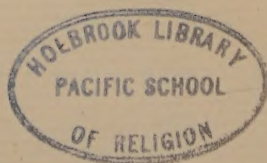


Gift of
Starr King School for
the ministry
In Memory of





PUBLICATIONS
OF
The Colonial Society of Massachusetts

INDEX TO VOLUMES I-XXV
1892-1924



Committee of Publication

SAMUEL ELIOT MORISON
ALBERT MATTHEWS
GEORGE LYMAN KITTREDGE
CHESTER NOYES GREENOUGH
KENNETH BALLARD MURDOCK

Editor of Publications

KENNETH BALLARD MURDOCK

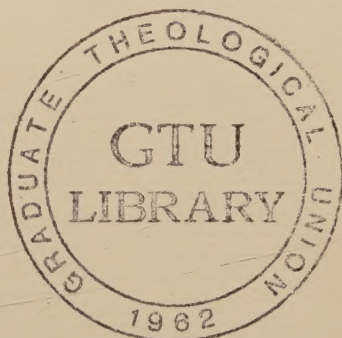
PUBLICATIONS

OF

The Colonial Society of Massachusetts

INDEX
TO
VOLUMES I-XXV

1892-1924



Property of

CBPac

Please return to

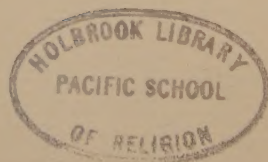
Graduate Theological

Union Library

BOSTON

PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY

1932



65250

M 32.02
C718
J
Index
v. 125

The University Press:
CAMBRIDGE, MASS., U.S.A.

F
67
C95
K1-35
17112

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
PREFACE	ix
OFFICERS OF THE SOCIETY, 1892-1924	xiii
ERRATA AND ADDENDA	xv

INDEX TO VOLUMES I-XXV OF THE PUBLICATIONS	1
--	---

PREFACE

THIS volume, now completed, contains an Index to Volumes I–XXV of the Society’s Publications. Organized in December, 1892, the Society held its first Stated Meeting on January 18, 1893, and Volume XXV ends with the meeting of February 28, 1924, beyond which date nothing is included in the present volume.¹ Of the twenty-five volumes, eighteen are devoted to Transactions and seven to Collections, as follows:

VOLUME	CONTENTS	MEETINGS INCLUDED		YEAR ^a
I	Transactions	Dec.	1892–1894	Dec. 1895 ³
II	Collections ⁴			1913
III	Transactions	Jan.	1895–1897	April 1900
IV	Collections ⁵			1910
V	Transactions	Nov.	1897–1898	Dec. 1902
VI	Transactions	Jan.	1899–1900	March 1904

¹ Alphabetical and chronological lists of members of the Society for the years 1892–1922 were printed in Volume XXIV, pages 453–477. Between December 31, 1922, and February 28, 1924, no Honorary Members were elected, but the following became Resident Members:

1923	Jan. 30	Kenneth Ballard Murdock, Ph.D.	Brookline
1923	Dec. 21	Rt. Rev. Charles Lewis Slattery, D.D.	Boston
1923	Dec. 28	Frank Brewer Bemis	Beverly
1924	Jan. 25	Frederic Winthrop, A.B.	Hamilton
1924	Jan. 28	Benjamin Loring Young, LL.B.	Weston
1924	Feb. 1	Edward Motley Pickman, LL.B.	Billerica
1924	Feb. 16	Edward Waldo Forbes, A.M.	Cambridge

and the following became Corresponding Members:

1924	Jan. 27	William Otis Sawtelle, A.M.	Haverford, Pa.
1924	Jan. 29	William Keeney Bixby, LL.D.	St. Louis, Mo.

² The date in this column is that given on the title-page. If a volume was not distributed until the following year, the fact is stated in a footnote.

³ Volume I was distributed in the autumn of 1896.

⁴ Massachusetts Royal Commissions, 1681–1774.

⁵ Land-Bank and Silver-Bank Papers; Bibliography of the Massachusetts House Journals, 1715–1776; Bibliography of the Massachusetts Laws, 1641–1776.

VOLUME	CONTENTS	MEETINGS INCLUDED			YEAR
VII	Transactions	April	1900-1902	April	1905
VIII	Transactions	Nov.	1902-1904	Nov.	1906
IX	Collections ¹				1907
X	Transactions	Dec.	1904-1906	Nov.	1907 ²
XI	Transactions	Dec.	1906-1907	Dec.	1910
XII	Transactions	Jan.	1908-1909	Dec.	1911
XIII	Transactions	Jan.	1910-1911	March	1912
XIV	Transactions	April	1911-1913	Feb.	1913
XV	Collections ³				1925 ⁴
XVI	Collections ⁵				1925 ⁶
XVII	Transactions	March	1913-1914	Dec.	1915 ⁷
XVIII	Transactions	Jan.	1915-1916	April	1917
XIX	Transactions	Nov.	1916-1917	Nov.	1918 ⁸
XX	Transactions	Dec.	1917-1919	Feb.	1920
XXI	Transactions	March	1919-1919	Dec.	1920
XXII	Collections ⁹				1920 ¹⁰
XXIII	Collections ¹¹				1923
XXIV	Transactions	Jan.	1920-1922	Jan.	1923
XXV	Transactions	Feb.	1922-1924	Feb.	1924

That the Index might be brought into a single volume not too bulky, the indexes to the separate volumes had to be greatly retrenched. The work of condensation and rearrangement has been done, under a plan outlined by Mr. Albert Matthews, partly by Miss Nina Eliza Browne, but chiefly by Miss Mary Alice Tenney; and, under the direction of Mr. Murdock and Mr. Morison, Mr. Waldo Palmer has done a certain further amount of checking and elimination. The items under the name of the Society itself

¹ Check-List of Boston Newspapers, 1704-1780, and Bibliography.

² Volume X was distributed in May, 1908.

³ Harvard College Records, 1636-1750, Part i.

⁴ Volume XV was distributed in August, 1927.

⁵ Harvard College Records, 1636-1750, Part ii.

⁶ Volume XVI was distributed in August, 1927.

⁷ Volume XVII was distributed in January, 1916.

⁸ Volume XIX was distributed in April, 1919.

⁹ Plymouth Church Records, 1620-1859, Part i.

¹⁰ Volume XXII was distributed in January, 1921.

¹¹ Plymouth Church Records, 1620-1859, Part ii.

have been reduced to a minimum, as it is believed that fuller entries would not be warranted, since they would be useful only to the future historian of the Society and he must, in any case, consult the separate indexes. Some personal names appearing in the separate indexes have been omitted in this Index. These fall mostly into two classes: first, names of persons having no connection with the historical work of the Society, such as guests at the Society's annual dinners, and, in memoirs, classmates and friends of deceased members, mentioned only casually; and second, names occurring in certain long lists which may be readily consulted in the volumes. In short, the aim has been to include everything of significance, but to omit details lacking historical importance.

The long lists of names referred to above are, together with the places where printed, as follows:

Partners in the Land Bank of 1740	iv. 169-194
Subscribers to the Silver Bank	iv. 199-200
Irish Petition to Governor Samuel Shute, 1718	xiii. 280-288
Graduates of Harvard College, 1642-1795	xv. 82-129
Muster Roll of Captain Thomas Larrimore's Company, 1703	xviii. 92-93
Westford Signers of the Solemn League and Covenant, 1774	xviii. 110-111
Baptisms, Deaths, Marriages, Members, First Church, Plymouth, 1620-1859	xxiii. 766-848

Finally, those seeking information about Harvard College or the First Church, Plymouth, should consult the indexes to Volumes XV-XVI and XXII-XXIII, where will be found many entries not included in the present Index.

For the Committee of Publication

SAMUEL ELIOT MORISON

Chairman

BOSTON, September 1, 1931

OFFICERS OF THE SOCIETY

1892-1924

PRESIDENTS

Benjamin Apthorp Gould . . .	1892-1896
Edward Wheelwright	1897-1900
George Lyman Kittredge . . .	1900-1907
Henry Lefavour	1907-1914
Frederick Jackson Turner . . .	1914-1916
Fred Norris Robinson	1916-1924

VICE-PRESIDENTS

John Lowell	1892-1897
Leverett Saltonstall	1892-1893
William Watson Goodwin . . .	1893-1912
James Bradley Thayer	1897-1902
Marcus Perrin Knowlton . . .	1902-1918
Andrew McFarland Davis . . .	1912-1920
Arthur Prentice Rugg	1918-1924
George Foot Moore	1920-1924

RECORDING SECRETARIES

Henry Winchester Cunningham	1892-1924
Arthur Stanwood Pier	1924-1924

CORRESPONDING SECRETARIES

Andrew McFarland Davis . . .	1892-1897
John Noble	1897-1909
Charles Edwards Park	1909-1924

TREASURERS

Henry Herbert Edes	1892-1922
William Crowninshield Endicott	1922-1924

REGISTRARS

Henry Ernest Woods	1892-1899
Frederick Lewis Gay	1899-1916
Alfred Johnson	1916-1924

COUNCILLORS

John Chester Inches	1892-1893
James Bradley Thayer	1892-1894

COUNCILLORS — *Continued*

Daniel Denison Slade	1892-1895
Henry Parker Quincy	1893-1896
Francis Cabot Lowell	1894-1897
Edward Wheelwright	1895-1897
Charles Carroll Everett	1896-1899
Philip Howes Sears	1897-1898
Richard Olney	1897-1900
Robert Noxon Toppan	1898-1901
Samuel Lothrop Thorndike . . .	1899-1902
Edward Hale	1900-1903
Albert Matthews	1901-1904
George Vasmer Leverett	1902-1905
Edward Henry Hall	1903-1906
Thornton Kirkland Lothrop . .	1904-1907
John Lathrop	1905-1908
Henry Lefavour	1906-1907
Henry Ernest Woods	1907-1910
Thomas Minns	1908-1909
Henry Ainsworth Parker	1908-1911
Thomas Minns	1909-1912
George Vasmer Leverett	1910-1913
Horace Everett Ware	1911-1914
Francis Apthorp Foster	1912-1915
Mark Antony DeWolfe Howe . .	1913-1916
George Vasmer Leverett	1914-1917
Samuel Eliot Morison	1915-1918
John Woodbury	1916-1919
Charles Lemuel Nichols	1917-1920
Mark Antony DeWolfe Howe . .	1918-1921
Samuel Williston	1919-1922
Allan Forbes	1920-1923
Charles Lemuel Nichols	1921-1924
Francis Russell Hart	1922-1924
Stephen Willard Phillips	1923-1924

COMMITTEE ON FINANCE

Henry Herbert Edes	1893-1922
John Chester Inches	1893-1893

COMMITTEE ON FINANCE

Continued

Henry Winchester Cunningham	1893-1922
Henry Parker Quincy	1893-1896
Henry Ernest Woods	1897-1899
Samuel Lothrop Thorndike	1899-1902
George Vasmer Leverett	1903-1905
John Lathrop	1905-1908
Henry Ernest Woods	1908-1910
George Vasmer Leverett	1910-1913
John Trowbridge	1913-1914
George Vasmer Leverett	1914-1917
Alfred Johnson	1917-1922
William Crowninshield Endicott	1922-1924
Allan Forbes	1922-1923
Francis Russell Hart	1922-1924
Stephen Willard Phillips	1923-1924

COMMITTEE OF PUBLICATION

Andrew McFarland Davis	1893-1897
Henry Herbert Edes	1893-1893
Henry Williams	1893-1901
Henry Winchester Cunningham	1893-1893
John Noble	1893-1909
Edward Griffin Porter	1893-1900
George Lyman Kittredge	1893-1902
Joseph Henry Allen	1897-1898

COMMITTEE OF PUBLICATION

Continued

Albert Matthews	1899-1924
Henry Herbert Edes	1901-1922
Charles Armstrong Snow	1902-1907
Francis Apthorp Foster	1902-1907
George Lyman Kittredge	1907-1924
Henry Lefavour	1907-1914
Morris Hicky Morgan	1909-1910
Chester Noyes Greenough	1910-1924
Frederick Jackson Turner	1914-1916
Fred Norris Robinson	1916-1924
Alfred Johnson	1922-1924

COMMITTEE ON PRINTING
AND STATIONERY

Henry Herbert Edes	1893-1922
Henry Ernest Woods	1893-1895
Edward Wheelwright	1895-1900
John Noble	1901-1909
Albert Matthews	1904-1924
Charles Edwards Park	1909-1924
William Crowninshield Endicott	1922-1924

EDITOR OF PUBLICATIONS

Albert Matthews	1904-1924
-----------------	-----------

ERRATA AND ADDENDA

VOL.	PAGE	LINE	
1	front		<i>for Mowlton's read Mowlson's</i>
3	269	36	<i>for James Franklin read John Franklin</i>
3	377	26	<i>for 1693 read 1692</i>
5	326	1	<i>for Corbet read Corlet</i>
6	122	33	<i>delete and at one time partner of John Hull, the Mint Master.</i>
7	211	29	<i>for 1901 read 1900</i>
7	276	29	<i>for 1729 read 1725</i>
8	274	31	<i>for Pudding Lane (now Water Street) read Water Street</i>
8	281	24	<i>for Queen Caroline read Queen Charlotte</i>
8	341	30	<i>Ann, wife of Thomas Yale and of Theophilus Eaton, was the daughter not of Thomas Morton, Bishop of Chester, but of the latter's predecessor George Lloyd, Bishop of Chester: see xxv. 417-419</i>
9	409	3	<i>for Gazette read News Letter</i>
9	448	26	<i>for 29 December read 28 December</i>
10	139		<i>for note 3 read This was Professor John Robison (1739-1805).</i>
10	180	13	<i>for Quincy read Braintree</i>
10	202		<i>for note 9 read Probably Robert Harley, first Earl of Oxford.</i>
10	300	2 6 8	} <i>for Abbeville read Albeville</i>
12	46	25	<i>for 1756 read 1753</i>
12	371	3 29	} <i>for August 22 read August 10</i>

VOL.	PAGE	LINE	
12	126	15	<i>for grandfather read great-grandfather</i>
14	263	4	<i>for 1780 read 1781</i>
14	407	19	<i>for Watertown read Newton</i>
15	cxxxix	26	<i>for 1858 read 1859</i>
15	cxl	35	<i>for Sir Thomas Mildmay read Thomas Mildmay</i>
15	cxliv	8 } 10 }	<i>for uncle read great uncle</i>
15	cliv	38	<i>for 1681 read 1682</i>
17	3	31	<i>for Sir Lionel Jenkins read Sir Leoline Jenkins</i>
17	41	3 } 22 }	<i>for 1725 read 1726</i>
17	43	6	<i>for 1714 read 1712</i>
17	275 285	24 } 14 }	<i>delete Weed</i>
18	229	2	<i>for 1857 and 1858 read 1855 and 1856</i>
18	341	40	<i>for xiv. 257 read xiv. 239</i>
19	xi	18	<i>for 1804 read 1788</i>
19	90	9	<i>for May 18 read May 19</i>
21	369	4	<i>for 1664 read 1666</i>
22	xxix xxx	36 } 4 }	<i>for Tait read Tate</i>
22	452	19	<i>for Mary Russell read Mercy Russell</i>
25	264	12	<i>for Howard Nicholson Brown read Howard Kin- month Brown</i>
25	264	25	<i>delete William Simes</i>

INDEX
TO
VOLUMES I-XXV
1892-1924

NOTE

Places are in Massachusetts unless otherwise stated.

Illustrations are entered under that heading, but not elsewhere.

Names of Indians are grouped under the heading Indians.

Names of negroes are grouped under the heading Negroes.

Names of vessels are grouped under the heading Ships.

Volumes xv-xvi and xxii-xxiii are paged continuously, the indexes being at the end of Volumes xvi and xxiii respectively.

INDEX

- A**
ALL, Jacob, **20**: 302 *n*, 377
 Abbeville, Nicolas Sanson d', **12**: 391
 Abbot, Abiel (*d* 1739), **16**: 639, 650
 — Rev. Abiel (*d* 1827), **17**: 386, 387; **21**: 279
 — Rev. Abiel (*d* 1859), **23**: 585, 596
 — Arthur, **25**: 37
 — David, **8**: 7
 — Rev. Ephraim, **5**: 206 *n*; **6**: 290 *n*
 — George, **22**: 31, 37, 40, 41, 129
 — George Jacob, **6**: 97
 — George Maurice, **18**: 234; **20**: 5
 — Rev. Hull, **12**: 300; **16**: 448, 460, 475, 477, 502; **19**: 333, 356
 — John (*d* 1791), **18**: 110 *n*
 — John (*d* 1854), **10**: 324, 325
 — Mary (Pearson), **8**: 290, 323
 — Phebe, daughter of Jonathan. *See* Shattuck
 — Zebadiah, **17**: 276, 278
 Abbott, Charles Stuart Aubrey, third Baron Tenterden, **12**: 2, 3
 — Rev. Edwin Abbott, **6**: 446
 — Evelyn, **6**: 447
 — Isaac, **14**: 59
 — John Stevens Cabot, **12**: 369, 371
 — Katharine McLane (Tiffany), wife of Gordon, **24**: 31
 — Katharine Mixer, **20**: 389
 — Susannah, **12**: 133
 — WILBUR CORTEZ, Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 300
 Abeale, John, **24**: 46
 Abel, Preserved, **24**: 151
 — William, **1**: 161 *n*
 Abercrombie, Gen. James (*d* 1781), **7**: 249 *n*, 250 *n*, 330; **19**: 24; **24**: 439, 441
 — Lt.-Col. James (*d* 1775), **17**: 155; **24**: 274, 276, 278
 Aberdeen University, **15**: 317, 321, 322, 327; **18**: 210 *n*, 219
 Abert, James William, **6**: 310, 311 *n*
 Abington, **3**: 23, 24; **19**: 192 *n*, 214 *n*; **22**: 298
 Abolitionists, **6**: 434; **20**
 Aborn, Daniel, **24**: 393
 Abrahams, Aleck, **10**: 228 *n*
 Abstinence. *See* Drunkenness; Liquors; Prohibition; Temperance
 Acadia, **1**: 296; **24**: 205, 218, 248; claims to, **1**: 124; **3**: 161–163; **24**: 216–217, 224, 226, 236. *See also* Nova Scotia
 Achley, Frances (Doughty), **10**: 261 *n*
 — Spencer, **10**: 261 *n*
 Ackland, —, **16**: 510
 Act, public, **15**: xiii *n*, lxxxviii, 27, 31, 147, 189; **18**: 318 *n*
 Act of Uniformity, **12**: 173; **13**: 40 *n*; **14**: 47; **19**: 328 *n*
 Actions, the word, **10**: 296 *n*, 300
 Adam, —, **12**: 97; **24**: 269, 327
 Adams, Abigail (Smith), wife of John (*d* 1826), **5**: 287, 288; **8**: 91, 101; **13**: 114; **20**: 167, 169, 170, 183, 184; **25**: 214 *n*
 — Abraham, **20**: 37
 — Alexander, **1**: 305
 — Rev. Amos, **10**: 49
 — Ann, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1794). *See* Hill
 — Benjamin, **10**: 394
 — Brooks, **10**: 105, 106; **21**: 40, 61, 88 *n*
 — Charles, **3**: 471; **24**: 380
 — Charles Francis (*d* 1886), **5**: 365; **6**: 433; **12**: 3; **17**: 121; **19**: 269, 270, 417 *n*, 421
 — Charles Francis (*d* 1915), **1**: 66, 282; **5**: 3, 5, 6; **6**: 2, 249; **10**: 14; **14**: 145; **17**: 398; **21**: 81; **22**: xxx *n*
 — Daniel, **24**: 375, 384, 387, 400, 408, 412, 424

Adams (*continued*)

- Ebenezer, **16**: 275
- Rev. Eliphalet, **6**: 188 *n*; **16**: 577, 831; **24**: 7
- Elizabeth (Checkley), first wife of Gov. Samuel, **12**: 275
- George, **15**: 301
- GEORGE BURTON, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **19**: 298
- Hannah, wife of Joseph (*d* 1794), **24**: 284, 290
- Hannah, **12**: 251 *n*
- Henry, **5**: 153; **12**: 250-252
- HERBERT BAXTER, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5**: 340; death and tribute to, **7**: 234
- Rev. Hugh, **3**: 119; **15**: 376
- Isaac, **17**: 277, 278
- Rev. Jedidiah, **16**: 595, 611, 625, 637
- Joel, **24**: 286
- Rev. John (H. C. 1721), **19**: 333, 340
- Rev. John (*d* 1792), **16**: 750
- John (*d* 1826), **1**: 168, 172, 174, 254 *n*, 378, 427, 429; **3**: 39; **5**: 6; **7**: 8, 22 *n*, 326 *n*; **8**: 10; **10**: 180; **11**: 12; **12**: 240, 292; **13**: 113-117, 126; **14**: 259-261; **17**: 18; 64, 66, 67; **19**: 81 *n*, 269, 405, 419-421; **20**: 164; **21**: 418, 419, 427, 437, 439, 442, 445; **24**: 181, 248, 249, 380; **25**: 37, 54, 152, 153 *n*, 169, 215 *n*, 310
- John Quincy **3**: 479; **5**: 311; **6**: 152 *n*, 398 *n*; **10**: 392; **12**: 209, 210, 334 *n*; **17**: 295 *n*, 385, 387; **18**: 145, 364; **19**: 269, 417 *n*; **24**: 297; **25**: 210; his education, **13**: 114-117
- Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1742), **16**: 721, 725, 726
- Joseph (H. C. 1745), **16**: 748
- Joseph (*d* 1768), **17**: 277, 278
- Joseph (*d* 1794), **24**: 283, 285
- Josiah, **4**: 85, 86
- Lydia K., **21**: 277, 278
- Mary, wife of Alexander, **1**: 305
- Mary. *See* Quincy
- Matthew, **17**: 239
- Nathaniel, **15**: cxiii *n*; **18**: 325 *n*
- Richard, **11**: 391
- Samuel (*d* 1748), **3**: 19, 20, 33 *n*, 39, 40, 46, 48; **4**: 6; **17**: 1
- Gov. Samuel, **1**: 172; **3**: 38-40, 387; **5**: 14 *n*, 57, 58, 62 *n*, 71 *n*, 210 *n*, 266-268; **6**: 74, 159, 170, 171, 251; **7**: 62; **8**: 21; **10**: 55, 229; **11**: 12; **238**, 275, 281; **13**: 14: 322; **17**: 334; **19**: 189 *n*, 191 *n*, 200 *n*, 246, 416, 421, 423; **20**: 287; **21**: 138, 419, 422, 436, 437; **25**: 36, 51, 267, 284, 312, 346; and Boston Massacre, **5**: 64, **7**: 11, 19, 21, 22 *n*; **12**: 238, 243; letters, **6**: 78, 79; **11**: 21; **19**: 179 *n*; **25**: 284; his Appeal to the World, **13**: 302 *n*, 389 *n*, 393, 396; D. de Berdt's letters to, 333, 337, 343, 377, 404, 406
- Samuel (H. C. 1770), **10**: 55
- Samuel (H. C. 1794), **12**: 316, 320
- Thomas, **2**: 10-14; **9**: 506-508; **15**: 16, 171; **19**: 255 *n*
- Thomas Boylston, **5**: 291
- Rev. William, **1**: 406; **8**: 193 *n*, 194; **15**: 49, 211, 214; **18**: 325, 326, 328 *n*; **21**: 364 *n*, 365
- Winborn (Wyborn), **17**: 276, 278
- Rev. Zabdiel, **1**: 428
- Adams and Liberty, song, **17**: 309, 310 *n*
- Adams & Nourse, **9**: 507
- Adamson, John, **11**: 216
- Adancourt, —, **17**: 370 *n*
- Addington, Elizabeth (Norton) Wainwright, second wife of Isaac, **20**: 152. *See also* Wainwright
- Isaac, **1**: 411; **2**: 3; 76 *n*; **5**: 19 *n*, 153; **6**: 89, 280; **7**: 82, 244; **14**: 90 *n*; **17**: 18; 330; **20**: 24; 47; and J. Saffin's slave, **1**: 89, 92, 97, 105, 111, 112 *n*; and H. C., **16**: 17; 275, 278
- Addison, Joseph, **9**: 418, 419; **12**: 220; **14**: 256; **20**: 110; **21**: 234
- William Innes, **18**: 213; **20**: 16 *n*
- Addressers of Gage and of Hutchinson, **3**: 387 *n*; **5**: 260 *n*, 269; **6**: 120 *n*; **8**: 59
- Adet, Pierre Auguste, **20**: 286, 350
- Adney, Dr. Thomas, **19**: 370
- Adultery, **3**: 54, 58-63; **17**: 117
- Adventurers, **1**: 185-190, 196, 197; company of, **18**: 176
- Africa (African) Company, **6**: 362; **10**: 291, 304
- Agamenticus, Me. *See* York
- Agamenticus, Mt., Me., **12**: 300; **20**: 133
- Agamenticus River, **12**: 199
- Agard, C. A., **20**: 393
- Agassiz, Alexander, **3**: 309; **6**: 240; **24**: 179
- GEORGE RUSSELL, Resident Member C. S. M., **20**: 1; Corresponding Member C. S. M., **24**: 10
- Louis, **3**: 291, 481
- Agawam (Agaam, Aguam, etc.). *See* Ipswich; Springfield

- Agelet, Joseph Lepaute, d', **3**: 482
 Agonic line, **12**
 Agriculture, **20**: 176, 185, 186; wheat, raising of, **6**: 350, 351; corn, **6**: 343 *n*, 344, 350; ploughs, **7**: 384, 386, 389, 390, 393; **11**: 125, 126; clover, **7**: 396; **11**: honey locust, **11**; cedar trees, **11**; grain, **11**; **12**: 36; **17**: 197, 198; grasses, 200; Washington on, **17**: 162-205; **18**: 28-54; hemp, **24**: 211
 AIKEN, ALFRED LAWRENCE, Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 111
 — JOHN ADAMS, Resident Member C. S. M., **13**: 146; **14**: 63
 Aikin, John, **1**: 141
 Ainsworth, Rev. Henry, **17**: 392; **18**: 136; **22**; his book of psalms, **1**: 228, 236, 237; **7**: 402
 Aitkins, Capt. —, **17**: 165
 Aitkinson, Capt. —, **17**: 177
 Akin, Amey (Fish), **7**: 200 *n*
 — Amie, **7**: 200, 200 *n*
 — James, **7**: 200 *n*
 Alabama Claims, **5**: 379; **12**: 2, 3
 Alabaster, Rev. William, **21**: 220
 Alabaster Island. *See* Eleuthera
 Albany, N. Y., **11**: 41; **17**: 254, 260; **18**: 161; **19**: 199, 212, 240
 — Dudley Observatory, **3**: 481
 Albany Congress, 1754, **11**; **18**: 169
 Albany County, N. Y., **24**: 55, 56 *n*
 Albee, John, **12**: 291
 Albemarle, Duke of. *See* Monck
 Albeville, Marquis of. *See* White, Sir Ignatius
 Albion, Earl of. *See* Plowden, Sir Edmund
 Alborough (Albro), John, **1**: 161 *n*, 368; **17**: 32, 35, 36
 Albro, Rev. John Adams, **20**: 241 *n*, 246
 Alchemy, **8**: 265; **12**: 154; **21**: 123, 124
 Alcock, George (*d* 1640), **25**: 15, 22
 — George (H. C. 1673), **15**: 50, 212; **20**: 204 *n*
 — Job, **2**: 18; **5**: 183 *n*; **17**: 35, 36, 39 *n*, 46
 — John (*d* 1652), **5**: 176 *n*, 180 *n*
 — John (*d* 1667), **15**: 4, 10, 11, 206; **19**: 276
 Alcott, Job. *See* Alcock
 Alden, Daniel, **4**: 100, 101
 — David, **8**: 200; **24**: 153
 — John (*d* 1687), **8**: 198; **15**: 20, 272; **17**: 297 *n*, 364, 383 *n*; **18**: 137, 151; **20**: 134 *n*; **22**: 14 *n*, 75; **24**: 153
 — John (*d* 1702), **10**: 20, 25; **20**: 134 *n*; **24**: 153
 — John (*d* 1730), **20**: 134
 — Capt. John (*d* 1733), **19**: 306
 — Jonathan, **8**: 198; **24**: 153
 — Joseph, **24**: 151
 — Judah, **8**: 201
 — Mary Ann, daughter of Judah, **8**: 201
 — Priscilla (Mullins), wife of John (*d* 1687), **7**: 400; **18**: 137; **22**: xxix
 — Rev. Timothy, **1**: 447; **19**: 90
 Aldersey, Alicia. *See* Mowilson de Hargrave
 — Samuel, **2**: 10-14
 Aldersey de Spurstow, Johis, **1**: 353
 Aldis, Nathan, **17**: 132
 Aldworth, John, **13**: 168
 — Richard, **13**: 165
 — Robert, **6**: 17, 25, 27, 30, 50, 51
 Alessio Piedmontese, possible pseudonym of Girolamo Ruscelli, **10**: 206
 Alexander, Elias, **6**: 260 *n*
 — Giles, **3**: 211; **14**: 332
 — Henry, third Earl of Stirling, **18**: 183 *n*; **24**: 207, 208
 — Henry, fourth Earl of Stirling, **24**: 208
 — James, **11**: 412 *n*
 — Philip, **7**: 173, 174
 — Randall, **13**: 279
 — Robert, **7**: 354
 — Sir William, Earl of Stirling, **1**: 187, 225; **3**: 411; **12**: 102, 106, 193; **18**: 164
 — William, second Earl of Stirling, **24**: 208
 — William (*d* 1783), calling himself Earl of Stirling, **6**: 5, 6 *n*; **24**: 206, 207
 Alexander VI., Pope, **6**: 415; **20**: 2
 Alexandria, Me., **24**: 239
 Alexandria, Va., **7**: 138, 145, 157, 390, 391; **18**: 51, 52; **25**: 225, 226
 — Academy, **7**: 158, 163, 171
 — Coffee-house, **17**: 203
 — Jockey Club, **18**: 51
 — Lomax's, **18**: 53
 — Wise's Tavern, **18**: 30
 Alexis, Grand Duke of Russia, **13**: 160 *n*
 Alexis, a treatise, **10**: 206
 Alford —, **20**: 276
 — Benjamin, **6**: 38 *n*; **20**: 31
 Alfred, John, **6**: 38 *n*, 39 *n*, 52 *n*
 — Margaret (Savage), wife of John, **6**: 38 *n*, 39 *n*, 129 *n*

- Alfred, of England, **5**: 394
 Alfred, Me., **1**: 271 *n*
 Alger, Andrew, **10**: 375 *n*
 — Arthur, **10**: 375 *n*
 — Rev. William Rounseville, **1**: 435
 Alien and Sedition Acts, **17**: 325 *n*; **18**: 66
 Aliens, **8**: 70
 All Tories Together, skit, **10**: 139
 Allan. *See also* Allen; Allin; Alling; Allyn
 — Miss —, **7**: 141
 — John, **25**: 209
 Allard, Carolus, **12**: 392
 Allason, John, **12**: 130
 — Robert, **19**: 188
 — William, **19**: 180 *n*, 183 *n*, 184 *n*, 187 *n*
 Alleine, Rev. Joseph, **21**: 264 *n*
 Allen. *See also* Allan; Allin; Alling; Allyn
 —, **15**: 21; **19**: 287, 288
 — Abigail (Beebe), wife of Heman, **11**: 16 *n*. *See also* Wadhams
 — Andrew, **25**: 308
 — Ann (Sadler) Harvard, wife of Rev. Thomas, **11**: 379, 381; **12**: 7, 9, 10, 34, 35, 42
 — Barnabas, **6**: 113
 — Benjamin, **12**: 251; **17**: 116, 118
 — Bozon (*d* 1652), **21**: 38 *n*
 — Bozon (Bozoun), **1**: 200 *n*; **12**: 178
 — Charles, **8**: 43
 — (Allin), Daniel, **17**: 14 *n*
 — David, **24**: 403, 416
 — Ebenezer, **6**: 113; **19**: 288
 — Edward, **24**: 343, 396, 423
 — Edwin West, **11**: 95
 — Elisha, **14**: 68
 — Esther (Wiswall), wife of Silence, **12**: 281
 — Ethan, **5**: 272; **6**: 75 *n*, 76 *n*, 79; **11**: 15–17, 34, 44, 53; **17**: 262 *n*; **24**: 387
 — Frances (Buchanan), second wife of Ethan, **5**: 272
 — Hannah, **20**: 240, 246, 247
 — Heman, **11**: 16 *n*, 48
 — Hezekiah, **17**: 278
 — Ira, **11**: 53
 — Rev. Isaac, **23**: 579
 — James, **4**: 113; **12**: 335 *n*; **17**: 276, 278
 — James (H. C. 1689), **15**: 339
 — Rev. James (*d* 1710), **1**: 404; **6**: 272; **11**: 340; **12**: 115, 166; **14**: 240, 244; **19**: 333, 364; **20**: 42, 112; **22**: 169; and H. C., **3**: 461; **16**
 — Rev. James (*d* 1747), **15**: 383; **16**: 861; **19**: 333, 364
 — Treas. Jeremiah, **6**: 270 *n*; **15**: clxvi; **25**: 46
 — Jeremiah, **4**: 118–120; **17**: 275, 278; **25**: 205
 — Jeremiah (*d* 1737), **17**: 276, 278
 — Jesse, **24**: 414, 424
 — John, **4**; **5**: 209 *n*; **8**: 152; **9**: 437; **11**: 294 *n*; **13**: 214 *n*; **15**: 20; **19**: 370; **20**: 91, 94, 95; **21**: 254
 — John Fisk, **24**: 140
 — Joseph, **4**: 17; **19**: 314
 — Rev. Joseph (*d* 1873), **5**: 310; **6**: 220, 288, 448; **12**: 311; **13**: 271; **23**: 583, 597, 601
 — REV. JOSEPH HENRY (*d* 1898), **3**: 139; **23**: 601; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 157; death and tributes to, **5**: 310–315; **6**: 454; Memoir by C. C. Everett, 288–295; correspondence with J. Martineau, 416–453. *Communications*: Religious situation in American Colonies, **3**: 41–46; Memoir of W. G. Weld, 329
 — Katharine. *See* Willard
 — Lucy Clark (Ware), wife of Rev. Joseph, **5**: 310; **6**: 288
 — Mary Ware, daughter of Joseph Henry, **6**: 416, 454
 — Rev. Morrill, **23**
 — Nathaniel, **19**: 204 *n*
 — Pickering Dodge, **24**: 140
 — Richard, **24**: 414 *n*
 — Robert, **3**: 62
 — Samuel, **2**: 17; **3**: 118; **11**: 384
 — Sarah, daughter of Elisha. *See* Morrill; Thompson
 — Sarah (Hawkins) Breck, wife of Rev. James (*d* 1710), **20**: 42
 — Silence, **12**: 281, 299
 — Thankful. *See* Hill
 — Thomas, **1**: 430; **3**: 236
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1673), **12**: 10, 42; **14**: 65; **15**: 16, 17, 172; **20**: 91, 94; **25**: 15, 22
 — Thomas (*d* 1715), **11**: 384, 386, 398
 — Rev. Thomas Prentiss, **23**: 601
 — William, **19**: 354; **24**: 404, 407
 — family, **6**: 288; **11**: 15
 Allerton, Isaac, **7**: 399–402; **18**: 134, 137, 149
 — John, **18**: 137

- Mark, **7**: 402. *See* Allerton; Isaac
 Allin. *See also* Allan; Allen; Alling; Allyn
 — Daniel, **15**: clx, 50, 63, 64, 212, 234, 235
 — Gideon, **24**: 152
 — John, **24**: 152, 154
 — Rev. John (*d* 1671), **12**: 140 *n*; **15**: xxxiv, 184, 213; **17**: 214, 215, 247; **21**: 74 *n*, 167 *n*, 210; **25**: 15, 22; and Dedham church, **17**: 208, 209, 245; **21**: 259
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1643), **15**: 4, 9
 — Margaret (Morse), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1671), **17**: 210
 — Nathaniel, **25**: 308
 — Samuel, **24**: 150, 151
 — Thomas, **24**: 149
 Alline, Henry, **6**: 88
 — John, **17**: 275, 278
 Alling. *See also* Allan; Allen; Allin; Allyn
 — Elizabeth (Cotton), **22**: 280
 — Rev. James, **15**: 65, 66, 75, 236, 238
 Allis, Rev. Samuel, **24**: 310, 312
 Allison, Thomas, **7**: 350, 381; **17**: 203
 Allston, Washington, **13**: 135-139; **17**: 336 *n*
 Allton, William, **18**: 303
 Allyn. *See also* Allan; Allen; Allin; Alling
 — John (*d* 1696), **17**: 34, 35, 36 *n*; **20**: 277
 — Rev. John (*d* 1833), **1**: 440; **17**: 314, 385, 387; **23**: 563, 565, 578
 — Matthew, **24**: 44
 — Sarah (Taylor). *See* Bacon
 Almanacs, **12**: 384, 396; **18**: 316, 328; early New England, **7**: 198-204; **11**: 74 *n*; **12**: 271, 289, 382, 393; character of, **11**: 73-76; A. B. Page's paper on John Tulley's, **13**: 207-223
 Almeric, Robert, **20**: 60
 Almon, John, **6**: 388 *n*; **7**: 4 *n*; **13**: 307
 Almy, John, **20**: 295
 Alsop, Capt. —, **20**: 34, 75
 — Anthony, **24**: 198 *n*
 — John, **19**: 174 *n*
 — Richard, **19**: 243 *n*
 — Rev. Vincent, **20**: 113, 114
 Alsworth. *See* Aldworth
 Alt, Robert, **1**: 159 *n*
 Alton, John, **7**: 139, 166, 172; **12**
 Amacogan (Ammoncongion) River, Me., **5**: 15; **21**: 308
 Ambler, Edward, **5**: 222, 223
 — Mary (Cary), wife of Edward, **5**: 222, 223
 Ambrogio, Father, **25**: 140
 Ambrose, Rev. Joshua, **18**: 210 *n*
 — Rev. Nehemiah, **15**: cliv, clviii, 207
 Amendment to Article XIX of Silver Bank, with note by A. McF. Davis, **4**: 155-163
 Amenias, N. Y., **11**: 15
 American Academy of Arts and Sciences, **1**: 212 *n*, 213; **10**: 243, 413-416; **14**: 26
 American Apollo, **1**: 25
 American Association for the Advancement of Science, **19**: 64
 American Colonies, **1**: 238; **9**: 496 *n*; **10**: 164, 205; **11**: 390; **20**: 22; **21**: 422, 442; remarks on religious situation in, by J. H. Allen, **3**: 41-46; Failure to Establish an Hereditary Political Aristocracy in, by R. N. Toppan, 407-415; Colonial America, by W. C. Ford, **6**: 340-370; Previous Legislation, a Corrective for Colonial Troubles, by A. McF. Davis, 403-414; use of word State in, **8**: 14, 24, 25; German emigration to, 214, 215; plan of union, 1754, **11**: 411-415; relations of, to each other, **20**: 160-163
 American Dragoons, **5**: 294
 American Englishman, pseudonym of S. Mather, **18**: 226
 American Monitor, **13**: 182
 American Philosophical Society, **10**: 11: 300
 American Political Society, **18**: 113 *n*
 American Prayer Book. *See* Prayer, Book of, American
 American Revolution. *See* Revolutionary War
 Americana in English Newspapers, 1648-1660, by R. P. McCutcheon, **20**: 84-96
 Americanisms, **5**: 225, 243; **8**: 14, 203; **14**: 257-259, 263
 Amery, Daniel, **6**: 266
 Ames, Elizabeth. *See* Phillips
 — Ellis, **4**: 283, 333 *n*; **18**: 195-196
 — Fisher, **12**: 239; **17**: 334-336, 340
 — FREDERICK LOTHROP (*d* 1893), **25**: 73; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; death and tribute to, 146, 150; Memoir by L. Saltonstall, 258-264
 — Frederick Lothrop (*d* 1921), **1**: 264; **25**: 73, 79

Ames (*continued*)

- Henry, **8**: 137
- JAMES BARR, **17**: 401; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20; death, **13**: 1; tribute to, 147; Memoir by C. S. Rackemann, 75–81. *Communication*: on J. B. Thayer, **7**: 315–317
- Joan (Fletcher), second wife of Rev. William, **13**: 62, 63, 67, 68; **14**: 64–66; **17**: 210, 213, 214; **25**: 72 *n*, 74
- John, **1**: 258; **11**: 242 *n*
- John (H. C. 1647), **15**: 180; **17**: 274, 278
- Keziah (Hayward), wife of Thomas, **14**: 28 *n*
- Levi, **19**: 286, 287
- Mary, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1764), **19**: 260, 261
- Nathaniel (*d* 1764), **4**: 117; **12**: 271, 272, 289; **19**: 259, 263, 265, 331; letters, 260, 261, 273
- Nathaniel (*d* 1822), his diary, **12**: 290; **13**: 320 *n*; **19**: 259, 261, 265; letter, 260; his studies, 262, 263, 273, 289
- Oakes, **1**: 258; **25**: 73
- Oliver, **1**: 258; **25**: 73
- Priscilla (Kimball), wife of John, **11**: 242 *n*
- Ruth, daughter of William (*d* 1633). *See* Angier
- Seth, **3**: 264–266
- Stephen, **11**: 242
- Susanna (Angier), **25**: 73
- Sylvanus, **14**: 27, 28 *n*, 29, 38
- Thomas, **14**: 28 *n*, 39; **19**: 349, 361
- Rev. William (*d* 1633), **1**: 195, 277; **13**: 17; 210, 211; **20**: 95; **22**: 121, 131; **25**: 64 *n*, 69, 70 *n*, 73 *n*, 76, 77 *n*; G. L. Kittredge's note on, **13**: 60–69; library of, by J. H. Tuttle, **14**: 63–66; connection with Franeker Academy, **25**: 59, 60, 63, 64, 67; sketch of, 70–72; portraits of, 75–82
- Rev. William (*d* 1689), **13**: 68; **15**: 180; **17**: 128, 214, 215
- family, **14**: 28 *n*
- Amesbury, **17**: 252, 264
- Amherst, Jeffrey, Baron Amherst, **3**: 96; **13**: 413; **19**: 24 *n*; **24**: 54, 55; **25**: 123
- Amory, Elizabeth (Coffin), wife of Thomas (*d* 1784), **25**: 369
- John, **8**: 102 *n*
- Jonathan (*d* 1797), **8**: 102 *n*; **10**: 130
- Jonathan (*d* 1823), **7**: 221 *n*, 222 *n*
- Mehitabel (Sullivan) Cutler, wife of Jonathan (*d* 1828), **7**: 221 *n*
- Nathaniel, **17**: 278
- Rufus Greene, **12**: 335
- Thomas (*d* 1784), **5**: 260 *n*, 261; **8**: 102 *n*; **25**: 37, 369
- Thomas Coffin, **14**: 137, 140; **15**: lxxxiv
- Amphisbæna, **14**: 107, 114 *n*
- Amsterdam, Holland, **8**: 22, 23; **15**: 175; **22**: xxix; English Separatists in, **17**: 392; **18**: 135; **22**: 15, 20–43, 117, 121, 134, 136, 139
- Bank of, **10**: 85
- Anabaptists, **1**: 138, 143–145; **8**: 327–329; **10**: 301; **12**: 49; **21**: 23, 27, 90; **22**: 138; **25**: 348; treatment of, in Massachusetts, **3**: 161, 323; **21**: 29 *n*; H. Dunster and, **12**: 160, 161; **21**: 146, 148 *n*
- Anatomical Lectures, Notes on early Autopsies and, by A. Matthews, **19**: 273–290. *See also* Autopsies
- Anatomy House. *See under* Menotomy
- Ancaster, Duke of. *See* Bertie, Peregrine
- Anchoranus, Joannes, **21**: 180, 195
- Anderson, —, **7**: 184; **14**: 278 *n*
- Adam, **10**: 259
- Daniel, **8**: 156
- David, **14**: 119
- David (*d* 1701), **6**: 45, 46, 47 *n*, 48
- Emma or Amy. *See* Lynde
- GEORGE POMEROY, Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 309. *Communications*: Gov. B. Wentworth's land grants in New Hampshire, **25**: 33–38; remarks on Barnstable, 345–348
- Hannah (Phillips), wife of David (*d* 1701), **6**: 45, 46, 47
- Hugh Johnston, **24**: 34
- James, **3**: 380
- John, **21**: 287; **24**: 418
- John (*d* 1701), **6**: 40, 45 *n*
- Mary, **16**: 415; **24**: 63
- Mary (Hodges), wife of John (*d* 1701), **6**: 40
- Nicholas Longworth, **7**: 58
- Peter John, **18**: 213, 217, 219
- Rasmus Björn, **20**: 326 *n*, 389
- Rev. Rufus, **23**: 486
- Samuel, **3**: 380
- Thomas, **25**: 37
- Rev. Thomas Davis, **1**: 441
- William, **15**: 314–316

- Andover, **8**: 312 *n*, 321 *n*; **14**: 58; **17**: 253; **21**: 432 *n*; early schools in, **5**: 206 *n*; **8**: 296 *n*, 320; and H. C., **8**: 311 *n*; **15**: 22, 176, 179, 209, 223, 283
 — Phillips Academy, **1**: 213; **3**: 433; **5**: 206 *n*; **7**: 56; **8**: 296 *n*; **14**: 59, 63; and E. Pearson, **8**: 289, 290, 321; **12**: 135 *n*
 Andover Theological Seminary, **5**: 206 *n*, 310; **8**: 290; **18**: 78
 André, John, **10**: 330; **11**: 352
 Andree, Richard, **20**: 302 *n*, 337
 Andrew, John Albion, **1**: 438; **3**: 141, 151, 351, 352, 354
 — JOHN FORRESTER, **1**: 438; Resident Member C. S. M., **13**; death, **3**: 141, 151; Memoir by E. M. Wheelwright, 351-374
 — Samuel, **15**: 268
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1738), **6**: 187, 190, 197; **21**: 184; and H. C., **16**: 18: 329, 334; **25**: 245
 — Samuel (Y. C. 1711), **21**: 184
 — Samuel (*d* 1747), **15**: 392, 397; **16**: 405, 422
 — Samuel (Y. C. 1739), **21**: 184
 — Thomas, **15**: 67, 239, 339
 Andrewes, —, **14**: 123
 Andrews, —, **19**: 361
 — CHARLES McLEAN, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **18**: 27, 99; on Gov. Bernard and Mt. Desert, **24**: 244 *n*, *Communications*: Boston Merchants and Non-Importation Movement, **19**: 159-259; "State of the Trade," 1763, 379-390; purpose of C. S. M. and study of colonial history, **20**: 159-163
 — Ebenezer, **11**: 203. *See also* Thomas & Andrews
 — Ebenezer Turell, **19**: 325
 — Elisha, **1**: 289; **20**: 468
 — James, **21**: 332, 350
 — John, **1**: 91, 108; **3**: 64; **5**: 201 *n*; **11**: 36; **18**: 117; **20**: 164
 — Rev. John (*d* 1845), **3**: 179
 — Joseph (*d* 1777), **8**: 123 *n*, 125, 127
 — Joseph (*d* 1873), **8**: 123 *n*
 — Sir Joseph, **12**: 106
 — Loring, **8**: 123 *n*
 — Richard, **14**: 124, 125; **17**: 364
 — S., **15**: xc *n*
 — Sarah, daughter of Sir Joseph. *See* Kirke
 — Siv., **20**: 55
 — Susanna, daughter of John, **3**: 64
 — William, **1**: 133
 — William (*d* 1812), **11**: 203
 — William Loring, **10**: 325; **11**: 252, 253
 Andrews & Cummings, **11**: 203
 Andrews & Goodwin, **11**: 203
 Andros, Gov. Sir Edmund, **1**: 224, 407, 422, 424, 442; **2**: 3: 105, 115 *n*, 118, 132 *n*, 133 *n*; **5**: 29, 171 *n*, 172, 181 *n*, 216, 219; **6**: 66, 268 *n*; **7**: 293; **8**: 127 *n*, 128; **10**: 154, 158, 165, 371; **11**: 293; **12**: 125; **13**: 209, 247, 248; **15**: xxvi, clxiv; **16**: 832; **17**: 18: 74; **19**: 12; **20**: 21: 57, 71, 416, 426, 430, 440; **22**: 265 *n*; **24**: 293; **25**: 391; and H. C. **1**: 206, 210, 214; **3**: 429; **15**: xxvii, 256; **18**: 371, 372, 376; censured by C. Mather, **1**: 407-408; commissions as Governor, **2**: 44-68; as Vice-Admiral, 201-205, 370; takes possession of Old South Meeting House, **3**: 43; **6**: 125; **12**: 125; overthrow, **7**: 294; **8**: 127 *n*; **10**: 318, 372; **12**: 174 *n*; **15**: xxxiv, xxxviii, xl *n*, cxlvi *n*, elii *n*, clxiv *n*; **17**: 9, 14, 28; Land Warrants Issued under, by J. H. Tuttle, **21**: 292-363
 — Rev. Thomas, **23**: 536; **24**: 392 *n*
 Andros Records, **7**: 272; **17**: 8 *n*
 Andros's Council, members of, **17**: 32-35, 37 *n*
 Andross (Andrews), Andrew, **20**: 146
 Angelis, Girolamo de, **14**: 168, 169
 Angell, James, **5**: 237
 — JAMES BURRILL, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 70; Honorary Member, **12**: 352; death **19**: 4
 — John, **5**: 237
 — Thomas, **5**: 237
 Angier, Ames, **15**: 361, 363, 364, 366, 368
 — Edmund, **15**: 17, 21, 185, 213; **20**: 38, 68; **25**: 73, 81
 — Hannah (Oakes), wife of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1719), **25**: 81, 82
 — John, **15**: xlix *n*. *See also* Angier, Rev. Samuel (*d* 1719)
 — Rev. John (*d* 1787), **16**: 438, 443, 448; **22**: 239, 300, 319, 325, 330, 445; **25**: 73, 81
 — John (*d* 1863), **1**: 311, 312
 — Rev. Joseph, **23**: 589, 590
 — Mary, daughter of Rev. John. *See* Hyde
 — Mary (Bourne), wife of Rev. John, **25**: 73

Angier (*continued*)

- Oakes, **17**: 342 *n*; **25**: 73
- Ruth, daughter of Edmund. *See* Cheever
- Ruth (Ames), wife of Edmund, **25**: 73, 75, 81
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1719), **1**: 413; and H. C., **16**; **22**: 155, 168; **25**: 73, 82; sketch of, 81
- Samuel (*d* 1775), **16**: 750, 760
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1805), **25**: 81
- Sarah, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1719). *See* Shaw
- Susanna, daughter of Oakes. *See* Ames
- Susannah (Howard), wife of Oakes, **25**: 73
- Anglesey, Earl of. *See* Annesley, Arthur
- Angur, John, **15**: 251
- Anian, Strait of, **14**: 167, 169
- Animas River, or Rio de las Animas Perdidas, Cal., **6**: 307, 308, 311 *n*, 313, 314, 315
- Annable, John, **16**: 744, 781
- Joseph, **25**: 302, 303, 308, 322
- Thomas, **25**: 288, 289
- Annan, William, **17**: 277, 278
- Annandale, Marquis of. *See* Johnstone, William
- Annapolis, Md., **8**: 17, 282; **11**: 26 *n*; **19**: 216
- Annapolis, Nova Scotia, **3**: 225, 234
- Anne, daughter of George II, **16**: 630
- Anne, Infanta, **12**: 373, 374 *n*
- Anne, Queen of England, **1**: 92 *n*, 93, 141; **2**: 3: 73, 74; **5**: 78; **6**: 177 *n*; **7**: 82; **8**: 214; **14**: 366 *n*, 370 *n*, 385; **16**; **17**; **18**: 341 *n*; **20**: 96, 98, 103; **25**: 58 *n*; arms, **4**: 326, 327; death, **5**: 79; **10**: 354, 355; **17**: 55; **20**: 96; portrait of, **12**: 126, 127; **20**: 98 *n*, 100, 101, 103; gift to Indian Church, **19**: 302, 303
- Anne of Denmark, **12**: 201 *n*; **20**: 102 *n*
- Annesley, Arthur, first Earl of Anglesey, **11**: 285
- Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Samuel. *See* Dunton
- Rev. Samuel, **14**: 214, 220, 223; **20**: 121
- Annis, Ann, daughter of William. *See* Davenport
- John, **10**: 227 *n*
- Naomi, wife of Samuel, **6**: 33, 36; **8**: 105, 111

- Patience, wife of William, **10**: 227 *n*
- Sally (Cleverley), wife of John, **10**: 227 *n*
- Samuel, **6**: 33, 34; **8**: 108, 109, 111
- William, **10**: 227 *n*
- Anonymous, children called, **23**
- Anson, George, Baron Anson, **12**: 198, 199
- Answer to a Scandalous Paper, **14**: 52 *n*, 55 *n*, 56 *n*
- Anthony, Joseph, **1**: 141
- Joseph Russell, **6**: 259
- Antinomian Controversy, **1**: 69, 121, 137, 139, 273, 275, 284; **3**: 143, 430; **8**: 329; **11**: 300, 302, 309; **12**: 141 *n*, 167; A. C. Goodell on, **1**: 133–140. *See also* Hutchinson, Anne (Marbury)
- Antipedobaptists, **1**: 143, 144
- Antiquarian, Brown University, pseudonym of William H. Cranston, **20**: 324
- Antiquitates Americanae, by C. C. Rafn, **20**: 300, 303, 308, 318–327
- Anti-slavery. *See* Slavery
- Antonelli, Léonard, Cardinal, **25**: 190 *n*
- Anville. *See* Bourguignon
- Apollonius, Willem, **21**: 74 *n*
- Apothecaries, **14**: 146, 157–162
- Apparel, **7**: 29, 30, 278; **10**: 213, 214, 215, 242; **12**: 195; **14**: 31, 33; **15**: 35, 141, 402; **19**: 195 *n*; B. Colman's letter on, **8**: 247; laws on, **3**: 158; **12**: 39
- Apparitors, **22**: 13
- Appeal to King and Parliament, **2**; **7**: 290; **21**
- Appeal to the World. *See* Adams, Gov. Samuel
- Appleton, Ann, daughter of Thomas. *See* Storrow
- Daniel, **15**: 282, 297; **16**: 733, 800, 801, 813, 847
- Elizabeth (Whittingham), wife of Samuel (*d* 1696), **12**: 164 *n*
- Emily (Warren), wife of William, **6**: 23 *n*
- FRANCIS RANDALL, **6**: 151 *n*; **10**: 247; Resident Member C. S. M., 386
- Hannah, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1696). *See* Clarke; Willard
- Maj. John (*d* 1699), **3**: 420 *n*
- John (*d* 1699), **17**: 275, 278
- John (*d* 1739), **16**: 429, 453; **17**: 59
- John (*d* 1817), **8**: 289; **19**: 235
- John Sparhawk, **20**: 269 *n*
- Margaret, daughter of John (*d* 1739). *See* Holyoke

- Margaret (Gibbs), wife of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1784), **16**: 852
- Mary (Wentworth), wife of Samuel (*d* 1769), **3**: 177 *n*
- Mehitable, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1784). *See* Haven
- Moses, **10**: 27
- Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1784), **1**: 417, 418; **7**: 217 *n*; **8**: 289, 296 *n*, 298, 308 *n*, 320 *n*, 323; **13**: 319 *n*; **25**: 36, 395; and H. C., **6**: 276; **7**: 324 *n*; **8**: 291 *n*; **10**: 39, 49, 231; **16**: 18: 353, 369 *n*; **25**: 27
- Nathaniel (*d* 1798), **5**: 267; **8**: 289, 308, 310; **10**: 32; and H. C., **16**: 759, 771, 777, 781, 789, 798
- Nathaniel Walker (*d* 1795), **8**: 289–324
- Priscilla (Glover), wife of John (*d* 1699), **3**: 420 *n*, 425 *n*
- Samuel (*d* 1696), **3**: 469; **10**: 378; **17**: 21, 23; **20**: 75, 77; Councillor, **2**: 18; **17**: 35, 36, 46
- Samuel (*d* 1725), **12**: 164; **17**: 59
- Sarah (Greenleaf), wife of Nathaniel Walker, **8**: 290 *n*, 323. *See also* Haven
- Thomas Gold, **3**: 344
- William Sumner, **25**: 264
- Apthorp, Alice or Alicia (Mann), first wife of John, **6**: 396 *n*, 397 *n*
- Anna (Perkins), wife of George Henry, **20**: 17 *n*
- Catharine, daughter of John, **6**: 396 *n*
- Charles, **3**: 18, 45; **5**: 290; **6**: 396; **19**: 160; in Knowles case, **3**: 219, 236, 238
- Rev. East, **3**: 45; **6**: 181 *n*; **25**: 33
- Frances Western, daughter of John. *See* Vaughan
- George Henry, **20**: 17 *n*
- Grizzell, daughter of John, **6**: 396 *n*
- Hannah, daughter of John. *See* Bulfinch
- Hannah (Greenleaf), second wife of John, **6**: 396, 397 *n*, 399 *n*
- James, **5**: 290; **20**: 17 *n*
- John, **6**: 396; 397 *n*, 399 *n*
- John Trecothick, **6**: 395, 396 *n*, 397 *n*, 399
- Sarah, daughter of James. *See* Morton
- Sarah (Wentworth), wife of James, **5**: 290; **20**: 17 *n*
- William, **17**: 276, 278
- Aquidneck, Island of, **10**: 268
- Aquinas, Thomas, **6**: 439; **24**: 186
- Arago, Dominique François, **3**: 479, 480
- Aramatu, Joseph, **3**: 63
- Arber, Edward, **10**: 3; **14**: 280 *n*; **17**: 363
- Arblay, Frances (Burney), Madame d', **8**: 281 *n*
- Archæological Institute of America, **1**: 52, 267, 349
- Archaios, Matheetes, possible pseudonym of Samuel Mather, **18**: 222
- Archangel, **13**: 191
- Archer, Gabriel, **3**: 184, 191; **12**: 377
- Archibald, Edward, **19**: 282 *n*
- Francis, **16**: 823; **19**: 282
- Dr. Francis (*d* 1746), **19**: 282 *n*
- Huldah (Rainsford), wife of Dr. Francis, **19**: 282 *n*
- Arden, Mary. *See* Shakespeare
- Argall, Sir Samuel, **22**: 38, 39
- Argelander, Friedrich Wilhelm August, **3**: 290, 310, 482
- Argyle, N. Y., **24**: 55
- Aristocracy, The Failure to Establish an Hereditary Political, in the Colonies, by R. N. Toppan, **3**: 407–415
- Aristotle, **1**: 136; **3**: 292; **14**: 173; **24**: 185
- Arkansas River, **6**: 308–311, 314; **8**: 389, 395
- Arlington, Earl of. *See* Bennet, Henry
- Armine (Armyne), Mary (Talbot), Lady, second wife of Sir William, **14**: 124, 125
- Sir William, **25**: 20
- Arminians, **18**: 138; **22**: xviii, xxxviii, xlii, 23, 24, 138
- Arminius, Jacobus, **7**: 81; **13**: 65
- Armistead, —, **12**: 89
- Armitage, Joseph, **1**: 200 *n*; **14**: 118
- Armor, **12**: 38, 39, 152
- Armstrong, —, **7**: 346
- Jane (Parks) Young, wife of Thomas, **11**: 10
- John, **6**: 136
- John (*d* 1795), **8**: 122, 124
- Margery, daughter of Thomas, **11**: 11
- Samuel Turell, **1**: 432
- Thomas, **11**: 10, 11
- William, **11**: 10, 11
- Arnold, —, **14**: 259; **20**: 276; **21**: 61 *n*
- Benedict (*d* 1678), **14**: 144; **20**: 313; **21**: 44 *n*
- Benedict (*d* 1801), **1**: 302 *n*; **7**: 253, 255, 256; **8**: 234, 317; **10**: 103; **11**: 372; Quebec expedition, **8**: 312; **25**: 127

Arnold (*continued*)

- Caleb, **14**: 144, 145, 152
- Edward, **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*, 138, 145
- James, **6**: 259
- John, **10**: 20; **12**: 177; **20**: 67
- Rev. Jonathan, **24**: 75
- Lucretia, daughter of John. *See* Procter
- Mary Augusta. *See* Ward
- Mary (Fosdick), wife of John, **12**: 177
- Matthew, **12**: 239; **19**: 423
- Richard, **17**: 15 *n*, 32, 35, 36
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1693), **15**: 20; **22**: 71, 156, 166, 168, 197, 266, 272; **24**: 150
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1709), **22**: 197
- William, **10**: 15; **14**: 144
- Arnzen, Niels, **20**: 314, 351, 372, 373, 402
- Art, **1**: 238; **3**: 341, 342
- Articles of Association, **6**: 368
- Artillery Company, Ancient and Honorable, **1**: 127; **3**: 384 *n*; **10**: 370, 383; **11**: 302; **17**: 264; **18**: 58; **25**: 206; Election sermons, **1**: 396 *n*, 413, 446, 447; formation and members, **3**: 159, 379, 384, 416; **12**: 116, 117, 118
- Arundel, Earl of. *See* Howard, Thomas
- Arundel, Me., **5**: 177 *n*; **19**: 192 *n*
- Arundell, Ann, daughter of Thomas. *See* Calvert
- Thomas, first Baron Arundell of Wardour, **3**: 332
- Asbury, Bishop Francis, **6**: 370–377; **21**: 262 *n*
- Asgill, John, **10**: 292
- Ashburnham, Bertram, fourth Earl of Ashburnham, **8**: 262
- John, **13**: 165
- Ashburnham, town, **19**: 192 *n*
- Ashby, **6**: 266 *n*
- Ashe, Edward, **14**: 381
- John, **17**: 276, 279
- St. George, **24**: 7
- Thomas, **6**: 148
- Ashkenazi, Mordechai ben Judah Loeb, **24**: 147
- Ashley, Edward, **19**: 397
- John, **14**: 395
- Lord. *See* Cooper, Anthony Ashley
- Rev. Jonathan, **12**: 278
- Noah, **4**: 121
- William James, **6**: 305–307
- Ashmole, Elias, **21**: 100, 132
- Ashton, —, **10**: 195

- Jacob, **24**: 410, 416
- Capt. John, **24**: 397, 401, 404, 413, 417, 424, 430
- Ashurst, Henry (*d* 1680), **15**: 223, 224; **21**: 366; **24**: 61, 62; Gifts of Baxter and Ashurst to H. C., by C. B. Clapp, **20**: 192–203
- Sir Henry (*d* 1711), **15**: *liv n*, 394; **17**: 35 *n*; **18**: 256; **19**: 151; **20**: 200, 201, 202, 203 *n*; **21**: 170 *n*; correspondence with W. Winthrop, **10**: 380–383
- Judith, wife of Henry (*d* 1680), **20**: 202
- Robert, **6**: 202, 203
- Thomas, **1**: 186
- Sir William, **14**: 363 *n*, 365, 367 *n*, 368 *n*; **15**: 386, 393, 394
- Ashworth, Henry, **15**: 224. *See* Ashurst, Henry (*d* 1680)
- Aspden, Matthias, **19**: 253 *n*
- Aspinwall, George, **17**: 278, 279
- Thomas, **14**: 277 *n*, 278 *n*
- William, **7**: 289; **11**: 306, 314; **13**: 89, 90; **15**: 22, 176, 283; and J. Cotton's Abstract, **4**: 295, 298; **25**: 385 *n*; expedition to the Delaware, **18**: 174; **21**: 15 *n*; sketch of, **18**: 174 *n*
- Assall, Friedrich Wilhelm, **19**: 123
- Assheton, Rev. Nicholas, **8**: 345
- Associated Factory Mutual Insurance Companies, **3**: 69
- Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities, **25**: 237
- Association of American Law Schools, **7**: 316
- Association Test, N. H., **3**: 122
- Associations, of pastors, **22**: 169, 206, 277
- Assonet (Wassonet), **18**: 241; **19**: 52 *n*
- Assonet Bay, **20**: 401
- Assonet Neck, **18**: 242, 248, 252 *n*; **19**: 110 *n*; **20**: 383; Indians and, **18**: 237, 243–248; **19**: 108, 117 *n*; **20**: 370
- Assonet River, **18**: 289 *n*
- Assonet Rock. *See* Dighton Rock
- Astley, Sir Jacob, **11**: 368
- Aston, Thomas, **19**: 264
- Atheists, **3**: 323
- Athens, Greece, **1**: 52, 270; **6**: 230
- Atherton, Abel Willard, **17**: 278, 279
- Abigail, daughter of Joshua. *See* Kent
- Charles Humphrey, **10**: 249
- Rev. Hope, **15**: 214
- Humphrey, **3**: 105

- Jeffrey Amherst, **17**: 278, 279
 — Joseph, **11**: 383
 — Joshua, **10**: 249
 Athol, church at, **23**: 583
 Atholl, Duke of. *See* Murray, John
 Atkins, —, **21**: 353
 — Dudley (*d* 1767), **3**: 175; **7**: 218 *n*;
12: 294
 — Dudley (*d* 1829). *See* Tyng, Dudley
 Atkins
 — Gibbs, **3**: 390
 — Henry, **24**: 151
 — Joseph, **14**: 292, 294; **20**: 154
 — Mary (Dudley) Wainwright, wife
 of Joseph, **14**: 292, 294; **20**: 154, 155
 — Mary Russell, daughter of Dudley.
See Searle
 — Rev. Robert, **14**: 44, 46, 47
 — Ruth, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1785).
See Gay
 — Sarah, wife of Thomas (*d* 1785),
3: 390, 393
 — Sarah (Kent), wife of Dudley, **3**:
174, **175**, **179**, **179 n**
 — Thomas, **15**: 246, 251
 — Thomas (*d* 1785), **3**: 382, 390, 393
 — Timothy, **3**: 382, 390, 393, 397
 Atkinson, Frances (Wentworth), wife of
 Theodore (*d* 1769), **11**: 344 *n*; **20**: 17 *n*.
See also Wentworth
 — Hannah (Wentworth), wife of Theo-
 dore (*d* 1779), **6**: 215 *n*; **20**: 17 *n*
 — James, **12**: 389
 — Luke, **18**: 169
 — Nancy. *See* Johnson
 — Nathaniel, **15**: 214
 — Theodore (*d* 1701), **15**: 185, 213,
285; **16**: 413, 419, 431
 — Theodore (*d* 1769), **11**: 344 *n*; **20**:
16 n, **17 n**; **25**: 30
 — Theodore (*d* 1779), **3**: 259; **6**: 215 *n*;
9: 468; **14**: 382; **25**: 30 *n*, 33
 Atlantis, **19**: 120
 Atterbury, Francis, **5**: 79; **6**: 196; **12**:
129
 — Lewis, **12**: 129
 Attleborough, **7**: 92, 93; **22**: 298
 Attucks, Crispus, **1**: 173, 174, 175; **5**:
82; **18**: 199
 Atwater, Edward Elias, **17**: 367 *n*
 — John, **21**: 346
 — Joshua, **3**: 89; **20**: 276
 Atwood, —, **22**: 247
 — Deborah, **22**: 375
 — (Wood), John, **23**
 — Joshua, **8**: 171
 — (Wood), Nathaniel, **22**: lii, 230.
See also Wood, Nathaniel
 — Oliver, **15**: 392
 — William, **8**: 158; **10**: 382, 383
 Auburn. *See* Woburn
 Auchmuty, Robert (*d* 1751), **3**: 48, 230,
260 n, **261 n**; **8**: 158, 159, 167, 171,
174, **177**, **181**; **10**: 383; **16**: 751; and
 Manufactory Company, **3**: 33 *n*, 46;
 and Land Bank, **4**
 — Robert (*d* 1788), **8**: 158, 159, 162
 — Rev. Samuel, **3**: 48; **10**: 231 *n*, 323;
15: 306; **16**: 751, 761, 762
 Audleigh, Mary, **14**: 124
 Audley (Odlin), Ann. *See* Clark
 Augusta, Me., **25**: 429 *n*
 Aulger, John, **15**: 246
 Aulnay de Charnisay, Sieur d'. *See*
 D'Aunay
 Aurelius Prudentius, Americanus, sup-
 posed pseudonym of S. Mather, **18**:
226
 Aurora borealis, **18**: 11; **19**: 355
 Austin, Anne, **14**: 51
 — Benjamin, **25**: 370
 — JAMES WALKER, Resident Member
 C. S. M., **1**: 115; death, **3**: 141; tribute
 to, **150**
 — John, **12**: 180
 — John (*d* 1859), **7**: 312
 — Jonah, **24**: 155
 — Mary (Fish), wife of Stephen, **7**:
200 n
 — Park, **16**: 604, 619, 637
 — Stephen, **7**: 200
 — WALTER, Resident Member C.S.M.,
24: 318
 Autographs. *See under* Illustrations
 Autopsies, Notes on early, and Ana-
 tomical Lectures in America, by A.
 Matthews, **19**: 273–290; **20**: 10–12
 Avalon, Newfoundland, **8**: 204, 205;
12. *See also* Newfoundland
 Avery, Capt. —, **19**: 402
 — Benjamin, **13**: 411; **25**: 5 *n*
 — Rev. David, **22**: 372
 — Dorothy, daughter of Jonathan,
14: 165
 — Elroy McKendree, **20**: 326 *n*, 389;
 on John Humfrey, **14**: 115–117
 — Grace, **20**: 282
 — Humphrey, **24**: 59
 — John, **3**: 212; **5**: 22 *n*, 280; **13**:
303 n; **25**: 55, 236, 365, 368

Avery (*continued*)

- Jonathan, **14**: 164, 165; **21**: 124
- Joseph, **18**: 21-24; **23**: 561, 562, 568, 571
- Rev. Joseph (*d* 1635), **25**: 17, 23
- Rev. Joseph (*d* 1824), **23**: 513
- Margaret, daughter of Jonathan, **14**: 165
- Mary. *See* West
- Mary, wife of Dr. William, **14**: 165
- Mary, daughter of Dr. William. *See* Tisdale
- Robert, **14**: 165
- Samuel, **24**: 58
- Sibyll, **14**: 165
- William, **14**: 165
- Dr. William (*d* 1687), **14**: 147, 162, 174 *n*; **15**: 247, 250; **21**: 123, 124
- Avery *vs.* Tyringham, **22**: xxviii *n*
- Awbrey, William, **1**: 199 *n*; **21**: 13 *n*
- Axon, Ernest, **11**: 97
- Axtel, Daniel, **11**: 290 *n*; **20**: 238
- Ayer, Clarence Walter, **14**: 356
- JAMES BOURNE, **11**: 250; **12**: 190, 332; Resident Member C. S. M., **10**: 180; death and tribute to, **13**: 146, 147
- Mary, **1**: 319
- Mary Farwell, daughter of James Bourne, **25**: 231 *n*; her Check List of Boston newspapers, **9**; **10**: 140
- Obadiah, **15**: 389; **16**: 861, 862
- Aylesbury, William, **3**: 170
- Aylett, Anne. *See* Washington
- Aylmer, John, **8**: 344; **11**: 266 *n*
- Aylworth, Thomas, **13**: 125
- Ayrault, Daniel, **1**: 368
- Ayross, Peter, **1**: 368
- Ayscough, Samuel, **18**: 276, 282
- Azores, islands, **12**

B, **3**: 57, 65

- B., H. *See* Harris, Benjamin
- B., S. *See* Staesmore, Sabine
- Babbit, Edward, **24**: 155
- John O., **20**: 393
- Babcock, George W., **24**: 361, 362 *n*
- Rev. William Gustavus, **23**: 715
- William Henry, **20**: 315, 317, 399
- Babson, James, **24**: 404, 407
- ROBERT TILLINGHAST, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 182
- Bacchus, Isle of, Canada, **3**: 192
- Bache, Benjamin Franklin, **3**: 268; **10**: 241 *n*

- Richard, **3**: 268; **8**: 245 *n*
- Sally, or Sarah (Franklin), wife of Richard, **3**: 268, 270, 271; **8**: 245, 279
- Bachelor (Bachelor), Rev. Stephen, **12**: 53, 54; **25**: 17, 23
- Bachi, Pietro, **24**: 170 *n*
- Bachstrom, Johann Friedrich, **21**: 145 *n*
- Backhouse, William, **12**: 120
- Bacon, —, **7**: 15; **19**: 369
- Abigail, wife of David, **22**: 374
- David, **8**: 260 *n*; **22**: 374
- Ebenezer, **25**: 294
- Edward, **24**: 224, 231
- Edward (*d* 1783), **25**
- Edward (*d* 1811), **25**: 304 *n*, 311, 325
- EDWIN MUNROE, **3**: 211, 243; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13
- Francis, first Baron Verulam, **3**: 81; **21**: 110, 165
- Isaac, **25**: 325
- Isaac (*d* 1684), **8**: 260
- Rev. Jacob, **22**: 300, 340, 452
- Rev. John, **25**: 205 *n*
- Rev. Leonard, **10**: 6; **17**: 379-380
- Mary, **23**: 547
- Michael, **19**: 264
- Nathaniel, **24**: 150
- Nathaniel (*d* 1660), **6**: 150 *n*
- Nathaniel (*d* 1673), **15**: 20
- Nathaniel (*d* 1676), **8**: 15
- Samuel, **25**: 271
- Sarah (Taylor) Allyn, second wife of Samuel, **25**: 271
- William, **10**: 70, 71; **24**: 410, 424
- Bacon's Grove, **7**: 223 *n*, 227 *n*
- Bacstrom, —, **21**: 145
- Badcock, Benjamin, **15**: 246, 251, 255; **16**: 409
- Robert, **15**: 246, 251, 255; **16**: 409
- Badger, Joseph, **3**: 131; **11**: 400, 401
- Rev. Stephen, **16**: 750, 759, 764, 771, 820
- Badges, of ignominy, **3**: 57; of Liberty, **20**: 223, 229
- Badin, Rev. Stephen Theodore, **25**: 227
- Bagaduce, Me., **11**: 223
- Bagnal, Benjamin, **19**: 353 *n*
- Bahama Island. *See* Eleuthera
- Bahman, Fna, **20**: 369, 370
- Bailey. *See also* Baillie; Baily; Bayley; Bayly
- (Bayle), —, **7**: 157, 185
- Rev. Jacob, **25**: 368, 369
- (Bayly), James, **6**; **8**: 109, 110, 112, 113, 115

- John, **13**: 323 *n*
 Baillie, Rev. Robert, **21**: 2, 72, 87–91; **22**: 117, 118, 119, 122, 123, 133
 Baily, —, **22**: 318
 Baker, Dr. —, **7**: 166
 — Benjamin, **25**: 308
 — Binney, **25**: 288, 289, 294
 — Ebenezer, **12**: 215, 217; **25**: 308, 309, 314, 322
 — Ephraim, **3**: 18 *n*; **19**: 363 *n*
 — EZRA HENRY, Resident Member C. S. M., **13**: 148
 — Hollister, **12**: 215–218
 — Hugh, **20**: 238
 — John, **5**: 175 *n*; **14**: 403; **24**: 403
 — Joseph, **24**: 408
 — Rev. Nicholas, **15**: 20; **22**: 72; **24**: 154; **25**: 15, 22
 — Samuel, **25**: 308, 322
 — Thomas, **8**: 254 *n*; **11**: 28, 256; **17**: 7 *n*; **21**: 326, 349
 — Virginia, **20**: 359
 — William, **12**: 97; **14**: 21
 — William Spohn, **12**: 254
 Bakewell, Robert, **11**: 181
 — Thomas, **11**: 251
 Balch, Rev. —, **7**: 185, 346
 — Anne Lothrop (Noyes), wife of Joseph, **12**: 339
 — Ellen Maria (Noyes), wife of Francis Vergnies, **12**: 346
 — FRANCIS VERGNIES (*d* 1898), Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death and tributes to, **5**: 187–192; Memoir by C. S. Rackemann, **12**: 339–349
 — John, **12**: 339; **24**: 408
 — Nathaniel, **23**: 541
 — Rev. Thomas, **16**: 548, 598
 — THOMAS WILLING, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **11**: 72. *Communication*: Beginnings of International Law in the United States, **20**: 1–9
 — William, **17**: 278, 279
 — Rev. William (*d* 1792), **1**: 418; **24**: 310, 312
 Baldwin, A., **13**: 200
 — Abraham, **7**: 170
 — Christopher Columbus, **1**: 37 *n*
 — Isaac, **17**: 277, 279
 — Loammi, **18**: 361; **24**: 264
 — Nahum, **3**: 127
 — Richard, **3**: 105
 — Rev. Samuel, **17**: 358, 385, 387
 — SIMEON EBEN, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5**: 298. *Communication*: Secession of Springfield from Connecticut, **12**: 55–82
 Balfour, Nisbet, **5**: 51
 Balfour & Barraud, **7**: 396
 Ball, Benjamin, **17**: 276, 279
 — Burges, **7**: 175
 — Elizabeth (Davison), wife of Robert (*d* 1753), **6**: 39 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Wait), wife of Robert, **25**: 402
 — George, **16**: 626; **24**: 442
 — Rev. George Sumner, **22**: xlviii, li, lvi *n*; **23**: 715, 716, 718; sketch of, **24**: 148
 — Hannah (*d* 1792), **21**: 264 *n*
 — Hannah Barnard (Nourse), wife of Rev. George Sumner, **24**: 148
 — John, **17**: 170
 — Rev. John (*d* 1640), **21**: 74 *n*
 — Mary. *See* Washington
 — Moses, **17**: 170
 — Micah Ross, **24**: 148
 — Nathaniel, **12**: 235
 — Rachel (Lincoln), wife of Micah Ross, **24**: 148
 — Robert, **20**: 44 *n*; **25**: 402
 — Robert (*d* 1753), **6**: 39 *n*
 — Robert (*d* 1774), **3**: 231, 233
 — Rev. Thomas, **20**: 90
 Ballantine, John, **1**: 200 *n*; **11**: 312
 — John (*d* 1735), **1**: 368; **16**: 283
 — William, **1**: 200 *n*
 — Rev. William Gay, **25**: 150 *n*
 Ballard, John, **5**: 261
 — Joseph, **3**: 232, 236; **25**: 372
 — Timothy, **23**: 541
 — Will Sam, **17**: 121
 — William, **15**: cxi *n*; **18**: 309 *n*
 Ballatt, Samuel, **21**: 297 *n*
 Ballendine, John, **12**: 93
 Ballou, Rev. Adin, **23**: 589
 Balls, at Plymouth, **17**
 Balston, John, **17**: 33 *n*
 Baltimore, Lord. *See* Calvert, Cecil; Calvert, Charles; Calvert, Sir George
 Baltimore, Md., **6**: 371, 375 *n*, 377
 — Maryland Historical Society, **3**: 97
 Ban Water, Ireland, **6**: 69
 Banbury, —, **25**: 37
 Bancker, Gerard, **24**: 239
 Bancroft, Rev. Aaron, **1**: 429; **23**: 513
 — George, **5**: 365; **6**: 99, 101; **10**: 240; **11**: 411 *n*; **12**: 204, 363, 372; **19**: 417 *n*; **20**: 316; **21**: 286; **22**: xx; on Dighton

- Bancroft, George (*continued*)
 Rock, **20**: 318, 419, 423, 424; on Remonstrance of 1646, **21**: 17 *n*, 85 *n*
 — John Chandler, **10**: 390 *n*, 392
 — Thomas, **14**: 395
- Bandelier, Aldolphe François Alphonse, **1**: 52, 349
- Bane, Lewis, **24**: 96
- Bangs, Edward, **8**: 199; **13**: 244; **24**: 151
 — Edward (*d* 1894), **10**: 28; **11**: 324
 — EDWARD APPLETON, Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 405
 — John, **24**: 151
 — Jonathan, **24**: 151
 — Joshua, **24**: 151
 — Mercy, daughter of Edward. *See* Merrick
 — Samuel, **25**: 183 *n*
- Bangs Island, Me., **20**: 139 *n*
- Banister, Thomas, **19**: 160
 — William Bostwick, **17**: 278, 279
- Bank of England, **10**: 280, 283, 293; **14**: 212
- Banking. *See* Banks
- Banks, Charles Edward, **18**: 166 *n*; **21**: 74 *n*, 89 *n*; **24**: 249, 250, 251
 — John, **21**: 161 *n*
 — Sir Joseph, **11**: 96, 97
 — Lydia, **14**: 117, 118
 — Richard, **5**: 177 *n*
- Banks, of issue, **1**: 378, **3**: 4-13; of credit, **3**: 5; **4**: 198; emissions of R. I. so called, **6**: 404-411
- Bann Valley, Ireland, **13**: 278, 279
- Banning, —, **25**: 121
- Bannister. *See* Banister
- Bant, Gilbert, **1**: 111
 — William, **10**: 102, 103
- Banton, William, **20**: 84
- Banyan, —, **24**: 56
- Baptiste (Baptist), Jean (John), **8**: 186 *n*
- Baptism, **23**; of children of unbelievers, **7**: 78; **12**: 160; **21**: 22; F. Doughty on, **10**: 265, 266, 267 *n*; by immersion, **15**: 206; **21**: 153. *See also* Sacraments
- Baptists, **3**: 42, 417, 430; **7**: 285; **22**: 367; **23**: 676; fraudulent tract against, **25**: 348-355. *See also* Anabaptists
- Barat, Humphrey. *See* Barrett
- Barbados, **8**: 160; **13**: 187, 191; **19**: 278-279; commission of Vice-Admiral of, **2**: 187-198, 357-368
- Barbara, Franklin's maid, **3**: 270
- Barb  -Marbois, Fran  ois, Marquis de, **14**: 260
- Barber, Edward, **24**: 279, 283, 290
 — Gabriel, **13**: 47
 — Jonathan, **10**: 78
 — Nathaniel, **11**: 37; **20**: 13 *n*
 — John Warner, **20**: 302 *n*, 351, 378, 379, 411
 — Thomas, **19**: 183 *n*
 — William, **7**: 344
- Barbering. *See* Barbing
- Barber-surgeons, **14**: 159
- Barberry Bushes and Wheat, by A. McF. Davis, **11**: 73-94; discussion, 95-97
- Barbeyrac, Jean, **20**: 4
- Barbie, Jacques, **7**: 330
- Barbing, **14**: 146, 159, 160
- Barbour. *See also* Barber
 — Peter, **14**: 400, 406
- Barclay, Colville Adrian de Rune, **19**: 428
 — David, **13**: 354; **19**: 186
 — John, **19**: 186
 — Peter, **10**: 180
- Bard, Dr. John, **19**: 279 *n*
- Barebones, pseudonym. *See* Gardiner, John
- Barefoot, Walter, **5**: 183, 183 *n*; **21**: 307
- Baring, Henry, **18**: 79
- Barker, —, **2**: 56; **3**: 155
 — Abigail, wife of Ebenezer, **10**: 23
 — Barnabas, **25**: 146 *n*
 — Benjamin, **5**: 6, 9; **14**: 395
 — Caleb, **4**: 96
 — Caroline (Conyers), wife of John, **5**: 55
 — Desire. *See* Bell; Williams
 — Ebenezer, **10**: 23
 — Edward, **22**: 247, 307
 — Edward Tobey, **8**: 201
 — Frances, daughter of Francis. *See* Shirley
 — Francis, **8**: 244 *n*; **24**: 153, 163
 — George Digby, **5**: 349; **6**: 338; remarks on, by E. G. Porter, **5**: 49-55
 — Hannah, wife of Francis, **24**: 163
 — Hannah (Turner), wife of Barnabas, **25**: 146 *n*
 — JAMES MADISON, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; death, and tribute to, **10**: 146
 — John, **5**: 49, 52; **24**: 104, 268, 274; his diary, **5**: 51, 349, **6**: 338
 — Rev. John (*d* 1762), **13**: 425 *n*
 — John (*d* 1776), **5**: 53, 54
 — Jonathan, **5**: 8
 — Rev. Joseph, **22**: 359, 363, 370; **23**: 536, 542, 548, 555

- Dr. Joshua, **24**: 161–163
- Josiah, **25**: 402
- Mary, **10**: 25
- Rev. Matthew, **11**: 338, 341
- Nathaniel, **11**: 33
- Penelope (Hatch), wife of Josiah, **25**: 402
- Robert, **8**: 336; **24**: 153
- Stephen, **24**: 415
- William, **10**: 25
- Barkham, Judith (Halsey), wife of Sir William, **13**: 162
- Sir William, **13**: 162
- Barklay. *See* Berkeley
- Barkley, William, **12**: 102 *n*
- Barlow, Capt. —, **21**: 53
- Francis Channing, **5**: 377
- Henry, **14**: 106 *n*; **25**: 5 *n*
- Joel, **8**: 277 *n*
- Samuel Latham Mitchell, **3**: 56, 101; **5**: 144, 145; **8**: 151
- Barlow Surveys, **3**: 69
- Barnaby, Ruth, **6**: 67
- Barnam, Benedict, **7**: 103
- Francis, **7**: 103
- Barnard. *See also* Bernard
- Abigail (Upham), wife of Samuel, **14**: 27 *n*
- Anna (Woodbury), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1770), **16**: 859
- (Bernard), Bartholomew, **12**: 120
- Ebenezer, **14**: 29, 29 *n*, 36
- Edward, **8**: 301 *n*, 302, 308 *n*, 312
- Henry, **21**: 147 *n*
- James, **3**: 231, 232, 236
- John, **12**: 126; **16**
- Rev. John (*d* 1683), **20**: 245
- John (*d* 1739), **16**: 683, 687, 692; **17**: 276, 279; **19**: 339
- Rev. John (*d* 1757), **15**: 375, 376, 378, 397; **16**: 860, 861; **19**: 339 *n*
- Rev. John (*d* 1770), **1**: 417; **12**: 126; **16**: 858; **21**: 184, 185, 186; **24**: 27
- Sir John, **10**: 299 *n*
- Joseph, **14**: 27 *n*
- Lemuel, **14**: 29 *n*
- Levi, **17**: 278, 279
- Lidia, **5**: 75
- Lord. *See* Vane, Henry de Vere
- Sally (Ingersoll), wife of Ebenezer, **14**: 29 *n*
- Samuel, **14**: 26, 29, 36
- Thankful (Sheldon), wife of Joseph, **14**: 27 *n*
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1718), **15**: 65, 67, 236, 239
- Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1732), **16**: 664, 672
- Barnard, Vt., **24**: 253; **25**: 36
- Barnardiston, Arthur, **1**: 160
- Barnes, Rev. Albert, **1**: 390, 446
- Christian (Arbuthnot), wife of Henry, **19**: 233 *n*
- David Leonard, **19**: 290
- Henry, **19**: 226, 244 *n*
- James, **25**: 46
- John, **11**: 255, 256; **18**: 32, 33; **22**: 295
- Lemuel, **22**: 374
- Lydia, **22**: 302, 303, 331
- Sarah, wife of Lemuel, **22**: 374
- Seth, **22**: 246, 330, 374
- Barney, Jacob, **21**: 55, 56
- Joshua, **24**: 380, 381
- Barnicoat, William, **6**: 213 *n*
- Barns, Eliphalet, **6**: 134–136
- Barnsley, Thomas, **13**: 168
- Barnstable, **3**: 243, 430; **8**: 176; **10**: 115; **20**: 178; church at, **23**; freeman in, 1675, **24**: 149; Loyalty of, in Revolution, by F. T. Bowles, **25**: 264–348
- East Parish Congregational Church, **25**: 334, 335
- Barnstable, Eng., **1**: 360
- Barnstable County, **1**: 54; **4**: 11; **25**: 335–336
- Barnum, Rev. Caleb, **7**: 251, 252
- Barnwell, Edward, **25**: 379
- Barr, James, **24**: 343, 413, 414, 424, 426, 435
- Barras, Louis, Comte de, **1**: 248; **24**: 383
- Barré, Col. Isaac, **5**: 70 *n*; **13**; **14**: 322
- Barre, town, **12**: 245
- Barrell, Colborn (Colburn), **6**: 111, 113, 118, 120 *n*, 132 *n*; **19**: 226 *n*
- John, **14**: 407
- Joseph, **19**: 169 *n*; **25**: 206 *n*, 370
- Nathaniel, **19**: 182 *n*
- Walter, **3**: 388 *n*; **6**: 113; **19**: 183 *n*, 227 *n*
- William, **19**: 169 *n*, 183 *n*, 184 *n*, 227 *n*
- Barren Hill, **7**: 191
- Barret, George. *See* Burdett
- Barrett, Daniel, **8**: 324 *n*
- Sir Edward, Lord Barrett of Newburgh, **11**: 268 *n*
- Giles Leonard, **17**: 310 *n*, 342 *n*
- Humphrey, **12**: 235

Barrett (*continued*)

- James, **1**: 387; **24**: 257
- John (*d* 1688), **8**: 127, 130
- John (*d* 1689), **8**: 127, 130
- John (*d* 1746), **17**: 276, 279
- John (*d* 1786), **11**: 34, 35; **19**: 164
- John (H. C. 1780), **18**: 359 *n*; **19**: 290 *n*
- John, & Sons, **19**: 208 *n*
- Rev. Joshua, **23**: 577
- Mary. *See* Coffin
- Mary. *See* Farrar
- Mary (Clarke), wife of Samuel (H. C. 1757), **5**: 214 *n*; **13**: 205 *n*
- Samuel, **3**: 394, 395; **6**: 116 *n*; **12**: 48
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1772), **17**: 217
- Samuel (H. C. 1757), **5**: 214 *n*; **13**: 205 *n*
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1866), **23**: 581, 598, 601
- Sarah, daughter of Samuel (H. C. 1757). *See* Cabot
- Sarah (Gerrish), wife of John (*d* 1786), **11**: 34 *n*
- William, **3**: 452
- Barrick, James, **5**: 82
- Barringer, George, **6**: 310, 311
- Barrington, Edmund, **11**: 97 *n*
- Sir Francis, **12**: 51, 52 *n*
- Lady Joan (Cromwell), wife of Sir Francis, **12**: 52 *n*
- Sir John, **12**: 52
- Robert, **12**: 52 *n*
- Sir Thomas, **12**: 51, 52 *n*
- William Wildman, second Viscount Barrington, **13**: 362; **24**: 231
- Barrington, Nova Scotia, **24**: 363, 364
- Barron, William, **3**: 125
- Barrow, Deborah. *See* Fish
- Henry, **8**: 330; **22**: 115, 121, 123, 124, 125
- Sir John, **12**: 393
- Lydia, **22**: 205; **23**: 559
- Barrows, John, **14**: 27, 29, 36
- Priscilla (Philbrook), wife of John, **14**: 27 *n*
- Barry, John, **11**: 234 *n*
- Rev. William, **23**: 597
- Barstow, —, **25**: 154
- Rev. George, **23**: 570
- Gideon, **23**: 541
- Joseph, **24**: 154
- Martha. *See* Prince
- Barthélemy, Jean Jacques, **19**: 101 *n*, 102 *n*
- Bartholomew, Henry, **1**: 405; **5**: 116, 117, 119, 131; **21**: 38 *n*
- William, **21**: 55, 55 *n*
- Bartlet, —, **21**: 137
- Bartlett, —, **8**: 82; **22**: 246; **25**: 333
- Abner, **23**: 542
- Benjamin, **24**: 153
- Caroline Julia. *See* Crane
- Ebenezer, **22**: 343
- Elizabeth, **22**: 293
- Elkanah, **23**: 513
- Freeman, **23**: 565, 567
- Hannah, **22**: 269
- Hannah. *See* Sylvester
- James, **11**: 210
- Jesse, **23**: 547
- John, **5**: 235; **22**: 332, 374; **23**: 547; **24**: 425
- JOHN, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 216
- Rev. John (*d* 1849), **21**: 277, 278
- John Russell (*d* 1886), **3**: 132; **20**: 289 *n*, 292, 330, 358; and Dighton Rock, **18**: 258 *n*; **19**: 57, 124 *n*; **20**: 296, 302, 314, 320 *n*, 377
- Joseph, **22**: 246, 257, 293; **23**: 579; **24**: 153
- Joseph (*d* 1783), **23**
- Joseph Gardner, **25**: 14–23
- Dr. Josiah (*d* 1795), **25**: 95, 96 *n*
- Dr. Josiah (*d* 1820), **18**: 365 *n*; **19**: 284, 286; **24**: 414 *n*; **25**: 95 *n*, 108, 124; his log of the Pilgrim, **25**: 96–124
- Dr. Josiah (*d* 1838), **25**: 95
- Lemuel, **22**: lii *n*, 343, 353, 354, 356
- Martha, **23**: 547
- Mary (Warren), wife of Robert, **14**: 130
- Rebecca, wife of William, **22**: 375
- Rebecca, wife of Elkanah, **23**: 513
- Robert, **3**: 78; **14**: 130; **18**: 402; **22**: 332, 343; **24**: 152
- Samuel, **7**: 92 *n*; **22**: 298, 323
- Sarah, **23**: 547
- Sarah, wife of Freeman, **23**: 565, 566, 567
- Sylvanus, **22**: lii *n*, 352, 353, 362, 381; **23**: 547
- Walter Price, **25**: 364 *n*
- William, **22**: 353, 375; **24**: 322 *n*, 411, 425
- William (*d* 1809), **24**
- Zaccheus, **17**: 309, 385, 387; **23**: 570, 571

- Bartol, Rev. Cyrus Augustus, **21**: 278; **23**: 596
- Barton, Benjamin Smith, **19**: 74
— William, **3**: 138
- Bartram, John, **5**: 238 *n*
— William, **11**: 112, 157
- Bary, Heinrich Anton de, **11**: 86
- Basel, Switzerland, **22**: 8
- Baskett, John, **4**: 352, 356; **19**: 315; **21**: 290 *n*
— Mark, **4**: 458; his Bible, **21**: 285, 287, 288 *n*, 290, 291
— Thomas, **21**: 291
— William. *See* Basset
- Bass, Ann Lovett (Harmon), wife of Dr. Seth, **10**: 79 *n*
— Rev. Edward, **16**: 704, 721, 732, 744, 788, 804; **19**: 326 *n*; **24**: 27 *n*; **25**: 373 *n*
— Eliza. *See* Curtis
— Eunice. *See* Faxon
— Mary (Jones), wife of Seth, **10**: 79 *n*
— Samuel, **16**: 416, 429; **17**: 277, 279
— Seth, **10**: 79 *n*
— Dr. Seth, **10**: 79, 81 *n*
- Bass River. *See* Beverly
- Basse, Samuel, **5**: 117, 122, 130, 131
- Basset, Rev. William, **8**: 243
— William, **16**: 413
- Basseterre, West Indies, **25**: 119
- Bassett, Burwell, **7**; **18**: 29 *n*, 47, 48, 49
— Daniel, **25**: 308
— Frances, daughter of Burwell, **7**: 130, 135. *See also* Washington
— John, **7**: 133, 138, 139
— John Spencer, **20**: 206, 207
— Nathan, **25**: 288, 289, 294, 308, 322
— Richard, **11**: 153
— William, **8**: 170, 171
- Batchelder, David, **11**: 396
— John, **24**: 411
— Josiah, **7**: 65; **24**: 319, 320, 322, 339, 347
— Josiah (*d* 1828), **24**
— Nathan, **24**: 419, 425
— Nathaniel, **24**: 397, 401, 413
- Batchellor, Albert Stillman, **3**: 129; **17**: 37 *n*; **19**: 12 *n*
— (Batchelor), Daniel, **24**: 404, 407
- Batchelor, Rev. George, **17**: 405, 406
- Bateman, Lt. —, **24**: 361
— Philip, **7**: 174
— Thomas, **12**: 235
- Bates, Albert Carlos, **19**: 380
— Edward, **12**: 328
— Edward (H. C. 1738), **15**: cxxxviii *n*; **16**: 651, 674; **17**: 272
— Jesse, **14**: 130
— Joshua, **7**: 216 *n*
— Rev. Joshua (*d* 1854), **6**: 402; **23**: 550
— Joshua (*d* 1864), **7**: 216; **10**: 237 *n*
— Lucretia (Sturgis), wife of Joshua (*d* 1864), **7**: 216 *n*
— Samuel, **3**: 23, 24; **4**: 18
— Tirzah, wife of Joshua, **7**: 216 *n*
— Rev. William, **6**: 195
- Bath, Marquis of. *See* Thynne, Thomas
- Batherick, Elizabeth, first wife of John, **7**: 28
— John, **7**: 28
— Phebe, daughter of John, **7**: 28, 29, 30
— Ruth (Hook), second wife of John, **7**: 27, 28; **24**: 270
- Batholemew, —, **24**: 415
- Batt, Ann, wife of Christopher, **10**: 243, 244
— Christopher, **10**: 243, 245 *n*; **25**: 351
— Elizabeth (Mighell), wife of Paul, **10**: 245 *n*. *See also* Hitchcock
— Paul, **10**: 243, 244, 245
— Sarah, daughter of Paul. *See* Torrey
— Sarah (Wilson), wife of Paul, **10**: 243, 245
— Timothy, **25**: 351
- Battelle, Ebenezer, **11**: 201
- Batter (Batters), Edmund, **1**: 83; **14**: 118, 119, 120; **15**: 222; **19**: 26
- Battles, Samuel, **22**: 356, 357, 365
- Baty, Gideon, **25**: 326
- Bauer, Louis Agricola, **12**: 394, 395 *n*, 396; **13**: 183
- Baury de Bellerive. *See* Bellerive
- Baxter, Charles Newcomb, **13**: 181 *n*
— JAMES PHINNEY, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 256; death and tribute to, **24**: 303; and Dighton Rock, **18**; **20**
— Jarvis, **17**: 35, 36, 42 *n*, 43
— John, **3**: 469
— Joseph (*d* 1732), **16**: 484, 505
— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1745), **1**: 416, 443; **19**: 333, 347; **20**: 137 *n*
— Margaret, wife of Rev. Richard, **20**: 198
— Paul, **17**: 275, 279

Baxter (*continued*)

- Percival Proctor, **25**: 428, 429 *n*
 — Rev. Richard, **5**: 391; **6**: 195; **15**: xviii; **20**: 200, 202, 203 *n*; **24**: 28; **25**: 71; gift to H. C., **20**: 192-199
 — Robert, **10**: 204
 — William, **25**: 354
 Bay Psalm Book, **1**: 234, 235, 237; **10**: 2; **17**: 131; **24**: 182; H. Dunster's edition, **3**: 417, 430; at Plymouth, **23**
 Bay State League, **24**: 31
 Bayard, Capt. —, **11**: 99, 100
 — Nicholas, **17**: 10 *n*, 35, 36, 43 *n*
 Bayberry candles, **14**: 100 *n*, 152; **16**: 689; **20**
 Bayle, Capt. —, **7**: 186
 Bayley. *See also* Bailey; Baillie; Bailly; Bayly
 — Rev. Abner, **16**: 626
 — Enoch, **16**: 692, 698, 704
 — Isaac (*d* 1711), **15**: 401
 — Isaac (*d* 1814), **18**: 361 *n*
 — Jacob, **5**: 255
 Baylies, Francis, **1**: 14; **18**: 244 *n*; **19**: 91; **20**: 349
 — Samuel, **19**: 84, 91
 — Thomas, **7**: 90, 91, 93
 — WALTER CABOT, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115
 — William, **19**: 84, 91; **20**: 376
 — Dr. William (*d* 1826), **19**: 20
 Baylor, John, **12**: 91
 Bayly. *See also* Bailey; Baillie; Bailly; Bayley
 — Edna or Edney (Lambert), wife of Richard, **5**: 118, 119, 152
 — Henry, **1**: 81
 — Joseph, **5**: 120
 — Richard, **5**: 120
 Baynes, Rev. Paul, **11**: 271 *n*
 Baynham, Dr. —, **7**: 167, 168
 Baynton, Annika (Kyn), wife of Peter, **1**: 114 *n*
 — Benjamin, **1**: 114 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Chevalier), wife of John, **1**: 114 *n*
 — John, **1**: 114 *n*
 — Mary (Budd), second wife of Peter (*d* 1744), **1**: 114 *n*, 369 *n*
 — Peter, **1**: 114 *n*
 — Peter (*d* 1744), **1**: 114 *n*, 366, 368, 369 *n*; **8**: 221
 — Rebecca, daughter of Peter. *See* Weston
 Bayou, the word, **8**: 392 *n*

- Bayou Salade, Colo., **8**: 389 *n*, 392 *n*.
See also South Park
 Bazin & Poignand, **25**: 183 *n*
 Beach, Rev. Abraham, **17**: 350
 — Rev. John, **24**: 80 *n*
 — Lazarus, **7**: 114
 Beaconsfield, Earl of. *See* D'Israeli, Benjamin
 Beake, Richard, **12**: 170
 Beal, Benjamin, **3**: 85, 86
 Beale, Hannah, daughter of Othniel. *See* Bull
 — John, **5**: 117, 131; **13**: 196 *n*
 — Katherine (Gale), wife of Othniel, **13**: 195 *n*, 196 *n*
 — Mary (Ross), wife of John, **13**: 196 *n*
 — Othniel, **13**; **14**: 135, 136, 137
 Beamis. *See* Bemis
 Beamish, North Ludlow, **20**: 291 *n*, 302 *n*, 322, 423
 Bean, Joseph, **20**: 140
 Beard, —, **16**: 618; **17**: 206
 — Alanson Wilder, **3**: 357
 — Rev. John Rely, **8**: 190
 Beardon. *See* Birden
 Bearse, Prince, **25**: 306
 Beauchamp, John, **6**: 25; **17**: 364
 Beaulieu, John, **12**: 105 *n*
 Beaumont, Francis, **24**: 188
 Beaurigard, Nathan, **24**: 415
 Beck, Charles, **1**: 320; **6**: 98, 101; **10**: 78
 Becke, Alexander, **6**: 93
 Becker, Carl Lotus, **19**: 208 *n*
 Beckwith, Capt. —, **25**: 97, 98
 — Edward Griffin, **8**: 393
 Bedford, Duke of. *See* Russell, John
 — Nathan, **10**: 375 *n*
 Bedford City, Va., **8**: 118 *n*
 Bedwell, Francis, **13**: 305 *n*
 Beebe, Abigail. *See* Allen; Wadhams
 Beecher, Rev. Lyman, **1**: 441; **10**: 70 *n*; **17**: 386, 387
 — Thomas, **12**: 101, 191
 Beekman, Gerard, **19**: 174 *n*
 Beer, Eduard Friedrich Ferdinand, **18**: 269 *n*
 Beer, **12**: 36; **16**
 Beers, —, widow, **15**: 269
 Beeston, Sir William, **2**: 216, 219 *n*; **19**: 154 *n*
 Beex (Becx), John, **21**: 13, 14, 65, 67
 Beirse, Austine, **24**: 149
 Belcher, Andrew (*d* 1673), **8**: 28

- Andrew (*d* 1717), **6**: 38 *n*, 279; **8**: 28; **16**: 17; **18**: 24, 59, 100, 101; **20**: 96, 97, 116; **21**: 356
- Andrew (*d* 1771), **16**: 853; **19**: 160, 304, 305, 310, 352; **25**: 35
- Anne, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1717). *See* Noyes
- Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1717). *See* Oliver
- Elizabeth (Danforth), wife of Andrew (*d* 1673), **3**: 456 *n*; **8**: 28; **15**: 67, 239
- Gov. Jonathan, **1**: 143; **2**: xxx, xxxi, xxxiv; **3**: 4: 239, 357; **5**: 80 *n*, 112, 113, 114; **6**: 88, 167, 175, 209, 268, 269 *n*; **8**: 28, 29, 115 *n*, 168, 183, 223 *n*; **9**: 466, 467; **11**: 254, 255, 413; **12**: 282, 286; **14**: 3, 216, 362 *n*, 374, 376, 384; **17**: 18: 210, 211, 212 *n*, 213; **19**: **20**: 96, 97, 100 *n*; **21**: 430; **25**: 35, 37, 386; commissions, **2**: 119–127, 234; and Land Bank and Silver Scheme, **3**: 15, 17, 19, 22, 23, 24, 25; **4**: **10**: 95; and Frost *v.* Leighton, **3**: 252, 253, 255, 264; letters, **6**: 69; **8**: 280; and paper money, **10**: 89, 90, 94; **14**: 377, 378, 379; and H. C., **16**: **18**: 341 *n*; **19**: 351, 358; **24**: 100, 102, 103; and Christ Church, **19**: 300–304, 306, 307, 308, 309; and electress Sophia, **20**: 96–100
- Jonathan (*d* 1776), **16**: 593, 594, 630; **18**: 212 *n*; **19**: 306, 352, 352 *n*; **24**: 310, 312
- Jonathan (*d* 1785), **4**: 118
- Rev. Joseph (*d* 1723), **1**: 411, 442, 448; **15**: lxii *n*, lxiv; **20**: 107; **25**: 394 *n*, 395
- Martha, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1673). *See* Remington
- Martha, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1717). *See* Stoddard
- Rev. Samuel, **1**: 409, 411 *n*
- Sarah. *See* Lyde
- Belchertown, **24**: 43
- Belches, Matilda. *See* Ladd
- Belfast, Me., **21**: 444
- Belknap, —, **16**: 716
- Jeremiah, **5**: 261
- Jeremiah (*d* 1751), **6**: 85; 93
- Rev. Jeremy, **1**: 24; **3**: 124, 135; **5**: 203; **6**: 93, 129, 330; **8**: 358, 373; **12**: 277, 372; **13**: 299; **17**: **18**: 119 *n*; **23**: 483; **24**: 8 *n*; **25**: 180 *n*, 213 *n*, 227 *n*; and Dighton Rock, **19**: 82, 83, 87; on P. Livius, **25**: 125, 126; on Catholic affairs, 174, 181, 201, 206, 223
- Joseph, **1**: 85 *n*, 200 *n*
- Nathaniel, **9**: 416 *n*
- Samuel, **4**: 109
- Sarah (Fosdike), wife of Jeremiah, (*d* 1751), **6**: 93
- William Worth, **8**: 395, 396
- Bell, — (Elfrith), wife of Philip, **13**: 45
- Abigail, daughter of Daniel (*d* 1767). *See* Ridgway
- Abigail (Cunnabell), wife of Daniel (*d* 1750), **25**: 145 *n*
- Alexander, **12**: 97
- Anne, **12**: 176
- Charles Henry, **1**: 370
- D., **7**: 274; **20**: 148 *n*
- Daniel, **3**: 155; **5**: 62 *n*
- Daniel (*d* 1750), **25**: 145 *n*
- Daniel (*d* 1767), **25**: 145, 146 *n*
- Daniel (*d* 1791), **25**: 145 *n*, 146 *n*, 149 *n*, 154, 155
- Desire (Barker), second wife of Daniel (*d* 1767), **25**: 145 *n*, 146. *See also* Williams
- John, **25**: 183 *n*
- John (*d* 1869), **13**: 269
- Mary (Greenleaf), wife of Daniel (*d* 1791), **25**: 145 *n*, 146 *n*
- Miriam, **25**: 145 *n*
- Philip, **13**
- Sarah, daughter of Daniel (*d* 1767). *See* Callender
- Shubael, **21**: 273, 274, 275 *n*
- Thomas, **16**: 667; **17**: 275, 279; **21**: 67
- William Abraham, **6**: 312
- Bell & Mead, **12**: 95
- Bell & Windship, **25**: 149 *n*
- Bellamie (Bellamy), John, **7**: 401; **20**: 88, 246
- Bellamy, —, **19**: 402
- Rev. Joseph, **22**: 307, 308, 320
- Belleisle, Charles Louis Auguste Fouquet, Duc de, **13**: 415, 416
- Belle Isle, Strait of, **13**: 447
- Bellerive, Baury de, **25**: 176, 177, 183, 189
- Bellerman, Johann Joachim, **19**: 123
- Bellingham, Ann. *See* Hibbins
- Penelope (Pelham), second wife of Richard, **11**: 316 *n*; **12**: 114; **17**: 53 *n*
- Richard, **1**: 286; **2**: 10–14; **5**: 116, 123, 130, 141 *n*, 411; **7**: 23, 24; **8**: 152; **10**: 4, 141; **11**: 298, 305, 314, 316, 340;

Bellingham, Richard (*continued*)

12: 43; **14:** 135; **17:** 116; **19:** 394, 395; **20:** 113 *n*; **21:** 8, 30, 39, 68, 152, 175 *n*, 257; real estate of, **6:** 93; **20:** 268; **25:** 45; remarks on will of, by G. F. Tucker, **12:** 113–116; and H. C., **16:** 17; **124:** 125; **18:** 320 *n*; **20:** 4
— Samuel, **12:** 114, 115; **15:** 4, 8; **21:** 137 *n*

— William, **25:** 15, 21

Bellingham, town, **19:** 357, 359

Bellman, Joel, **25:** 37

Bellomont, Earl of. *See* Coote, Richard

Bells, **12:** 40; **13:** 133; **15:** lxxv *n*, lxxvi *n*

Bemis, Anna. *See* Richardson

— Ephraim, **3:** 59

— FRANK BREWER, Resident Member C. S. M., **25:** 263

— Hannah. *See* Richardson

— John, **16:** 416, 428, 470

Benbow, John, **18:** 86, 87

Bendall, Edward, **5:** 127; **11:** 298, 303; **20:** 265; **21:** 27

— Freegrace, **15:** 246, 252

Benjamin, James, **12:** 343

— Walter Romeyn, **25:** 357

Bennet —, **12:** 303; **15:** cxl *n*, 19; **17:** 275, 279; **24:** 175

— Charles, first Earl of Tankerville, **8:** 179

— Henry, Earl of Arlington, **18:** 70

— John, **12:** 281, 296

— Richard, **18:** 319

— Samuel, **25:** 46, 47

— Spencer. *See* Phips, Spencer

Bennett (Benit) —, **6:** 328

— Bart, **11:** 310

— Edward, **21:** 327

— George, **10:** 302

— John, **20:** 276

— Samuel, **10:** 21

— William, **6:** 136; **20:** 33, 68

Bennit, Ebenezer, **1:** 369 *n*

Benson, Egbert, **11:** 15

— Rev. George, **13:** 425 *n*

Bent, Elijah, **17:** 276, 279

— Peter, **3:** 62

— William, **7:** 250, 253

Benthall, Rev. Edward, **13:** 40 *n*

Bentley, Joseph, **6:** 73

— Joshua, **6:** 37

— Margaret, **25:** 37

— Thomas, **25:** 35, 37

— Rev. William, **1:** 403; **23:** 563; **24:** 298 *n*; **25:** 194, 216 *n*, 229 *n*; and

Dighton Rock, **19:** 90, 97, 98; on J. Thayer and Roman Catholic matters, **25:** 139, 194, 196, 197, 199, 206 *n*, 208 *n*

Benton, Josiah Henry, **19:** 329 *n*

— Thomas Hart, **8:** 393

Berigard, Claude, **21:** 133, 144

Berkeley, Anne, wife of George, **18:** 269

— Arabella, daughter of George. *See* Hamilton

— George, **6:** 202 *n*; **7:** 336; **15:** ciii; **16:** 615, 796; **18:** 269, 271 *n*, 274; **25:** 6; and Dighton Rock, **18:** 240, 241, 266;

19: 56, 76, 109; **20:** 375

— Sir Henry, **8:** 348 *n*

— James, third Earl of Berkeley, **2:** 345, 346, 384, 385; **8:** 179

— Sir John, first Baron Berkeley of Stratton, **3:** 413; **8:** 208

— Norborne, fourth Baron Botetourt, **13:** 399; **19:** 196 *n*, 215

— William, **21:** 29 *n*

— Sir William, **10:** 274, 275

Berkley (Bukley), Robert, **25:** 108, 124

Berkshire County, **5:** 225; **12:** 244; **17:** 267

— Convention, **1:** 165

Berlin, Me., **21:** 444

Bermond, —, **5:** 395

Bermuda, **13:** 22 *n*, 23, 54, 56; religious conditions in, **12:** 166–174; **13:** 17–22, 30–51, 53; **21:** 36

— Council, **13:** 35 *n*, 37 *n*; and Gov. Bell, 35 *n*, 36, 37, 39, 40, 42

— General Assembly, **13:** 18 *n*, 19, 26 *n*, 30, 34 *n*, 63 *n*

— Governor and Council, **12:** 174

— Hamilton's Tribe, **13:** 32, 35 *n*

— Paget's Tribe, **13:** 30 *n*, 53 *n*

— Pembroke Tribe, **13:** 38 *n*

— St. George's, **13:** 20, 31 *n*, 32, 35 *n*

— Smith's Tribe, **13:** 35 *n*

— Southampton Tribe, **13**

— Warwick's Tribe, **13:** 30

Bermuda Colonial Clergy in New England, by H. A. Parker, **12:** 166–174

Bermuda Company, **1:** 218, 219; **12:** 171, 173; **13**

Bernal, Ralph, **18:** 79

Bernard. *See also* Barnard

— —, **14:** 341

— Amelia (Offley), wife of Sir Francis, **24:** 198

— Benjamin, **24:** 262, 263, 267, 281 *n*

— Rev. Francis, **24:** 198

- Sir Francis, **1**: 421; **2**: 4: 279, 282, 283, 463; **5**: 25, 64, 70; **8**: 95 *n*, 162, 281; **9**: 427, 429, 485, 486; **10**: 49, 55; **11**: 27, 28 *n*, 33, 293, 446; **12**: 242; **13**; **14**; **15**: clxv; **17**; **19**: 161 *n*; **20**: 133; **25**: commissions, **2**: 146–163, 267; and H. C., **5**: 335; **11**: 55; **15**: cxxv *n*; Sir Francis Bernard and His Grant of Mount Desert, by W. O. Sawtelle, **24**: 197–254
- Francis, **25**: 36
- John, Gov. of Bermuda, **13**: 17, 18 *n*, 19, 21, 49
- John, **19**: 226, 232, 244 *n*
- Sir John, **24**: 246; **25**: 36
- John (*d* 1828), **17**: 342
- Margery (Winlowe), wife of Rev. Francis, **24**: 198
- Rev. Nathaniel, **13**
- Rev. Richard, **22**: 118 *n*, 120, 124, 125
- Shute, **17**: 277, 279
- Thomas, **17**: 220
- Sir Thomas, **10**: 54, 55
- Sir Thomas Tyringham, **24**: 243 *n*
- Bernard, Me., **24**: 253
- Bernard, Mt., Me., **24**: 253
- Bernardston, **24**: 38, 253
- Bernardstown, Vt., **14**: 331
- Bernardsville, N. J., **24**: 253
- Bernon, Gabriel, **15**: 352
- Bernstorff, Andreas Gottlieb Bernstorff, Baron, **14**: 368
- Berry, Col. —, **19**: 348, 353
- Charles, **6**: 391
- Henry, **8**: 352
- Margaret (Rogers), wife of Thomas (*d* 1695). *See* Leverett
- Richard, **13**: 93
- Thomas (*d* 1695), **21**: 183
- Thomas (*d* 1756), **21**: 183; and H. C., **16**
- Bertie, Peregrine, third Duke of Ancaster, **13**: 407
- Berwick, Me., **3**: 250
- Besbey, Elisha, **24**: 150
- Hopestill, **24**: 150
- Beskeith, Thomas, **24**: 150
- Bessey, Charles Edwin, **11**: 87, 88
- Bestiality, **3**: 58, 61
- Beteilhe, Francis, **19**: 306, 316, 317 *n*, 322
- Bethune, George, **8**: 79 *n*
- George (*d* 1785), **5**: 260 *n*, 261; **8**: 79, 325 *n*; **10**: 390 *n*
- Jane, daughter of George (*d* 1785). *See* Hunt
- Mary (Faneuil), wife of George (*d* 1785), **8**: 79 *n*, 325 *n*; **10**: 390 *n*
- Mary (Waters), wife of George, **8**: 79 *n*
- Nathaniel, **18**: 359 *n*, **19**: 291
- Betts, John, **16**
- Bever, a repast, **15**: 27, 34, 189
- Beverley, Robert, **5**: 231; **8**: 16; **17**: 252
- family, **13**: 279
- Beverly, **12**: 339; **15**: 223; plan of, **1**: 76; and Bass River settlement, 77–84; Sunday school in, **21**: 265, 271, 276, 277; pre-Revolutionary conditions, **24**
- Beverly Privateers in the American Revolution, by O. T. Howe, **24**: 318–435
- Bèze, Théodore de, **1**: 231, **10**: *14
- Bhurras, Thomas, **12**: 94
- Biard, —, **25**: 106
- Biarne Grimolfson, **20**: 304
- Biarne Heriulfson, **20**: 304
- Bibby, Capt. —, **7**: 186
- Bible, **1**: 14, 233, 236; **5**: 405; **13**: 83; **24**: 255; at H. C., **6**: 277, 278; **16**; Is there a Mark Baskett Bible of 1752? by C. L. Nichols, **21**: 286–292
- Indian, **1**: 309; **5**: 390; **10**: 2; **22**: xxxii, lx *n*
- Vinegar, **19**: 315, 316
- Bibye, Anne, daughter of Simon. *See* Lake
- Simon, **6**: 192 *n*
- Bickford, Benjamin, **24**: 404, 408, 425
- Eli, **24**: 392 *n*
- John, **24**: 404, 407, 411, 425
- Thomas, **21**: 326
- Bicknell, Levi, **8**: 125
- Rev. William Martin, **23**: 716
- Biddeford, Me., **19**: 192 *n*
- Biddle, John & Clem, **19**: 253 *n*
- Bigelow, Rev. Andrew, **1**: 414, 432, 449; **23**: 585, 587, 589, 595
- Frank Barna, **21**: 189 *n*
- Jacob, **6**: 231; **8**: 234 *n*
- John, **8**: 387 *n*; **18**: 4, 5
- Mary, **8**: 234 *n*
- MELVILLE MADISON, **14**: 115; **17**: 401; Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 69
- Timothy, **18**: 113
- Biggar, Henry Percival, **18**: 164 *n*
- Biggelow. *See* Biglow
- Biggs, John, **6**: 93

- Biglow, Jedidah (Hathorn), wife of Samuel, **14**: 29 *n*
 — Samuel, **14**: 29 *n*
 — Sarah (Hall), wife of Silas, **14**: 29 *n*
 — Silas, **14**: 29, 41
 Bijeau, Joseph, **6**: 309
 Bilbao, Spain, **5**: 347; view of, **24**: 342
 Bill, —, **15**: 297 *n*
 — Charles, **4**: 320, 337
 — James, **11**: 255
 — John, **8**: 336
 — Mehitable, wife of James, **11**: 255
 — Mehitable, daughter of James. *See* Burgis; Selby
 — Richard, **6**: 125
 — Sarah (Davis), wife of Richard, **6**: 125
 — Samuel, **14**: 406, 407
 Billerica, **17**: 253; **19**: 192 *n*; and H. C., **8**: 258; **16**
 Billin, John, **5**: 176 *n*
 Billings, —, **20**: 274
 — Ebenezer, **10**: 226 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Cleverley), wife of Ebenezer, **10**: 226 *n*
 — John, **10**: 226
 — JOHN SHAW, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 456; death, **17**: 123; tribute to, 145
 — Josh. *See* Shaw, Henry Wheeler
 — Robert, **15**: 246
 — Robert Charles, **8**: 133, 188; **10**: 226 *n*
 — Roger, **15**: 250, 251
 — Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Davenport
 — Sarah (Endicott), wife of John, **10**: 226
 — William, **17**: 276, 279
 Billington, Abigail (Churchill), wife of Francis, **22**: 196
 — Francis, **22**: 197; **24**: 153
 — John, **17**: 364
 Bills of Credit; Massachusetts, **3**: 5-11, 46; **5**: 97, 104, 105, 110; **6**: 409; **8**: 131; **10**: 84-88, 92, 94, 100; **16**: 22; 206, 230; legislation, **4**: **10**: 93; **17**: 105 *n*
 — Connecticut, **4**: 469; **5**: 101, 102, 108, 109, 111; **10**: 94
 — Continental, **10**: 126, 127, 134
 — New Hampshire, **4**: 469; **10**: 93, 94
 — Rhode Island, **4**: 469; **6**: 404-410; **10**: 94
 Bilsby, living of, **1**: 271
 Bimon, Mrs. —, **14**: 123
 Binner, Sisley, **13**: 178
 Binney, Barnabas, **13**: 318
 Birch, John, **13**: 165
 Birchall, John, **14**: 50
 Birchmore. *See* Burchmore
 BIRD, EDWARD VANDERHOOF, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **14**: 80
 — James, **3**: 469
 — John, **10**: 236
 — Rev. Samuel, **17**: 276, 279
 Birden, Rev. John, **15**: 6
 Birket (Burkett), John, **25**: 98
 Biscoe, John, **12**: 252
 Bishey, Elisha, **14**: 395, 397 *n*
 Bishop, Edward, **1**: 79, 81
 — Joel Prentiss, **7**: 313
 — John, **10**: 266; **12**: 92
 — Rev. John (*d* 1694), **18**: 328 *n*
 — John (*d* 1830), **23**
 — Josiah, **15**
 — Levi, **20**: 219
 — Thomas, **7**: 170; **12**: 97, 98
 — Capt. Thomas, **17**: 86 *n*
 — Townsend, **17**: 210
 Bismarck, Otto Eduard Leopold, Fürst von, **6**: 100
 Bisse, —, **2**: 136, 353 *n*
 Bissell, John, **5**: 98, 105, 106
 Bisset, Elizabeth (or Alice), **11**: 64, 69
 — Rev. George, **25**: 373 *n*
 BIXBY, WILLIAM KEENEY, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **25**: 361
 Black, Daniel, **5**: 178 *n*
 — GEORGE NIXON, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 182
 — James, **24**: 412
 — Mary (Gay), wife of Rev. William, **3**: 388, 390
 — Rev. William, **3**: 388, 390
 — William, **5**: 388 *n*
 — William Henry, **20**: 193 *n*
 Blackbeard, Capt. *See* Thatch
 Blackburn, Anne, daughter of Thomas. *See* Washington
 — Jonathan B., **5**: 319; **6**: 39 *n*, 89, 397 *n*
 — Launcelot, **2**
 — Thomas, **7**: 137, 350
 Blackdon, James, **10**: 385, 386
 Blackett, Sir Thomas, **11**: 63
 Blackleach, John, **11**: 314
 Blackledge, Nathaniel, **3**: 65
 Blackleich, Benjamin, **8**: 164 *n*
 Blackman. *See also* Blakeman

- , **15**: 275
 — Benjamin. *See* Blakeman
 — Keziah. *See* Wentworth
 Blackmer, Branch, **23**: 542
 — Sarah, **22**: 293
 Black Point, Me., **1**: 277, 289
 Blackstone, ———, **20**: 144
 — (Blaxton), William, **25**: 15, 21;
 Mr. Blackstone's "Excellent Spring,"
 by M. J. Canavan, **11**: 295-328
 Blackwell, Caleb, **19**: 349
 — Francis, **22**: 38, 39, 41
 — I. A., **20**: 323, 419
 — John, **3**: 4 *n*; **10**: 86; **24**: 154
 — Micah, **25**: 342
 Blackwell's Bank, **4**: 198; **10**: 86, 88
 Blackwood, Rev. Christopher, **25**: 15,
 22
 Blaeu, William Janszoon, **12**: 393
 Blagden, Rev. George Washington, **1**:
 436; **17**: 387
 Blagrove, Henry B., **11**: 204 *n*
 — Sarah (Pelham), **11**: 204
 — William, **11**: 204
 Blague, John, **20**: 89
 Blaine, James Gillespie, **3**: 151, 353, 361,
 444; **11**: 357
 Blair, ———, **12**: 95
 — Alexander, **11**: 236, 237
 — James, **1**: 264
 — John, **15**: 330
 — Thomas, **17**: 119 *n*, 216, 218, 231
 — Thomas (*d* 1723), **17**: 218
 — William, **13**: 410
 Blake, Benjamin, **20**: 32, 72, 74
 — Edward, **6**: 385 *n*
 — FRANCIS, Resident Member C. S. M.,
 8: 264; death, **14**: 359; tribute to,
 17: 144
 — George, **7**: 226 *n*; **12**: 335 *n*
 — George Smith, **20**: 383
 — James, **8**: 233 *n*
 — John, **13**: 325; **20**: 276
 — Joseph, **11**: 226
 — Lemuel, **6**: 123 *n*; **11**: 202
 — Lucien Ira, **19**: 64; **20**: 382, 386,
 390, 401, 412
 — Rev. Mortimer, **20**: 382
 — Percy M., **20**: 382
 — Rachel (Glover), wife of William,
 11: 202 *n*
 — Robert, **14**: 395
 — Samuel, **15**: 279
 — Samuel (*d* 1715), **15**: 392; **16**: 861
 — William, **11**: 202 *n*
 — William P., & Co., **11**: 202 *n*
 — William Pinson, **11**: 200, 202, 203
 Blakeman. *See also* Blackman
 — Rev. Adam, **25**: 17, 22
 — Rev. Benjamin, **5**: 326; **10**: 370
 — Rebecca (Scottow), wife of Rev.
 Benjamin, **10**: 370
 BLAKESLEE, GEORGE HUBBARD, Resi-
 dent Member C. S. M., **24**: 156
 Blakiston, Rev. Herbert Edward Doug-
 las, **19**: 427
 Blanchard, ———, **4**: 13; **14**: 334
 — Francis, **10**: 389
 — Rev. Ira Henry Thomas, **5**: 198 *n*;
 6: 221, 222, 223; **12**: 135 *n*; **23**: 579
 — John, **14**: 395
 — Jonathan, **3**: 131
 — Joseph, **3**: 20; **4**: 9, 10, 108
 — Joshua, **21**: 384 *n*
 — Lemuel, **6**: 3
 — Lydia. *See* Holt
 — Margaret Bromfield (Pearson), wife
 of I. H. T., **5**: 198, 199, 203; **6**: 221;
 10: 74, 75, 77; **12**: 135 *n*
 — Mary Ann (Cabot) Lee, wife of
 Francis, **10**: 389
 — Paul, **6**: 3
 — Samuel, **24**: 414 *n*, 425
 Bland, Col. ———, **17**: 200, 201
 — Maria Theresa (Romanzini), **20**:
 20, 21 *n*
 Blasphemy, **3**: 60, 63; **17**: 117
 Blatchford, John, **24**: 390
 Blathwayt, William, **3**: 115; **10**: 382;
 17: 30, 40 *n*, 42 *n*, 205; **19**: 150, 277
 Blaxton, William. *See* Blackstone
 Blay, Hannah, **20**: 238, 239 *n*
 Blessington, Marguerite (Power) Gardi-
 ner, Countess of, **18**: 79
 Bligh, Samuel, **20**: 271, 276
 — Thomas, **15**: 255; **16**: 428
 Blin, Mrs. ———, **12**: 305
 Blinman, Rev. Richard, **12**: 108 *n*;
 22: 71; **25**: 17, 23
 Blish, John, **25**: 289
 — Joseph, **25**: 299, 300, 345
 Bliss, Rev. Daniel (*d* 1764), **16**: 678
 — Daniel (*d* 1806), **14**: 326 *n*
 — Jonathan, **24**: 151
 Blivin, Joseph S., **23**: 593
 Block Island, R. I., **1**: 126; **20**: 261;
 Palatine emigrants and, **1**: 32, 114,
 149; **8**: 217, 222, 224
 Blodget, ———, **11**: 217
 — Samuel, **6**: 341, 345

- Blodgett, Dr. Albert Novatus, **25**: 96 *n*
 — James Harvey, **21**: 151
 — JOHN TAGGARD, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **12**: 190; death, **14**: 298; tribute to, 305. *Communication*: Political Theory of the Mayflower Compact, **12**: 204–213
 — Seth, **4**: 82
 Blome, Richard, **15**: cxxxi *n*
 Blondin, A. C., & Co., **20**: 223 *n*
 Blood, Francis, **11**: 400
 — James, **12**: 235
 — John, **4**: 88
 — Robert, **15**: 297 *n*
 Bloomfield, Joseph, **10**: 361
 Blossom (Blossome) Anna, wife of Thomas, **20**: 106 *n*. *See also* Rowly
 — Churchill, **25**: 294, 308, 322
 — Peter, **25**: 294
 — Thomas, **20**: 104, 106 *n*; **22**: lii, 83
 Blount, William, **8**: 357, 358
 Blowden, John, **5**: 235
 Blowers, Pyam, **16**: 448, 454
 — Samson Salter, **14**: 326 *n*
 Bloxham, James, **7**: 394; **11**: 127, 191; **17**: 175
 Blue Hills, **21**: 328, 358
 Blue Point, Me., **10**: 375 *n*; **21**: 293, 332
 Blunden, Humphrey, **11**: 283 *n*; **20**: 247
 Blundeville, Thomas, **12**: 387, 390
 Blunt, Rev. John Henry, **1**: 233
 Blush, Abraham, **24**: 149
 Blydon, Stephen Cleveland. *See* Blyth
 Blye, —, **17**: 274, 279
 Blyth, Benjamin, **6**: 137
 — Stephen Cleveland, **17**: 277, 279; **21**: 265 *n*
 Boade (Bode), Henry, **1**: 276, 278, 279, 283, 284
 Board of Trade. *See* England
 Boardman. *See also* Bordman
 — — — **14**: 323
 — Eliza Henderson. *See* Otis
 — John, **24**: 407, 425
 — William, **5**: 67 *n*
 Boate, Arnold, **21**
 — Gerard, **21**
 Boden, Abijah, **24**: 416
 Bodfish, Rev. Joshua Peter, **20**: 291 *n*, 326 *n*, 424
 Bodkin, Thomas, **6**; **8**
 Bodley, Sir Thomas, **12**: 121
 Bodmer, Charles, **1**: 338
 Bodwell, William, **5**: 8, 9
 Body of Liberties, 1641, **1**: 29, 439; **3**: 53–55, 157; **4**: 295; **5**: 143, 158, 164; **7**: 23, 24; **8**: 153; **12**: 145; **17**: 116, 118 *n*; **21**: 424; **25**: 385 *n*; N. Ward and, **1**: 392; **7**: 23, 24; character of, **10**: 170–176
 Body of the People, 1774, **25**
 Body-snatching, **19**: 286
 Bodye, Edward, **19**: 277
 Boeles, Willem Boele Sophius, **25**: 62 *n*, 69
 Boerhaave, Hermann, **7**: 81
 Bogdani, William, **18**: 276, 282, 293, 294
 Boggess, —, **11**: 128
 Boies, Sarah. *See* Morton
 Boishebert, Charles Deschamps de, **7**: 333
 Bolingbroke, Lord. *See* St. John, Henry
 Bollan, Frances (Shirley), wife of William, **6**: 304 *n*; **8**: 244 *n*; **11**: 344
 — Frances Shirley, daughter of William. *See* Western
 — William, **1**: 423; **3**: 254–256, 259, 260, 262, 263; **5**: 7, 21, 70 *n*; **6**: 167, 297, 304 *n*; **7**: 12, 91 *n*; **8**: 244 *n*; **11**: 344; **13**: 377, 378, 380; **19**: 167; **24**: 210, 232, 241; letter on illegal trading, **6**: 299–305; on Boston Massacre, **7**: 211, 212–213; estate of, **11**: 345; and H. C., **16**: 606, 619, 623, 635; and Gov. Bernard, **24**: 204, 206, 207, 209
 Bolles, Rev. Edwin Cortland, **1**: 437, 450, 451
 — John, **1**: 278 *n*
 — Joseph, **1**: 278, 279, 284, 297 *n*; **5**: 409
 Bolton, —, **21**: 112 *n*
 — CHARLES KNOWLES, **3**: 244; **6**: 250; Resident Member C. S. M., **5**: 412. *Communications*: Arrest of J. Coleman, **6**: 83; Account book of J. Goddard, 265; Elegy on Death of Washington, **7**: 196; Battle of the Brandywine, **8**: 122–127; Memorandum on Shirley family, 243; **12**: 45, 46; letters of B. Franklin, **8**: 245; **10**: 225; Circulating Libraries in Boston, 1765–1865, **11**: 196–207, 208; **12**: 332–338; Memoir of C. B. Tillinghast, 358–362; petition to Gov. Shute, and Scotch-Irish emigration, **13**: 145; Irish petition to Gov. Shute, 277–288; E. Breck, **14**: 49; T. Smith, **25**: 80
 — John, **25**: 106
 — Thomas, **11**: 29

- Bonavista, island, **12**: 390
- Bond, Amos, **14**: 25 *n*
- Elizabeth (Jackson) Prentice, wife of Jonas, **8**: 251 *n*
- Francis, **13**: 249
- Hannah (Bright), wife of Amos, **14**: 25 *n*
- Jonas, **8**: 251 *n*; **14**: 395; **24**: 107
- Joseph, **17**: 277, 279
- Nathaniel, **14**: 25, 26; **20**: 463
- Nicholas, **21**: 10 *n*
- Rev. Sampson, **12**: 166, 173, 174
- William (*d* 1697), **17**: 18
- William (*d* 1776), **7**: 246, 248
- Bonetheau, —, **25**: 120
- Bongarden, Philip, **8**: 222 *n*; **24**: 69
- Bonham (Bonum), George, **22**: 162, 199, 261, 266
- Bonighton, Richard, **21**: 63
- Bonner, Edmund, **11**: 319; **12**: 161
- John, **10**: 335; **11**: 259
- Bonner-Price map, **11**: 252, 259
- Bonum, George, **24**: 153
- Bonython, John, **1**: 287
- Book of Harvard, skit, **10**: 40–43
- Book of Sports, **12**: 51; The Reverend Josse Glover and the, by H. A. Parker, **8**: 333–352
- Book-plates, **11**: 206 *n*; **24**: 2, 72, 176, 177
- Books, **18**: 224 *n*; **24**: 314; remarks on editing of, by A. Matthews, **10**: 7–12; of C. Mather, **18**: 407–417; notices, **20**: 85, 86–91; lists, **24**: 64–71. *See also* Horn-books
- Boone, Nicholas, **4**: 210, 211, 213, 214; **9**: 416 *n*, 422 *n*; **18**: 23
- Boone Island, **12**: 199, 200, 202
- Booth, Edwin, **10**: 184
- Humphrey, **10**: 274
- Robert, **5**: 178 *n*, 407, 408, 409, 410
- William, **7**: 367
- Borden, Nathaniel, **21**: 449 *n*
- Thomas, **4**: 20
- Bordley, John Beale, **11**: 139, 144, 147
- Bordman. *See also* Boardman
- Aaron, **6**: 273 *n*; **16**
- Andrew (*d* 1687), **6**: 272, 273 *n*; **16**: 19: 27
- Andrew (*d* 1747), **6**: 273 *n*, 276; **16**: 18: 343; **24**: 84, 86, 98, 103, 104, 105
- Andrew (*d* 1769), **6**: 46, 273 *n*; **8**: 324 *n*; **14**: 13; **16**
- Andrew (*d* 1817), **16**
- John, **4**: 5
- Mary, wife of Aaron, **15**: 370, 371
- Moses, **15**: 268, 291, 304 *n*
- Ruth, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1687). *See* Wadsworth
- William, **6**: 273 *n*; **16**
- Zechariah, **16**: 755, 772
- Borland, Francis, **8**: 308 *n*
- James, **17**: 277, 279
- John (*d* 1775), **17**: 276, 279
- John Landell, **24**: 348
- Leonard Vassall, **17**: 277, 279
- Borough, William, **12**: 387
- Boscawen, Hugh, second Viscount Falmouth, **13**: 407
- Bosley, Capt. —, **19**: 253 *n*
- Bosson, William, **16**: 486
- Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, **10**: 202 *n*
- Boston, **1**: 3; **4**: 310, 311; **5**: 19, 287 *n*, 361; **6**: 121, 134, 278, 320 *n*, 330, 364; **9**: 440, 466, 470; **10**: 11; **12**: 13; **14**: 155, 158, 216 *n*, 373, 402 *n*, 407, 408; **16**: 467, 581, 583, 587; **17**: 14, 16, 17, 156, 157, 314 *n*; **19**: 28–32, 160, 289; **20**: 21; **21**: 24: 39; evacuation of, **1**: 302; **7**: 322, 323, 329; **8**: 92; **9**: 408; **13**: 255; church affairs, **1**: 142; **7**: 291; **12**: 275, 279, 280, 299, 300, 303; name, **1**: 192; **10**: 352; **12**: 113 *n*; incorporation, **1**: 194, 195; **10**: 345–356; Episcopacy in, **3**: 42–45; Knowles Riot, 213–219; siege of, **5**: 6, 7, 26; **8**: 271; **9**: 433; action on duty on tea, **8**: 293, 302–304, 305 *n*; natural features, **11**: 295–299, 304, 307–313, 315, 319, 321, 324–328; almanacs calculated for longitude of, 382–384; **13**: 226, 228, 229, 230; Observations with the Dipping Needle at, by H. E. Ware, 183–197; pre-Revolutionary conditions as shown in letters of D. De Berdt, 307–461; physicians and apothecaries in, **14**: 146, 147, 156–163; and H. C., **16**; and frugality movement, **19**: 191, 198, 200, 201, 203–206, 208; revolution, 1689, **20**: 29–30, 45–51; economic conditions during Revolution, 164, 165, 169, 174, 175, 176, 180, 181; Early Sunday Schools in, by A. Matthews, **21**: 259–285; J. W. Farwell on early views of, **25**: 229–234
- Almshouse, **14**: 146, 158
- Arnold Arboretum, **3**: 371
- Beacon Island, **6**: 279–281. *See also* Ball, Robert (*d* 1753)
- Beacon monument, **1**: 65

Boston (*continued*)

- Bendall's Cove, **25**: 44, 45
- Boston Latin School, **3**: 299, 478 *n*;
21: 179, 185
- Boston Light, **3**: 382; **6**: 278–281
- Boston Stone, **8**: 323 *n*
- Boston Theatre, **7**: 210; **13**: 127;
14: 345
- Brattle Street Church, **5**: 287 *n*;
6: 87, 125; **8**: 2; **10**: 368; **21**: 418
- Bread Riot, **1**: 414
- Bull Wharf, **20**: 43
- Bumkin Island, **16**
- Castle Island, **3**: 359; **7**: 13, 14, 18;
10: 322
- Castle William, **3**: 159, 214, 215,
217, 220, 232, 233; **4**: 212; **8**: 295 *n*;
11: 253; **13**: 353, 367, 372; **17**: 16;
18: 211, 212; **20**: 32, 49, 50, 136 *n*;
24: 203, 212; **25**: 130, 213, 216
- Charter, **1**: 202; **10**: 28, 353, 354
- Christ Church, **11**: 255; **19**: 299–
331; **21**: 273–275; **25**
- Clubs and Societies: Anthology,
12: 334; Candia, **18**: 401; Castilian,
6: 213 *n*; Caucus, **11**: 32, 34; **21**: 418,
419; City Missionary, 268 *n*; Com-
mercial, **5**: 378; French, **17**: 220; Fri-
day Evening, **12**: 338; Harvard, **19**:
42; Hell-Fire, **21**: 433; Libera Societas,
19: 343, 359; Marine, **1**: 211; Massa-
chusetts Historical, 24–33; Medical,
19: 280; Merchants', 160–165; **21**:
419; Monday Evening, **14**: 322; New
England Historic Genealogical, **1**:
39; **10**: 141; St. Andrew's Lodge, **5**:
288 *n*; Shakespearean, **12**: 254; **13**:
126–128; Thursday Evening, **3**: 289
- Coffee Houses. *See* Taverns
- Columbian and City Museum, **17**:
349 *n*
- Committee of Correspondence, **3**:
393 *n*; **8**: 300 *n*; **11**: 31, 34; **18**: 104,
112, 116; **25**
- Common, **1**: 136; **3**: 154; **5**: 25;
6: 318; **8**: 92, 93, 178, 299 *n*
- Concert Hall, **17**: 311 *n*, 323, 324,
330, 340, 341; **18**: 64 *n*
- Cooper's Guild, **1**: 197
- Cotton Hill, **10**: 257 *n*; **11**: 297,
298, 308, 327, 370; **20**: 264
- Court Houses, **5**: 22–23. *See also*
Town House
- Custom House, **7**: 4 *n*, 7, 16; **8**:
294 *n*
- Eleventh Congregational Society,
25: 173
- Emmanuel Church, **6**: 109
- Episcopal Church, **7**: 291; **12**: 124
- Faneuil Hall, **5**: 25; **6**: 23 *n*, 111 *n*;
8: 20, 162; **10**: 127; **11**: 250; pre-
Revolutionary meetings, **7**: 11, 12;
8: 84, 85, 293 *n*; **11**: 33; **19**: 205, 232,
250 *n*; **21**: 446
- Fires: 1653, **11**: 314; **12**: 118; 1676,
22: xvi, 5; 1679, **11**: 311; 1689, **20**: 51;
1692, **1**: 364; 1711, **1**: 445 *n*; **3**: 206;
5: 20, 24; **11**: 322; **12**: 126; **14**: 401,
406; 1737, **19**: 336, 340; 1747, **3**: 35,
37, 206; **5**: 13, 16, 21, 24, 25, 113; **14**:
361 *n*; 1760, **13**: 418; 1773, **6**: 115,
116 *n*; 1872, **3**: 333
- First African Baptist Church, **21**:
272
- First Baptist Church, **6**: 117, 118;
12: 177–178
- First (Old Brick) Church, **1**: 273;
3: 348 *n*; **5**: 18, 20; **6**: 91; **11**: 54,
253; **13**: 251; **15**: lxxvi, cxv, 287; **17**:
215; **18**: 14, 326, 336; **19**: 417 *n*; **20**:
268, 269; **22**: 1 *n*, 68; **25**: 406; early
locations of, **3**: 87, 471; **5**: 426, 445;
11: 299, 307; **18**: 61 *n*; and founding
of Old South (Third) Church, **6**: 124 *n*;
8: 193 *n*; **10**: 3, 4, 102; fast held, **12**:
279, 299; covenant, 324; **18**: 152; ex-
communications, 327–332; Two Ruling
Elders of, by C. E. Park, **13**: 82–95;
memorial to Gov. Hutchinson, **19**:
413–435
- French Protestant Church, **14**:
405; **17**: 120; **19**: 359; **25**: 173, 177,
197 *n*, 371
- Gallows Bay, **3**: 233
- Governor's Green, **3**: 87, 88; **11**:
299, 303, 311, 315, 316, 318
- Governor's Spring, **11**: 298, 299,
303, 315, 319, 326, 327
- Granary Burying Ground, **5**: 287
- Griffin's Wharf, **8**: 294 *n*, 297 *n*
- Hancock mansion, **16**: xxviii *n*
- Harbor, **3**: 232, 371, 382; **14**: 385;
20: 42, 43
- Holy Cross Church, **24**: 298; **25**:
130; paper by P. Merritt on early
priests of, 173–229
- House of Correction, **10**: 335
- Jail, **5**: 264
- King's Chapel, **1**: 438, 445; **3**: 43,
44, 240; **5**: 287, 289; **6**: 88 *n*; **7**: 280;

- 10:** 70 *n*; **11:** 202 *n*, 257, 258, 261, 262; **12:** 129, 130-132; **14:** 191; **19:** 299, 310; **20:** 17 *n*; **25:** 156 *n*
 — Leverett's Wharf, **20:** 270
 — Liberty Tree, **8:** 96; **9:** 405 *n*, 408 *n*; **11:** 32; **13:** 98 *n*
 — Libraries, first Public, by M. J. Canavan, **12:** 116-133; Social, by C. K. Bolton, 332-338; Circulating, by C. K. Bolton, **11:** 196-207; Public, **251;** **12:** 163; **17:** 122; **19:** 269; **20:** 4; Scientific, **12:** 333
 — Long Wharf, **1:** 212, 213; **3:** 211; **5:** 289 *n*; **11:** 284
 — Manufactory House, **11:** 28, 29
 — Maps, Bromley, **3:** 70; Hale, **6:** 118; Foster, **11:** 245
 — Market Place, **3:** 58, 59, 65
 — Mastodon Room, **10:** 81 *n*
 — Mint, **1:** 220-224, 227; **7:** 286
 — New Boston, **3:** 385
 — New Brick Church, **13:** 240 *n*, 241
 — New North Church, **13:** 237-241
 — New South Church, **3:** 266; **11:** 270, 272, 273
 — Newspapers, 1704-1780, Checklist, by M. F. Ayer, **9:** 1-400; Bibliographical Notes on, by A. Matthews, 401-508
 — Noddle's Island, **11:** 245, 246; **21:** 57, 352
 — North End, **3:** 232; **25:** 44
 — North Grammar School, **6:** 79
 — North Latin School, **5:** 271; **6:** 116, 121
 — Old Brick Church. *See* First Church
 — Old North Church. *See* Christ Church; Second Church
 — Old South (Third) Church, **1:** 62 *n*; **3:** 43, 87, 264-267, 318; **5:** 6, 289; **6:** 124 *n*; **7:** 294; **8:** 293 *n*; **10:** 3, 4, 229, 374; **11:** 33, 316, 318; **12:** 125, 130, 284, 299; **15:** xxxvii, lvi *n*; **17:** 122; **20:** 4; **21:** 363, 452 *n*; **25:** 347
 — Park Street Church, **21:** 266-271, 452 *n*
 — Park System, **3:** 358, 371
 — Pawnors' Bank, **3:** 335
 — Pillory, **3:** 60, 65
 — Post-office, **9:** 440 *n*, 441 *n*, 467, 469; **11:** 321, 324
 — Province House, **3:** 210 *n*; **6:** 23 *n*, 270 *n*; **10:** 243; **13:** 248; **14:** 362; **17:** 66; **19:** 152; **24:** 203, 212; **25:** 268
 — Quaker Meeting House, **5:** 196 *n*
 — St. Stephen's Church, **1:** 308
 — Salem St. Academy, **21:** 274, 275
 — Salem St. Sunday School Society, **21:** 275
 — Scottow's Dock, **25:** 45, 46
 — Second Baptist Church, **6:** 114, 117, 118; **12:** 178
 — Second Church, **15:** lv *n*, clxxiii *n*; **18:** 212 *n*
 — Selectmen, **12:** 125, 126; **13:** 90, 350, 351, 352, 353, 371, 389
 — Shelter Creek, **25:** 44
 — Shoemakers' Guild, **1:** 197
 — Shops: Brazen Head, **8:** 99 *n*; Capen's, **5:** 297; King's Head and Looking Glass, **11:** 260; London Book Store, **11:** 5 *n*, 6 *n*, 196; Oak Hall, **1:** 200 *n*; **25:** 45; Old Feather Store, **25:** 44
 — South, Sunday school, **21:** 269
 — South Grammar School, **17:** 232 *n*
 — South Writing School, **6:** 119
 — Spinning School, **6:** 87
 — Springs and water-courses, **11:** 297-328
 — State House, Old. *See* Town House
 — Streets, lanes, squares, etc.: Butler's Row, **7:** 219 *n*; Charles, **8:** 92; Common, 92 *n*; Conduit, **1:** 199; **11:** 310, 311; Congress, **10:** 81 *n*; Cornhill, **8:** 274 *n*; **11:** 206 *n*; Court, **5:** 22; **10:** 257; **18:** 273 *n*; Creek Square, **25:** 44, 46; Crooked (Wilson's), **14:** 400, 401; Exchange Place, **5:** 196; Faneuil Hall Square, **25:** 44; Friend, **3:** 391 *n*; Haymarket Place, **5:** 284 *n*; Howard, **20:** 267; Hutchinson, **12:** 245; Leverett's, **5:** 196 *n*; **13:** 95; Lindall, **5:** 195; Link Alley, **1:** 409 *n*; North, 200 *n*, 364; **11:** 306; Pearl, **12:** 245; Quaker, **5:** 196 *n*; Queen, 22; Rawson's, **7:** 289; School, **8:** 84 *n*, 85 *n*; Scollay Square, **10:** 257; **11:** 298; Somerset Place, **1:** 310; Southack's Court, **20:** 267; Spring, **10:** 243; **11:** 322-324, 326; State, **3:** 90; **10:** 257, 405; **11:** 196, 306-308; Sudbury, **10:** 370; Swing-bridge, 196 *n*; Tremont Row, **20:** 264-269; Tremont St., **6:** 397 *n*; **8:** 92 *n*; Turn Again Alley, **10:** 196 *n*; Washington, **5:** 283 *n*; **6:** 93; **8:** 98 *n*, 266 *n*-277 *n*; **10:** 243; **11:** 31, 206 *n*; **14:** 407 *n*; Water, **8:** 274 *n*; **11:** 300, 322, 323; West, **6:** 397 *n*; **8:** 92; White Bread Alley, **10:** 196 *n*. *See also* **6;** **11;** indexes, under Boston
 — Swinging Bridge, **6:** 88

Boston (*continued*)

- Taverns, Admiral Vernon, **14**: 407; **19**: 163, 403; Anchor, **11**: 301, 314; Bear, **14**: 401 *n*, 407; Bible, **13**: 216; Bible and Heart, **8**: 273; Bible and Three Crowns, **9**: 416 *n*; Blue Anchor, **11**: 301; **12**: 123; **13**: 216; Blue Bell, **20**: 119; British (Later American) Coffee House, **11**: 5 *n*, 7, 196, 197 *n*; **14**: 322, 407; **19**: 160, 163, 164 *n*, 166 *n*, 204-254; Bull, **20**: 32, 43, 72; Bunch of Grapes, **6**: 269 *n*; **19**: 163, 403; **20**: 213; **25**: 319; Cromwell's Head, **9**: 471, 472, 508; Crown and Razor, **10**: 205 *n*; Crown (Selby's) Coffee House, **11**: 251, 254-257; **14**: 407; **19**: 362, 363 *n*; Exchange Coffee House, **14**: 407; Exchange Tavern, **3**: 11; **4**: 130 *n*; **19**: 362; George (Castle), **4**: 229; **11**: 31 *n*, 312; **13**: 249; Golden Ball, **14**: 407; **25**: 316, 319, 320; Green Dragon, **1**: 412, 413; **3**: 222, 229, 387; **6**: 121; Gutteridge's, **14**: 407; Hall's Coffee House, **14**: 287-289, 400, 401, 403, 404, 406, 408; Hancock, **11**: 5 *n*; Heart and Crown, **9**: 476 *n*; King's Arms, **11**: 31, 314; King's Head, **1**: 364 *n*; Lamb, **3**: 18 *n*; London Coffee House, **4**: 313; **9**: 421; **13**: 211, 213, 214 *n*; Orange Tree, **18**: 273 *n*; Punch Bowl, **19**: 403; Red Lion, **20**: 47; Royal Exchange, **8**: 303 *n*; Salutation, **11**: 32; Ship Inn, 301, 303; Ship Tavern, **3**: 160; **15**: 24, 209, 286; **18**: 83; **21**: 431; Star, **1**: 409 *n*; **3**: 77; **8**: 161; States Arms, **11**: 31 *n*, 314, 315; Sun, **14**: 407; Swan, **1**: 364; Three Mariners, **14**: 401 *n*; White Horse, **5**: 283, 284 *n*
- Town Dock, **21**: 252
- Town House (Court House), **2**: xix; **3**: 206; **5**: 13, 16, 19, 25, 26, 165; **8**: 18, 20; **11**: 313; **12**: 119, 120, 127, 130; **20**: 103; **24**: 9
- Town pump, **11**: 259, 307, 323, 324, 326
- Town Records, **10**: 229, 354 *n*
- Triangular Warehouse, **25**: 44
- Trinity Church, **3**: 200, 266; **6**: 398, 399; **10**: 368; **11**: 202 *n*, 258, 261, 262; **19**: 310 *n*, 318, 320; **24**: 68; **25**: 199, 373 *n*
- Ursuline Community, **25**: 228
- Views of, Burgis-Price (1725), by J. H. Edmonds, **11**: 245-262
- Ward's Island, **15**: 269; **16**: 415, 418, 430
- Warren Avenue Baptist Church, **12**: 178 *n*
- Washington Gardens, **6**: 397 *n*
- West, Charity School, **21**: 277-279
- West Church, **3**: 45, 385, 388; **8**: 352; **19**: 334, 335, 336, 345, 346, 361 *n*; **21**: 277, 278, 279
- Whipping post, **1**: 412; **3**: 65
- Boston, Eng., **24**: 130
- Unitarian Chapel, **18**: 14
- Boston Association of Booksellers, **12**: 338
- Boston Athenæum, **7**: 219 *n*, 222 *n*; **10**: 79 *n*; **12**: 131, 334-337
- Boston Book Store, **11**: 201, 202
- Boston Chronicle, **9**; **11**: 6 *n*, 198
- Boston Evening Post, **9**; **11**: 435
- Boston Gazette, **9**
- Boston Light, **3**: 382; **6**: 278; **11**: 253; **20**: 43
- Boston Magazine, **8**: 323
- Boston Massacre, **1**: 167, 168, 171, 172, 173, 174; **4**: 286; **5**: 60 *n*, 211 *n*, 266, 268; **6**: 80; **8**: 97 *n*, 310; **11**: 28; **12**: 243; **19**: 420; trials for, **5**: 58, 64-77, 82; papers on, **7**: 2-21; letters on, 211-215
- Boston Medical Library, first, **12**: 333-335; second, 315
- Boston Museum of Fine Arts, **24**: 171 *n*
- Boston Neck, R. I., **1**: 162 *n*; **21**: 300
- Boston News Letter, **9**; **11**: 417
- Boston Pilgrim Society, **17**: 313
- Boston Port Bill, **1**: 172, 178; **5**: 267; **7**: 189; **10**: 182, 183; **11**: 34; **12**: 245; **14**: 324; **20**: 164; and Solemn League and Covenant, **18**: 103-114, 119
- Boston Post Boy, **9**
- Boston Sabbath School Union, **21**: 270 *n*
- Boston Scandinavian Memorial Club, **20**: 373, 386
- Boston Society for . . . Instruction of the Poor, **21**: 266 *n*, 267, 270 *n*, 277 *n*
- Boston Tea Party, **1**: 168, 172, 174; **5**: 56, 57, 61 *n*; **12**: 243; **14**: 324, 325; action of Council after, **8**: 297; events leading to, **11**: 32; penalties for, **12**: 245; **14**: 324; results of, **8**: 298; **20**: 163. *See also* Tea
- Boston Theatre, **5**: 289 *n*; **7**: 210; **13**: 127; **14**: 345; **17**: 342 *n*
- Boston Traveler, **7**: 55
- Boston University, **3**: 433

- Bostwick, Rev. David, **13**: 420, 426
 Boswell, Sir William, **21**: 10 *n*, 161 *n*, 164, 173 *n*, 174
 Bosworth, Henry, **4**: 108
 — Jonathan, **24**: 151
 Botetourt, Baron. *See* Berkeley
 Botkin. *See* Bodkin
 Bouchard, family, **25**: 176
 Boucher, Charlotte (Denys de la Trinité), de la Broquerie, wife of Pierre (*d* 1740), **3**: 378; **6**: 263
 — Jean Baptiste, de Niverville, **6**: 262, 263, 264
 — Jeanne (Crevier), wife of Pierre (*d* 1717), **6**: 263
 — Rev. Jonathan, **5**: 227 *n*; **8**: 279, 280
 — Joseph (*d* 1762), **3**: 378; **6**: 263
 — Joseph (*d* 1804), de Niverville, **3**: 220; **8**: 186; paper on, by A. Matthews, **6**: 259-265
 — Josette or Marie Joseph (Chate-lin), de Niverville, wife of Joseph (*d* 1804), **6**: 264
 — Marguerite Thérèse (Hertel), de Niverville, wife of Jean Baptiste, **6**: 263
 — Pierre (*d* 1717), de Grosbois, **3**: 378; **6**: 263
 — Pierre (*d* 1740), de la Broquerie, **1**: 291; **3**: 377, 378; **6**: 263, 265
 — family, **3**: 378
 Bouchette, Jean Baptiste, **6**: 264
 Boudinot, Elias, **6**: 378
 Bougainville, Jean Pierre de, **7**: 331 *n*
 Boughton, Richard, **10**: 275, 276
 Boulter, Nathaniel, **5**: 120
 Bound. *See* Bownde
 Boundfield, R. I., **1**: 104, 107, 363
 Bounties, **24**: 394; for scalps, **17**: 255, 256 *n*; remarks on, by A. Matthews, **7**: 275-278
 Bouquet, Gen. Henry, **3**: 96; **8**: 283 *n*
 Bourguignon d'Anville, Jean Baptiste, **10**: 414
 Bourinot, Sir John George, **3**: 377; **6**: 262
 Bourn, Capt. —, **14**: 98 *n*
 — William, **8**: 108
 Bourne, —, **8**: 216; **20**: 87; **22**: 235
 — Abner, **23**: 542
 — Dr. Benjamin, **25**: 343, 344 *n*
 — Edward, **25**: 323, 343
 — Elisha, **25**: 323, 342
 — Ezra, **14**: 395
 — Ezra (*d* 1736), **17**: 276, 279
 — Ezra (*d* 1764), **19**: 332, 349, 360
 — Henry, **24**: 149
 — John, **19**: 349; **24**: 150
 — Mary. *See* Angier
 — Rev. Joseph, **15**: cxliv *n*; **16**: 523; **19**: 332, 333, 343
 — Martha (Prince), wife of Ezra (*d* 1764), **19**: 332
 — Meletiah, **7**: 202; **14**: 397 *n*; **19**: 164, 165 *n*, 202, 204, 360; **24**: 107; **25**: 337, 341, 347
 — Nehemiah, **14**: 125; **21**: 39 *n*, 93 *n*
 — Richard (*d* 1682), **22**: 146; **24**: 154
 — Richard (*d* 1826), **25**: 341
 — Rev. Shearjashub (*d* 1768), **22**: 230
 — Shearjashub (H. C. 1743), **15**: cxliv *n*; **16**: 762, 763; **25**: 337, 338, 341, 342, 344
 — Silas, **25**: 342
 — Sylvanus, **7**: 202
 — Thomas, **25**: 323, 324, 325, 341, 342
 — William, **4**: 77; **16**: 762
 Bourne, town, **20**: 105
 Bourne Papers, **7**: 202
 Bours, Rev. Peter, **24**: 27
 Bously, John, **24**: 405
 Bouthillier, Claude le, **1**: 357
 Boutineau, Anne, daughter of James. *See* Robinson
 — James, **3**: 33 *n*; **4**: 147, 162, 163; **8**: 325 *n*; **10**: 98 *n*; **11**: 6 *n*; **14**: 329; **17**: 96
 — Stephen, **11**: 323
 — Susanna (Faneuil), wife of James, **8**: 325 *n*; **14**: 329, 336, 338, 350
 Bouvé, Ada, **21**: 410
 — Emily Gilbert (Lincoln), **21**: 410
 Bowden, James, **14**: 51
 — Samuel, **24**: 381
 BOWDITCH, CHARLES PICKERING, **5**: 389; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; death, **24**: xvii; tribute to, 303
 — Henry Ingersoll, **10**: 77
 — Mary. *See* Butler
 — Nathaniel, **10**: 78, 80, 82; **12**: 336
 — Nathaniel Ingersoll, **6**: 49 *n*; letter, **10**: 77-81
 Bowdoin, Elizabeth, daughter of James (*d* 1790). *See* Temple
 — Elizabeth (Erving), wife of James (*d* 1790), **10**: 414; **18**: 157, 158 *n*
 — Hannah (Pordage), wife of James (*d* 1747), **20**: 267
 — James (*d* 1747), **3**: 33 *n*; **4**: 6, 147, 162, 163; **11**: 255; **20**: 267, 268

Bowdoin (*continued*)

- James (*d* 1790), **4**: 70; **5**: 270; **7**: 5 *n*, 213, 215; **8**: 297 *n*; **10**: 91 *n*, 98 *n*, 234, 236, 239; **11**: 37, 387; **13**: 303; **14**: 13; **15**: 331, 332; **17**: 87, 122, 313; **18**: 158; **19**: 81 *n*, 94 *n*, 169 *n*, 201 *n*, 258; **20**: 6, 7, 8, 267; **24**: 241; **25**: 51; letters, **10**: 235 *n*, 239 *n*, 413
- James (*d* 1811), **5**: 206 *n*
- Peter, **21**: 309, 310, 342
- William, **5**: 284 *n*
- Bowe, Caven, **17**: 178
- Bowee, —, **12**: 94
- Bowen, —, **17**: 165; **25**: 53
- Francis, **20**: 325
- Sir Charles Synge Christopher, Baron, **7**: 311
- CLARENCE WINTHROP, Corresponding Member, C. S. M., **10**: 82
- Isaac, **15**: 282; **16**: 515, 842
- Jonathan, **19**: 184 *n*
- Joseph, **24**: 393
- Nathan, **12**: 271, 272, 289, 383; **25**: 253, 254
- Penuel, **10**: 49; **12**: 275
- William, **17**: 276, 279
- Bower, Samuel J., **20**: 320 *n*
- Bowers, Benanuel, **3**: 425
- Benjamin & John, **19**: 242 *n*
- Edward, **8**: 117
- Jerathmeel, **14**: 14
- Jeremiah, **17**: 278, 279
- John, **12**: 250–252
- Rev. John (H. C. 1649), **15**: 180
- Bowes, Dorcas (Champney), wife of Nicholas, **18**: 225 *n*
- John Hancock, **17**: 277, 279
- Lucy (Hancock), wife of Rev. Nicholas, **18**: 225 *n*
- Lydia, daughter of Rev. Nicholas. *See* Whitney
- Mary (D'Ewes), wife of Sir Thomas, **7**: 74 *n*
- Nicholas, **18**: 225 *n*
- Rev. Nicholas (*d* 1755), **6**: 316, 323; **18**: 225 *n*
- Nicholas (*d* 1790), **18**: 225 *n*, 226 *n*
- Paul, **10**: 304 *n*
- Rebecca (Wendell), wife of Nicholas (*d* 1790), **18**: 226 *n*
- Robert, **14**: 281 *n*
- Sir Thomas, **7**: 74 *n*
- William, **19**: 247 *n*
- Bowie, John, **7**: 158
- Bowker, Richard Rogers, **19**: 14

Bowland, Thomas, **22**: 133

- Bowles, Carrington, **25**: 232–234
- FRANCIS TIFFANY, **25**: 172, 347; Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 318. *Communications*: Notes from the Cape, **25**: 381; The Loyalty of Barnstable in the Revolution, 264–345
- John, **20**: 103, 104 *n*; **25**: 234
- Joseph, **21**: 63 *n*
- Thomas, **25**: 233, 234
- Bowles & Carver, **25**: 232, 233
- Bowls, Jonathan, **24**: 417
- Bowman, Dr. —, **8**: 298
- Edmund, **16**: 560, 565, 574
- Francis, **16**: 416
- (Bourman), Francis, **24**: 374, 410, 425
- George Ernest, **17**: 295 *n*
- Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1724), **19**: 333, 347; **24**: 310, 312
- Jonathan (H. C. 1755), **6**: 15, 20, 22, 23, 27, 41; **8**: 107, 108, 113, 115
- Joseph, **16**: 430
- Samuel, **15**: 266; **16**: 416
- William, **17**: 278, 279
- Bownde, Rev. Nicholas, **8**: 344 *n*
- Bowyer, William, **24**: 80
- Box, John, **25**: 37
- Boxford, **25**: 365, 366
- Boxford, Vt., **24**: 57, 58
- Boyce (Boys, Boyse), **11**: 317, 320; **14**: 118
- Benjamin, **4**: 108
- David, **4**: 108
- J., **25**: 139, 140
- James, **13**: 176
- Boyd, Hugh, **6**: 24, 36; **8**: 112, 113, 114
- James, **5**: 201 *n*
- Thomas, **6**: 20
- Rev. William, **13**: 145, 279, 280
- Boydell, Hannah, wife of John (*d* 1739), **4**: 84, 85; **9**: 442, 443
- John (*d* 1739), **8**: 168, 171, 173, 176, 178, 184; **16**: 845, 852, 853; **17**: 68 *n*, 70 *n*; and Boston Gazette, **9**
- John (*d* 1804), **5**: 215 *n*
- Boyden, Thomas, **20**: 267
- Boyle, Henry, Baron Carleton, **6**: 177 *n*
- James, **6**: 385 *n*
- John, **12**: 100, 290; his family, **6**: 321 *n*; and Boston News-Letter, **9**
- Richard, first Earl of Cork, **21**: 115, 116
- Robert, **6**: 181 *n*; **14**: 164, 183; **20**: 194, 196 *n*; **21**; and H. C., **16**

- Roger, first Earl of Orrery, **21**: 234 *n*
- Boyles, Sutton, **19**: 371
- Boylston, Edward, **16**: 558
- John, **19**: 164
- Nicholas, **14**: 321; **19**: 164
- Thomas, **19**: 165 *n*, 204
- Thomas (*d* 1750), **6**: 193 *n*
- Ward Nicholas, **5**: 196 *n*
- Dr. Zabdiel, **6**: 93; **14**: 114; **16**: 429; and inoculation for small-pox, **6**: 193 *n*; **14**: 103, 104 *n*, 257 *n*, 282, 288, 289 *n*; **19**: 48, 49 *n*
- Boylston, town, **23**: 513
- Boyne, Viscount. *See* Hamilton, Gustavus
- Boynton, Joseph, **5**: 297 *n*; **15**: 294
- Sarah (Tarbell), wife of Joseph, **5**: 297 *n*
- Boys (Boyse). *See* Boyce
- Brace, Charles Loring, **8**: 385
- Brackenbury, Emma or Amy (Anderson). *See* Lynde
- Richard, **1**: 81
- Brackett, Ebenezer, **17**: 277, 279
- Joshua, **9**: 499
- Richard, **4**: 104; **11**: 299, 302, 303
- Brackston, Isaac, **16**: 833
- John, **16**: 833
- Bracton, Henry (*d* 1268), **5**: 396
- Bradbury, Beoni, **20**: 389
- Theophilus, **6**: 19, 20, 56, 57; **8**: 107
- Thomas, **6**: 62
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1759), **14**: 98 *n*; **99**; **16**: 516
- Braddock, Edward, **3**: 240; **8**: 244 *n*, 265; **12**: 93
- Bradford, —, **15**: 4, 12; **17**: 274, 279; **24**: 331
- Rev. Alden, **11**: 406; **17**: 386, 387; **23**: 486, 545
- Alexander Warfield, **20**: 330
- Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, second wife of Gov. William, **22**: xv, 260
- Rev. Claudius, **23**: 600
- Dorothy (May), first wife of Gov. William, **1**: 64 *n*
- Elizabeth, **23**: 547
- Gamaliel, **25**: 37
- Hannah (Rogers), wife of Samuel, **3**: 390, 391; **22**: 197
- Jerusha, daughter of Samuel. *See* Gay
- John, **5**: 283; **11**: 37; **22**: 197, 199, 203, 279; **24**: 419, 425
- Rev. John (*d* 1825), **23**: 550
- Joseph, **5**: 262; **22**: 160, 256; **24**: 152
- Lemuel, **23**: 535, 536, 537, 557, 558, 559
- Lois, **23**: 547
- Moses, **11**: 313
- Samuel, **11**: 234; **22**: 197
- William, Gov. of Plymouth Colony, **3**: 282; **6**: 22 *n*, 59, 60; **7**: 399; **8**: 22, 199, 328; **10**: 11, 141, 336, 397; **12**: 205; **14**: 300; **17**: 18; **20**: 104, 105 *n*; **21**: 65, 431; **23**: **24**: 16, 18, 20, 190
- William (*d* 1704), **2**: 18; **8**: 200; **15**: 20; **17**: 29 *n*, 32, 35, 36, 46; **24**: 152
- William (*d* 1752), **7**: 198; **10**: 312 *n*; **24**: 79
- William (*d* 1795), **8**: 284 *n*
- William & Thomas, publishers, **9**: 497; **11**: 421, 440, 447, 448, 451
- Bradford, town, **15**: 223
- Bradhurst, Dudley, **2**: 38. *See* Bradstreet
- Bradish, Capt. —, **19**: 402
- Ebenezer, **14**: 20; **16**: 709, 818
- Eleanor. *See* Cobb
- Hepzibah, wife of John, **14**: 20 *n*
- John, **14**: 20 *n*; **15**: 367, 369; **16**: 417, 621
- Robert, **16**
- Bradlee, David, **11**: 31 *n*
- Josiah, **7**: 57
- Bradley, Hannah Fox, **16**: 839, 840
- Henry, **14**: 46 *n*
- Bradshaw, J., & Co., **24**: 55
- Parkman, **19**: 291
- Rev. William, **25**: 70
- Bradstreet, Ann (Wood) Price, wife of Dudley, **24**: 6
- Anne (Dudley), wife of Simon (*d* 1697), **10**: 26; **13**: 64 *n*; **19**: 417 *n*; **20**: 195; **24**: 184, 187, 188
- Rev. Benjamin, **16**: 573
- Dudley (*d* 1702), **2**: 38; **17**: 18, 30, 31, 32, 37; **24**: 6
- Rev. Dudley (*d* 1714), **24**: 2–8
- Dudley Story. *See* Story, Bradstreet
- Lucy (Woodbridge), wife of Rev. Simon (*d* 1683), **5**: 325; **20**: 195 *n*
- Nathaniel, **15**: 294; **16**: 651
- Samuel (*d* 1680), **15**: cliv, clviii, 207
- Samuel (*d* 1755), **5**: 261 *n*
- Samuel (*d* 1810), **5**: 261

Bradstreet (*continued*)

- Simon (*d* 1680), **15**: 356, 361, 363, 364, 366
 — Rev. Simon (*d* 1683), **5**: 325; **13**: 64 *n*; **20**: 195 *n*; **24**: 23, 24
 — Simon (*d* 1697), **1**: 120, 126, 197, 201 *n*, 408; **2**: 18; **3**: 323, 448, 469, 470; **5**: 116; **6**: 324, 326; **7**: 207, 282; **8**: 75; **10**: 4, 26, 318, 319; **13**: 64 *n*; **17**: 18; 176, 314 *n*; **20**: 21; 16 *n*, 38; **24**: 6, 7; **25**: 15, 19, 21; in Dudley's Council, **2**: 38, 55; **17**: 6 *n*, 30; and H. C., **3**: 461; 16
 — Simon (*d* 1741), **12**: 129; **13**: 64 *n*; **24**: 23, 24, 30; **25**: 395; and H. C., 16
 — Rev. Simon (*d* 1771), **13**: 64 *n*; **24**: 310, 312; and H. C., **16**: 537, 548, 561, 571, 762; Notes on Some Manuscript Sermons Preached by, by H. W. Foote, **24**: 23–30
 Bragge, Susanna. *See* Henley
 Brahe, Tycho, **21**: 179 *n*
 Brailsford, —, **18**: 34
 Brainard, Morgan B., **24**: 309
 Brainerd, Rev. John, **13**: 413, 414, 417, 422
 Braintree, **3**: 44; **5**: 23, 62, 122; **15**: 179, 222; **17**: 264; **18**: 118; iron works at, **21**: 11, 14, 60, 61; land grants in, 1688, 335, 336, 337
 Braman, Rev. Milton Palmer, **1**: 433
 — Thomas, **17**: 278, 279
 Bramhall, Benjamin, **22**: 381
 — George, **22**: 375
 — George (*d* 1690), **21**: 342
 — Joshua, **25**: 308
 — Mercy, second wife of Sylvanus, **22**: 380, 381
 — Mercy W., **23**: 575
 — Remember, **23**: 547
 — Sylvanus, **22**: 380, 381
 — Zilpah, wife of George, **22**: 375
 Branden, —, **18**: 44, 62
 Brandenburg, Duke of. *See* Frederick William
 Brandon, Edward John, **5**: 351
 — Gregory, **11**: 289, 291 *n*
 — Joseph, **12**: 164; **19**: 348, 353, 361
 — Richard, **11**: 291
 Brandywine, battle of, **8**: 122–127
 Branson, —, **11**: 190
 Brasher, John, **6**: 35
 Bratcher, Austin, **5**: 18
 Brathwaite, Richard, **10**: 304 *n*

- Brattle, Elizabeth (Hayman), wife of Rev. William (*d* 1717), **8**: 355
 — Katharine, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1683). *See* Eyles; Winthrop
 — Thomas (*d* 1683), **6**: 124 *n*; **10**: 378, 398 *n*; **11**: 311; **12**: 124; **17**: 264
 — Thomas (*d* 1713), **1**: 92 *n*; **14**: 164; **18**: 376; and H. C., **14**: 313, 314; **16**
 — Thomas (*d* 1801), **19**: 164
 — Rev. William (*d* 1717), **8**: 355; **14**: 95, 96, 291; **20**: 115, 241; **24**: 44, 45; and H. C., **1**: 205; **3**: 449; **8**: 130; **16**: 18; 334, 372, 373; **25**: 246; his almanacs, **12**: 382; **18**: 327, 328
 — William (*d* 1776), **4**: 77; **8**: 297 *n*; **13**: 319; **14**: 13; **16**: 642, 700, 702; **17**: 417; **19**: 337, 338, 340, 342, 351; **24**: 241; **25**: 37
 Brattleboro, Vt., **11**: 35 *n*; **23**: 584
 Bray —, **2**: 353 *n*
 — George, **24**: 415
 — John, **4**: 21; **24**: 344, 404, 407, 410, 414, 425, 426
 — Rev. Thomas, **3**: 44
 — William, **19**: 97 *n*
 Brayton, John, **4**: 85
 Brazail, James, **24**: 425
 Brazier, Rev. John, **17**: 386 *n*; **23**: 580, 585
 Brazil, **3**: 73, 80; **11**: 229, 230
 Bréal, Michael, **20**: 354
 Breck. *See also* Brek
 —, —, **14**: 50
 — Edward, **14**: 49, 50, 80
 — Edward (*d* 1662), **12**: 214; **14**: 49, 50, 51, 80; letter, 52–58
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Edward (*d* 1662). *See* Minot
 — Elizabeth (Wainwright), wife of Rev. Robert (*d* 1731), **12**: 214
 — Hugh, **14**: 50
 — Isabell Rigby, second wife of Edward (*d* 1662), **14**: 50
 — Joanna, daughter of Robert, **14**: 240 *n*
 — Joanna (Mason), wife of Robert, **14**. *See also* Perry
 — John, **14**: 50, 51, 80 *n*
 — Robert, **14**: 50, 240; **20**: 42
 — Rev. Robert (*d* 1731), **1**: 416; **12**: 214, 215, 278; **14**: 80 *n*, 240 *n*; **15**: lix *n*
 — Rev. Robert (*d* 1784), **10**: 166, 168; **12**: 214, 278, 306; **16**: 629
 — Samuel (*d* 1764), **12**: 215; **16**: 692, 720

- Samuel (*d* 1862), **5**: 232 *n*; **10**: 328; **17**: 351 *n*; **25**: 205 *n*
- Sarah, daughter of Rev. Robert (*d* 1731). *See* Gott
- Sarah (Hawkins), wife of Robert. *See* Allen
- Thomas, **14**: 50
- Breda, Treaty of, **12**: 122 *n*; **18**: 73; **24**: 205, 217, 218, 219, 224, 231, 236
- Breedon, Thomas, **7**: 25 *n*; **21**: 67
- Breintnall, Reginald Heber, **10**: 361, 362 *n*, 364 *n*
- Brek. *See also* Breck
- Robert del, **14**: 49
- Thomas del, **14**: 49
- Bremen Island, Me., **6**: 66
- Brend, William, **10**: 335
- Brent, Daniel, **7**: 347, 392
- Brenton, —, **5**: 228
- Ann, daughter of Ebenezer. *See* Concklin; Howard
- Ebenezer, **6**: 386 *n*, 387
- Elizabeth, daughter of Ebenezer, **6**: 387 *n*
- Jahleel, **11**: 342; **17**: 48
- William, **11**: 89; **18**: 76
- Brereton, John, **3**: 184, 187; **12**: 377
- Sir William, **21**: 122
- William, third Baron Brereton of Leighlin, **21**: 160 *n*, 161 *n*, 171
- Brerewood, Edward, **14**: 168
- Brest, France, **25**: 104
- Bret, —, **21**: 112 *n*
- Brett, Maurice, **3**: 59, 60
- Rev. Silas, **22**: 330
- William, **22**: 109; **24**: 151
- Breton, John Le, **5**: 398
- Brewer, Daniel, **16**: 505, 514, 593, 594; **24**: 310, 312
- Elizabeth, **11**: 31 *n*
- Francis, **17**: 277, 279
- Jonathan, **3**: 323
- Thomas, **17**: 329 *n*, 384 *n*; **18**: 138
- Brewster, Charles Warren, **25**: 125
- Fear, daughter of William (*d* 1644), **22**: 53
- FRANK, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115
- John, **14**: 404
- Jonathan, **21**: 23, 123, 124
- Martin, **24**: 362, 412, 426
- Mary, wife of William (*d* 1644), **22**: 53, 54
- Nancy, **23**: 576
- Nathaniel, **24**: 153
- Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1642), **15**: 6, 8, 8 *n*
- Patience, daughter of William (*d* 1644), **22**: 53
- William, **24**: 153
- William (*d* 1644), **5**: 342; **12**: 269; **17**: 18: 133–135, 137, 138, 143, 152; **21**: 124; **23**: 24: 16; **25**: 15, 22, 74
- Briant. *See also* Bryant
- David, **8**: 123, 124
- Brick, Mrs. —. *See* Breck, Joanna (Mason)
- Eleazar, **3**: 62
- George, **10**: 365
- Bridge, —, **12**: 52 *n*
- Benjamin, **11**: 255; **17**: 223
- Rev. Christopher, **16**
- Rev. Ebenezer, **1**: 421; **15**: 134 *n*, 155; **16**: 683
- Elizabeth Guild (Crosby), wife of Rev. William Frederick, **14**: 352
- John, **19**: 276
- Josiah, **25**: 143
- Matthew, **11**: 226
- Matthew (*d* 1700), **19**: 25
- Matthew (*d* 1738), **15**: 255; **16**: 409, 411
- Rev. Matthew (H. C. 1741), **16**: 692, 693, 704, 727, 748
- Richard Perkins, **17**: 277, 279
- Robert, **17**: 276, 279
- Samuel, **13**: 251
- Rev. Thomas, **15**: 384, 399, 402; **16**: 422
- Rev. William Frederick, **14**: 352
- Bridgeman, Sir Orlando, **14**: 381
- Sir Orlando (*d* 1674), **11**: 288
- Bridger, James, **8**: 374
- Bridges, —, **14**: 124
- Francis, **11**: 272; **15**: 54, 172, 175, 209, 215, 216; **16**: 419
- Hachaliah, **25**: 142, 143
- John, **8**: 117; **10**: 24
- Mary, wife of John, **10**: 24
- Mary, daughter of John, **10**: 25
- Robert, **3**: 101; **5**: 116, 125, 149, 158, 159; **15**: 38, 198; **20**: 113 *n*; **21**: 13, 43
- Sarah, **10**: 24
- Thomas, **24**: 369
- Bridgett, Rev. Thomas Edward, **25**: 134, 227 *n*
- Bridgewater, **3**: 24; church at, **22**: 108, 242, 367; **23**: 569, 586, 600; freemen in, 1675, **24**: 151

- Bridgham. *See also* Brigham
 —, **20**: 277
 — Henry (*d* 1671), **11**: 320
 — Henry (*d* 1720), **11**: 323
 — Rev. James, **16**: 505, 537
 — Joseph, **1**: 366; **11**: 321
 Bridgman, John, **24**: 37, 41
 Bridgman's Fort, Vt., **24**: 37
 Brigden, Zechariah, **10**: 325
 — Zechariah (H. C. 1657), **15**: cliv, clviii
 Briggs, —, **19**: 344
 — Ann, daughter of George. *See* Green
 — Ann (Wing), wife of George, **8**: 98 *n*
 — Rev. Charles, **23**: 569
 — Enoch, **7**: 201 *n*
 — Rev. Ephraim (*d* 1799), **22**: 330
 — Rev. Ephraim (*d* 1816), **23**: 563
 — George, **8**: 98 *n*; **21**: 57 *n*
 — George Nixon, **24**: 128 *n*
 — Rev. George Ware, **23**; Writings of, by A. Matthews, **24**: 120-146
 — Hannah, wife of Enoch, **7**: 201 *n*
 — Jedediah, **11**: 346 *n*, 347
 — Rev. John, **23**: 548
 — Le Baron Russell, **24**: 124, 176 *n*
 — Mary. *See* Green
 — Rebecca. *See* Hallowell
 — Sarah. *See* Durfie
 — Susannah, daughter of Enoch. *See* Cook
 — Walter, **24**: 154
 — Zephaniah, **10**: 54, 57
 Brigham. *See also* Bridgham
 —, **17**: 274, 279
 — Anna, daughter of Dr. Samuel. *See* Davis
 — Anna (Gott), wife of Dr. Samuel, **12**: 215; **14**: 80 *n*
 — Rev. Charles Henry, **23**: 601
 — CLARENCE SAUNDERS, **25**: 81, 238; Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 80. *Communications*: Harvard College Library Duplicates, 1682, **18**: 234, 406-417; letter of Rev. N. Hobart, **19**: 265; D. Gookin, Jr.'s Elegy on Urian Oakes, 1681, **20**: 247; letter of Gov. Endicott to Rev. J. Owen, 1663, 269
 — Edwin Howard, **17**: 330 *n*
 — Elijah, **17**: 336
 — Francis, **17**: 278, 279
 — John Winslow, **17**: 278, 279
 — Jonathan, **3**: 469
 — Dr. Samuel, **12**: 215; **14**: 80 *n*
 Bright, Elizabeth, daughter of Henry. *See* Radcliffe
 — Rev. Francis, **25**: 17, 23
 — Hannah. *See* Bond
 — Henry, **1**: 354
 — John, **25**: 183 *n*
 — John (*d* 1889), **6**: 429, 434
 Brightman, Henry, **7**: 201 *n*
 — Joan, wife of Henry, **7**: 201 *n*
 — Sarah, daughter of Henry. *See* Hoar
 Brill, Holland, **22**: 78 *n*
 Brimmer, —, **25**: 369
 — George Watson, **3**: 200
 — Hannah, daughter of Martin. *See* Green
 — Martin, **3**: 200, 237, 241, 347; **8**: 98 *n*
 — Martin (*b* 1742), **3**: 198, 199, 337; **8**: 98 *n*; **17**: 334, 336, 340
 — MARTIN (*d* 1896), **5**: 4; **18**: 373; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death, **3**: 180; tributes to, 196, 198, 200; ancestry, 201, 337; Memoir, by G. S. Hale, 274, 337-347
 — Sarah (Watson), wife of Martin (*b* 1742), **3**: 198, 337; **8**: 98 *n*
 — Susannah (Sigourney), wife of Martin, **3**: 337; **8**: 98 *n*
 Brindley, —, **7**: 380, 381; **14**: 408; **16**: 755
 — Francis, **19**: 362
 — Francis (*d* 1719), **17**: 33; **21**: 300
 — George, **21**: 286
 — Thomas (*d* 1693), **20**: 83
 — Thomas (*d* 1784), **20**: 4; **25**: 37
 Brinsleye, Rev. John, **8**: 362
 Brinsmead (Brimsmead), Rev. William, **1**: 404, 449, 451; **11**: 408; **17**: 274, 279; **22**: xxvi, li *n*, 111
 Brintnal, Paul, **4**: 102
 Brintnall, Benjamin, **4**: 118
 — Thomas, **15**: 298 *n*
 Brinton, Daniel Garrison, **20**: 336
 Briscoe, Joseph, **14**: 402, 403, 404
 — Nathaniel, **14**: 65; **15**: cxxxii *n*
 — Rebecca, wife of Joseph, **14**: 404
 — Wastel, **3**: 236
 Bristed, Charles Astor, **5**: 243; **24**: 165
 Bristol, Earl of. *See* Digby, John; Hervey, George William
 Bristol, Eng., **13**: 163, 165
 Bristol Company. *See* Pemaquid Proprietors

- Bristol County, **1**: 92, 110, 141
 — Convention, 1774, **3**: 144; original minutes, **1**: 162, 176–181; remarks on, 163–176; 1775, original minutes, 254–256; remarks on, 256, 257
 Brittain, Alfred, **20**: 302 *n*
 Brittaine, James, **3**: 61; **10**: 268 *n*
 Britton, —, **11**: 256
 — John. *See* Breton
 — Wilton Everett, **20**: 283
 Broad, Hezekiah, **25**: 236
 Broadbent, Joshua, **20**: 276
 Broadhead, John Romeyn, **6**: 177 *n*; **10**: 266
 Broadish. *See* Bradish
 Broadshires, early American, **9**: 405 *n*, 421, 500; **10**: 310 *n*; **18**: 265 *n*; **24**: 292; meaning of term, **10**: 313 *n*, 315–320
 Broadstreet. *See* Bradstreet
 Brocas, John, **19**: 340
 Brock, Rev. John, **15**: 9, 12, 180
 Brockenbrough, John, **13**: 101
 Brockholes, Anthony, **17**: 35, 37, 42 *n*, 43 *n*; **20**: 67
 Brockhorn, Hiram, **24**: 354
 Brockwell, Rev. Charles, **7**: 278; **19**: 405
 Brodbelt, John, **17**: 276, 279
 Brodhead, Daniel, **7**: 276
 Broglie, Victor François, Duc de, **13**: 415
 Broklebeuck, Joseph, **15**: 294
 Brome, Richard, **10**: 305
 Bromfield. *See also* Brumfield
 — Abigail, daughter of Henry (*d* 1820). *See* Rogers
 — Edward (*d* 1734), **17**: 59; **19**: 343 *n*; and H. C., **3**: 469; **16**
 — Edward (*d* 1746), **10**: 75, 76; **13**: 133
 — Edward (*d* 1756), **5**: 202 *n*; **6**: 125; **10**: 76, 91 *n*; **19**: 343 *n*, 356
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Henry (*d* 1820). *See* Rogers
 — Hannah (Clarke), second wife of Henry (*d* 1820), **5**: 210 *n*; **6**: 77; **10**: 72, 242, 243; **13**: 206
 — Henry (*d* 1716), **17**: 275, 279
 — Henry (*d* 1820), **5**: 67 *n*, 197, 198, 202; **6**: 74, 221, 251; **8**: 290 *n*; **10**: 71, 75–77, 240 *n*, 243; **13**: 206
 — Henry (*d* 1837), **6**: 77; **8**: 79 *n*, 118; **10**: 75, 77, 242; **13**: 206
 — Margaret (Fayerweather), first wife of Henry (*d* 1820), **5**: 210–211; **6**: 77 *n*; **13**: 206 *n*; paper on Copley's portrait of, by D. R. Slade, **10**: 74–76
 — Mary, daughter of Edward (*d* 1734). *See* Cushing
 — Sarah, daughter of Edward (*d* 1734). *See* Dupee
 — Sarah, daughter of Henry (*d* 1820). *See* Pearson
 — Thomas, **6**: 78; **25**: 37
 — William, **5**: 202 *n*
 Bromley, Sir George, **8**: 281 *n*
 Bromley & Co., **20**: 223, 224 *n*, 229
 Bromley Maps, **3**: 70
 Bronson, Henry, **5**: 111; **12**: 61 *n*
 Brooke, Lord. *See* Greville, Robert; Rich, Sir Robert
 — Nathaniel, **20**: 94, 245
 — Capt. W., **7**: 376
 Brooker, William, **9**: 440, 441, 446
 Brookes. *See also* Brooks
 — —, **17**: 274, 279
 — Rev. Matthew, **8**: 360–372
 — Sir Robert, **13**: 173
 Brookfield, **3**: 472; **17**: 253, 335
 Brookhouse, Nathaniel, **24**: 356, 412, 426; **25**: 113
 Brooking, John, **11**: 32 *n*
 Brookline, **3**: 70; **6**: 236; **8**: 255 *n*; **14**: 155; **21**: 298
 Brooks. *See also* Brookes
 — —, **11**: 226
 — Abigail (Brown), wife of Rev. Edward, **1**: 305
 — Alfred, **18**: 78, 79
 — Caleb, **15**: 240, 269, 299
 — Rev. Charles, **18**: 78; **23**: 576, 580, 584, 595
 — Charles Butler, **10**: 369; **13**: 259 *n*
 — Rev. Charles Timothy, **20**: 313, 324
 — Edward, **12**: 336
 — Rev. Edward (*d* 1781), **1**: 305, 310
 — Gilbert, **24**: 150
 — James, **20**: 212
 — JAMES WILLSON, Resident Member C. S. M., **10**: 180; death, **14**: 298; tribute to, 305
 — Joanna Cotton, daughter of Rev. Edward. *See* Hall
 — Joel, **14**: 19 *n*
 — John, **24**: 346, 356, 412, 417, 419, 426, 430
 — Lawrence, **25**: 153
 — Mary, daughter of Joel. *See* Farrar
 — Peter Chardon, **1**: 310; **7**: 227

Brooks (*continued*)

- Rev. Phillips, **1**: 13 *n*, 146
- Preston Smith, **24**: 135
- Sarah. *See* Willard
- Thomas, **12**: 235
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1680), **11**: 338, 341
- William, **24**: 154
- William (H. C. 1780), **19**: 291
- Broom, Capt. —, **11**: 212, 214
- Broquerie. *See* Boucher
- Brother Jonathan. *See* Jonathan
- Broughton, Hugh, **8**: 258 *n*
- Nicholas, **24**: 324, 325
- Thomas, **3**: 89
- Brouncker, William, **10**: 308 *n*
- Brown, —, **7**: 187; **11**: 229; **24**: 168, 169, 174, 329; **25**: 183 *n*
- Abigail, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1742). *See* Brooks
- Abram English, **1**: 63 *n*
- Rev. Addison, **23**: 584
- Benjamin, **24**: 397, 398, 401, 402
- Charles Brockden, **6**: 138, 142; **18**: 127 *n*
- Charles Wilson, **20**: 397, 399, 404, 413 *n*
- Rev. Cotton, **16**: 698, 704, 733
- Dorothy, wife of John, **1**: 360 *n*
- Ebenezer, **15**: 255; **16**: 409, 411
- Elizabeth, daughter of John. *See* Pearce
- Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Richard. *See* Langdon
- Elizabeth (Otis), **14**: 330
- Gawen, **19**: 406
- Gustavus Richard, **7**: 132, 166, 174, 357, 365, 367
- Henry Young, **15**: 304
- Hopestill, **24**: 107
- Horatio Forbes, **14**: 370; **17**: 60 *n*
- REV. HOWARD NICHOLSON, Resident Member C. S. M., **21**: 231, 404
- Ichabod, **15**: 255; **16**: 409, 411
- Jacob, **24**: 416
- James, **7**: 282
- James (H. C. 1780), **19**: 291
- Joanna (Cotton), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1742), **1**: 305
- John, **1**: 108, 109, 359, 360; **4**: 16, 41-45; **5**: 317; **6**: 61, 65 *n*, 66; **10**: 99 *n*; **11**: 28 *n*; **14**: 395; **18**: 65
- John (*d* 1671), **6**: 21, 22, 61, 65-68
- Rev. John (*d* 1742), **1**: 305; **19**: 333, 340
- Rev. John (*d* 1766), **24**: 312, 313 *n*
- Rev. John (*d* 1791), **16**: 683, 692
- John Carter, **21**: 286
- Jonathan, **3**: 392
- Josiah, **4**: 109
- Lawrence, **7**: 296; **19**: 406
- Margaret, daughter of John (*d* 1671). *See* Champney; Gould
- Margaret (Hayward), wife of John, (*d* 1671), **6**: 65 *n*
- Margery. *See* Sullivan
- Marianna Catherine, **21**: 264 *n*
- Mary. *See* Greenleaf
- Mather, **19**: 406
- Mehitable. *See* Cressy
- Moses, **24**
- Nathan, **24**: 384, 399, 427
- Neil, **14**: 372 *n*
- Rachel, **1**: 88, 107
- Richard, **25**: 74
- Rev. Richard (*d* 1732), **8**: 322 *n*
- Robert, **4**: 19, 20
- Robert (*d* 1690), **15**: lxxxvii *n*, 65, 237
- Samuel, **3**: 239
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1749), **18**: 315; **22**: 298
- Sarah (May), wife of Deacon William, **25**: 147 *n*, 148 *n*
- Sophia F., **19**: 89; **20**: 376
- Thaddeus, **25**: 310
- Thomas, **12**: 235; **14**: 191; **24**: 344, 426
- Thomas (*d* 1690), **15**: 245, 252
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1797), **16**: 804, 817; **22**: 312
- Ward, **16**: 764, 777, 781
- William, **4**: 17; **11**: 346 *n*, 347; **14**: 154 *n*; **24**: 407; **25**: 148 *n*
- William (*d* 1768), **16**: 416
- Deacon William, **25**: 147 *n*, 148 *n*
- William Garrott, **5**: 282 *n*, 334; **18**: 361 *n*; **21**: 387 *n*, 392 *n*; **25**: 424 *n*
- Brown & Thorndike, **24**: 321, 357, 360, 377, 417
- Brown University, **6**: 388 *n*; **19**: 195 *n*
- Browne, Capt. —, **17**: 10 *n*
- Arthur, **17**: 277, 279
- Benjamin, **16**: 816; **17**: 276, 279
- Benjamin (*d* 1708), **13**: 242, 248, 249, 250; and H. C., **16**: 17: 285 *n*; **24**: 169, 175 *n*
- Benjamin (*d* 1737), **17**: 275, 279
- Causten, **8**: 10 *n*, 43 *n*; **10**: 187
- Charles Farrar (Artemus Ward), **17**: 372 *n*

- Rev. Daniel, **6**: 191, 194
 — Rev. Edmund, **10**: 145, 405; **25**: 15, 21; letters, **7**: 68, 69, 74–80; and H. C., **16**
 — Edward, **20**: 34, 38, 73, 75
 — Felicia Dorothea. *See* Hemans
 — Harriet, **17**: 352 *n*
 — James, **6**: 93; **24**: 152
 — John, **2**: 10, 11, 12, 13, 14; **21**: 321, 339; **24**: 152
 — Rev. John (*d* 1886), **25**: 71 *n*
 — Joseph, **14**: 270; **24**: 169, 170, 174; and H. C., **16**: 21
 — Leonard, **5**: 51
 — Mary (Burnet), first wife of William (*d* 1763), **17**: 221, 222 *n*
 — Mary (Hicks), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1708), **13**: 248
 — Richard, **5**: 117, 119, 130, 131
 — Rev. Robert, **1**: 235, 236; **8**: 327, 330, 333; **11**: 368; **12**: 322; **18**: 132, 133; **22**: 124, 132–134
 — Samuel, **2**: 10–14
 — Samuel (*d* 1668), **11**: 272
 — Samuel (*d* 1731), **14**: 397 *n*; and H. C., **16**: 24; **172**, 173
 — Samuel (*d* 1742), **15**: cxxxi *n*; **16**: 501, 584; **24**: 173, 174
 — William (*d* 1688), **13**: 248; **18**: 176; **21**: 257; **25**: 46; and H. C., **16**
 — William (*d* 1716), **1**: 412; **12**: 400; **16**: 17
 — William (*d* 1763), **4**: 162; **16**: 584; **17**: 221 *n*, 222 *n*; **24**: 173
 — William (*d* 1802), **5**: 73; **8**: 82; **11**: 212; **13**: 295, 301; **17**: 96
 — William Hand, **3**: 97
 — family, **16**: 448, 454, 462, 469, 471, 484, 501
 Brownfield, Me., **15**: 290, 304, 305 *n*
 Browning, James, **15**: 299 *n*
 — Thomas, **19**: 183 *n*
 — William, **15**: 299 *n*
 Brownism and Brownists, **8**: 326, 327, 328, 331; **17**: 329 *n*, 374, 377 *n*, 379; **18**: 132, 133, 138; **21**: 87, 90; **22**: 114, 117, 120 *n*, 124, 129, 133. *See also* Congregationalism; Dissenters; Independents; Nonconformists; Separatists
 Brownson, Thomas, **22**: 307
 Bruce, James, **13**: 325
 — Philip Alexander, **5**: 233 *n*
 — Stephen, **19**: 294 *n*
 Bruen, Obadiah, **5**: 117, 127; **21**: 55
 Brumfeild, William, **3**: 57
 Brunning (Browning), Joseph, **14**: 250 *n*; **18**: 417
 Brush, Crean, **5**: 264, 272–275; **8**: 99 *n*
 Bruton, Capt. —, **12**: 107 *n*
 Bryan, Darby, **3**: 59
 — George, **11**: 42, 43
 — Jonathan, **19**: 220, 241
 — Michael, **25**: 232
 Bryant, Abigail, **22**: 186
 — James, **17**: 277, 279
 — John, **13**: 391; **19**: 224 *n*; **24**: 154, 155
 — Jonathan, **4**: 114
 — Stephen, **22**: 186, 256; **24**: 153
 — Thomas, **14**: 395
 — William Cullen, **8**: 139, 143, 238 *n*; **12**: 375
 Bryce, James, first Viscount Bryce, **13**: 100, 105; **24**: 61, 118
 Brydges, Sir Egerton, **21**: 107 *n*
 Brymner, Douglas, **3**: 96
 Bryson, Capt. —, **19**: 224 *n*
 Bubble Act, 1720, **1**: 213, 378; **3**: 22, 26, 28, 29, 39 *n*; **4**: 16; **6**: 409
 Buchanan, Frances. *See* Allen
 — James, **6**: 421, 434; **8**: 239; **13**: 103, 104, 105
 — Joseph Rodes, **1**: 50 *n*
 Buck, Eleazer, **20**: 32, 38, 39, 72, 74, 77, 78, 82
 — Isaac, **24**: 154
 — James, **5**: 96 *n*; **25**: 233
 — John Henry, **24**: 176 *n*
 — Robert. *See* Breck, Rev. Robert (*d* 1731)
 Buckeyes, **20**: 220
 Buckingham, Joseph Tinker, **9**: 436 *n*, 413; **10**: 252; and newspaper devices, **9**: 450 *n*, 501 *n*; **11**: 438, 440
 — Sarah (Hooker), wife of Rev. Stephen, **5**: 78
 — Rev. Stephen, **5**: 78, 81; **16**: 831
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1709), **5**: 78
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1731), **6**: 187; **15**: 81; **16**: 828
 Buckingham, Duke of. *See* Villiers
 Buckle, Henry Thomas, **19**: 424
 Buckley. *See also* Bulkeley
 — Mary, daughter of William. *See* Whittredge
 — Robert, **25**: 108 *n*
 — Sarah, wife of William, **10**: 13, 23
 — William, **10**: 13, 23
 Buckman, James, **24**: 411, 426

- Buckminster, Eliza, daughter of Rev. Joseph. *See Lee*
 — Joseph, **5**: 76 *n*
 — Rev. Joseph (*d* 1812), **11**: 390; **23**: 548
 — Rev. Joseph Stevens, **6**: 401, 402; **7**: 222 *n*; **10**: 226 *n*; **12**: 334, 348
 — Lucy Maria, daughter of Rev. Joseph. *See Farrar*
 — Mary Lyman, daughter of Rev. Joseph. *See Lothrop*
 — Olivia, daughter of Rev. Joseph. *See Emerson*
 Bucknam, Isaac, **25**: 37
 — Nathan, **16**: 771; **17**: 276, 279
 — Sarah, **3**: 59
 Buckner, —, **12**: 91, 92
 Budd, John, **1**: 114 *n*, 369 *n*
 — Mary, daughter of John. *See Baynton*
 — Rebecca (Smith), wife of John, **1**: 114 *n*, 369 *n*, 370
 Buell, Rev. Samuel, **13**: 323, 426, 444
 Buffam, Deborah. *See Wilson*
 Buffinton, Arthur Howland, New England and the Western Fur Trade, 1629-1675, **18**: 160-192
 — John, **24**
 Bugbee, Rev. James H., **22**: xlvii
 — James McKellar, **10**: 354 *n*
 Bulfinch, Adino, **25**: 46
 — Caroline (Phelps), wife of Rev. Stephen Greenleaf, **6**: 390 *n*, 397 *n*
 — Charles, **5**: 213, 343; **6**: 396, 397 *n*, 398, 402; **7**: 210; **13**: 107, 110; **21**: 419 *n*; **25**: 94
 — Hannah (Apthorp), wife of Charles, **6**: 396 *n*, 397 *n*, 402
 — John, **21**: 95 *n*, 96, 97
 — Judith (Colman), wife of Thomas (*d* 1757), **6**: 87
 — Rev. Stephen Greenleaf, **24**: 134
 — Thomas (*d* 1757), **6**: 87, 89
 — Thomas (*d* 1802), **10**: 230 *n*; **15**: 306, 320
 Bulkley, —, **17**: 275, 279
 — Edward, **19**: 34
 — Rev. Edward (*d* 1696), **1**: 404, 451; **20**: 241; **22**: 71; **25**: 15, 22
 — Rev. Gershom, **15**: cliv, clviii
 — John, **10**: 55
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1642), **1**: 204; **16**
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1699), **15**: 354, 356, 361
 — Rev. Peter (*d* 1659), **10**: 55; **15**: 157-158; **20**: 88; **25**: 15, 22
 — Peter (*d* 1688), **1**: 221, 222, 223; **2**: 38; **12**: 236; **15**: xxv, cliv, clviii, 76, 210, 239, 255, 298 *n*; **16**: 827; **17**: 30, 32, 35, 37, 111, 114
 Bull, Alfred, **21**: 230 *n*
 — John, nickname, **7**: 95, 115, 116, 117
 — John, **1**: 234; **14**: 216
 — Hannah (Beale), wife of William, **13**: 196 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **6**: 31, 36; **8**: 112, 114
 — Ole, **20**: 372, 373
 — Tabitha, wife of Nathaniel. *See Sergeant*
 — William, **13**: 196 *n*
 Bullard, —, **19**: 351
 — Adam, **16**: 698, 704
 — Dr. Asa, **12**: 334, 335
 — Rev. Asa, **21**: 266 *n*
 — Henry, **18**: 401 *n*
 — Samuel, **14**: 395
 Bullivant, Benjamin, **5**: 181 *n*; **17**: 14 *n*, 49; **20**: 29, 47; Dunton's sketch of, **14**: 236, 249, 254, 256
 Bullock, Annah. *See Morton*
 — AUGUSTUS GEORGE, Resident Member C. S. M., **18**: 27, 98
 — Daniel, **4**: 116
 — Edward, **13**: 169
 — Seth, **8**: 381 *n*
 — William, **20**: 87
 Bumpus, Everett Cephas, **10**: 187
 Bumstead, Jeremiah, **12**: 273; **18**: 332
 — Jeremy, **20**: 276
 — Joseph, **24**: 296, 298, 299
 — Josiah, **21**: 270 *n*
 Bungonungomug River, Me., **6**: 69
 Bunker, David, **24**: 418
 — Elizabeth, daughter of George. *See Burt*
 — George, **1**: 201 *n*; **24**: 108
 — John, **15**: 255; **16**: 409, 416
 — Mary Powell, **10**: 276 *n*
 — V., **25**: 102, 103, 105-107, 112
 Bunker Hill, battle of, **1**: 65, 68, 164; **3**: 379, 381, 389; **5**: 49, 215, 349; **6**: 54 *n*, 80, 338; **7**: 403 *n*; **11**: 209
 Bunnell, Lafayette Houghton, **8**: 386
 Bunnian, Joseph, **12**: 94
 Bunny, Francis, **21**: 225
 Burbank, Ebenezer, **4**: 103
 — Hannah, wife of Nehemiah, **23**: 557
 — Nehemiah, **23**: 557
 — Timothy, **22**: 343

- Burbeck, Charlotte Augusta, daughter of Henry, **5**: 51, 52
 — Edward, **5**: 53 *n*
 — Henry, **5**: 51-54
 — Jerusha (Glover), wife of William, (*d* 1785), **5**: 53 *n*
 — Martha (Shute), wife of Edward, **5**: 53 *n*
 — Thomas, **11**: 217
 — William, **14**: 17
 — William (*d* 1785), **5**: 53, 54; **25**: 130, 213
 Burbeen, —, **12**: 306
 — James, **4**: 121
 — Paul, **16**: 762-763
 Burch, —, **12**: 303 *n*
 Burchett, Josiah, **8**: 180
 Burchmore, Zachariah, **24**: 366, 367, 412, 419, 426
 Burd, —, **12**: 303
 Burden, Capt. —, **12**: 91
 Burdett, —, wife of Rev. George, **8**: 371
 — Rev. George, **5**: 180 *n*; **6**: 90; **25**: 15, 22; paper on, by H. A. Parker, **8**: 358-373
 Burdon, Ann, **12**: 331
 — George, **25**: 44
 Bureau, Anne. *See* Faneuil
 Burgain, Robert, **12**: 281, 297
 Burge, Joseph, **24**: 154
 — Thomas, **24**: 154
 Burgersdijck, Franco, **6**: 277
 Burges, —, **25**: 107
 — Capt. E., **14**: 368 *n*
 — Gov. Elizeus (Elisha), **2**: 4: 206; **6**: 269, 270 *n*; **15**: clxv *n*; **17**; **25**: 385; paper on, by A. Matthews, **14**: 360-372, 389 *n*
 — Thomas, **14**: 372 *n*
 Burgess, —, **25**: 155
 — Rev. Anthony, **20**: 95
 — Ashly, **20**: 53, 54
 — George Canning, **18**: 236 *n*, 254; **19**: 71, 80, 94, 104, 113 *n*; **20**: 384, 385, 394, 395, 432
 — Patience, **23**
 — Robert, **16**
 — Samuel, **14**: 370 *n*
 Burgess-Folsom photograph of Dighton Rock, **20**: 384-386, 412, 416 *n*
 Burgis, Mehitable (Bill) Selby, wife of William, **11**: 251, 257
 — William, **11**; **14**: 127; **15**: xciii, c, cii, ciii; **25**: 230, 232
 Burgoyne, John, **6**: 78, 318; **7**: 111 *n*; **8**: 123, 124, 277; **15**: 331; **17**: 334; **18**: 355 *n*; **19**: 35 *n*; **20**: 20, 21; **25**: 323, 362
 Burke, Ædanus, **1**: 249
 — Edmund, **6**: 346; **12**: 239; **13**: 356, 358, 373, 378; **18**: 130; **19**: 422
 — John, **24**: 154
 Burkitt, Wright, **13**: 305 *n*
 Burlamachi, Philip, **12**: 105 *n*
 Burleigh (Burley), Andrew, **3**: 21; **4**: 5, 10, 11
 — Andrew (*d* 1788), **16**: 713
 — John, **3**: 20
 — Joseph, **6**: 145
 Burley, Edward, **1**: 60
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas. *See* Curzon; Whittell
 — Samuel. *See* Curzon
 — Thomas, **7**: 218 *n*
 — Walter, **7**: 218 *n*
 Burlingame, Anson, **24**: 142
 Burlington, N. J., **11**: 434 *n*, 437, 438, 443, 444
 Burn, George, **19**: 166 *n*, 199
 — Richard, **5**: 399
 Burnaby, Rev. Andrew, **6**: 346, 350; **17**: 242, 243 *n*
 Burnap, Jonathan, **4**: 109
 Burne, Capt. —, **25**: 121
 Burnet, Gilbert, Bishop of Salisbury, **5**: 42; **17**: 222 *n*
 — Gilbert, **17**: 221, 222 *n*; **20**: 103 *n*
 — Mary, daughter of Gov. William. *See* Browne
 — Mary (Stanhope), first wife of Gov. William, **17**: 221 *n*
 — Mary (Vanhorne), second wife of Gov. William, **17**: 221 *n*
 — Richard, **7**: 175, **18**: 33
 — Thomas, **17**: 222 *n*
 — Gov. William, **2**; **3**: 119; **6**: 165; **7**: 202; **8**: 85 *n*, 159; **11**: 252; **15**: clxv; **16**: 564, 565; **17**; **20**: 103 *n*; **21**: 430, 440; **24**: 30
 — Rev. William (*d* 1755), **16**: 704, 708; **17**: 221, 222 *n*
 Burnett, Edward, **12**: 308
 Burney, Frances. *See* Arblay, d'
 — James, **14**: 167
 — Thomas, **19**: 27
 Burnham, Rufus, **25**: 367
 — Thomas, **11**: 206
 — Thomas O. H. P., **11**: 207
 Burns, William, **6**: 25, 30

- Burr, Aaron, **6**: 201 *n*, 317; **17**: 333 *n*;
19: 23 *n*
 — Eunice, wife of Thaddeus, **6**: 317,
 322
 — Jehu (John), **12**: 62, 63, 65
 — Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1641), **25**: 15, 21
 — Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1842), **23**: 554,
 555
 — Samuel, **15**: 364, 366
 — Thaddeus, **6**: 317, 322
 Burr's Hill, Warren, R. I., **18**: 239 *n*
 Burrage, Rev. Henry Sweetser, **24**: 199
 — William, **21**: 319
 Burrill, John, **14**: 366; **15**: *lix n*; **16**: 453;
17: 65
 — Sarah. *See* Taylor
 Burrington, Thomas, **17**: 52 *n*, 53 *n*
 Burritt, Elihu, **24**: 130
 Burrough, Edward, **20**: 239, 270
 Burroughs, Rev. Charles, **12**: 337 *n*
 — Francis, **14**: 216 *n*, 248
 — Rev. George, **1**: 290, 292; **4**: 343,
 344; **10**: 18 *n*
 — Rev. Henry, **19**: 317 *n*; **25**: 371 *n*
 — Rev. Jeremiah, **20**: 95; **24**: 186
 — (Burrows), Rev. Joseph, **25**: 5 *n*
 Burrow, John, **13**: 178, 180
 — Robert, **13**: 178
 — Thomas, **13**: 178
 Bursley, —, **23**: 555
 Burt, Ann (Ellery), wife of Rev. John,
13: 237 *n*
 — Edward, **1**: 201 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Bunker), wife of Ed-
 ward, **1**: 201 *n*
 — John, **24**: 172
 — Rev. John (*d* 1775), **13**: 237
 — Jotham, **11**: 346
 — Patrick, **25**: 37
 Burton, Margaret (Otis), wife of
 Thomas, **21**: 24, 26 *n*
 — Ralph, **12**: 94
 — Rev. Robert, **11**: 293
 — Sarah, daughter of Thomas, **21**: 26
 — Thomas, **21**
 — Warren, **24**: 140
 Bury, Eng., **11**: 97; **21**: 156 *n*
 Buryada, Gaetano, **21**: 5 *n*
 Bush, —, **8**: 322, 323
 — George Gary, **18**: 317
 — John, **5**: 408, 409
 Bushell, John, **9**: 470; **14**: 404
 Bushnel, —, **21**: 54
 Bushnell, Charles Ira, **24**: 390 *n*, 391 *n*,
 392 *n*
 — David Ives, Jr., **18**; **20**: 375
 — Rev. Harvey, **23**: 570
 — Rev. Horace, **7**: 95; **22**: *lx*
 — John, **20**: 117
 Bushrod, Hannah, daughter of John.
See Washington
 — John, **7**: 137 *n*; **8**: 267
 Busse, William, **12**: 235
 Butcher, —, **14**: 123
 Bute, Earl of. *See* Stuart, John
 Butler, Capt. —, **19**: 224 *n*
 — Alban, **14**: 98 *n*
 — Abigail (Eustice), first wife of
 James (*d* 1715), **10**: 181
 — Alford, **6**: 113, 119 *n*, 120 *n*, 122 *n*,
 123 *n*, 131 *n*
 — Benjamin Franklin, **1**: 438; **5**: 374;
11: 356
 — Edward, **3**: 164
 — Elizabeth (Robinson), wife of Al-
 ford, **6**: 120 *n*
 — Eunice (West), wife of Alford, **6**:
 122 *n*, 123 *n*
 — Frances (Kemble), **8**: 138
 — Francis, **24**: 330
 — Israel, **25**: 285
 — James, second Duke of Ormonde,
10: 192, 203; **14**: 368
 — James, **10**: 181, 182; **11**
 — James (*d* 1827), **5**: 344; **10**: 182,
 183
 — Rev. James Davie, **17**: 354 *n*
 — Jane. *See* Oxenbridge
 — Kezia, **11**: 205
 — Mary (Sigourney), wife of James
 (*d* 1827), **5**: 344; **10**: 182
 — Nathaniel, **13**
 — Obadiah, **8**: 171
 — Peter, **11**: 254, 255; **16**: 416, 428
 — Pierce, **11**: 140
 — Samuel, **6**: 123 *n*
 — Samuel (*d* 1680), **14**: 234, 236; **20**:
 242
 — SIGOURNEY, Resident Member
 C. S. M., **1**: 115; death, **5**: 341, 344;
 tributes to, 344, 356; Memoir, by
 Lindsay Swift, **10**: 180–189
 — Stephen, **5**: 344; **10**: 181
 — Thaddeus, **11**: 399
 — William, **5**: 204; **6**: 390
 Butler & Matthews, **24**: 382
 Butman, Thomas, **24**: 405
 Butterfield, John, **16**: 590, 782, 796
 Butternut and Copperhead, Origin of,
 by A. Matthews, **20**: 205–237

- Buttles, Leonard, **1**: 199 *n*
 Buttolph, Nicholas, **13**: 211; **19**: 338
 Button, John, **25**: 44
 Buttre, John Chester, **5**: 95
 Buttrick, William, **12**: 235
 Buxton, Charles, **10**: 259
 Byfield, Nathaniel, **3**: 76; **6**: 267 *n*, 269 *n*;
 8: 158, 159, 168; **10**: 379-384; **14**:
 364, 366, 397 *n*; **17**: 49, 54, 62, 69 *n*,
 72; **19**: 308; **21**: 299 *n*; and H. C.,
 15: lviii *n*; **16**: 429, 439; **24**: 94, 100,
 103
 — Rev. Richard, **10**: 384
 — Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel. *See*
 Tailer
 — Sarah (Juxon), wife of Rev. Rich-
 ard, **10**: 384
 — Sarah (Leverett), second wife of
 Nathaniel, **10**: 384
 Byles, Rev. Mather (*d* 1788), **5**: 260,
 262; **10**: 230 *n*; **12**: 275, 298-301, 303,
 304; **14**: 284, 293, 294; **15**: 306, 321;
 16: 477, 504, 514; **17**: 239; **19**; **20**: 17 *n*
 — Rev. Mather (*d* 1814), **16**: 798, 816;
 19: 315; **25**: 367, 371
 Byng, George, first Viscount Torrington, **2**: 351, 352, 389; **8**: 179; **10**: 191
 Byram, Nicholas, **24**: 151
 Byrne, Very Rev. William, **25**: 173 *n*,
 191 *n*, 228 *n*
 Byrd, William, **17**: 252; **19**: 267
- C**ABOT, Andrew, **24**; **25**: 94
 — Ann (Clarke), wife of Francis, **10**:
 389
 — Dr. Arthur Tracy, **3**: 407; **8**: 12
 — Elizabeth, daughter of John (*d*
 1742). *See* Higginson
 — Elizabeth, daughter of George.
 See Kirkland
 — Elizabeth (Higginson), wife of
 George, **6**: 448 *n*
 — Elizabeth Lee, daughter of Samuel
 (*d* 1819). *See* Follen
 — Francis, **10**: 389; **24**: 349 *n*, 366,
 367, 382, 398, 417, 418
 — George, **5**: 363; **6**: 447 *n*; **10**: 54,
 57; **17**: 334, 336; and H. C., **15**:
 cxxxviii *n*, cxxxix *n*; **17**: 272, 277, 279;
 privateering interests, **24**
 — Henry, **17**: 278, 279
 — J. & A., **20**: 192; **24**
 — James Elliot, **19**: 64, 65; **20**: 326 *n*
 — John, **1**: 186; **7**: 61
 — John (*d* 1742), **11**: 98-101
 — John (*d* 1821), **24**: 321, 342, 349 *n*,
 359, 367, 420
 — Joseph, **17**: 276, 279
 — Louis, Resident Member C. S. M.,
 3: 475; death, **17**: 161; tribute to, 286
 — Rev. Marston, **16**: 454, 462, 484,
 505, 573; **24**: 310, 312
 — Mary Ann, daughter of Francis.
 See Blanchard; Lee
 — Samuel (*d* 1819), **5**: 214 *n*; **7**: 225 *n*;
 13: 205 *n*; **24**: 349 *n*, 405
 — Samuel (*d* 1906), **13**: 80 *n*
 — Sarah (Barrett), wife of Samuel
 (*d* 1819), **5**: 214; **13**: 205
 — Sebastian, **12**: 386, 387
 — Susan (Shattuck), wife of Arthur
 Tracy, **3**: 407; **8**: 12
 Cacique, title, **1**: 188 *n*, 189; **3**: 414;
 8: 207
 Cada, Frantisek, **21**: 149 *n*
 Cadillac, Sieur Antoine de la Mothe,
 24: 246
 Cadogan, Charles, second Baron Cado-
 gan, **6**: 199
 Cadwalader, Thomas, **19**: 282
 Caen, Emeric de, **12**: 107
 Cæsalpinus, Andreas, **21**: 113 *n*
 Cahart, Capt. —, **11**: 115
 Cahill, —, **14**: 4 *n*
 Caillet, Albert L., **21**: 145
 Cain, Simeon, **25**: 322, 323
 Calamy, Rev. Edmund (*d* 1666), **14**:
 124; **20**: 95
 — Rev. Edmund (*d* 1732), **6**: 175,
 195; **14**: 47; **20**: 196, 203 *n*; **25**: 5 *n*
 Calderwood, David, **6**: 195
 — Margaret (Steuart), **8**: 23
 Caldwell, George, **6**: 30, 31
 — Rev. Jacob, **3**: 478
 — James (*d* 1770), **5**: 82
 — James (*d* 1781), **15**: 330
 — Rev. John, **18**: 221 *n*
 — William, **13**: 229
 Calef, John, **8**: 95, 96 *n*, 97 *n*; **24**: 247;
 25: 49
 — Joseph, **4**: 121
 — Robert, **13**: 311-313, 420
 — Robert (*d* 1719), **19**: 403
 Calendar, **4**: 408; **18**: 332 *n*; Old Style
 and New Style, **9**: 2, 404, 422, 441,
 452, 463, 470; **10**: 413; **17**: 297 *n*;
 18: 346
 Calfe, John, **3**: 131
 Calhoon, Lucy, **13**: 140-144

- Calhoun (*continued*)
 — family, **13**: 140
 Calhoun, John Caldwell, **10**: 107, 368
 Call, —, **19**: 278
 — Caleb, **8**: 300 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **20**: 17
 Call from the City, **13**: 411, 425
 Callahan, John, **17**: 86 *n*
 Callender, Charles, **11**: 206
 — Rev. Elisha, **12**: 176, 178
 — John, **25**: 145 *n*
 — Rev. John (*d* 1748), **16**: 455, 462, 477, 501, 504, 551
 — John (*d* 1833), **7**: 222, 225
 — Sarah (Bell), wife of John, **25**: 145 *n*
 Callow, —, **14**: 369 *n*
 Calvert, —, **17**: 200
 — Ann Arundell, wife of Cecil, **3**: 332
 — Cecil, second Baron Baltimore, **3**: 332; **10**: 273 *n*; **12**: 110; grants to, **1**: 188 *n*, 225; **3**: 413; **8**: 204, 211; **12**: 109
 — Charles, fifth Baron Baltimore, **6**: 178 *n*
 — Eleanor. *See* Custis; Stuart
 — George, **5**: 387 *n*; **20**: 88, 90
 — Sir George (*d* 1632), first Baron Baltimore, **12**: 380, 381; **13**: 163; and colonies, **8**: 204, 205, 209; **12**: 108, 109, 111, 257
 — Giles, **14**: 52 *n*; **20**: 89
 — Leonard, **17**: 371
 Calvin, Rev. John, **1**: 145, 229; **11**: 55, 368; **12**: 122; **13**: 201, 202; **22**: xlii, 9, 247; **25**: 215 *n*, 240; influence on New England theology, **1**: 134; **22**: 385; and church music, **1**: 232, 237; and the Sabbath, **8**: 343 *n*, 344
 Calvinists, **6**: 205; **13**: 66; **22**: xviii, xlii, 114; **24**: 18
 Cam, —, **13**: 161
 Cambell, Duncan, **14**: 144
 Cambridge, Earl and Countess of, **11**: 67, 68
 Cambridge, **1**: 119, 423; **3**: 44, 52; **5**: 84, 86, 284, 389 *n*; **8**: 53, 333; **12**: 29, 382; **13**: 274 *n*; **14**: 408; **15**: lxx; **16**: 481, 557, 695, 697, 827; **17**: 131; **21**: 427; and H. C., **1**: 203, 208; **3**: 418; **6**: 276; **12**: 44, 138; town records, **1**: 379; **5**: 351; **7**: 50; General Court meets in, **4**: 12: 69; **14**: 2, 3 *n*; **16**: 587; fires, **6**: 230; **16**: views, **7**: 274; **11**: 252; **20**: 147–150; early synods, **12**: 6, 67; **13**: 277; **17**: 246; Gov. Winthrop's house, **11**: 295, 296, 306; Massachusetts election court held at, **12**: 13, 15, 19, 159; Hooker colony emigrates from, **12**: 56, 137; plans of, **15**: lxxix *n*, lxxxi *n*, 280, 303, 304; early schools, **17**: 133–139
 — Blue Anchor Tavern, **8**: 28; **14**: 20 *n*
 — Brattle St., **8**: 88 *n*
 — Burying Place, **15**: cxxiii *n*, 268; **16**: 642; **24**: 294
 — Christ Church, **3**: 45; **7**: 403, 406; **19**: 324 *n*; **25**: 157 *n*, 165 *n*, 374 *n*
 — Clover Den, **3**: 284; **6**: 103
 — Common, **15**: 136, 268, 303, 304 *n*; **16**: 536, 658, 687, 795
 — Craigie House, **7**: 403, 406 *n*
 — First Church, **1**: 59, 379; **13**: 241; **17**: 249, 366 *n*; Relations between First Church of Hartford and, by E. H. Hall, **13**: 273–277; and H. C., **16**: 18: 374, 375 *n*, 376; meeting houses, **16**: 18: 377 *n*; parsonages, **15**: cvi, cvii *n*, cxxxiii *n*
 — Fresh Pond, **16**
 — Grammar School, **15**: xxxi, lxxiii, 4, 288, 291, 385, 398; **16**: 548
 — Harvard Memorial Society, **3**: 243; **11**: 366; **12**: 4 *n*; **14**: 67; **15**: lxix *n*; **17**: 160; **24**: 88 *n*
 — Kirkland St., **12**: 7 *n*
 — Lechmere's Point, **7**: 404
 — Little Cambridge (Brighton), **6**: 396
 — Marshal's Orchard, **3**: 454
 — Old Court House, **1**: 270 *n*; **7**: 406; **8**: 88 *n*
 — Vassall estate, **7**: 404
 — Watch, **15**: 44, 205
 — Watch House Hill, **15**: cxxii
 Cambridge Farm (Farms), **16**: 412, 416, 417, 428, 429
 Cambridge Historical Society, **11**: 330; **18**: 392
 Cambridge Neck, **16**
 Cambridge Platform, **3**: 43; **8**: 329, 330; **25**: 239; J. Cotton and, **8**: 331, 332
 Cambridge press, **11**; **16**
 Cambridge Rocks, **15**: 267; **16**: 430, 537, 634
 Cambridge University, Eng., **5**: 218 *n*, 339; **6**: 204, 453 *n*; **8**: 359 *n*; **10**: 194; **11**: 75, 271 *n*, 376; **13**: 22 *n*; **16**: 630,

- 710; **18**: 210 *n*; graduates in New England, **1**: 117, 118, 271, 272 *n*, 449; **3**: 416, 423; **8**: 194, 195, 197; **12**: 41, 48 *n*, 63, 139; **17**: 210, 211; **25**: 15-17, 21
- Cambridge Village, **8**: 250, 251 *n*, 254 *n*-256 *n*, 258; **15**: 53, 222, 255; **16**: 409, 411. *See also* Newton
- Cambridge West Fields, **15**: 266; **16**: 427, 430, 581, 677, 818
- Cambridgeport Parish, **24**: 124
- Camden, William, **12**: 393
- Camden, Earl of. *See* Pratt, Charles
- Camden, S. C., **7**: 109
- Cameron, Simon, **13**: 104
- Cammock Patent, **10**: 371
- Camock, Thomas, **1**: 277
- Campbel, —, **16**: 410
- Campbell, —, **17**: 277, 279
- Archibald, Earl of Ilay, third Duke of Argyll, **4**: 357; **8**: 179
- Bernard U., **25**: 190 *n*, 191 *n*, 211 *n*, 215, 218, 224
- Colin, **15**: lxxxix *n*; **16**: 744
- Collin, **12**: 89
- Rev. George, **15**: 322, 328
- James, **17**: 80 *n*; **18**: 91
- John, fourth Earl of Loudoun, **3**: 121; **7**: 330; **17**: 80 *n*; **19**: 24; **24**: 439
- John (*d* 1728), **9**: 437 *n*, 440, 441, 451; **15**: 270; **20**: 119; and Boston News Letter, **9**: 421-423, 437; **10**: 314
- Laughlin, **24**: 55
- Rev. Neil, **15**: 314, 315, 316
- Rev. Othniel, **12**: 279, 304; **22**: 289, 298; and H. C., **16**
- Patrick, **25**
- William, **7**: 277
- Campus, **15**: cxxvii *n*; paper on, by A. Matthews, **3**: 431-437
- Canada, **1**: 420; **3**: 323; **13**: 226, 228; **17**: 254, 261; **18**: 161, 163; **24**: 35; expeditions against, **8**: 215, 245; **15**: 396; **16**: 762; **22**: 165, 167, 210, 270; J. Vose's journal, **7**: 245-262
- Canada, County of, **24**: 207, 238
- Canada Company, **18**: 164, 165
- Canandaigua, N. Y., **19**: 84 *n*
- Canary Islands, **12**: 389, 391, 392
- Canavan, Michael Joseph, papers by, Mr. Blackstone's "Excellent Spring," **11**: 295-328; Old Boston Public Library, **12**: 116-135
- Candiac, Château de, France, **7**: 330
- Candler, Rev. Matthias, **13**: 38 *n*, 40 *n*
- Candles, **10**: 211; **12**: 31; **20**: 100; Washington's experiments with, **7**: 165, 167, 181. *See also* Bayberry candles
- Cane. *See* Keayne
- Capt. —, **25**: 113
- Caner, Henry, **6**: 191
- Rev. Henry (*d* 1792), **3**: 387; **6**: 191 *n*; **10**: 67-71; **11**: 261; **19**: 299, 405; **20**: 15 *n*, 16 *n*
- Sarah, daughter of Rev. Henry. *See* Gore
- Cannady. *See* Kennedy
- Canne, Rev. John, **1**: 281
- Canning, Elizabeth, **5**: 67 *n*
- Cannon, Capt. —, **17**: 202
- James, **11**: 41-43, 52
- Capaock Island. *See* Martha's Vineyard
- Cape Ann, **12**: 200 *n*, 201 *n*; **19**: 224, 225 *n*
- Cape Breton, **1**: 124; **3**: 194, 216, 219, 223; **5**: 96, 320; **6**: 175, 304 *n*
- Cape Charles, **12**: 379
- Cape Cod, **12**: 257
- Cape Porpoise (Arundel, Kennebunkport), Me., **7**: 287; **8**: 127; **20**: 146
- Cape Sable, **12**: 194, 195 *n*, 197, 198
- Cape Verde Islands, **12**: 390, 392
- Čapek, Thomas, **21**: 150 *n*, 151 *n*
- Capel, Arthur, first Baron Capel of Hadham, **11**: 289
- Capen, Ann, **25**: 236
- Edward, **4**: 120
- Elizabeth (Hall), wife of John, **5**: 270
- Henry, **6**: 113
- Hopestill, **5**: 260, 264, 270, 271, 297; **6**: 113, 116, 119, 120 *n*
- John, **5**: 270, 298 *n*
- Patience (Stoddard), wife of Hopestill, **5**: 271, 298 *n*
- Thomas, **5**: 272 *n*
- Capman, —, **20**: 275
- Capron, Banfield, **4**: 115
- Card, Joseph, **7**: 202
- Richard, **7**: 202 *n*
- Cardilucius, Johann Hiskias, **21**: 176
- Cardin, Marguerite. *See* Chatelin
- Care, Henry, **24**: 315
- Carew, —, Lady, **12**: 374 *n*
- John, **20**: 238
- Thomas, **1**: 316
- Carey. *See also* Cary
- John, **24**: 151
- Cargill, James, **6**: 57, 58

- Carleton, Sir Dudley, Viscount Dorchester, **8**: 22; **11**: 268 *n*; -**17**: 329 *n*
 — Edward, **7**: 284; **21**: 38 *n*, 55, 56
 — Sir Guy, first Baron Dorchester, **6**: 264; **7**: 128 *n*, 334; **8**: 316; **10**: 33; **24**: 387; **25**: 128, 129
 — Osgood, **3**: 391 *n*; **5**: 22 *n*; **21**: 252
 — Samuel, **24**: 406
 — William, **24**: 341, 412
 Carlisle, Earls of. *See* Hay, James; Howard, Charles
 Carlisle, town, **1**: 57
 Carlton, Oliver, **5**: 364
 Carlyle, John, **12**: 97-99; **17**: 164
 — Thomas, **1**: 402; **3**: 313
 Carmarthen, Marquis of. *See* Osborne, Sir Thomas
 Carmichael, Gerschom, **15**: 309
 Carnan, Thomas, **11**: 75
 Carnes, Edward, **5**: 261; **6**: 47
 — John, **24**: 346, 358, 370, 404, 413, 424; **25**: 113, 114, 116, 118
 — Jonathan, **24**: 393
 Carnoe, William, **20**: 391
 Carnwath, Earl of. *See* Dalyell
 Carolina, **3**: 98; **6**: 177, 178 *n*, 182, 342, 344, 360; **8**: 216; rights and titles in, **1**: 188 *n*, 189; **3**: 414; **8**: 204, 206, 207; **12**: 381; constitutions, **1**: 227; **3**: 414; **8**: 207-209. *See also* North Carolina; South Carolina
 — Chancellor's Court, **8**: 208
 Caroline, Queen of George II, **6**: 208; **12**: 286; **16**: 557; **20**: 101, 102, 134, 142
 Caron, François, **14**: 169, 170
 Carpenter, Alice. *See* Bradford
 — Comfort, **18**: 82, 84
 — Daniel, **24**: 49
 — Eliphalet, **4**: 109
 — Rev. Henry, **13**: 40 *n*
 — I., **24**: 254 *n*
 — J., **24**: 414, 426
 — Joseph, **24**: 151
 — Joseph Estlin, **6**: 437
 — Josiah, **18**: 84
 — Juliana. *See* Morton
 — Rev. Lant, **6**: 419 *n*
 — Mary, **22**: 260
 — Richard, **6**: 76
 — Samuel, **24**: 151
 — William, **24**: 150
 Carr, George, **5**: 125
 — Lucien, **3**: 190
 — Maurice, **7**: 9
 — Patrick, **5**: 82
 — Sir Robert, **1**: 285 *n*; **5**: 182; **17**: 114
 — Wait, **6**: 386 *n*
 Carrico, Alexander, **24**: 402
 Carrington, Edward, **7**: 365, 366
 — Thomas, **19**: 300
 Carrisco (Carisco), John, **24**: 390 *n*
 Carroll, Charles, **7**: 117 *n*
 — Hermanus, **19**: 279 *n*
 — John, **1**: 449; **25**
 — Joseph, **20**: 277
 Carruth, Nathan, **7**: 56
 Carry, A. *See* Cary, Nathaniel
 Carsley, Seth, **25**: 308
 Carter, —, **15**: 212; **19**: 224 *n*
 — Bethiah, **10**: 13
 — Charles, **17**: 166
 — Esther, daughter of Nathaniel. *See* Cary
 — FRANKLIN, **7**: 125; **12**: 399; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; tribute to R. Wolcott, **7**: 86; Corresponding Member, **10**: 386; death, **21**: 410; tribute to, **24**: 113
 — Hannah (Gookin), wife of Vincent, **3**: 174
 — Henry Harrington, **11**: 207
 — James, **10**: 325
 — JAMES COOLIDGE, **7**: 216; **13**: 78; **19**: 39; Honorary Member C. S. M., **5**: 82; death, **10**: 60; tributes to, 60-67, 145
 — John, **5**: 227 *n*
 — Landon, **7**: 176
 — Margery. *See* Hutchinson
 — Nathaniel, **3**: 174
 — Richard, **4**: 21
 — Robert, **8**: 269
 — Robert (d 1732), **5**: 227 *n*
 — Rev. Thomas, **25**: 15, 22
 — Vincent, **3**: 174
 — William, **17**: 170; **24**: 291
 Carteret, Sir George, **3**: 413; **8**: 208
 — John, Earl of Granville, **6**: 199, 205; **13**: 195; **14**: 371
 Cartier, Jacques, **3**: 111, 190, 192
 Cartwright, George, **1**: 285 *n*; **15**: lxxxii; **17**: 114
 — Samuel, **13**: 228
 — Rev. Thomas, **11**: 271 *n*; **22**: 129
 Carvajal, Bernardino, **6**: 414
 Carver, —, **19**: 359
 — Catherine (White) Leggatt, wife of John (d 1621), **22**: 45

- John, **23**: 535, 536, 537; **24**: 150
 — John (*d* 1621), **12**: 260; **17**; **18**: 134, 137, 142; **22**; **24**: 20; and W. Mullin's will, **7**: 400, 401, 402
 — Jonathan, **7**: 102; **19**: 402
 — Josiah, **22**: 296
 — Robert, **24**: 150
 Carver, church at, **23**: 555
 Carwick (Carrack), John (Jonathan), **24**: 404, 407, 426
 Carwitham, John, **25**: 232, 233 *n*
 Cary, Capt. —, **18**: 92; **19**: 361 *n*
 — Anne, daughter of Wilson Miles. *See* Nicholas
 — Archibald, **7**: 387, 390; **17**: 166
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Wilson Miles. *See* Fairfax
 — Esther (Carter), wife of Rev. Thomas, **3**: 174
 — George Blankern, **1**: 320, 321
 — Rev. Henry, **16**: 680
 — John, **1**: 88, 107
 — Mary, daughter of Wilson Miles. *See* Ambler
 — Nathaniel, **5**: 261; **8**: 98, 101; **19**: 247 *n*
 — Richard, **13**
 — Robert, **12**: 123
 — Rev. Samuel, **3**: 174–179
 — Sarah, daughter of Wilson Miles. *See* Fairfax
 — Rev. Thomas, **3**: 174, 179 *n*
 — Wilson Miles, **5**: 222, 223
 Caryl, Rev. Benjamin, **25**: 251 *n*
 — Rev. Joseph, **6**: 195; **11**: 338, 341; **24**: 68
 Casas, Bartolomé de las, **6**: 365
 Casco, Me., **20**: 83, 134 *n*; **22**: 197
 Casco Bay, Me., land grants at, **15**: 277, 278; **16**: 413, 419, 431; **21**
 Casco Fort, **1**: 289
 Casgrain, Henri Raymond, l'Abbé, **1**: 342; **3**: 96
 Casmire, Frederick, Duke of Courland, **20**: 62
 Casneau (Casno, Casnoe). *See* Cazneau
 Caspipina's Letters, **18**: 78
 Cass, Jonathan, **11**: 396
 — Lewis, **17**: 351 *n*, 374
 Cassalis, Sir Gregory, **14**: 370
 Cassard, Jacques, **11**: 98–100
 Cassava, **14**: 173
 Castiglione, Count, **7**: 175, 176
 Castine, Vincent, Baron de, **20**: 27, 46
 Castine, Me. *See* Bagaduce; Penobscot
 Casting, Charles, **10**: 215
 Castle, Daniel, **11**: 50, 51
 Castle Crine, Ireland, **5**: 204
 Caswell, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas. *See* Leonard
 — John, **4**: 118; **16**: 436
 — Richard, **13**: 47
 — Thomas, **13**: 243
 Catanach, James, **15**: 318
 Catechisms, **1**: 134; **12**: 170, 173; **14**: 359, 409; **17**: 126, 127, 128; **23**; **25**: 69
 Catechizing, of children, **23**
 Cathcart, John, **3**: 234, 235, 236; **11**: 224, 225; **24**: 355, 408, 426, 430; **25**: 100
 Catholic disabilities. *See* Test Act
 Catholics. *See* Roman Catholics
 Catlett, John, **10**: 274
 Catlin, George, **1**: 338; **8**: 375; **20**: 329, 331, 342
 Caton, Marianne, daughter of Richard. *See* Patterson; Wellesley
 — Richard, **7**: 117 *n*
 Cattle, rating, **4**: 310; prices, **22**: 69, 75
 Caucus, Boston, **11**: 32, 34
 Caulkins, Frances Manwaring, **5**; **6**
 Cautionary towns, Holland, **22**: 78
 Cavendish, Sir Charles, **21**: 166 *n*
 — Henry, **18**: 12
 — Thomas, **12**: 257
 — William, second Duke of Devonshire, **2**: 344, 345, 351, 352, 384, 388, 389
 Caverly, Anthony, **15**: 297; **16**: 672
 Cayman, Islands of, **18**: 73
 Cazneau, —, **3**: 155
 — Isaac, **13**: 385, 386
 — Margaret, **10**: 18
 Cecil, William, Baron Burghley, **10**: 304 *n*
 Cedars, Canada, **7**: 247, 254–256
 Celso, Capt. —, **25**: 106
 Censorship, **9**: 452, 485, 486
 Center, James, **6**: 387 *n*
 Central Village, Westport, **17**: 1
 Chace. *See also* Chase
 — Charles Warren, **20**: 393
 — E., **19**: 37
 Chadbourn, Benjamin, **1**: 387; **5**: 13 *n*
 Chaddock, Rev. Calvin, **22**: 377
 — Thomas, **13**: 31, 36–38
 Chaderton, William, **8**: 345; **19**: 417 *n*
 Chadwick, Benjamin, **16**: 417, 428
 — Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1819), **24**: 159, 161

Chadwick (*continued*)

- DR. JAMES READ, **10**: 248; Resident Member C. S. M., 59; death and tribute to, 146
- Rev. John White, **5**: 310; **6**: 293, 294
- Josh., **11**: 382
- Mary, wife of Thomas, **24**: 159
- Thomas, **24**: 159
- Chaffe, Joel, **4**: 108
- Chaffey, Mathew, **5**: 122
- Chaffin, Rev. William Ladd, **24**: 143
- Chalfont, George, **12**: 255
- Chalice, Philip, **15**: 283
- Chalmers, Anna Maria Campbell (Hickman), wife of David, **10**: 369
- David, **10**: 369 *n*
- George, **12**: 19 *n*; **21**: 85 *n*
- Rev. John, **15**: 317, 318, 321
- Robert, **6**: 143
- Chamberlain, Henry, **20**: 52
- Henry Vassall, **17**: 278, 279
- John. *See* Chamberlayne
- JOSHUA LAWRENCE, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5**: 412; on title of Gorges, **12**: 368 *n*; on name Maine, 371 *n*, 376; death, **17**: 161; tribute to, 286
- Mellen, **1**: 175, 422 *n*; **18**: 154
- Phillips, **3**: 155
- Richard, **3**: 128
- Samuel, **14**: 395
- William, **15**: 54, 216
- Chamberlain Collection, **5**: 65 *n*; **8**: 26, 27
- Chamberlayne, John, **14**: 88 *n*, 93–95, 105 *n*, 106 *n*; **16**: 503; **20**: 99; **25**: 5 *n*
- Chamberlen, Hugh, **10**: 295 *n*
- Chamberlin, —, **13**: 320
- Mason, **10**: 237 *n*
- Chambers, —, **12**: 93; **14**: 123
- Charles, **24**: 84, 86, 96, 98, 103, 104, 105
- Edmund Kerchever, **21**: 141
- Matthew, **24**: 402, 408
- Rebecca. *See* Russell
- Rebecca, **19**: 371
- Chambly, Canada, **6**: 263; **7**: 247, 252, 257–259; **8**: 316
- Champe, Jane. *See* Washington
- Champernowne, Arthur, **6**: 62, 63
- Elizabeth (Popham), wife of Richard, **1**: 277 *n*
- Francis, **5**: 176 *n*, 182, 183; in Me., **1**: 277, 284, 285; and Dudley's Council, **2**: 38; **17**: 30, 31, 32, 37
- Richard, **1**: 277 *n*

- Champfleur, François de, **6**: 263 *n*
- Champlain, Samuel de, **3**: 194; **14**: 171; **19**: 116; **24**: 199; surrenders Quebec, **12**: 104, 105 *n*, 193; maps and marking of longitude by, **13**: 226, 227, 228, 231
- Champlain Mt., Me., **24**: 253
- Champlin, William, **21**: 295
- Champney, —, **15**: 53
- Dorcas. *See* Bowes
- Rev. Joseph, **16**
- Margaret (Brown) Gould, wife of Maurice, **6**: 65, 67
- Maurice (Morrice), **6**: 65 *n*, 67 *n*; **8**: 106
- Richard, **25**: 37
- Richard (*d* 1669), **15**: 53, 217, 253, 263, 267, 268; **16**: 431; **17**: 132
- Sarah. *See* Lowell
- Chancery, courts of, **3**: 43; **5**: 105
- Chancy. *See* Chauncy
- Chandler, Clark, **18**: 113 *n*
- Rev. James, **16**: 514, 519, 525, 535
- John (*d* 1703), **21**: 359
- John (*d* 1743), **3**: 20; **14**: 395; **17**: 67; **20**: 131 *n*, 138, 145; **24**: 107; and Land Bank, 4
- John (*d* 1762), **6**: 53 *n*; **15**: 297 *n*; **17**: 79, 80; **19**: 280 *n*; and Land Bank, 4
- John (*d* 1800), **8**: 50 *n*
- Joseph Ripley, **17**: 372
- Rev. Joshua, **23**: 597
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1766), **13**: 324
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1775), **16**: 616
- Samuel (*d* 1813), **17**: 277, 279
- SETH CARLO, **3**: 310, 487; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13. *Communication*: Tribute to B. A. Gould, **3**: 290
- Chaney, Rev. George Leonard, **12**: 341; **24**: 143
- Change-bills, **10**: 85, 87
- Channell, Edmond, **13**: 178
- CHANNING, EDWARD, **21**: 410; **24**: 120; Resident Member C. S. M., **18**: 69. *Communication*: Cost of living, 1800, **18**: 308
- Edward Tyrrel, **1**: 315, 319; **3**: 301, 478; **7**: 206; **11**: 208
- Francis Dana, **7**: 221 *n*, 225 *n*; **12**: 335 *n*
- Susan Cleveland (Higginson), wife of Francis Dana, **7**: 221 *n*, 225 *n*
- WALTER, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115
- William, **11**: 37

- Rev. William Ellery, **1**: 282, 431; **5**: 361, 365, 370; **11**: 37 *n*; **12**: 334, 337, 355; **17**: 352 *n*; **24**: 144
- Rev. William Henry, **6**: 421; **7**: 225 *n*; **8**: 145, 147
- Chapin, Rev. Alonzo Bowen, **20**: 320
- Chaplin, Rev. Ebenezer, **8**: 332
- Jeremiah, **15**: 292, 293, 295, 297
- Chapman, —, **20**: 230 *n*
- Abigail (Devens), first wife of Jonathan (*d* 1832), **11**: 226–227, 238 *n*
- Ann (Kettell), wife of Thomas, **11**: 208 *n*
- Benjamin, **24**: 404, 419, 426, 427
- Rev. Daniel, **6**: 199
- Dummer Rogers, **11**: 208 *n*, 238
- George, **10**: 304 *n*
- HENRY LELAND, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **11**: 280; death, **14**: 388; tribute to, **17**: 144. *Communication*: Order to Sir W. Phips, **11**: 341
- Isaac, **24**: 404
- James, **11**: 216
- Jemima (Miller) Stone, wife of Jonathan (*d* 1765), **11**: 208 *n*, 209, 215
- Jonas, **6**: 235 *n*
- Jonathan, **11**: 209 *n*, 238
- Jonathan (*d* 1765), **11**: 208
- Jonathan (*d* 1832), Autobiography, communicated by J. Noble, Jr., **11**: 208–239
- Livewel, **4**: 298
- Lucy. *See* Washington
- Margaret, daughter of Jonathan (*d* 1832), **11**: 237
- Margaret (Rogers), second wife of Jonathan (*d* 1832), **11**: 237, 238
- Ralph, **21**: 301
- Richard, **11**: 215, 226
- Thomas, **11**: 208
- “Character,” use of the form in seventeenth century English literature, **14**: 232–236
- Chard, Helen (Allen), **20**
- Chardon, Peter (*d* 1767), **17**: 220 *n*
- Peter (*d* 1775), **6**: 87, 89; **17**: 220; and Land Bank, **3**: 33 *n*, 46, 48; **4**: 4, 83, 121, 137, 142
- Sarah (Colman), wife of Peter (*d* 1775), **6**: 87
- Charles, Samuel, **12**: 133
- Charles I, of England, **1**; **2**: 8, 10, 11, 13, 14, 25; **3**: 43, 250 *n*, 331; **5**: 170, 218 *n*; **6**: 64 *n*, 192 *n*; **8**: 151, 209, 210, 211, 354; **10**: 5, 15*, 164, 202 *n*, 262, 263; **11**: 269, 281–294, 368, 376; **12**: 13: 164, 165, 230, 458; **14**: 45; **17**: 3, 110, 129, 367 *n*; **18**: 59, 164; **21**: 21 *n*, 83, 165, 449; **22**: 62, 85, 86; **25**: 66; Declaration Concerning Sports, **8**: 335–351
- Charles II, of England, **1**: 129, 130, 285, 287, 292, 374, 422; **2**: 3: 132 *n*, 134; **5**: 182, 217, 218, 363, 402; **6**: 96, 181 *n*, 327, 345 *n*; **7**: 120, 290, 295; **8**: 209, 276; **10**: 110, 111, 152, 287; **11**: 307, 319, 370, 372; **12**: 110, 112, 122, 124, 209; **13**: 120, 121, 161, 164; **14**: 45, 46; **17**: 18: 75; **20**: 24, 196, 270; **21**: 50, 68, 71, 143, 178, 450; **24**: 205, 208, 217, 218, 230
- Charles III, of Spain, **7**: 140
- Charles V, Emperor, **25**: 68
- Charles XII, of Sweden, **6**: 179, 180; **10**: 203
- Charles Edward Louis Philip Casimir, the Young Pretender, **13**: 255, 257; **18**: 205 *n*
- Charles Louis, Elector Palatine, **10**: 202 *n*; **20**: 5
- Charles River, **1**: 119, 120; **2**: 8, 9, 11; **3**: 71, 72; **16**: named, **3**: 194; **13**: 230; bridge over, **16**: 407, 420, 678, 690
- Charleston, S. C., **6**: 78 *n*, 336, 433; **7**: 109, 111 *n*, 112 *n*; in pre-Revolutionary times, **19**
- St. Philip’s Church, **13**: 196 *n*
- Work House Green, **6**: 336
- Charlestown, **1**: 192, 198, 201 *n*; **3**: 160, 174, 381; **6**: 54 *n*, 115; **8**: 53; **11**: 206 *n*; **12**: 24, 40; **13**: 230; **16**: 768, 769; **17**: 247; Winthrop’s company at, **11**: 295; **12**: 113 *n*; great sickness, **11**: 295, 296, 304, 327; **22**: 68; J. Harvard in, **12**: 5, 7, 8, 9; body of laws planned for, **8**, **11**, **16**; first house, **18**, **24**, **26**; ships arriving 1630, 103, 192, 201, 202 *n*, 203 *n*; and H. C., **16**; small-pox in, **16**: 467, 581, 583; land grants in, **21**: 296, 297, 298, 355, 356, 357, 361. *See also* Bunker Hill
- Committee of Correspondence, **8**: 300 *n*
- First Baptist Church, **21**: 275
- First Parish Church, **3**: 422 *n*; **5**: 249; **12**: 40; **13**: 89, 277; **21**: 272, 276; **22**: 68
- Gaol, **16**: 572
- Harvard Church, **6**: 97 *n*; **11**: 238 *n*
- Stinted Pasture, **21**: 355

Charlestown (*continued*)

- Sullivan Square, **7**: 224 *n*
- Taverns; Eagle, **11**: 238; Indian Chief, 238 *n*
- Tide Mills, **3**: 160, 174
- Town Hill, **11**: 295, 327
- Ursuline Community, **25**: 228
- Charlestown Ferry, **14**: 146, 156; **16**
- Charlestown Village, **3**: 160
- Charlestown, N. H., **3**: 220; **6**: 259, 260 *n*, 264, 265; **8**: 186; **24**: 51, 52
- Charlestown, R. I., **16**: 850
- Charlevoix, Pierre François Xavier de, **20**: 330
- Charlotte, Queen of George III, index vol., xiii
- Charlton, Robert, **12**: 102 *n*
- Charlton, town, **6**: 455; **18**: 122 *n*, 291-307
- Charnock, John, **15**: 297 *n*
- Stephen, **6**: 195
- William, **16**: 713
- Charter Oak, Hartford, Ct., **5**: 216-220; **21**: 426
- Charters, **12**: 371 *n*; early American, **3**: 247; **8**: 204-208; **24**: 33; government by, **6**: 11, 177 *n*, 195. *See also* Massachusetts, Colony Charter, Explanatory Charter, Province Charter
- Charton, —, **7**: 375
- Chase. *See also* Chace
 - Charles, **13**: 462
 - CHARLES AUGUSTUS, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; death, **14**: 69; tribute to, 70
 - Ellen, **3**: 244
 - John, **24**: 393
 - Rev. Josiah, **16**: 657
 - Samuel, **17**: 316; **21**: 443
 - Theodore, **19**: 37 *n*
 - Thomas, **19**: 37 *n*
- Chastellux, François Jean, Marquis de, **6**: 348; **8**: 278
- Chatelin, François, **6**: 264
- Josette, daughter of François. *See* Boucher
- Marguerite (Cardin), wife of François, **6**: 264
- Chatham, Earl of. *See* Pitt, William
- Chauncy, Barnabas, **15**: 231; **22**: 85
 - Rev. Charles (*d* 1672), **1**: 395, 451; **3**: 425, 426; **5**: 202; **12**: 42 *n*; **13**: 139, 140; **18**: 408; **22**: 24: 294; **25**: 15, 22; and H. C., **5**: 323, 326, 328, 331, 391; **8**: 193, 194, 202 *n*; **11**: 336, 339, 340; **16**; **18**: 325; **21**; **25**: 245

- Rev. Charles (*d* 1714), **15**: 75-77, 254, 345
- Rev. Charles (*d* 1787), **1**: 417, 424; **5**: 267; **6**: 132; **7**: 327; **8**: 323 *n*, 352; **10**: 230 *n*, 235; **11**: 37; **12**; **18**: 221 *n*, 226 *n*, 227 *n*; **19**; **25**: 130; and H. C., **16**; **25**: 27
- Charles (*d* 1809), **1**: 387
- Elizabeth (Hirst), first wife of Rev. Charles (*d* 1787), **19**: 344, 345, 346
- Elnathan, **13**: 289
- Rev. Ichabod, **18**: 210 *n*
- Rev. Isaac, **18**: 210 *n*
- Israel (*d* 1703), **5**: 339, 349
- Israel (*d* 1736), **16**: 505
- Rev. Nathaniel, **15**: cliv, clviii, 210
- Chauncy (Westborough), **1**: 307
- Chauncy Papers, **13**: 139
- Chavillie, —, **7**: 392
- Chebaquiduck, Island of, **4**: 414
- Checkery. *See* Chickering
- Checkley, Anthony, **1**: 284; **3**: 457 *n*, 459 *n*; **10**: 370; **16**: 416, 428
- Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1769). *See* Adams
- Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1768). *See* Lathrop
- Elizabeth (Rolfe), wife of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1769), **12**: 273
- Rev. John (*d* 1743), **16**: 665, 672
- Rev. John (*d* 1754), **17**: 70 *n*; **20**: 285; and C. Mather, **14**
- John Webb, **25**: 168
- Lydia (Scottow) Gibbs, wife of Anthony, **10**: 370. *See also* Colman
- Mary (Scottow), wife of Samuel (*d* 1738), **10**: 370; **12**: 272
- Samuel (*d* 1738), **8**: 114; **10**: 370, 371 *n*; **12**: 272; **15**: lviii *n*
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1768), **12**: 273, 275; **16**: 721, 732
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1769), **1**: 420; **18**: 264 *n*; **19**; his diary for 1735, communicated by H. W. Cunningham, **12**: 270-306; and H. C., **16**
- William, **18**: 264
- Cheesbrough. *See* Chesebrough
- Cheever, —, **20**: 276; **25**: 97
 - Abijah, **4**: 92-94
 - Abijah (*d* 1843), **25**: 160
 - Rev. Ames, **19**: 333, 353
 - Elizabeth, daughter of Ezekiel (*d* 1770). *See* Henley
 - Ezekiel, **6**: 52 *n*; **11**: 33

- Ezekiel (*d* 1708), **15**: 58, 227; **17**: 247, 248; **20**: 116; **25**: 15, 21, 73
- Ezekiel (*d* 1770), **17**: 80
- Rev. Israel, **16**: 771, 777, 781, 798
- Joshua, **4**: 112
- Ruth (Angier), wife of Rev. Samuel, **25**: 73
- Rev. Samuel, **1**: 413, 445 *n*, 448; **25**: 73
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1749), **15**: 58, 63, 64, 227, 234
- Thomas (*d* 1753), **3**: 33 *n*, 46, 48; **4**: 47, 48, 83, 112, 121, 137, 142
- Timothy, **4**: 121
- Cheiza d'Artignan, Comte de, **7**: 375, 376
- Chelmsford, **12**: 234 *n*; **15**: 223; **17**: 253; **21**: 351, 352 *n*
- Chelsea (Rumney Marsh), **12**: 114, 115; **14**: 155; **21**: 319, 360; and H. C., **16**
- Cheney, Benjamin, **16**: 417, 428
- Deborah (Wiswall), wife of William (*d* 1681), **6**: 334 *n*
- Ebenezer, **14**: 28 *n*, 38
- Elizabeth (Palmer), wife of Ebenezer, **14**: 28 *n*
- John, **17**: 275, 279
- Samuel, **6**: 119; **14**: 27, 28 *n*, 29, 38
- William (*d* 1667), **6**: 334 *n*
- William (*d* 1681), **3**: 62; **6**: 334, 335
- Cherry, Samuel, **11**: 402, 403
- Chesebrough, Thomas, **16**: 573
- William, **15**: 275, 276
- Cheshire, Rev. Thomas, **8**
- Chesholme, Thomas, **15**: clxi; **18**: 314, 315, 323
- Chester, John, **3**: 65
- John (*d* 1771), **16**: 573
- Joseph Lemuel, **6**: 177 *n*; **14**: his genealogy of Wentworth family, **11**: 62–65, 68
- Chester, Bishop of. *See* Chaderton, William; Lloyd, George; Morton, Thomas
- Chester, N. H., **11**: 385–387
- Chester, Pa., **11**: 210, 211
- Chesterfield, Lord. *See* Stanhope, Philip Dormer
- Chetwynd, William Richard, third Viscount Chetwynd, **8**: 180
- Chevalier, Elizabeth. *See* Baynton
- Peter, **19**: 199 *n*
- Chev , Charles Fran ois, **25**: 140
- Cheverus, John, **12**: 135; **14**: 345; **25**: 190, 228 *n*
- Chevillet, G (Justus), **7**: 331
- Chevr , Martin, **8**: 181
- Chevy Chase, **1**: 230
- Chew, Joseph, **12**: 90, 97, 98
- Chewney (Cheney), Rev. Nicholas, **20**: 92, 93
- Chia, Fnr, **20**: 369
- Chicago, Ill., **3**: 342
- Chichester, —, **7**: 170; **11**: 156, 176 *n*; **17**: 188
- Sir Edward, Baron Chichester of Belfast and Viscount Chichester of Carrickfergus, **21**: 122
- Chickering, —, **17**: 274, 279
- Henry, **20**: 260; **21**: 259
- Rev. Jabez, **23**: 550
- Lydia (Fisher), second wife of Nathaniel, **21**: 449
- Nathaniel, **21**: 450
- Chickley, William. *See* Checkley
- Chideock Manor, **3**: 330, 331
- Child, Ebenezer, **4**: 109
- Elizabeth, **5**: 64 *n*
- Ephraim, **5**: 117, 119, 131
- Francis James, **3**: 284, 442; **6**: 100, 101, 104, 105; **12**: 340; **19**: 39
- George, **24**: 337 *n*
- John, **17**: 116; **21**
- Joseph, **5**: 262
- Martha. *See* Weld
- Mary, wife of John, **21**: 97
- Peter de la, **21**: 4 *n*
- Robert, **21**: 175; **25**: 15, 21; Dr. Robert Child the Remonstrant, by G. L. Kittredge, **21**: 1–146
- Stephen, **16**: 674, 708
- Thomas, **1**: 369 *n*; **19**: 406; **20**: 276; **21**: 4 *n*
- Child bearing, **14**: 148, 149, 176, 177
- Children, **12**: 157; **22**: 140, 166, 170, 212, 295, 329, 331, 378; Indian, **14**: 150, 177, 181. *See also* Anonymous; Catechizing
- Childs, Timothy, **17**: 277, 280
- Chilton, Mary, **17**: 297 *n*. *See also* Winslow
- Chipman, Benjamin, **24**: 390, 402
- Elizabeth, **25**: 309, 314
- John, **24**: 149
- John (*d* 1761), **17**: 276, 280
- John (*d* 1768), **16**: 657, 674
- Rev. John (*d* 1775), **15**: 392; **16**: 424, 861, 862
- Seth, **22**: 289
- Chippascutt, **18**: 248; **20**: 406

- Chiswell, Richard, **4**: 304; **12**: 123; **14**: 278-281; **19**: 14, 15, 17, 20, 21
 Chittenden, Hiram Martin, **8**: 379 *n*
 — Martin, **3**: 138
 — Thomas, **3**: 134, 136, 137; **10**: 256; **11**: 48, 53
 Chizeau, Adam, **6**: 113
 — Susanna (Cosno), wife of Adam, **6**: 113 *n*
 Chizle, —, **12**: 89
 CHOATE, CHARLES FRANCIS, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; death, **14**: 69; tribute to, 70
 — John, **14**: 11, 13; and Land Bank, **3**: 4
 — JOSEPH HODGES, **3**: 440; **10**: 329, 330; **18**: 194, 195; **19**: 38, 39; Honorary Member C. S. M., **3**: 1; on J. C. Carter, **10**: 64, 64 *n*; his memorial to J. Harvard, 200 *n*; death and tribute to, **19**: 374. *Communications*: Memoir of L. Saltonstall, **5**: 358-385; Memoir of W. C. Endicott, **8**: 29-49
 — Robert, **4**: 5; **5**: 317; **10**: 99 *n*
 — Rufus, **5**: 360; **8**: 44; **10**: 368 *n*; **17**: 374
 — William Gardner, **3**: 440; **18**: 194, 195
 Chrétienne, Madame. *See* Christina
 Christian Examiner Society, **6**: 426 *n*
 Christian Inquirer, **24**: 122 *n*
 Christiana Bridge, Del., **19**: 212 *n*
 Christina, Princess, daughter of Henry IV of France, **12**: 373, 374
 Christmas, **8**: 361 *n*; **10**: 162; **17**: 369; **24**: 15; Puritan attitude toward, **20**: 112; **25**: 193
 Church, —, **16**: 759
 — Benjamin, **14**: 9 *n*; **24**: 153
 — Benjamin (*d* 1718), **1**: 290; **10**: 9; **13**: 246; **21**: 299 *n*; **22**: 199
 — Dr. Benjamin (*d* 1776), **5**: 71 *n*, 264, 265; **11**: 8, 27, 32, 33, 36 *n*, 37; **14**: 9; **17**: 328 *n*; **19**: 286, 287; **25**: 49, 152
 — Benjamin (*d* 1781), **16**: 584; **24**: 310, 312
 — Edward, **13**: 337; **19**: 247 *n*
 — James, **16**: 854
 — Rev. Richard William, **6**: 446
 — Thomas, **10**: 9
 Church, **1**: 442; **8**: 147, 148, 339; **10**: 162; **12**: 151; **22**: xix; importance of membership in, **7**: 290, 291; **10**: 164, 165; **12**: 56; **13**: 85; synod of 1662, **10**: 3, *12, 165; powers, **22**: xxvi, xxvii, 37, 97
 Churches, Colonial, Excommunication in, by C. E. Park, **12**: 321-332; modelled on the apostolic church, **13**: 82-89; covenants, 276, 277; founding of churches in the Bay Colony, **17**: 208
 Churchill, Abigail. *See* Billington
 — Amaziah, **23**
 — Benjamin, **23**
 — Charles, **12**: 87
 — Eleazer, **22**: 176, 179, 266, 279, 343
 — Eliezer, **24**: 155
 — Elizabeth, **23**: 547
 — Jesse, **23**
 — John, **22**: 219, 350
 — John, first Duke of Marlborough, **10**: 202 *n*; **20**: 99 *n*; **22**: 201, 202
 — Jonathan, **22**: 343
 — Mary, **23**: 547
 — Sarah, **23**: 547
 — Solomon, **23**: 535, 547
 — Stephen, **22**: 289
 Cibber, Colley, **14**: 370
 Cicada, periodical, **25**: 416; notes on, by H. E. Ware, **20**: 104, 280-285
 Cicero, Marcus Tullius, **8**: 276, 280 *n*; **15**: 24, 29, 134, 187
 Cigoteo Island. *See* Eleuthera
 Cigrand, Bernard J., **13**: 462
 Cilley, Joseph, **11**: 393, 401
 Cincinnati, O., **1**: 254
 Cincinnati, Society of the, **11**: 352, 356; medal of, **1**: 244, 247; remarks on, by A. C. Goodell, Jr., 249-254; prejudices against, **7**: 127, 192, 193
 — Maryland Society, **5**: 54 *n*
 — Massachusetts Society, **1**: 48 *n*, 239, 251 *n*; **3**: 144, 297; **7**: 238, 246, 247 *n*
 — New Hampshire Society, **3**: 131
 — New York Society, **7**: 169
 — Pennsylvania Society, **7**: 142
 Cincinnatus, Lucius Quintius, **1**: 240, 244, 245, 247
 Cipriani, Giovanni Battista, **24**: 2
 Ciquard, Rev. Francis, **25**: 209 *n*
 City Hall (or House). *See* State House
 Civil service reform, U. S., **5**: 380; **12**: 343
 Civil War, U. S., **1**: 435; **5**: 371; **6**: 431; J. Martineau on, 416, 424, 427, 432
 Clagett, William H., **8**: 379 *n*, 381 *n*, 398
 Claghorn, Ebenezer, **25**: 308, 322
 Clam-Eaters, The modern, **17**: 340
 Clap, Earl, **22**: 369
 — Eben, **8**: 225 *n*

- (Clapp), Eleazar, **12**: 317
- Ezra, **19**: 339, 340, 343
- Lemuel, **8**: 224 *n*
- Rev. Nathaniel, **19**: 333, 361
- Noah, **16**: 592, 624
- Roger, **14**: 215, 216; **21**: 302; verses on I. Nowell, **8**: 225–228; sketch of, 225 *n*
- Samuel, **8**: 225 *n*
- Rev. Supply, **16**: 562, 571, 580, 584
- Thomas, **13**: 295; **14**: 2; **17**: 81
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1767), **6**: 53 *n*; **8**: 235; **15**: lxxvii *n*, ciii *n*; **16**: 747, 752; **25**: 419
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1774), **22**: 240; **25**: 419, 423
- Clapp, Clifford Blake, papers by, Gifts of R. Baxter and H. Ashurst to H. C., **20**: 192–203; Christo et Ecclesiae, **24**: 256; **25**: 59–83
- Eben, **8**: 225 *n*
- Elisha, **13**: 253
- Steven, **24**: 107
- Thomas, **24**: 154
- Clarendon, Earls of. *See* Hyde
- Clarendon, Vt., **24**: 59
- Clark, —, **4**: 20; **16**: 467, 482; **19**: 356
- Abigail, wife of James, **22**: 265
- Ann, **22**: 293
- Ann (Audley), wife of Jeremiah (*d* 1729), **7**: 199 *n*
- Atherton, **17**: 275, 280
- Benjamin, **22**: 368, 369
- Rev. Benjamin Franklin, **1**: 436
- Charles Edward, **11**: 206 *n*
- Christopher, **6**: 38, 41, 84 *n*
- David, **11**: 349
- Dorothy (Lettice) Gray, wife of Nathaniel, **22**: 258, 265, 269
- Elisha, **10**: 362 *n*
- Elizabeth. *See* Mather
- Elizabeth, daughter of David. *See* Drake
- Elizabeth, daughter of James, **8**: 324 *n*
- Frances, daughter of Jeremiah (*d* 1729). *See* Sanford
- Frances (Dungan), wife of Gov. Jeremiah, **7**: 198 *n*
- Galen, **8**: 383 *n*
- George Rogers, **7**: 335; **8**: 283 *n*
- Hannah, **16**: 484
- James, **22**: 265
- James (*d* 1751), **8**: 324 *n*
- Jeremiah, **7**: 198 *n*
- John, **8**: 243, 255; **25**: 20, 55
- John (*d* 1728), **6**: 279; **9**: 453, 454; **14**: 397 *n*; **16**: 420, 424, 434; **17**: 59, 266; **24**: 93
- Rev. John (H. C. 1690), **25**: 77 *n*
- John (H. C. 1799), **12**: 320
- Jonas, **6**: 53 *n*; **11**: 323
- Rev. Jonas (*d* 1805), **1**: 428; **5**: 310; **24**
- Katherine, daughter of Timothy. *See* Drowne
- Katherine, wife of William (*d* 1647), **21**: 52
- Martha, **23**: 558
- Mary, **22**: 293; **23**: 567
- Mary (Newbury), **11**: 349
- Mercy (or Mary), daughter of Christopher. *See* Minot
- Merrit, **11**: 50, 51
- Nathaniel, **22**: 258, 259, 265–267
- Nicholas, **11**: 51
- Peter (*d* 1747), **16**
- Rev. Peter (*d* 1768), **15**: 392, 397; **16**: 862, 863
- Phebe, wife of Benjamin, **22**: 368, 382
- Polly (Morton), **23**: 557, 558, 560, 561
- Rebecca (Miller), wife of Thomas (*d* 1727), **22**: 262
- Samuel, **6**: 53 *n*
- Sarah (Lynde), wife of Thomas (*dc* 1691). *See* Sweetser
- Sarah (Young), wife of Merrit, **11**: 50, 51 *n*
- Susanna, daughter of James, **22**: 265
- Thomas, **1**: 366; **13**: 87; **15**: 20, 232; **16**: 410, 413; **21**: 275 *n*
- Thomas (*d* 1678), **6**: 26
- Thomas (*d* 1691), **6**: 39 *n*, 53 *n*
- Thomas (*d* 1697), **25**: 420
- Thomas (*d* 1727), **23**: 25; **25**: 420
- Thomas (*d* 1728), **22**: lii, liii, 23, 238, 239
- Timothy, **6**: 25 *n*; **20**: 83, 116
- William, **14**: 395; **21**: 42, 51; **22**: 265; **23**: 559; **24**: 107, 108
- William (*d* 1690), **6**: 324
- William (*d* 1742), **19**: 392
- William (*d* 1760), **16**: 565
- Rev. William (*d* 1815), **25**: 250
- William (*d* 1838), **8**: 388
- Clarke, —, **14**: 124; **25**: 167

Clarke (*continued*)

- Rev. Amos, **23**: 581, 583, 597
- Ann. *See* Cabot
- Christopher, **12**: 175; **21**: 256, 257
- Sir Edmund, **8**: 205 *n*
- Edward, **13**: 205, 206
- ELIOT CHANNING, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 216
- Elizabeth (Winslow), wife of Richard, **5**: 197 *n*, 200 *n*; **6**: 128; **13**: 204
- Rev. Ezekiel, **13**: 40 *n*
- Gedney, **12**: 166
- Hannah, daughter of Richard. *See* Bromfield
- Hannah (Appleton), wife of William, **8**: 78 *n*; **12**: 164 *n*. *See also* Willard
- Henry, **15**: 224
- Hepzibah. *See* Swan
- Isaac Winslow, **5**: 197, 199, 200, 201; **8**: 78, 87, 129; **13**: 205, 206
- James, **24**: 153
- James (*d* 1751), **15**: cxxiv; **16**: 775
- Rev. James Freeman, **1**: 486; **3**: 84; **6**: 416, 452, 453; **10**: 366 *n*, 367; **23**: 715, 716
- James Gordon, **1**: 321
- John, **1**: 201 *n*, 202 *n*; **25**: 20
- John (*d* 1664), **25**: 20
- John (*d* 1676), **8**: 324; **20**: 89; **25**: 20
- John (*d* 1778), **19**: 287, 288
- Rev. John (*d* 1798), **8**: 289, 301, 321, 323; **18**: 227 *n*; **20**: 179; **25**: 206 *n*
- Jonas, **6**: 326, 327; **7**: 92; **19**: 354, 355, 362
- Jonathan, **6**: 129; **8**: 84; **13**: 205
- Lucy, daughter of Richard, **5**: 199
- Margaret, daughter of Isaac Winslow. *See* Coffin
- Martha, wife of John (*d* 1664), **25**: 20
- Mary (or Mercy), daughter of Christopher. *See* Minot
- Mary, daughter of Richard. *See* Barrett
- Mary, daughter of William. *See* Oliver
- Mary (Whittingham), wife of William. *See* Saltonstall
- Nathaniel, **4**: 313; **17**: 15 *n*, 32, 37; **21**: 333
- Rev. Pitt, **23**: 569, 578, 580, 583, 585, 586, 589
- Rebecca, daughter of Christopher. *See* Taylor

- Rebecca, wife of Christopher, **12**: 175
- Richard, **5**; **6**: 77 *n*, 128, 246; **7**: 89, 90, 91 *n*, 92, 217; **8**: 78–90; **10**: 90 *n*; **12**: 163 *n*; **13**: 204
- Richard, and Sons, **11**: 33; **19**: 226
- Samuel, **23**: 581. *See also* Clarke, Rev. Amos.
- Rev. Samuel, **20**: 95
- Sarah, **6**: 45
- Sarah, daughter of Richard. *See* Startin
- Sarah, wife of William, **7**: 92 *n*
- Sir Simon, **14**: 296
- Susannah Farnum, daughter of Richard. *See* Copley
- Thaddeus, **21**: 306, 308
- Thomas, **8**: 175; **11**: 418; **18**: 174, 176; **19**: 11; **20**: 265; **21**: 15 *n*; **24**: 152
- Thomas (*d* 1683), **5**: 177 *n*
- Thomas (*d* 1760), **2**: 323; **5**: 16; **17**: 104
- Timothy, **1**: 92, 101, 111, 112
- Timothy (*d* 1737), **19**: 350
- Walter, **17**: 32, 35, 37
- William, **3**: 72, 75, 469; **7**: 91 *n*, 92 *n*; **8**: 78 *n*; **12**: 163, 164 *n*; **17**: 276, 280; **19**: 342 *n*; **24**: 153
- William Butler, **11**: 207
- Clarkson, James, **14**: 383
- Rev. Joseph, **10**: 363
- Clary, John, **24**: 37
- Jonathan, **24**: 411
- Clavering, Mary. *See* Cowper
- Clay, Henry, **21**: 444
- John William, **11**: 62, 66, 67, 68
- Jonas, **5**: 178 *n*
- Claybourn, —, **12**: 89
- Claypole, John, **12**: 111 *n*
- Clayton, Rev. John, **14**: 145, 183, 186
- Sir Robert, **8**: 280
- Robert, **18**: 268 *n*
- Cleary, Rev. Patrick, **25**: 139
- Cleave, Isaac, **14**: 255 *n*
- Cleaveland, Rev. Nehemiah, **17**: 374 *n*
- Cleaves, Eleonora. *See* Lovett
- (Cleeve, Cleeves), George, **3**: 113 *n*; **5**: 176 *n*; **6**: 62, 64 *n*; **18**: 165; **21**: 310
- Clemens, Elizabeth Andrews (Mitchell), wife of Thomas, **11**: 40
- (Clement), Thomas, **11**: 40 *n*
- Clement, Gregory, **11**: 288; **20**: 238
- (Clements), Richard, **21**: 306, 307–312, 332
- Clement XI, Pope, **6**: 179 *n*; **10**: 203

- Clements, Robert, **21**: 55, 56
 — Uriah, **3**: 57, 60
 Clendon, William, **20**: 117
 Cleoments, Robert, **5**: 117, 119, 131
 Clerk. *See* Clarke
 Clergy, **1**: 140-145, 422, 424; **4**: 221, 356; **7**: 285; **8**: 131; **10**: 12: 42, 56, 74, 167, 168, 214, 215; **13**: 288; **15**: xlvii *n*, lxii *n*, lxiii *n*; **19**: 347; **22**: 305, 306; **25**: 34
 Cleveland. *See also* Cleaveland
 — Aaron, **15**: xci
 — GROVER, **8**: 136 *n*; Honorary Member C. S. M., **1**: 157; letter, 265; death and tribute to, **12**: 182
 — Stephen, **24**: 321, 331, 349 *n*, 366, 373, 429
 Cleveland, Earl of. *See* Wentworth, Thomas
 Cleverley, Elizabeth. *See* Billings
 — Sally. *See* Annis
 — Thomas, **10**: 213
 Cleverly, John, **21**: 337
 — John (*d* 1776), **12**: 279, 306
 — Joseph, **16**: 584, 602
 — Stephen, **8**: 98 *n*
 Cleves, Joshua, **24**: 322
 Clifford, Dr. —, **11**: 212
 — CHARLES WARREN, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20; death, **25**: 255; tribute to, 258. *Communication*: Tribute to R. Wolcott, **7**: 85
 — George, third Earl of Cumberland, **22**: 127
 — John Henry, **18**: 195; **22**: xlii
 — Maud (Matilda), daughter of Thomas, Lord de Clifford, **11**: 67, 68
 — Thomas, Lord de Clifford, **11**: 67
 — Thomas, & Son, **19**: 253 *n*
 — William Kingdon, **6**: 438
 Clifton, Rev. Richard, **18**: 133, 136; **22**: xvii, 15, 134, 139
 — Robert, **24**: 393
 Clinton, Lady Arbella, daughter of Thomas. *See* Johnson
 — Bridget (Fiennes), Countess of Lincoln, **12**: 27 *n*, 37 *n*, 112 *n*, 113 *n*
 — Charles, **11**: 9-11, 13
 — Christiana, daughter of James, **11**: 10, 11
 — De Witt, **11**: 11 *n*
 — Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, **22**: 42
 — George, **11**: 11 *n*; **25**: 55
 — Henry, seventh Earl of Lincoln, **8**: 179
 — Sir Henry (*d* 1795), **24**: 268
 — Henry Fiennes, second Duke of Newcastle, **13**: 407
 — James, **11**: 10
 — James (*d* 1812), **7**: 108; **11**: 11 *n*
 — Margaret. *See* Parks
 — Mary, daughter of James, **11**: 10, 11
 — Lady Susan, daughter of Thomas. *See* Humfrey
 — Theophilus, fourth Earl of Lincoln, **14**: 115, 116, 117 *n*, 121; **19**: 417 *n*
 — Thomas (alias Fiennes) third Earl of Lincoln, **11**: 376; **14**: 115, 116; **17**: 322 *n*
 Clod, Frederick, **21**: 119 *n*
 Clogie, Rev. Alexander, **21**: 117 *n*
 Cloice (Clayce), Thomas, **21**: 322, 344, 348
 Clopton, Anne. *See* D'Ewes
 — Thomasine. *See* Winthrop
 Cloth. *See* Manufacturing
 Clothes. *See* Apparel
 Clotworthy, Sir John, first Viscount Massereene, **21**: 159
 Clough, Ebenezer, **16**: 458
 — Jepson, **24**: 399
 — Jonathan, **11**: 391
 — Rachel, daughter of Ebenezer. *See* Noble; Savage
 — Samuel, **12**: 126, 383; **13**: 221
 — SAMUEL CHESTER, Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 359. *Communications*: Changes caused by Boston fire of 1711, **14**: 405-408; Cotton Hill and adjacent estates, **20**: 264-269; his maps of early Boston, **21**: 251-254; lot near Blackstone St., long vacant, **25**: 43-47
 Clouston, John, **24**: 401, 424, 429, 432
 Clows, Catharine (Overlick), wife of John, **6**: 126
 — John, **6**: 126
 Coalson, Christopher, **15**: 16, 171
 Coates, Capt. —, **11**: 218
 Cobb, Abby (Crocker), wife of David G. W., **1**: 15 *n*
 — Rev. Alvan, **17**: 386, 388
 — Benjamin, **25**: 308, 322
 — David, **1**: viii*, 14, 15 *n*, 162, 181, 238, 239, 251; **10**: 368; **19**: 58, 59 *n*
 — David George Washington, **1**: 14 *n*, 15 *n*
 — Ebenezer, **22**: lvii, 293, 296, 343, 357, 359
 — Eleanor (Bradish), wife of David, **1**: 15 *n*

Cobb (*continued*)

- Eleazer, **25**: 308, 322
- Elizabeth Baylies, daughter of David G. W., **1**: 15 *n*
- Ephraim, **24**: 173
- George Thomas, **1**: 15 *n*
- Gershom, **24**: 152
- Hannah, **23**: 547
- Henry, **24**: 149
- James, **24**: 150
- John, **22**: 203, 355, 358, 383, 386; **23**: 489, 517, 535, 547; **24**: 155
- Mary, **22**: 364; **23**: 621
- Morgan, **4**: 116
- Nathaniel, **4**: 19
- Nehemiah, **23**: 541
- Rev. Oliver, **23**: 535, 536, 570
- Patience, **22**: 364
- Sally Crocker, daughter of David G. W., **1**: 15 *n*
- Samuel Crocker, **1**
- Sarah, **22**: 364
- Thomas, **7**: 91, 93
- Cobbet (Cobbett), —, **25**: 108
- Samuel, **5**: 326
- Rev. Thomas, **13**: 250; **20**: 89; his Election sermons, **1**: 395, 398, 448, 451; **5**: 118; at Oxford University, **1**: 449; **25**: 17, 23; and H. C., **8**: 194; **15**: xxxiv *n*; **21**: 167 *n*
- Cobden, Richard, **6**: 434
- Cobham, Rev. Thomas, **13**: 278
- Cobham, Lord. *See* Temple, Sir Richard
- Cochichawick. *See* Andover
- Cochrain, James, **7**: 276 *n*; **13**: 279; **11**: 391, 393, 394, 395, 396
- Cock, John, **8**: 113
- Cockburn, Sir Alexander James Edmund, **6**: 433
- William, **3**: 261 *n*
- Cockburne, John, **8**: 180
- Cocke, I., **14**: 247 *n*
- Marcellus, **8**: 165 *n*
- Cocker, Edward, **10**: 208; **11**: 12, 13
- Cockeril, Thomas, **5**: 97 *n*
- Cocks, —, **12**: 93, 97
- John, **2**: 33, 318, 320, 323, 325, 329
- Coddington, William, **1**: 274, 275; **7**: 203; **11**: 305, 306, 309, 316; **12**: 325; **14**: 121; **21**: 29 *n*, 100 *n*; **22**: 68
- Codman, Charles Russell, **1**: 1; **5**: 361
- John, **6**: 323
- Rev. John, **1**: 432; **17**: 386, 388
- OGDEN, Resident Member C. S. M., **12**: 190
- Samuel, **23**: 714
- William Coombs, **6**: 73
- Matthew, **21**: 348
- Coffee Houses. *See* Taverns
- Coffey, John, **25**: 322
- Coffin, Capt. —, **25**: 97
- Alexander, **24**: 391, 392
- Charles, **1**: 200 *n*; **25**: 403
- Hezekiah, **7**: 326 *n*
- Sir Isaac, **14**: 294
- John Gorham, **12**: 334, 335
- Joseph, **24**: 96
- Margaret (Clarke), **5**: 201 *n*
- Mary (Aston), wife of William, **25**: 369
- Mary (Barrett), wife of Charles, **25**: 403
- Rev. Paul, **12**: 277
- Peleg, **17**: 330, 334, 336, 340, 341
- Peter, **6**: 39 *n*; **20**: 35 *n*, 56
- Sarah, daughter of Charles. *See* Leach
- Shubael, **9**: 429
- Thomas Aston, **10**: 33
- Tristram, **14**: 294, 295
- William, **14**: 294, 295; **19**: 247 *n*
- Coggan, John (*d* 1658), **3**: 174; **5**: 142 *n*; and H. C., **16**
- John (*d* 1674), **20**: 268
- Martha (Rainsborough) Coytemore Winthrop, wife of John (*d* 1658), **5**: 142 *n*
- Coggeshall, Elizabeth, daughter of John (*d* 1708). *See* Sanford
- John (*d* 1647), **11**: 303; **17**: 38 *n*
- John (*d* 1708), **7**: 199 *n*; **17**: 32, 35, 38
- Coghlan, J. P., **25**: 135, 138
- Cogswell, Francis, **16**: 584
- Joseph Green, **5**: 40; **6**: 99, 101; **7**: 217; **21**: 286
- Thomas, **11**: 400
- Rev. William, **7**: 402
- Cohannet (Cohannett). *See* Taunton
- Cohasses (Cohosses), **6**: 138
- Cohasset, **23**: 598
- Coin scales, **12**: 151
- Coins and coinage, **4**: 309; **7**: 269, 270, 286; **8**: 353-356; **10**: 95, 97; **12**: 32; **15**: 303; **16**: 470, 626, 631, 632, 764, 777, 816; **19**: 181, 187 *n*, 189, 190, 220 *n*; **20**: 82 *n*, 222 *n*; The Right to Coin under Colonial Charters, by R. N. Toppan, **1**: 216-227; rates, **4**: 337, 400; **7**: 278, 279, 280

- Coit, Daniel, **5**: 101, 105, 106, 110
 — John, **16**: 405, 863
 — Solomon, **6**: 8
 Cokayne, Rev. George, **11**: 338, 341
 Coke. *See also* Cook; Cooke
 — Sir Edward, **3**: 179; **5**: 393, 394, 395, 398, 404; **11**: 276 *n*; **17**: 332; **22**: 41, 135
 — Sir John, **13**: 125; **22**: 86
 — Thomas, **6**
 Colburn (Colbron), William, **15**: 185, 200, 213, 214; **20**: 261
 Colchester, Ct., **17**: 253
 Colden, Alexander, **19**: 245 *n*
 — Cadwallader, **11**: 436, 440, 443, 445; **17**: 155; **19**: 278; **24**: 54
 Coldock, Francis, **8**: 343 *n*
 Coldwell. *See* Caldwell
 Cole, —, **12**: 306
 — Mrs. —, **16**: 595, 637
 — Daniel, **24**: 151
 — Elizabeth (Doughty), wife of William, **5**: 121; **10**: 261 *n*, 262, 264, 265, 270, 271
 — Ephraim, **22**: 233
 — George Watson, **19**: 16 *n*
 — Gilbert, **20**: 276
 — Hugh, **24**: 152
 — James, **24**: 152, 153
 — Job, **24**: 151
 — John, **10**: 25, 257 *n*; **12**: 179, 180; **22**: 261
 — Rev. Jonathan, **23**: 580, 581, 582, 584, 586, 588
 — Nicholas, **1**: 283; **16**: 605
 — Peter, **3**: 59
 — Samuel, **11**: 299, 301–303; **15**: 185, 213, 216
 — Sarah, wife of John, **10**: 16, 25
 — Susanna (Grey, Gray), wife of John, **22**: 261
 — Thomas, **6**: 21
 — William, **1**: 284; **10**: 264, 265, 270; **24**: 342, 343, 413, 427, 429
 — Rev. William (*d* 1782), **18**: 282
 Colegrove, Kenneth, on New England Town Mandates, **21**: 411–449
 Coleman. *See also* Colman
 — —, **12**: 95
 — Rev. Elihu, **8**: 288
 — Lyman, **8**: 343 *n*
 — William, **11**: 383
 Colenbine, —, **18**: 91
 Coleraine, **24**: 39
 Coleraine, Ire., **13**: 278, 279
 Coles, John, **6**: 137
 — Robert, **3**: 57
 Coley, Henry, **11**: 293
 Collamer, Jacob, **10**: 136, 137
 Collas, Jane (Mecom), wife of Peter, **25**: 213, 214 *n*
 — Peter, **25**: 214 *n*
 College, use of the word, **7**: 405 *n*; **15**: cxxvii–cxxxix; **21**: 170 *n*
 Collier (Collier), Richard, **20**: 135, 139, 140, 142, 143, 145
 Collier, Sir George, **11**: 217
 — Gershom, **17**: 275, 280
 — Rev. Jeremy, **14**: 232 *n*; **15**: 384
 — William, **1**: 360
 — Rev. William (*d* 1843), **21**: 276
 Collimore, Peter, **24**: 154
 Collings, Abraham, **21**: 340
 Collingwood, Cuthbert, first Baron Collingwood, **24**: 403
 Collins, —, **16**: 615
 — Charles, **24**: 393
 — Edward, **3**: 454; **8**: 193 *n*; **21**: 356
 — Ezra, **19**: 183 *n*
 — Isaac, **11**: 217
 — James Franklin, **20**: 396
 — John (*d* 1683), **14**: 279
 — Rev. John (*d* 1687), **11**: 337, 338, 341; **15**: cliv, clviii, 180; **18**: 323 *n*; **20**: 243; **21**: 369 *n*
 — Mary, **8**: 117
 — Rev. Nathaniel, **15**: 348
 — Stephen, **19**: 211 *n*, 242 *n*, 253 *n*; on business conditions, 1762–1771, 183 *n*, 185–187, 209, 237, 251
 — Susannah. *See* Walker
 Collinson, James, **25**: 97, 98
 — Peter, **10**: 239; **19**: 169 *n*
 Colman, —, **25**: 5 *n*
 — Ann, daughter of John (*d* 1751), **6**: 86
 — Benjamin, **6**: 87, 89; **19**: 365, 366
 — Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1747), **1**: 415, 448; **6**: 25 *n*, 86, 175, 184, 211 *n*; **8**: 221 *n*; **10**: 193, 230 *n*, 370; **12**: 126, 275, 280 *n*, 283, 298, 301; **14**: 144 *n*, 283 *n*, 364; **18**: 221; **19**: **20**: 115; **21**: 380, 418; **25**: 9, 243, 395, 424 *n*, 425 *n*; and shipwrecked Palatines, **1**: 32, 114, 149; letters, **8**: 246, 352; and H. C., **6**: 175, 271; **16**: **24**: 87–89, 98, 100, 103, 107, 108; degree from Glasgow University, **18**: 211, 212, 213
 — Benjamin (*d* 1765), **16**: 537
 — Deborah (Oulton), first wife of Benjamin, **6**: 87

Colman (*continued*)

- Dudley, **25**: 183, 184
- Ebenezer, **25**: 308, 322
- Elizabeth, daughter of John (*d* 1751), **6**: 87
- Elizabeth, first wife of William (*d* 1712), **6**: 86
- Grace, wife of Matthew, **6**: 86
- Hannah (Pemberton), second wife of Benjamin, **6**: 87, 89
- Rev. Henry, **23**: 576
- James, **25**: 308, 322, 334
- Jane, daughter of Rev. Benjamin. *See* Turell
- John, **6**: 87, 89
- John (*d* 1697), **6**: 86
- John (*d* 1751), **3**: 72, 75; **6**: 83, 251, 280; **10**: 370; **19**: 365; and provincial banks, **3**: 10, 13, 14, 17; **4**: 3, 4, 26, 104, 105; **6**: 84; sketch of, 86–89
- Judith, daughter of John (*d* 1751). *See* Bulfinch
- Judith (Hobby), wife of John (*d* 1751), **6**: 86, 87, 89
- Lydia (Scottow) Gibbs Checkley, third wife of William (*d* 1712), **10**: 370
- Margaret Haywood, second wife of William (*d* 1712), **6**: 89
- Mary, daughter of William (*d* 1712), **6**: 86
- Matthew, **6**: 86
- Samuel, **17**: 277, 280
- Sarah, daughter of John (*d* 1751). *See* Chardon
- Sarah (Payne), wife of John, **6**: 87
- William (*d* 1702), **6**: 86
- William (*d* 1712), **6**: 86, 89; **10**: 370; **20**: 47
- Colonial America, paper by W. C. Ford, **6**: 340–370. *See also* American Colonies
- COLONIAL SOCIETY OF MASSACHUSETTS, organized, 1892, as The Massachusetts Society, **1**: 3, 4, 12; charter, 12; present name adopted, 1893, 16, 20, 71–75; address of salutation to American Philosophical Society, **10**: 330; to President A. L. Lowell, **12**: 353; erects memorial to Gov. Hutchinson, **17**: 123; **19**: 414–435; list of Publications, 1892–1922, **24**: 448; of members, 1892–1922, 453–477; erects memorial to H. H. Edes, **25**: 256, 264
- By-laws, 1892, **1**: 4–10; 1898, **5**: 300–306; amended, **1**: 20; **5**: 300; **7**: 84; **8**: 405

- Editor of Publications, **13**: 149; office created, 1904, **8**: 401, 405; appointed, **10**: 1
- Funds: Charles Robert Billings, **8**: 133, 188; Andrew McFarland Davis, **12**: 184, 188; Henry Herbert Edes Bequest, **25**: 235; Memorial, 256, 263; General, **1**: 382; Benjamin Apthorp Gould, **3**: 474; **5**: 37, 307, 309; **8**: 404; George Vasmer Leverett, **19**: 373; **24**: 81, 112; Publication, **1**: 148, 154, 376, 380, 382; Robert Noxon Toppan, **8**: 401; Horace Everett Ware, **19**: 2; **24**: 81, 112; William Watson, **18**: 98; Edward Wheelwright, **7**: 63, 235; **8**: 5; Robert Charles Winthrop, Jr., **10**: 149, 405
- Seal, described, **1**: 4, 21; cut of, **5**: 300
- Colonies, English, in America. *See* American Colonies
- Colony House, **8**: 14. *See also* State House
- Colorado, Parks, **8**: 387–394
- Colson, Elizabeth, **10**: 13–17, 25
- Mary, **10**: 16, 17
- Colston, —, **12**: 96
- Colt, James Denison, **3**: 265
- Colt v. Woolaston and Arnold, **10**: 285
- Colter, John, **8**: 373 *n*
- Columbus, Christopher, **1**: 333; **3**: 96; **7**: 99 *n*; **12**: 386, 387, 389; **13**: 183; **20**: 279
- Colvel (Colvil), Thomas, **11**: 177, 178; **17**: 171
- Colville, John, **13**: 172
- Combe, Francis, **24**: 152
- Comenius, John Amos, and Harvard College, by A. Matthews, **21**: 146–190; **24**: 295 *n*
- Comerford, James, **13**: 305 *n*
- Comes, Jacob, **8**: 223 *n*
- Comets, **11**: 4, 7, 8, 403, 404; **19**: 338, 339
- Commerce. *See* Trade
- Commissioners of Customs, **6**: 298; **7**: 4, 11–15, 18; **11**: 243; **13**: 347, 351, 353, 367, 380, 406, 459, 460; **19**: 175, 201
- of Land Bank, **3**: 50
- of the United Colonies of New England, **1**: 125, 127, 130; **5**: 390; **7**: 286, 287; **8**: 302; **10**: 154, 272; **12**: 59, 69, 79, 139; **15**: lxxiv, lxxxvi; **17**: 139
- Committees of Correspondence, **1**: 171, 172, 176, 256; **3**: 40; **5**: 62 *n*, 284; **6**:

- 172; **8**: 50, 52, 53, 55, 293 *n*, 300 *n*, 301 *n*; **10**: 127; **18**: 104, 112, 113, 115, 116; **25**: 284
- Commons, at H. C., **10**: 35 *n*; **16**
- Companies, private, in Massachusetts Colony, **1**: 195–202
- Compass, variations of, **4**: 277; **12**: 386, 387, 395
- Compton, —, **18**: 36
- Henry, **5**: 195
- John, **1**: 275; **5**: 195
- Spencer, first Earl of Wilmington, **2**: 345, 346, 384, 385; **19**: 363
- Comrie, Capt. —, **11**: 230
- Conant, Asa, **25**: 294, 308
- Charles, **25**: 289, 294
- ERNEST LEE, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 265
- Exercise. *See* Connant
- Roger, **1**: 77, 79, 81, 281 *n*; **12**: 339; **17**: 210
- Samuel, **8**: 300 *n*
- Rev. Sylvanus, **16**: 692; **17**: 373, 385, 388, 390 *n*; **23**
- Concklin, Ann (Brenton), wife of Jonathan, **6**: 386, 387. *See also* Howard
- Jonathan, **6**: 387 *n*
- Concord, **1**: 164, 165; **3**: 32, 325; **4**: 22; **8**: 311 *n*; **11**: 387; **16**: 740; **17**: 250; **21**: 428 *n*, 431; **22**: 71; **23**: 58; battle, **1**: 168, 355, 387; **3**: 139; **5**: 201, 220; **7**: 26; **24**: 257, 262 *n*; General Court held at, **1**: 419 *n*; **4**: price-fixing convention, **10**: 55 *n*, 116–119, 128–132; **20**: 182; **24**: 375; gifts to H. C., **12**: 232, 234, 235; **15**: 179, 222
- Old Manse, **7**: 301
- Pilgrim Society, **17**: 369, 370
- Social Circle, **17**: 370 *n*
- Concord, N. H., **14**: 375
- Conden, Michael, **11**: 235
- Condon, David, **20**: 29, 31, 84
- Condorcet, Marie Jean Antoine Nicolas Caritat, Marquis de, **18**: 2
- Condy, Rev. Jeremiah, **16**: 477, 504, 543; **20**: 14
- family, **20**: 14 *n*
- Coner. *See* Caner
- Confession, at H. C., **16**; at Plymouth Church, **23**
- Confessions of faith. *See* Faith
- Conger Bill, **3**: 359
- Congin River, Me., **21**: 308 *n*
- Congregational Church, **3**: 42, 43, 46; **5**: 231 *n*; **6**: 123, 130, 131 *n*; **18**: 78; **23**: 519; **25**: 59, 239. *See also* American Congregational Association
- Congregationalism, **1**: 391, 418; **10**: 174; **12**: 322; **17**: 378 *n*; **21**: 91 *n*; **22**: xviii; origin of, by E. H. Hall, **8**: 326–333. *See also* Dissenters, Independents, Non-conformists, Separatists
- Congress, Albany. *See* Albany Congress
- Continental, **1**: 180; **5**: 61 *n*, 268, 284; **6**: 362, 368; **8**: 55, 61, 279, 313, 317; **10**: 120, 124, 125, 126, 132, 133, 134, 256; **11**: 44, 46; **14**: 325; **19**: 297; **20**: 6, 9, 166; **21**: 425; **25**: 287, 295, 304, 312, 313, 341, 375 *n*
- Provincial, **1**; **3**; 144; **6**: 134; **8**; **19**: 295
- United States. *See* United States
- Conjurers, Indian. *See* Indians
- Connant, Exercise, **1**: 405
- Connecticut, **1**: 141, 290, 446; **3**: 98, 157, 161, 412; **4**: 283; **6**: 179, 342; **7**: 122, 124, 290; **8**: 18; **10**: 21, 88, 90, 121, 133, 155; **11**: 45, 82 *n*, 89, 93, 352; **12**: 266, 267, 366 *n*; **15**: 175, 179; **17**: 8, 34, 246; **18**: 180; **19**: 248; **22**: 153, 363; **24**: 42–46, 324; relations with Massachusetts, **12**
- Charter, **3**: 247, 412; **5**: 216, 217, 219, 220, 340, 349; **6**: 189, 195, 198, 209
- Council, **5**: 99; **6**: 173, 188, 189 *n*, 209
- Courts, **12**: 61; of Chancery, **5**: 105; of Elections, **12**: 62; Special, **5**: 106, 107
- General Court, **6**: 183, 193, 194; **12**: 17; 253, 255, 260; **19**: 176 *n*, 213; and New London Society United for Trade, **5**: 97–103, 105–110; **6**: 8
- Governor and Company of, **5**: 104, 107
- Public Records, bibliography of, **3**: 104–109
- Connecticut Company. *See* Land Bank, Connecticut
- Connecticut River, **12**: 366 *n*
- Connecticut Valley, **12**: 279, 280 *n*; **18**: 161, 163, 166
- Connel, Col. —, **20**: 217
- Connely, Capt. —, **11**: 217
- Conness, John, **8**: 382
- Connolly, Rev. Arthur Theodore, **25**: 134, 224
- Thomas, **24**: 345, 410, 427
- Conohasset. *See* Cohasset

- Conspiracy Island, **18**: 245, 247 *n*
 Constable, —, **17**: 275, 280
 Constables, **4**: 309; **5**: 154–156
 Constitution Hill, **11**: 432–438
 Constitutional Courant, **9**: 496 *n*; Snake
 Devices and the, by A. Matthews, **11**:
 408–453
 Contades, Louis Georges Erasme, Duc de,
13: 415, 416
 Conti, Natale, **21**: 215
 Continental Journal, **9**
 Convers, Joseph, **15**: 298
 Converse, James, **1**: 97, 290, 301
 — Jarathmiel, **25**: 37
 Conway, Sir Edward, first Viscount Con-
 way, **13**: 121, 162, 163
 — Elizabeth (Fitzhugh), wife of Fran-
 cis, **18**: 28 *n*
 — Francis, **18**: 28, 35
 — Henry, **4**: 282, 463; **11**: 432, 436,
 445; **13**: 322
 — Rev. Moncure Daniel, **17**: 351 *n*
 Cony, John, **24**: 171
 Conyers, Caroline. *See* Barker
 — Lady Henrietta (Fermor), **5**: 55
 Cook. *See also* Coke; Cooke
 — Capt. —, **19**: 253 *n*
 — Aaron, **7**: 83
 — C. W., **8**: 374, 375 *n*; **17**: 354 *n*
 — Caleb, **22**: 281
 — Edward, **15**: 284
 — Elizabeth, **22**: 186
 — Enoch, **7**: 201
 — Jacob, **22**: 199
 — James, **14**: 167
 — John, **11**: 288; **16**: 417; **20**: 238
 — John (*d* 1695), **22**: lii, 73, 92
 — Joseph, **7**: 201 *n*; **15**: 267; **16**: 429,
 588, 589
 — Joseph (*d* 1665), **3**: 420, 428; **15**:
 lxxii, 208, 266
 — Peter, **5**: 67 *n*
 — Robert, **15**: 208, 263, 284
 — Samuel, **15**: 267
 — Susannah, wife of Joseph, **7**: 201 *n*
 — Susannah (Briggs), wife of William,
7: 201 *n*
 — William, **4**: 103; **7**: 201
 Cooke. *See also* Coke; Cook
 — Elisha (*d* 1715), **1**: 411; **3**: 82, 469;
5: 12 *n*; **6**: 91, 165; **8**: 85 *n*; **10**: 373,
 380; **12**: 123, 124; **17**: 16, 17, 21, 23,
 50, 394; **20**: 38, 61, 75; **21**: 184, 185;
22: 164 *n*; **24**: 255; and H. C., **15**:
 xlii *n*, xlix *n*, lxxv, 1
 — Elisha (*d* 1737), **1**: 107, 108, 109,
 110, 111; **3**: 82; **5**: 11 *n*; **6**: 87, 195 *n*;
 203; **8**: 85 *n*; **10**: 343, 344; **14**: 397 *n*;
17: 67, 93 *n*; **19**: 342, 356; **20**: 130 *n*,
 131 *n*; **21**: 184, 430; and H. C., **15**:
 275; **16**: 439, 503, 567, 575; **21**: 185 *n*;
24: 88, 89, 104
 — Elizabeth (Leverett), wife of Elisha
 (*d* 1715), **24**: 255
 — Elkanah, **21**: 185
 — George (*d* 1652), **25**: 15, 22
 — George (*d* 1768), **13**: 312, 313, 335,
 445 *n*
 — Jacob, **17**: 383 *n*; **24**: 152
 — Sir John. *See* Coke
 — Josiah, **24**: 151
 — Josiah Parsons, **6**: 101, 105; **19**: 65
 — Middlecott, **4**: 86, 95, 120; **5**: 14 *n*,
 25, 62 *n*; **8**: 85 *n*; **21**: 184, 185 *n*
 — Richard, **21**: 184
 — Rev. Samuel, **1**: 423, 440; **10**: 49;
24: 285; and H. C., **15**: clx; **16**: 648,
 656, 665, 683
 — Westwood, **14**: 395
 — Rev. William, **15**: lxxviii *n*, clx; **16**:
 453, 461, 468, 473, 475
 Cooley, Simeon, **19**: 227 *n*
 COOLIDGE, ARCHIBALD CARY, Resident
 Member C. S. M., **13**: 1
 — Joseph, **15**: cxviii, 268, 269; **16**: 529,
 581, 634, 694
 — Joseph Randolph, **8**: 9
 — Samuel, **16**
 — THOMAS JEFFERSON, Resident Mem-
 ber C. S. M., **10**: 180; death, **14**: 298, 304
 Coombe. *See also* Combe
 — Rev. Thomas, **18**: 78
 Coombs, John, **4**: 118
 Cooper, Anthony Ashley, first Earl of
 Shaftesbury, **8**: 207; **10**: 291
 — Benjamin, **24**: 286, 288
 — Breton, **17**: 276, 280
 — Edward, **20**: 104 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Mather), **18**: 220
 — Hannah, wife of Richard, **22**: 375;
23: 551
 — Jacob, **3**: 392
 — John, **24**: 149
 — John (*d* 1691), **15**: lxxxvi, lxxxviii,
 cix, 220, 250, 267
 — John (*d* 1736), **16**: 417
 — Judith (Sewall), wife of Rev. Wil-
 liam, **14**: 10 *n*; **20**: 268
 — Mehitab, widow of Thomas. *See*
 Sergeant

- Rev. Myles, **25**: 286 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **24**: 151
 — Rachel, wife of Benjamin, **24**: 286, 288
 — Richard, **22**: 375; **23**: 551
 — Robert, **12**: 54
 — Samuel (*d* 1718), **15**: 268
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1783), **1**: 427, 428, 448; **6**: 401; **7**: 324; **8**: 306 *n*, 320, 323, 352; **10**: 49, 235, 324, 415; **11**: 37; **14**: 9 *n*, 10 *n*, 260 *n*, 261; **18**: 369 *n*; and H. C., **8**: 306; **15**: 326, 331, 332; **25**: 27
 — Susan Fenimore, **12**: 369, 370
 — Thomas, **5**: 15, 16; **13**: 248; **20**: 31; **24**: 150, 151
 — William, **21**: 132
 — Rev. William (*d* 1743), **1**: 418; **12**: 275, 300, 303; **14**: 10 *n*; **17**: 224; and H. C., **15**: lxi *n*, lxxv; **16**: 450, 660, 661; **19**: 348
 — William (*d* 1809), **5**: 286; **11**: 28, 29, 37; **16**: 859; **18**: 106, 107, 112; **21**: 419; **25**: 36, 266
 — William Dike, **24**: 411
 Coopers' Guild, **1**: 197
 Coote, Richard, first Earl of Bellomont, **1**: 90 *n*; **2**: xxix, xxxi, xxxiv; **3**: 65, 118, 133 *n*; **10**: 382; **17**: 38 *n*, 44 *n*, 49, 50, 52, 106, 107, 109; **19**: 150; and H. C., **1**: 207, 208; **16**: 25: 390; commissions, **2**: 76–82, 216–219
 Copan Statue, **20**: 366, 367, 370
 Cope, Robert, **4**: 117
 Copeland, Charles, **8**: 11
 — Rev. Patrick, **12**: 171, 173; **13**: 21: 34 *n*, 101
 — Susan (Sprague), wife of Charles, **8**: 11
 Copenhagen, Denmark, **20**: 300, 377
 Copland, John, **14**: 124
 Copley, Elizabeth Clarke, daughter of John Singleton. *See* Greene
 — John Singleton (*d* 1815), **3**: 82, 199; **5**: 6; **7**: 217; **8**: 78 *n*, 88, 293 *n*; **13**: 204–206; **19**: 283, 406; **24**: 252; remarks on various portraits by, **10**: 74–77, 240; **11**: 54, 203, 344 *n*; **24**: 31, 249, 250
 — John Singleton (*d* 1863), Baron Lyndhurst, **5**: 6: 219 *n*; **13**: 206
 — Mary, daughter of John Singleton, **5**: 208
 — Mary (Singleton), wife of Richard, *See* Pelham
 — Richard, **5**: 194
 — Susannah Farnum (Clarke), wife of John Singleton, **5**: 197, 205 *n*, 208 *n*, 215; **6**: 128; **13**: 204, 205
 Copperhead, Origin of Butternut and, by A. Matthews, **20**: 205–237
 Coppin (Copping), John, **22**: 115, 123
 Corbet, Moses, **5**: 214
 — Richard, Bishop of Norwich, **8**: 360–363, 366
 Corbin, Francis, **17**: 195, 196
 — Jabez, **4**: 108
 Cordis, Cord, **19**: 160
 — Hannah (—) Jones, wife of Cord, **19**: 160, 172, 254
 — Thomas, **17**: 278, 280
 Corey, Giles, **6**: 95
 Cork, Earl of. *See* Boyle, Richard
 Corlet, Ammi Ruhamah, **24**: 153; and H. C., **16**
 — Barbara (Cutter), wife of Elijah, **17**: 134, 135
 — Elijah, **15**: lxxiii, 180; **17**: 140, 141; **25**: 15, 22; and the 'Faire Grammar Schoole,' by G. E. Littlefield, 131–140
 — Henry, **17**: 134
 Corn, **6**: 343 *n*, 344, 350; laws, **6**: 352; trade, **12**: 65; prices, **22**: 69. *See also* Grain
 Cornbury, Lord. *See* Hyde, Edward
 Cornelius, Robert, **20**: 380 *n*
 Corning, Charles, **24**: 345
 — Daniel, **24**: 364
 — David, **24**: 399
 — Samuel, **1**: 81
 Cornish, —, **25**: 333
 — Isaac, **24**: 412
 — John, **22**: 329, 374
 — Lydia, wife of John, **22**: 328, 329, 341 *n*, 368, 374, 382
 — Susannah, **22**: 293
 Cornut, Jacques Philippe, **3**: 182
 Cornwallis, Charles, first Marquis and second Earl Cornwallis, **6**: 78 *n*, 402; **7**: 334; **8**: 122, 123, 124; **13**: 106 *n*, 107; **24**: 358; **25**: 238
 Corporations in the Days of the Colony, by A. McF. Davis, **1**: 183–214
 Cortereal, Gaspar, **3**: 110; **20**: 414
 — Miguel, **3**: 110; **20**: 414, 415
 Corvo, island, **12**
 Corwin. *See* Curwin
 Coryat, Thomas, **8**: 22, 23
 Corydon, Benjamin, **8**: 219, 220
 Cosby, William, **8**: 244 *n*
 Cosin, Richard, **22**: 127

- Cosmas of Egypt, **18**: 268 *n*
 Cosno, Susanna. *See* Chizeau
 Costello, Stephen, **24**: 404, 407
 Cotesworth, Caleb, **14**: 103 *n*
 Cotting, Capt. —, **20**: 16 *n*
 — John Ruggles, **21**: 274, 275 *n*
 Cottington, Francis, Baron Cottington,
 11: 276 *n*; **22**: 86, 88
 — William. *See* Coddington
 Cottle, Samuel, **25**: 308, 322
 Cotton, —, **15**: 4; **17**: 274, 280; **19**: 355
 — Abigail. *See* Hall
 — Benjamin, **11**: 96
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John
 (*d* 1699). *See* Alling
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John
 (*d* 1757). *See* Hastings
 — Elizabeth (Saltonstall) Denison,
 wife of Rev. Rowland (*d* 1722), **1**: 305;
 7: 200 *n*
 — Grissel (Sylvester) Sanford, wife of
 Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1729), **7**: 200 *n*
 — Joanna, daughter of Rev. Rowland
 (*d* 1722). *See* Brown
 — Joanna (Rossiter), wife of Rev.
 John (*d* 1699), **1**: 305; **22**: 253, 266
 — Rev. John (*d* 1652), **1**: 3: 409; **4**:
 294, 295, 297, 298; **5**: 370; **7**: 70, 73, 76,
 79, 207; **8**: 329, 330, 331, 332, 333; **10**:
 5, *15; **11**: 54, 298, 305, 308, 312, 370,
 376; **12**: **13**; **14**: 402 *n*; **15**: xxxiii; **17**:
 124, 125, 337, 340, 380; **18**: 320 *n*,
 321 *n*; **19**: 366, 417 *n*; **20**: **21**; **23**; **25**
 — Rev. John (*d* 1699), **1**: 304, 305,
 309; **15**: 20; **18**: 84, 143, 329; **21**: 262 *n*,
 263 *n*; **24**: 152; and Plymouth Church,
 23
 — Rev. John (*d* 1706), **22**: 166, 173,
 272, 281, 282
 — Rev. John (*d* 1710), **16**
 — Rev. John (*d* 1757), **1**: 419; **10**:
 55 *n*; **12**: 275, 276, 297, 303; **14**: 24 *n*;
 407; **19**: 333, 357; and H. C., **15**: 390;
 16: 422, 860, 861, 862
 — John (*d* 1758), **16**: 771
 — John (*d* 1775), **2**: 173, 278, 330; **8**:
 106, 115
 — Rev. John (*d* 1789), **16**: 566, 574;
 18: 82, 84, 23
 — Josiah, **17**: 276, 280
 — Josiah (*d* 1756), **1**: 414–415; **14**:
 268 *n*, 273; **18**: 20 *n*, 24, 84; **22**: xxii *n*,
 xxxii, xxxiv, 265
 — Rev. Josiah (*d* 1780), **22**: 312
 — Mary, **6**: 114
 — Mary, daughter of William. *See*
 Hall; Holt
 — Mary (Gibbs), wife of Rev. John
 (*d* 1757), **14**: 407
 — Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1729), **7**: 200; **16**:
 442, 447
 — Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1771), **16**: 781,
 789, 804, 816
 — Phoebe (Stephens), wife of Thomas
 Jackson, **23**: 573; **25**: 281 *n*
 — Priscilla, **23**: 601
 — Sir Robert, **10**: 259
 — Dr. Rossiter, **11**: 217; **18**: 80; **23**
 — Rev. Rowland (*d* 1722), **1**: 304, 305,
 309, 310, 414, 415, 451; **7**: 200 *n*; **12**:
 276; **15**: 69, 74, 77, 80, 243, 253, 257;
 22: 166, 176, 272
 — Rev. Rowland (*d* 1753), **16**: 674
 — Rowland (*d* 1778), **15**: 443; **25**: 341
 — Sarah, **19**: 346, 348, 364
 — Sarah (Hankredge) Story, second
 wife of Rev. John (*d* 1652), **1**: 305; **7**: 70
 — Rev. Seaborn, **7**: 70; **12**: 325; **15**:
 70, 244; **20**: 267
 — Rev. Theophilus (*d* 1726), **15**: 366,
 372
 — Theophilus (*d* 1782), **22**: 340, 357,
 358
 — Thomas, **11**: 391, 396
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1730), **6**: 25; **16**:
 549, 558, 559, 841, 842
 — Thomas Jackson, **25**: 281 *n*
 — Rev. Ward (*d* 1768), **12**: 276, 300,
 301; **16**: 548; **19**: 333, 349
 — Rev. Ward (*d* 1843), **22**: lviii; **23**: 513
 — William, **14**: 28 *n*
 — family, arms of, **24**: 171
 Cottrell, Stephen, **13**: 401
 Coudert, Frederic René, **10**: 62
 Coues, Dr. Elliott, **6**: 309 *n*, 311 *n*, 314 *n*;
 8: 390 *n*, 396, 397
 Coulson. *See* Colson
 Coulthard, Mrs. —, **12**: 89
 Council for New England. *See* New Eng-
 land Council
 Councils, Church, **10**: *13, *14; **23**
 Councils for Government of Colonies of
 Virginia and Plymouth, **1**: 186
 Countee, Miss —, **18**: 37
 Counterfeiting, **25**: 40
 Country, meaning colony or province,
 16: 868, 909
 Country Gore, **18**: 303–306
 Courcel, Alphonse, Baron de, **10**: 62, 63
 Courier de Boston, **24**: 296 *n*

- Courier Politique de l'Univers, **24**: 296-299; **25**: 210
- Court, Antoine, **19**: 67 *n*
- William, **20**: 42
- Court de Gebelin, and Dighton Rock, **18**: 269 *n*, 291, 294; **19**: 20
- Court House. *See* State House
- Courtis, William, **25**: 108, 113, 116, 124
- Courts, civil, **10**. *See also* under names of places
- Courts, ecclesiastical, in England, **10**: 151, 156, 157, 162, 163, 173
- Courts, Judiciary, of Admiralty, **8**: 160
- Cousens, Thomas, **10**: 376 *n*
- Covenanters, Scotch, **11**: 368, 369
- Covenants, **13**: 276, 277; of Plymouth Church, **23**. *See also* Half-way Covenant
- Coventry, Thomas, first Baron Coventry, **8**: 348 *n*; **11**: 276 *n*; **22**: 86, 88
- Sir William, **2**: 198, 368
- Coverdale, Rev. Miles, **1**: 228
- Coverly, Nathaniel, **7**: 115 *n*
- Coward, John Herbert, **17**: 15 *n*; **20**: 60
- William, **3**: 62; **20**: 39, 77, 78
- Cowassick (Cohassett), **24**: 46, 47
- Cowdin, Charlotte (Windship), wife of Joseph, **25**: 148, 149 *n*
- Joseph, **25**: 149 *n*
- Cowell, Rev. David, **16**: 636
- Jane. *See* Vernon
- Mary, **6**: 32; **8**: 111
- Richard, **24**: 431
- Cowing, David, **17**: 277, 280
- Cowper, —, **11**: 159
- Mary (Clavering), wife of William, Earl Cowper, **14**: 368
- William, first Earl Cowper, **14**: 368, 369 *n*
- Cox, —, **12**: 95; **13**: 234
- Brinton, **8**: 205 *n*
- Clement, **16**: 429
- Daniel, **10**: 291; **18**: 187; **21**: 304
- Robert, **1**: 364; **8**: 343 *n*
- Samuel Sullivan, **20**: 209
- Thomas, **16**: 536
- Cox & Berry, **20**: 151
- Coxhill (Coxshell). *See* Coggeshall
- Coy, Matthew, **11**: 317, 320
- William, **24**: 328 *n*
- Coyans, P. J., **20**: 223
- Coytemore, Martha (Rainsborough), wife of Thomas, **8**: 142. *See also* Coggan; Winthrop
- Thomas, **3**: 174; **5**: 142
- Crackbone v. Church, **5**: 76 *n*
- Craddock (Craddock), —, **14**: 125
- George, **3**: 195; **6**: 52 *n*; **8**: 159; **11**: 256, 258; **16**: 446; **20**: 269
- Matthew, **1**: 190, 192; **2**: 10-14; **6**: 37; **12**: 12 *n*
- Craft, Susannah. *See* Davis
- Crafts, Rev. Eliphalet Porter, **23**: 580, 585, 587, 589
- Rev. Thomas, **23**: 559, 655
- William, **14**: 118
- Craggs, James, **8**: 179
- Craigie, Andrew, **7**: 403 *n*
- Dr. Andrew (*d* 1819), reminiscences of, by J. Holmes, **7**: 403-407
- Elizabeth (Shaw), wife of Dr. Andrew, **7**: 404 *n*, 406 *n*
- Craik, —, **7**: 176, 352, 353; **17**: 165, 166
- Alexander, **12**: 97
- Ann (Fitzhugh), wife of William, **18**: 36 *n*
- James, **7**; **11**: 105, 111, 113, 164; **17**: 18: 32, 36, 38, 39, 40, 44, 49
- Marianne (Ewell), wife of James, **17**: 165, 166, 201
- Nancy, daughter of James. *See* Harrison
- William, **7**: 137, 138, 147, 354; **17**: 165, 166, 185, 204; **18**: 36
- Cramer (or Cranmur), —, **7**: 158
- Cranbrook, Earl of. *See* Hardy
- Cranch, Mary (Smith), wife of Richard, **11**: 30 *n*
- Richard, **3**: 394, 395
- Crane, Augustus Warren, **6**: 449 *n*
- Caroline Julia (Bartlett), wife of Augustus Warren, **6**: 449
- Ebenezer, **16**: 430
- John, **8**: 123, 125 *n*, 127
- Rev. John (H. C. 1780), **19**: 291
- Joshua Eddy, **7**: 90; **20**: 393
- Margaret, daughter of Robert. *See* Rogers
- Robert, **6**: 216
- WINTHROP MURRAY, Resident Member C. S. M., **8**: 121; death, **24**: 111; tribute to, 113
- Cranfield, Edward, **1**: 374; **3**: 118, 128, 129; **10**: 113
- Henry, **1**: 374
- Cranmer, Thomas, **1**: 231; **15**: 384
- Cranston, Judith, wife of Samuel, **1**: 368
- Samuel, **1**: 368; **3**: 76; **8**: 162
- Thomas, **19**: 247
- William H., **20**: 324

- Crashaw, Richard, **10**: 195
 Crater Lake National Park, **8**: 377
 Cravath, Zibiah, **25**: 147
 Craven, William, Earl of Craven, **8**: 208
 Crawford, —, **7**: 365, 366
 — Alexander, **11**: 10
 — Andrew, **8**: 120
 — Barbara (Parks), wife of John, **11**: 10
 — Francis Marion, **24**: 197
 — James, **11**: 10 *n*
 — John, **17**: 166
 — Joseph, **11**: 10
 — Matthew, **11**: 10
 — Valentine, **12**: 98
 Crawford, Rev. Matthew, **15**: 313
 Crawley, —, **25**: 159
 Creamer, Jacob, **7**: 277
 Creed, William, **24**: 405, 414
 Creeds. *See* Covenants; Faith, confessions of
 Creese, Margaret, daughter of Thomas, **11**: 261
 — Sarah, daughter of Thomas, **11**: 261, 262
 — Thomas, **10**: 244; **11**: 258, 259, 260
 Crehore, George Clarendon, **12**: 308
 Creighton, Alexander, **19**: 220
 Creiling, Johann Conrad, **21**: 143
 Cremer case, **7**: 226
 Cresap, Thomas, **12**: 94
 Cressy, Benjamin, **24**: 403 *n*
 — Mehitable (Brown), wife of Benjamin, **24**: 403 *n*
 — Samuel, **24**: 403, 415, 427
 Crèveœur, Michel Guillaume Jean de, **5**: 238; **10**: 325; **18**: 129, 130 *n*
 Crevier, Jeanne. *See* Boucher
 Crew, J. J., **5**: 215 *n*
 Crewe, Sir Thomas, **11**: 272, 274
 Crichlow, —, **6**: 88 *n*
 — Amey Hobby, **6**: 88 *n*
 Crillon, Louis des Balbes de Berton de, Duc de Mahon, **7**: 145
 Crimes, Notes on the Trial and Punishments of, by J. Noble, **3**: 51–66. *See also* Punishments
 Cripps, Henry, **20**: 91
 Crisis, The, **21**: 435 *n*
 Crispe, George, **24**: 151
 — Richard, **1**: 281 *n*, 282; **15**: 255; **16**: 409
 — Sarah (Wheelwright), wife of Richard, **1**: 282
 Croaker, Edmond, **25**: 294
 Crocker, Abby, daughter of Samuel. *See* Cobb
 — Barnabas, **25**: 308
 — Benjamin, **25**: 294
 — Benjamin (*d* 1766), **15**: 392, 397; **16**: 405, 436, 863
 — Benoni, **25**: 289
 — Cornelius, **25**: 317, 318
 — Cornelius (*d* 1784), **25**: 268 *n*, 310, 325, 326
 — Daniel, **25**: 336, 345
 — David, **16**: 422, 434
 — Edward, **25**: 294, 308
 — Hannah (Mather), **18**: 409 *n*
 — Job, **24**: 150
 — John, **12**: 26 *n*; **19**: 305, 310, 312, 313; **25**: 288, 289
 — John (*d* 1815), **16**: 721, 728
 — Josiah, **25**: 270 *n*, 292, 293
 — Nathaniel, **25**: 294, 308, 322
 — Robert, **3**: 398
 — Samuel, **1**: 15 *n*; **25**: 299, 300, 317, 318
 — William, **24**: 149; **25**: 308, 322
 Crocker v. Old South Society, **3**: 265
 Crockett, Elizabeth, **3**: 59
 Crofts, James, **13**: 161, 164, 165, 169
 — Prudence (Holworthy), wife of James, **13**: 161, 164, 178
 Crombie, William, **23**
 Crompton, Sigourney, **8**: 110
 Cromwell, Sir Henry, **12**: 52 *n*
 — Henry, **11**: 316
 — Lady Joan, daughter of Sir Henry. *See* Barrington
 — Oliver, **1**; **2**; **5**: 182, 218 *n*, 363; **6**: 214, 252, 356; **8**: 118, 241; **10**: 6, 141, 296 *n*; **11**: **12**: 52 *n*, 111 *n*, 121; **13**: 164, 168; **14**: 116 *n*, 191; **17**: 130; **18**: 172, 182 *n*; **19**: 397, 422; **20**: 244; **21**: 178
 — Thomas, **11**: 310, 317, 318
 Cronenburgh, Duchess of. *See* Wilson, Sarah
 Crook, Andrew, **20**: 90
 — Henry, **17**: 276, 280
 Crooker, Francis, **24**: 150
 — Josiah, **24**: 150
 Crosby, —, **20**: 393
 — Ebenezer, **12**: 320
 — Elizabeth Guild. *See* Bridge
 — Rev. Jaazaniah, **23**: 585
 — Joseph, **4**: 20; **15**: 255; **16**: 409
 — Simon, **15**: 255, 269; **16**: 409, 411
 — Stephen, **8**: 292, 308

- Thomas, **4**: 19
 — William, **17**: 277, 280; **24**: 195 *n*
 — William George (*d* 1852), **24**: 34, 195
 Cross, Caroline, daughter of William. *See* Williamson
 — Stephen, **20**: 72
 — Tom Peete, **13**: 254, 255, 256, 257
 — William, **19**: 34, 35
 Cross & Greenleaf, **19**: 34 *n*
 Cross, true, **25**: 177
 Crossett, Samuel, **17**: 278, 280
 Crossman, Robert, **24**: 108
 Cross's Mills, R. L., **14**: 188 *n*
 Crossthwaite, Charles, **21**: 304
 Crosthwayt, Charles, **1**: 370
 Crosswell, Andrew, **22**: 353
 — Rev. Andrew (*d* 1785), **19**: 291 *n*;
 22: xxxiv, 294, 298; **25**: 173, 361
 — Joseph, **17**: 342 *n*
 — William, **6**: 119; **19**: 291
 Crouch, Henry, **6**: 78
 Crow, Mitford, **2**: 219 *n*, 220
 — Owen, **11**: 146
 — William, **24**: 153
 — Yelverton, **24**: 149
 Crowell, Lot, **25**: 310, 333
 Crowley, Robert, **1**: 231
 Crown Point, N. Y., **4**: 421, 424; **7**: 247, 251, 259; **19**: 24; **24**: 439
 Crowne, John, **11**: 318; **17**: 275, 280
 — William, **11**: 318
 Crowninshield, Benjamin, **11**: 235; **24**: 406
 — Benjamin William, **8**: 32
 — Edward Augustus, **4**: 219
 — Jacob, **8**: 31
 Croxall, Rev. Samuel, **9**: 450 *n*
 Croydon, Eng., **5**: 196 *n*
 Cruger, Henry, **19**: 187 *n*
 — J. H., **19**: 244 *n*
 — John, **19**: 174 *n*
 Crukshank, James, **11**: 445 *n*
 Crump, Thomas, **13**: 4 *n*
 Cruso's Island, **13**: 2, 3
 Crymes, Lt. —, **24**: 383, 385, 386
 Cudworth, James, **24**: 154
 — Ralph, **11**: 377
 Cullen, William, **15**: 320, 325, 329
 Cullick, John, **5**: 389; **15**: 385; **16**: 836
 Culliver. *See* Gulliver
 Culpepper, Lord Thomas, **1**: 218
 Culver, Edward, **15**: 275, 276
 Cumberland, Earl of. *See* Clifford, George
 Cumberland County, Me., **1**: 165; **6**
 Cuming, Ame & Elizabeth, **19**: 226, 232, 244 *n*
 — John, **10**: 231 *n*; **15**: 326; **17**: 276, 280
 — Rev. Robert, **15**: 323, 325, 329
 Cumings, Archibald, **8**: 184
 Cumming, Rev. Patrick, **15**: 317, 320
 Cummings, —. *See* Andrews & Cummings
 — Joseph, **10**: 43 *n*
 — Rev. Preston, **21**: 262 *n*
 Cummins, Sarah, **12**: 97
 Cundy. *See* Condry
 Cunnabell, Abigail. *See* Bell
 Cunningham, Capt. —, **19**: 354
 — Abigail Leonard (West), wife of Andrew (*d* 1861), **6**: 123 *n*
 — Alexander, **14**: 371 *n*
 — Andrew (*d* 1735), **12**: 281, 296, 307
 — Andrew (*d* 1861), **6**: 123 *n*
 — Anne Rowe, **19**: 165 *n*
 — Rev. Francis, **23**: 590
 — HENRY WINCHESTER, a founder C. S. M., **1**: 12; Recording Secretary, 155; vote of thanks to, **13**: 118; resigns secretaryship, **25**: 415; minutes in appreciation of, 415. *Communications*: Note on William Sanford, **7**: 203; letters of J. Bates and J. Sparks, 216; Journal of Lt.-Col. J. Vose, 1776, 245; sketch of J. Remington and son, **8**: 28; letter of C. Holder, 74; remarks on letter of S. Wheelwright and others, on Indian attack on Saco and Cape Porpoise, 128; verses on B. Faneuil, 325; Diary of Rev. S. Checkley, **12**: 270–295; tribute to Rev. E. Hale, **20**: 157
 — Sarah (Gibson), wife of Andrew (*d* 1735), **12**: 307
 — STANLEY (*d* 1907), Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; death, **11**: 366; Memoir by L. Swift, **12**: 307–310
 — Waddel, **13**: 314, 315
 — William, **12**: 307
 — family, **12**: 307–310
 Curling, Capt. —, **18**: 271 *n*
 Currency, **1**: 417, 418; **3**: 5; **4**: 157; **7**: 110 *n*; **13**: 3, 4 *n*; **14**: 373, 383; **16**: 767, 769; **19**: 272; wampum as, **1**: 220; **18**: 163, 178; Currency and Provincial Politics, by A. McF. Davis, **6**: 157–172; "Previous Legislation" a Corrective for Colonial Troubles, by A. McF. Davis, 403–414; efforts to regulate, **10**. *See also* Bills of Credit; Coins; Money; Tenor

Cursing. *See* Profanity

Curson. *See* Curzon

Curtis, Anna Wroe (Scollay), wife of Charles Pelham, **5**: 210 *n*

— Benjamin Robbins, **15**: 46

— Charles Pelham, **5**: 210 *n*; **11**: 204 *n*

— Ebenezer, **22**: 296

— Eliza (Bass), wife of Rev. Philip, **14**: 27 *n*

— Greeley Stevenson, **6**: 219

— Helen (Pelham), wife of Thomas, **11**: 204 *n*

— James Freeman, **11**: 204 *n*

— Jonathan, **21**: 361

— Peter, **25**: 37

— Rev. Philip, **14**: 27 *n*, 35

— (Curtice), Richard, **24**: 154

— Samuel, **14**: 26, 27 *n*, 29, 35

— Thomas, **11**: 204 *n*; **21**: 361

— William, **22**: 367; **24**: 414 *n*

CURTISS, FREDERIC HAINES, Resident Member C. S. M., **6**: 70

— John **5**: 98, 105, 110

Curwin (Corwin, Curwen), Abigail, daughter of George (*d* 1685). *See* Russell

— George, **10**: 18

— George (*d* 1685), **15**: 222; **18**: 176; **25**: 46, 81

— Rev. George (*d* 1717), **16**; **19**: 266

— George (*d* 1746), **16**: 608, 623, 626, 635, 678

— John, **21**: 334 *n*

— Jonathan, **1**: 412; **2**: 18; **17**: 33, 35, 38, 46, 50, 275, 280; **20**: 77, 81

— Margaret (Winthrop), wife of John, **21**: 334

— Samuel, **14**: 326; **16**; **20**: 17 *n*

Curzon, Elizabeth (Burling), wife of Samuel (*d* 1786), **7**: 218 *n*. *See also* Whittell

— Margaret (Searle), wife of Samuel (*d* 1847), **6**: 152 *n*; **7**: 218, 220, 225 *n*, 226

— Mary Russell, **14**: 294

— Richard, **7**: 219 *n*

— Samuel (*d* 1786), **7**: 218 *n*

— Samuel (*d* 1847), **6**: 152 *n*; **7**: 218 *n*

Cushing, Adam, **4**: 20

— Rev. Caleb (*d* 1752), **12**: 277, 301; **15**: 351, 354

— Caleb (*d* 1798), **1**: 387; **5**: 13 *n*

— Caleb (*d* 1879), **12**: 277

— Charles (*d* 1809), **3**: 86; **10**: 118

— Charles (*d* 1810), **5**: 7, 9, 10

— Elizabeth, wife of Rev. Jonathan, **12**: 277

— Ezekiel, **8**: 172

— Ignatius, **22**: 291

— Rev. Jacob, **16**: 764, 777, 781

— Rev. James, **12**: 277, 302, 305

— Rev. Jeremiah, **22**: 168

— John, **14**: 397 *n*; **19**: 338; **22**: 245

— John (*d* 1708), **24**: 154

— Rev. John (*d* 1772), **16**: 548, 555, 562, 566, 571

— John (*d* 1778), **3**: 229; **4**: 17, 57; **5**: 70, 71, 80

— Rev. Jonathan, **12**: 277, 300

— Mary (Bromfield), wife of Thomas (*d* 1746), **19**: 348 *n*, 353, 356

— Matthew, **15**: clx; **16**: 730, 731, 738

— Nathaniel, **16**: 543

— Sarah Moody, daughter of William (*d* 1875). *See* Toppan

— Seth, **4**: 20; **21**: 385 *n*

— Thomas (*d* 1740), **12**: 277; **14**: 395; **19**: 338 *n*; **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*, 144, 145

— Thomas (*d* 1746), **19**: 338 *n*, 343 *n*, 348 *n*, 352, 353

— Thomas (*d* 1788), **1**: 172; **4**: 282; **5**: 13 *n*, 72 *n*, 266, 277, 281; **6**: 321 *n*; **7**: 11, 19, 21, 140, 168; **8**: 106; **10**: 131, 132, 416; **11**: 36, 37; **13**: 14; **14**: 13; **18**: 362; **19**: 164, 172, 174, 179 *n*, 191 *n*, 208 *n*, 246; **21**: 419; **24**: 210

— Thomas (*d* 1895), **1**: 314, 329

— William (*d* 1810), **5**: 10 *n*, 12 *n*, 13 *n*, 73; **6**: 54, 56 *n*; **11**: 113, 114

— William (*d* 1875), **7**: 267

— William (*d* 1895), **18**: 225 *n*, 226 *n*; **24**: 131

Cushman, Elkanah, **22**: 176, 196, 279

— Isaac, **14**: 395

— Rev. Isaac (*d* 1732), **23**

— Lydia, **22**: 237, 240, 245, 290

— Mary, wife of Thomas (*d* 1691), **22**: 166, 272

— Rebecca, wife of Rev. Isaac, **22**: 186

— Robert, **17**: 300, 341 *n*, 342 *n*, 361, 364; **18**: 134, 136, 137; **22**: 31 *n*, 32, 33, 38, 41, 61, 76

— Thomas (*d* 1691), **23**; **24**: 152

— Thomas (*d* 1726), **22**: 155, 175, 279; **24**: 153

Cust, Sir John, **13**: 331 *n*

Custis, Daniel Parke, **19**: 368

— Eleanor (Calvert), wife of John Parke, **7**: 130 *n*; **25**: 375 *n*. *See also* Stuart

- Eleanor (Nelly), Parke, daughter of John Parke, **7**: 130, 344, 346, 370; **17**: 180; **18**: 47 *n*, 48, 52, 53
- Elizabeth (Betsey, Betty) Parke, daughter of John Parke, **7**: 344, 350; **17**: 194, 195; **18**: 47, 52
- Frances, wife of John (*d* 1696), **19**: 368
- George Washington Parke, **7**: 177, 344, 346, 370; **17**: 175, 178, 180, 180 *n*, 193; **18**: 47 *n*, 52, 53
- John (*d* 1696), **19**: 368
- John (*d* 1753), **19**: 368
- John Parke, **7**: 130 *n*; **8**: 279; **17**: 180 *n*, 194 *n*; **18**: 47 *n*
- Martha (Patty) Parke, daughter of John Parke, **7**: 344, 350; **17**: 194, 195; **18**: 47, 52
- Martha (Dandridge), wife of Daniel Parke. *See* Washington
- Mary Lee (Fitzhugh), wife of George Washington Parke, **18**: 36 *n*
- Mary Randolph, daughter of George Washington Parke. *See* Lee
- Tabitha, third wife of John (*d* 1696), **19**: 368
- Customs Collector, commission of, **2**: 333
- Customs duties. *See* Duties
- Cutbert, Samuel, **22**: 154
- Cutler, —, **20**: 117
- Colman Ward, **6**: 89
- Elbridge Gerry, **19**: 414
- James, **7**: 221 *n*
- John, **13**: 247; **16**: 416, 428
- John (*d* 1708), **6**: 46; **21**: 297 *n*
- Rev. John (*d* 1771), **19**: 357 *n*
- Rev. Manasseh, **1**: 26; **17**: 243 *n*
- Mary, daughter of Rev. Timothy. *See* Faneuil
- Mehitable (Sullivan), wife of James, **7**: 221 *n*
- Nahum, **8**: 292, 296, 299, 306, 308, 316
- Rev. Robert, **16**: 692
- Samuel, **24**: 392 *n*
- Rev. Timothy, **1**: 142; **3**: 44, 45; **6**: 175, 187, 188, 189, 191, 195, 268 *n*; **7**: 278; **8**: 325 *n*; **11**: 256; **15**: xxxv, 375; **16**: 563; **17**: 70 *n*; **18**: 210 *n*; **19**
- Cutt. *See also* Cutts
- Richard, **17**: 79, 80
- Cutter, — (*d* 1640), **17**: 134
- Ammi, **24**: 287 *n*
- Rev. Ammi Ruhamah (*d* 1746), **16**: 547, 582, 586; **24**: 310, 312
- Ammi Ruhamah (*d* 1820), **25**: 97
- Barbara, daughter of Elizabeth. *See* Corlet
- Charles, **17**: 277, 280
- Elizabeth, **17**: 134
- Ephraim, **15**: 267, 339
- Richard, **17**: 134
- William, **17**: 134
- Cutts. *See also* Cutt
- Edward, **25**: 205
- Thomas, **15**: 272 *n*
- Cuttyhunk, **7**: 321; **12**: 257
- Cyguatea. *See* Eleuthera
- D**ABNEY, Charles William, **12**: 307
- Lewis Stackpole, **8**: 42
- Dadd, George H., **6**: 235 *n*
- Dade, Mrs. —, **7**: 163
- Townshend, **18**: 52
- D'Agelet. *See* Agelet
- Daggett. *See also* Doggett
- Mary, **5**: 51, 52
- Rev. Naphtali, **15**: 327; **10**: 231
- Daguerre, Louis Jacques Mandé, **20**: 380 *n*
- Daingerfield, Henry, **17**: 278, 280
- Dakeyn, Thomas, **12**: 235
- Dalby, —, **7**: 158, 385
- Dalcho, Rev. Frederick, **25**: 378
- Dale, Samuel, **14**: 88 *n*
- Sir Thomas, **10**: 303
- Dall, William Healey, **20**: 419
- Dalling, Thomas, **24**: 382, 417, 427
- Dally, Henry, **15**: 385
- Dalrymple, David, **15**: 321
- William, **7**: 9; **12**: 250; **13**: 353, 379
- Dalton, Charles, **17**: 91 *n*
- John, **12**: 93, 95, 97
- Samuel, **11**: 360
- Rev. Timothy, **1**: 278 *n*, 280; **25**: 15, 22
- Dalyell, Sir Robert, sixth Earl of Carnwath, **6**: 179
- Dam, Rip Van, **11**: 252
- Damant, John, **21**: 259
- Damariscove Island, Me., **6**: 29, 51, 52
- Damforth. *See* Danforth
- Dammartin, Moreau de. *See* Moreau de Dammartin
- Damon (Daman), Capt. —, **24**: 440
- David, **1**: 440; **5**: 237 *n*
- Edmond, **24**: 441
- John, **24**: 154
- Rev. Jude, **23**: 563
- Philip, **24**: 441

- Damon (*continued*)
 — Samuel Griffin, **24**: 286 *n*
 — William, **1**: 234
 Davenport. *See* Davenport
 Dana, —, (*d* 1756), **22**: 312
 — Rev. Daniel, **1**: 440; **3**: 178
 — Dexter, **25**: 143
 — Edmund Trowbridge, **15**: cxxxix *n*;
17: 273
 — Elizabeth Ellery, daughter of Richard Henry (*d* 1882), **5**: 50–54
 — Francis, **5**: 75; **6**: 80; **11**: 344; **13**: 114, 117; **17**: 218 *n*, 325
 — Henrietta, daughter of Richard Henry (*d* 1882). *See* Skinner
 — Rev. Josiah, **22**: 471
 — Lucretia. *See* Goddard
 — Lydia, daughter of Richard (*d* 1772). *See* Hastings
 — Lydia (Trowbridge), wife of Richard (*d* 1772), **5**: 75
 — Richard (*d* 1690), **15**: 184, 213
 — Richard (*d* 1772), **3**: 230; **4**: 104, 113; **7**: 11, 19, 21; **8**: 115; **17**: 218 *n*;
20: 149
 — Richard Henry, **17**: 218 *n*
 — Richard Henry (*d* 1882), **3**: 440; **5**: 42, 46, 50
 — Sally Wyman (Winship), wife of Dexter, **25**: 143
 Danbury, Ct., **6**: 132; **8**: 103; **11**: 350; **17**: 253
 Danby, Earl of. *See* Osborne, Sir Thomas
 Dance, John, **18**: 35
 Dancers, rope, **10**: 294, 295, 304
 Dand, John, **21**
 Dandridge, —, **11**: 167, 173; **17**: 172
 — Danske, **24**: 392 *n*
 — John, **7**: 348, 349
 Dane, Rev. Francis, **25**: 15, 22
 — John, **1**: 121
 — Nathan, **3**: 470, 471; **7**: 64; **24**: 390 *n*
 Danforth, Allen, **14**: 268 *n*; **18**: 15, 16 *n*, 17, 24; **23**: 592
 — Elijah, **15**: 368, 372, 374, 378; **16**: 847
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Nicholas. *See* Belcher
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1674), **20**: 11
 — Rev. John, **1**: 409, 451; **21**: 138; **24**: 178; and H. C., **16**; **25**: 395; and Dighton Rock, **18**; **19**: 55, 58, 62, 92, 108; **20**: 293, 294 *n*, 300, 375, 423
 — Jonathan, **15**: 269; **19**: 25
 — Mary, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1674), **20**: 11
 — Mary, wife of Thomas (*d* 1699), **3**: 450, 460
 — Mary (Wilson), wife of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1674), **24**: 178 *n*
 — Nicholas, **15**: lxxi *n*
 — Dr. Samuel, **5**: 260; **10**: 235; **20**: 267; **21**: 139, 140
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1674), **1**: 400, 417; **11**: 340; **12**: 382; **16**: 18; 251, 322 *n*; **20**: 11; **21**: 368, 370, 393, 395, 396, 401, 402; **24**: 178 *n*; **25**: 39
 — Samuel (*d* 1676), **15**: cxlvii, cliv, clv, clviii, 63, 233, 234
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1727), **1**: 410; **7**: 245; **15**: 68, 74, 77, 242, 253, 257; **18**: 239 *n*, 249, 251; **22**: 162, 168, 226, 261
 — Samuel (*d* 1742), **15**: 269, 302; **16**: 589
 — Samuel (*d* 1777), **6**: 41, 49; **8**: 260, 297 *n*; **10**: 49; **11**: 36; **14**: 13, 16, 17; **16**: 421, 424, 479, 482, 548, 642; **17**: 79, 86, 87; **21**: 123, 126 *n*, 137, 138; and Land Bank, **3**: 50, 51; **4**
 — Sarah, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1674), **20**: 11
 — Sarah. *See* Pearson
 — Thomas (*d* 1699), **1**: 287 *n*; **3**: 5; 168, 171, 172, 182, 183, 390, 391; **6**: 26, 41; **8**: 75, 76, 260; **10**: 11; 340; **12**: 250, 253; **17**: 18; 371 *n*; **19**: 11, 25; **20**: 31 *n*, 202; **24**: 62, 167; and H. C., **16**; **21**: 189, 366, 367, 396; trial of pirates, **20**: 75, 77, 78, 81
 — Thomas (*d* 1817), **21**: 139 *n*
 — Thomas (*d* 1820), **10**: 38, 39, 40, 42; **19**: 58
 — William Seaver, **23**: 712
 Dangerfield. *See* Truro
 Daniel, —, **15**: 184, 269
 — James, **20**: 33, 72
 — Sir Richard, **15**: 200
 Daniell, Samuel. *See* Donnell, Samuel
 Daniels, George Fisher, **18**: 302 *n*
 — John H., **24**: 249, 250, 251
 Danielson, Eli, **17**: 277, 280
 — Timothy, **25**: 370
 Danson, George, **1**: 370; **21**: 303, 303 *n*
 Danvers, Henry, **25**: 355
 Danzy, Capt. —, **12**: 95
 Darby. *See also* Derby; Dorby
 — Capt. —, **25**: 118
 — Eleazar, **12**: 282, 300

- John, **11**: 403, 404; **14**: 255 *n*; **20**: 33, 54; **25**: 353
- Matthew. *See* Darly, Matthew
- Darcey, Edward, **8**: 334, 335
- Darcis, Jean Louis, **10**: 240
- D'Arcy, Robert, third Earl of Holderness, **8**: 179
- Robert, fourth Earl of Holderness, **2**: 302
- Darland, Philip, **3**: 59
- Darley. *See also* Darly.
- , **7**: 330
- Arthur, **5**: 227 *n*
- Darling, Abigail (Reed) wife of George, **12**: 288
- George, **12**: 288 *n*
- Polly, **23**: 547
- Darly. *See also* Darley
- Matthew, **25**: 49 *n*
- Thomas, **24**: 401
- Darrell, John, **4**: 10; **19**: 334
- Dartmouth, Earls of. *See* Legge
- Dartmouth, **1**: 141, 142, 176; **19**: 192 *n*; **20**: 173; freemen in, 1675, **24**: 152
- Dartmouth College, **13**: 298, 376 *n*; **24**: 32
- Dashwood, Francis, fifteenth Baron Le Despencer, **13**: 407
- Samuel, **5**: 261
- Dasset, Joseph, **15**: 77
- Dastin, Lydia, **10**: 15, 16, 25
- Sarah, **10**: 16, 25
- Daughters of Liberty, **8**: 99 *n*
- D'Aunay de Charnisay, Charles de Menou, Sieur, **1**: 124; **3**: 162; **6**: 51 *n*; **12**: 108 *n*
- Davenant, Sir William, **18**: 230
- Davenport, Abigail, daughter of John (*d* 1687). *See* Pierpont
- Abigail (Hutchinson), wife of John (*d* 1735), **12**: 283
- Addington (*d* 1736), **1**: 94, 112 *n*; **2**: xxxv *n*; **5**: 11 *n*; **6**: 279, 280; **8**: 162, 167; **9**: 452; **12**: 283, 284; **14**: 394, 397 *n*; **17**: 57, 59, 66, 69 *n*, 99, 100, 101; **24**: 93, 94; and H. C., **15**: lxxxix *n*, 285, 297 *n*, 402; **16**: 422, 424, 434, 450, 453, 834
- Rev. Addington (*d* 1746), **8**: 325 *n*; **11**: 258; **19**: 357 *n*
- Ann (Annis), second wife of Josiah, **10**: 227, 359
- Anne (Faneuil), wife of Rev. Addington, **8**: 325 *n*
- Deborah, daughter of Josiah, **10**: 227
- Elizabeth, wife of Addington (*d* 1736), **12**: 283
- Enoch, **10**: 227
- Francis, **10**: 359 *n*
- Franklin, **10**: 227; Sketch of, by H. H. Edes, 358–365
- Henry, **6**: 89
- James, **10**: 226
- Jane (Hirst), wife of Rev. Addington, **19**: 345 *n*, 357
- Rev. John (*d* 1670), **1**: 399, 451; **5**: 218; **6**: 201 *n*; **10**: 101, 102; **11**: 263, 264, 268, 271, 273 *n*, 275 *n*, 276; **12**: 108 *n*; **14**: 280; **15**: xxxiii, 385, 386; **17**: 124, 125, 245, 366; **18**: 168, 180, 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **20**: 94, 268; **21**; **22**: 118; **25**: 17, 23; his Election sermon, by L. Swift, **10**: 1–6; text of sermon, *1–*16
- John (*d* 1731), **16**
- John (*d* 1735), **6**: 277; **12**: 228, 229, 230, 231, 283, 284, 305; and H. C., **15**: clviii, clix; **16**: 564–569, 601; **21**: 186
- Joseph, **11**: 131, 145, 146, 150, 157, 161
- Josiah, **8**: 246; **10**: 225, 358, 359; sketch of, 226, 227
- Julia, daughter of Rev. Addington, **11**: 258
- Lucy, daughter of Addington (*d* 1736). *See* Turell
- Sarah, daughter of Josiah, **10**: 227
- Sarah Barton (Zantzinger), wife of Franklin, **10**: 363
- Sarah (Billings), first wife of Josiah, **8**: 246; **10**: 225, 226, 227 *n*
- Sarah (Franklin), wife of James, **10**: 226
- family, New Jersey, **10**: 359 *n*
- Daves. *See* Davis
- Davidson, Alexander, **14**: 199; **25**: 158 *n*
- Davie. *See also* Davy
- Edmund, **18**: 210 *n*
- Humphrey, **3**: 469; **15**: cvii, 76, 81, 255; **20**: 268
- Sir John, **15**: 81
- Johnson, **23**: 592
- William Richardson, **17**: 332 *n*
- Davies, John, **3**: 58; **10**: 261 *n*
- John (*d* 1618), **13**: 232–234
- Sir John (*d* 1626), **13**: 233
- Rev. John (*d* 1644), **13**: 233
- Nathan, **10**: 417
- Richard, **11**: 272
- Rev. Rowland, **7**: 120
- Rev. Samuel, **13**; **19**: 22

Davies (*continued*)— Susanna, **6**: 114— William, **3**: 88Davis, —, **5**: 174 *n*; **11**: 100; **14**: 332, 339; **19**: 352— Aaron (*d* 1773), **11**: 17, 18–25; **19**: 164— Aaron (*d* 1777), **11**: 18 *n*; **25**: 35— Abigail (Stephens), wife of Thomas, **24**: 322 *n*— Adelaide (Goodwin), wife of Charles Henry, **14**: 77, 78— Alice, wife of John, **5**: 174 *n*— Alice (King), wife of Gherardi, **13**: 293— Alice (Whipple), third wife of Benjamin (*d* 1805), **6**: 126— Amasa, **25**: 147 *n*

— ANDREW MCFARLAND, a founder C. S. M., **1**: 12; Corresponding Secretary, **11**; expressions of appreciation of his services, **5**: 35, 36; Vice-President, **14**: 309; and H. C., **16**; death, **24**: 60; tribute to, 113. *Communications*: Historical Work in Massachusetts, **1**: 21–71; additional notes on, **3**: 471; **5**: 55, 318, 319; **6**: 212, 213, 445; **7**: 228; list of societies, **18**: 385–406; Corporations in the Days of the Colony, **1**: 183–214; Pedigree of Ann Radcliffe, Lady Mowleson, 351; Land and Silver Bank papers (various titles), **3**: 2–40, 49; **4**: 1–200; **5**: 96–111; 315, 316, 317, 318; **6**: 380, 410–414; **8**: 131; **10**: 26; Insurance Maps, **3**: 68; Sir Thomas Mowleson, 90; indictment of negroes for a duel, 154; certificate of Gov. Shirley's Protestantism, 194; threat to burn Gov. Shirley's house, 207; suit of Frost v. Leighton, 246–264; Early Court Files of Suffolk County, 328; Harvard Commencement Programme of 1723, 400–404; Dunster Letter, 426–429; New London Society United for Trade and Commerce, **6**: 6–11; remarks on death of H. P. Quincy, 106; Sandemanians, 132–134; The Currency and Provincial Politics, 157–172; Yale University, 211; Navigation Laws, 305–307; "Previous Legislation" a Corrective for Colonial Troubles, 403–414; volume of Laws of Massachusetts submitted for inspection in England, **7**: 25; tribute to E. Wheelwright, 37, 38; remarks on Gov. Wolcott, 89; Brother Jonathan, 122; Mem-

oir of R. N. Toppan, 262, 263–273; table of silver rates, 1706–1750, 278, 279; 1730–1747, 279, 280; career of B. F. and Henry Stevens, 321; Confiscation Laws of Massachusetts, **8**: 50–72; wreck of Palatine ship, 220, 221 *n*; Curious Features of some of the Early Notes or Bills used as a Circulating Medium in Massachusetts, **10**: 84–101; Limitation of Prices in Massachusetts, 1776–1779, 119–134; titles of honor, 258, 259; A Search for the Beginnings of Stock Speculation, 278–310; Barberry Bushes and Wheat, **11**: 73–94; John Harvard's Life in America, or Social and Political Life in New England in 1637–1638, **12**: 3–45; Hints of Contemporary Life in the Writings of Thomas Shepard, 136–162; gift to this Society, 184; Gov. Hutchinson, 246; A Bibliographical Puzzle, **13**: 2–15; list of books in Rev. H. Dunster's hand, 139; letter from Mrs. John Davis to Mrs. Joseph Davis, 268–271; tribute to F. C. Lowell, 272; Visit to the Archives of Westminster Abbey, **14**: 202–212; tribute to W. W. Goodwin, 298–304; New Hampshire Merchants' Notes, 1734–1735, 373–385; and H. C. records, **16**; **21**: 195, 207; on H. C. charter of 1672, 374, 378, 382, 393; The Change in the Editorship of the Province Laws, **17**: 393–401; Memoir of A. C. Goodell, **18**: 192–200; account of travels in South, 1857–1858, 229; A Conflict in the Official Records, on date of charter of Charlton, 299–307

— Anna (Brigham), wife of Isaac, **14**: 80 *n*— Anstis, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1805), **6**: 126— Anstis (Greenleaf), second wife of Benjamin (*d* 1805), **6**: 126, 389 *n*, 397 *n*— Rev. Asahel, **20**: 321, 424— Benjamin, **5**: 260 *n*, 261; **6**: 126, 127; **24**: 319— Benjamin (*d* 1704), **6**: 124; **20**: 31; **21**: 301— Benjamin (*d* 1805), **5**: 260, 264, **6**: sketch of, **5**: 269, 270, 271— Charles, **12**: 335 *n*— Charles Albert, **20**: 399, 400— CHARLES HENRY, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 216; death, **13**: 146;

- tribute to, 147; Memoir by S. S. Green, 14: 75-79. *Communication*: Letter on Insurance Maps, 3: 67
- Daniel, 1: 204 *n*; 12: 335 *n*
- Daniel (*d* 1799), 25
- Daniel (*d* 1835), 25: 281 *n*
- Edward, 21: 324; 25: 158, 280, 322-327
- Edwin Hamilton, 20: 323, 330
- Eliza, wife of Gov. John, 13: 269
- Elizabeth. *See* Mayo
- Elizabeth, 6: 124
- Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1704), 6: 125
- Elizabeth (Phillips), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1805), 6: 126
- Frank S., 20: 391
- George Clinton, 14: 80 *n*
- Gherardi, 13: 293
- Hannah, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1805), 6: 126
- Hannah (Leverett), wife of Thomas, 24: 255
- Hannah (Winslow), wife of William (*d* 1745), 6: 125; 19: 281 *n*
- HORACE, Corresponding Member C. S. M., 5: 340; gift from, 8: 188; death and tribute to, 19: 4. *Communication*: Dr. Benjamin Gott: A Family of Doctors, 12: 214-219
- Horace Andrew, 6: 156
- Huldah (Symmes), second wife of William (*d* 1676), 6: 124
- Isaac, 5: 176 *n*, 178 *n*; 14: 77, 80 *n*; 21: 340
- James, 3: 397, 398, 399; 10: 385, 386; 25: 271, 288, 289
- Jefferson, 20: 212
- Jenkin, 14: 120
- John, 1: 287 *n*; 3: 394 *n*; 5: 173-179, 181; 12: 2, 327; 13: 268; 18: 325; 21: 256
- John (*d* 1605), 12: 385, 386, 387, 396
- John (*d* 1691), 5: 349; 10: 108; John Davis of York and his Thanksgiving Proclamation of 1681, by H. H. Edes, 5: 167-186
- John (*d* 1847), 1: 37 *n*; 7: 226 *n*; 11: 249; 12: 334; 13: 157 *n*, 180 *n*; 18: 263 *n*; 22: 152 *n*, 383; 23: 568; 25: 357; his edition of N. Morton's New England's Memorial, 11: 407 *n*; 14: 268 *n*, 272, 273; 18: 15-26; 23: 549, 561, 562, 568, 570; and H. C., 15: 55 *n*, 56; 21: 364, 367, 371; on Pilgrims and Forefathers' Day, 17; and Dighton Rock, 18: 263 *n*; 19: 115-118, 147
- JOHN CHANDLER BANCROFT, Corresponding Member C. S. M., 6: 287; death, 12: 2; W. W. Goodwin's tribute to, 2, 3
- Jonathan, 8: 176; 25: 308, 322
- Joseph, 4: 108; 14: 395
- Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1740), 16: 675, 693
- Joseph (*d* 1843), 13: 268; 14: 80 *n*
- Joshua, 4: 109
- Katherine, wife of John, 5: 177 *n*
- Lawrence, 21: 343
- Lois (Freeman), wife of Daniel (*d* 1835), 25: 281 *n*
- Margaret, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1704), 6: 125
- Margaret (Pynchon), first wife of William (*d* 1676), 6: 124
- Mary, daughter of John. *See* Weare
- Mary Holman (Estabrook), wife of Isaac, 14: 77
- Mary Louise, daughter of George Clinton, 14: 80 *n*
- Mary (Perrin), wife of Aaron (*d* 1777), 11: 18 *n*
- Mary Puddington, wife of John, 5: 179, 184
- Mary (Tippet), second wife of Benjamin (*d* 1704), 6: 125
- Nathan S., 20: 386
- Nathaniel, 16: 553
- Nicholas, 5: 177, 181, 183
- Nicholas Darnell, 14: 90, 92 *n*, 100 *n*
- Samuel, 5: 176 *n*; 11: 217
- Samuel (*d* 1829), 17: 331, 335 *n*; 22: xlix *n*, 1 *n*
- Sarah, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1704). *See* Bill
- Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Penwill
- Sarah (Farmer), wife of William (*d* 1676), 6: 124
- Sarah (Richards), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1704), 6: 125
- Seth, 8: 176
- Silvanus, 2: 18; 6: 26; 15: 278; 17: 35, 38, 39 *n*; 20: 33, 54, 141; 21
- Simon, 20: 36
- Susannah (Craft), wife of Aaron (*d* 1773), 11: 18 *n*
- Thomas, 3: 59, 63; 11: 173; 24
- (Davies), Sir Thomas (*d* 1679), 20: 197

Davis (*continued*)

- Rev. Timothy, **23**: 563
- Wendell, **17**: 319, 386, 388
- William, **11**: 306
- William (*d* 1676), **6**: 124; **19**: 11; **24**: 255
- William (*d* 1745), **6**: 125, 126; **19**: 281
- William (*d* 1812), **10**: 72; **19**: 281
- William (*d* 1826), **17**: 320 *n*; **18**: 18; **23**: 570, 571, 572
- William Thomas (*d* 1907), **17**: 308 *n*, 327 *n*, 386 *n*, 388 *n*
- Zechariah, **6**: 35; **16**: 444
- family, **6**: 124–127
- Davison, Nicholas, **6**: 14, 17 *n*, 37–44, 129; **15**: 185, 213
- William, **22**: 78
- family, **6**
- Davol, Ralph, **17**: 313 *n*, 314 *n*; **20**: 393
- Davy. *See also* Davie
- —, **20**: 194, 274
- Humphry, **1**: 406
- Sir Humphry, **18**: 10
- Dawes (Daws), —, **14**: 344
- Story, **24**: 45; **25**: 37
- Thomas, **14**: 15, 17; **21**: 418
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1904), **24**: 128 *n*
- William, **6**: 122; **21**: 13 *n*; **25**: 36
- Dawks, Ichabod, **10**: 310 *n*
- Dawson, Henry Barton, **24**: 388 *n*
- Day (Daye), —, **1**: 281
- John, **1**: 234
- Joseph Muenscher, **3**: 430
- Lewis Foreman, **20**: 416 *n*
- Luke, **8**: 274
- Matthew, **15**: cxxxiii *n*, clxi, 200; **17**: 132; **25**: 39
- Mercy (Leland) Windship, wife of Ralph, **25**: 141, 142, 151 *n*
- Ralph, **25**: 142, 143
- Richard, **11**: 268 *n*
- Stephen, **5**: 391; **17**: 116, 131, 135
- Dayall, Martin, **24**: 409
- Daye, William, **11**: 268 *n*
- Days of Humiliation, **23**
- Dayton, Jonathan, **18**: 64 *n*
- Dea & Company, **25**: 126
- Deacons, **1**: 211; **13**: 88; **22**: xix, xxi, 36, 37, 120
- Deakens, William, **7**: 195
- Deakins, Francis, **17**: 191
- Miles, **20**: 228
- Dean, —, **25**: 111
- Benjamin, **24**: 336, 354, 416
- David, **20**: 372

- E. A., **19**: 60 *n*
- Israel, **24**: 155
- John, **24**: 414 *n*
- John Ward, **1**; **3**: 240; **7**: 400, 401; **12**: 381; **17**: 360 *n*; **18**: 310, 311 *n*, 317, 326
- Louis Bailey, **20**: 391
- Nehemiah, **24**: 408
- Rev. Paul, **1**: 431
- Richard, **8**: 347
- Thomas, **16**: 797, 812
- Thomas F., **20**: 372
- Deane, Charles, **1**: 29 *n*; **3**: 157; **10**: 8; **12**: 241, 372 *n*, 376; **14**: 277 *n*; **19**: 421; **25**: 246
- Eunice (Pearson), wife of Rev. Samuel, **14**: 10 *n*
- Rachel (Dwight), second wife of Samuel, **14**: 10 *n*
- Samuel, **14**: 10 *n*
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1814), **1**: 449; **6**: 137, 138; **12**: 292; **14**: 9, 10 *n*, 35
- Silas, **6**: 353; **8**: 236; **19**: 243 *n*, 249; **21**: 438; **24**: 391 *n*
- Thomas, **24**: 155
- Walter, **24**: 154
- William E. C., **20**: 387, 388, 390
- Dearborn, Benjamin, **16**: 803; **17**: 231
- Henry, **25**: 127, 128
- Debelina, —. *See* Boucher de Niverville, Joseph (*d* 1804)
- De Berniere, Henry, **24**: 267 *n*, 273
- De Berdt, —, **13**: 294, 305 *n*
- coat of arms, **13**: 305
- Dennis, **13**: 305 *n*
- Dennis (*d* 1817), **13**
- Dennys (*d* 1770), **4**: 282, 463; **5**: 70 *n*; **11**: 27; **19**: 172, 174, 175, 179 *n*, 191 *n*, 231 *n*; sketch of, **13**: 293–307; letters, 307–462
- Esther, daughter of Dennys. *See* Reed
- Jane (Greer), wife of John (*d* 1731), **13**: 294 *n*
- John, **13**: 294
- John (*d* 1731), **13**: 294 *n*
- Martha, wife of Dennys, **13**: 294, 305 *n*, 306
- Mary, daughter of Dennis (*d* 1817). *See* Hovell
- Susanna. *See* Stables
- De Berdt & Sayre, **13**: 342
- Deblois, —, **20**: 151 *n*
- Anne (Coffin), wife of Gilbert, **25**: 369

- Gilbert, **5**: 82
 — Stephen Grant, **1**: 262 *n*
 De Camp, Joseph, **6**: 151 *n*; **10**: 247
 Decatur, Stephen, **3**: 330; **7**: 116
 Dechezzan. *See* Chizeau
 Declaration of Independence, **1**: 386; **5**: 229, 230 *n*; **6**: 369; **10**: 179, 180; **12**: 205, 213
 De Costa, Rev. Benjamin Franklin, **20**: 326 *n*
 Dedham, **14**: 163; **15**: 179, 222; **17**: 21: 259, 450; **23**: 550
 Dedham Historical Society, **1**: 43; **19**: 370, 404; **20**: 238
 Dedham Historical Register, **1**: 44
 Deene, Thomas, **12**: 235
 Deerfield, **11**: 35 *n*; **17**: 253, 257, 260, 265
 — Sheldon house, **6**: 242, 243, 244
 Deering, Henry, **25**: 37
 — Rev. Lucius Henry, **10**: 68, 69
 Deffand, Marie Anne de Vichy-Chamrond, Marquise du, **18**: 3 *n*
 Defoe, Daniel, **10**: 290, 291, 300, 304, 309; **13**: 5, 12, 14, 15; **14**: 228, 235 *n*, 253, 257
 De Forest, Robert Elliott, **3**: 367
 — Samuel, **22**: 307
 De Haas, John Philip, **7**: 255
 DELABARRE, EDMUND BURKE, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **19**: 9. *Communications*: papers on Dighton Rock, **18**: 235–299, 417; **19**: 46–149; **20**: 285–462
 Delafaye, Charles, **15**: lxiii *n*
 De la Mott, Philip, **1**: 271
 De Lancey, Alice, daughter of Peter. *See* Izard
 — James, **11**: 410
 — James (*d* 1800), **19**: 199
 — Col. James (*d* 1804), **7**: 108
 — Peter, **10**: 241 *n*
 Delaney, James, **17**: 277, 280; **19**: 290 *n*
 DELANO, FREDERIC ADRIAN, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **19**: 372
 — Joseph, **6**: 259
 — Philip, **8**: 199; **24**: 153
 — William, **11**: 235
 Delarue, John, **25**: 37
 Delaware, **3**: 96; **8**: 15, 18, 21, 210; **10**: 124; **13**
 Delaware Company of Massachusetts, **18**: 173
 Delaware Company of New Haven, **18**: 167–171, 181
 Delbridge, Benjamin, **13**: 37 *n*
 — John, **13**: 28 *n*, 36 *n*, 42 *n*
 De Levery, —, **13**: 94
 Delft, Holland, **8**: 22, 23
 Delftshaven, Holland, **7**: 82; **17**: 387 *n*
 Delisle, Guillaume, **12**: 392
 Dellingan. *See* Dillingham
 Deming, Mrs. —, **12**: 300
 Democracy, **1**: 391, 392, 393; **12**: 239
 Democratic party, **10**: 185; **20**: 208–234
 Democritus Junior, pseudonym of R. Burton, **11**: 293
 Denbigh, Earl of. *See* Feilding, Basil
 Denerson, Capt. —, **13**: 423
 Denham, Sir John, **8**: 347, 351 *n*
 Denio, Herbert Williams, his paper, Massachusetts Land Grants in Vermont, **24**: 35–59
 Denis, Robert, **21**: 358
 Denison, Daniel, **1**: 139; **3**: 197; **5**: 117, 131, 174, 185 *n*; **6**: 217, 245; **15**: 220; **20**: 195 *n*; **25**: 15, 21; paper on, by D. D. Slade, **1**: 116–132
 — Edward, **1**: 116, 117, 118 *n*
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel. *See* Rogers
 — Elizabeth (Saltonstall), wife of Rev. John, **1**: 305. *See also* Cotton
 — George, **1**: 116
 — George (*d* 1694), **1**: 117, 121; **15**: 52, 53, 216, 225, 276; **17**: 275, 280
 — Rev. John, **1**: 117, 118
 — John (*d* 1582), **1**: 116
 — Rev. John (*d* 1671), **20**: 195 *n*
 — Rev. John (*d* 1689), **1**: 305
 — John (H. C. 1684), **15**: 74, 76
 — John (*d* 1724), **16**
 — John (*d* 1747), **16**: 704, 720
 — Margaret (Monck), wife of William, **1**: 116, 117
 — Mary (Leverett), wife of John (*d* 1724), **15**: cxii *n*, cxvi *n*
 — Nathaniel & Robert, **19**: 237 *n*, 242 *n*
 — Patience (Dudley), wife of Daniel (*d* 1682), **1**: 120, 121; **3**: 197; **20**: 195 *n*
 — William, **1**: 116–118, 121
 Dennie, James, **17**: 276, 280
 — William, **11**: 33; **25**: 268, 296, 345, 346
 Denning, William, **11**: 37
 Dennis, Rev. Josiah, **1**: 300; **16**: 462, 477, 504, 505, 513, 514
 — Susannah. *See* Hiller
 — William, **22**: 115, 123
 Dennis, town, **23**: 553; **24**: 371 *n*

- Denniston, Alexander, **11**: 11
 Denny, Daniel, **19**: 333, 362-364
 ——— Deborah. *See* Prince
 ——— Ebenezer, **7**: 243; **18**: 129
 ——— John, **14**: 330; **17**: 276, 280
 ——— Rebecca (Jones), wife of Daniel, **19**: 333, 352
 ——— Samuel, **19**: 333, 342, 350, 351
 Denonville, Jacques René de Brisay, Marquis de, **18**: 75
 De Normandie, Rev. Courtland Yardley, **24**: 139
 ——— Rev. James, **21**: 261; **24**: 139
 Dent, Francis, **10**: 302
 Denton, Rev. Richard, **10**: 270; **25**: 15, 22
 ——— W., **10**: 74
 Denys de la Trinité, Charlotte. *See* Boucher
 Deptford, R. I., **21**: 295 *n*
 Derby, Elias Hasket (*d* 1799), **11**: 232; **20**: 170; **24**: 337, 346, 367, 406, 410, 417, 418
 ——— Elias Hasket (*d* 1826), **17**: 277, 280
 ——— Elias Hasket (*d* 1880), **19**: 41
 ——— George Strong, **19**: 41, 42
 ——— John, **24**: 338, 413, 414, 416, 423
 ——— John Barton, **21**: 451
 ——— Mary (Townsend), wife of John Barton, **21**: 451
 ——— Richard (*d* 1783), **12**: 249; **24**: 331; **25**: 362, 363 *n*, 365, 368
 ——— Richard (*d* 1832), **17**: 277, 280
 ——— Earls of. *See* Stanley
 Derham, Rev. William, **14**: 177
 Dermer, Thomas, **12**: 378
 De Roo, P., **20**: 326 *n*
 Desaguliers, John Theophilus, **13**: 197
 Desborough, Dr. James, **13**: 173
 ——— Samuel, **13**: 173
 Desbrosses, Elias, **19**: 174 *n*
 Deschambault, Canada, **7**: 253 *n*, 254, 332
 Desertion, acts concerning, **4**: 423, 430, 460, 463, 467; from British regiments, **7**: 6, 20
 Desfontaines, ———, **7**: 330
 Deskaw. *See* Dieskau
 Desmaizeaux, Pierre, **8**: 207 *n*
 Desmond, Countess of. *See* Fitzgerald, Catherine
 Despar, Lambert, **3**: 65
 Despencer, Margaret, daughter of Sir Philip. *See* Ros; Wentworth
 D'Estaing. *See* Estaing
 Déchevré, Martin, **8**: 181
 Detroit, Mich., **7**: 331, 334; **10**: 365
 Devenport family, **10**: 359 *n*
 Devens, Abigail, daughter of Richard. *See* Chapman
 ——— Charles, **3**: 265, 313, 458 *n*; **11**: 207
 ——— Mary (Townsend), wife of Richard, **11**: 226 *n*
 ——— Richard, **1**: 387; **11**: 226, 238 *n*
 ——— Rev. Samuel Adams, **23**: 595
 De Vere, Maximilian Schele, **5**: 243; **6**: 139; **7**: 96; **8**: 14
 Deverell, John, **25**: 177
 Devereux, Nicholas, **21**: 97
 De Vic, Sir Henry, **21**: 164
 Devices, newspaper, **9**; Snake Devices, paper on, by A. Matthew, **11**: 408-453
 Devil's chapel, **14**: 345
 Devol (Devoll), Silas, **24**: 345, 346, 411, 427; **25**: 113, 114
 Devonshire, Duke of. *See* Cavendish, William
 Devotion, ———, **15**: 367; **17**: 275, 280
 D'Ewes, Anne (Clopton), wife of Sir Simonds, **7**: 69
 ——— Mary, daughter of Paul. *See* Bowes
 ——— Sir Simonds, **7**: 68, 69; **10**: 145, 304 *n*, 405; correspondence with Gov. Winthrop and E. Browne, **7**: 70-80
 DEWEY FRANCIS HENSHAW, Resident Member C. S. M., **17**: 143
 ——— Rev. Orville, **23**: 575, 589, 596
 Dexter, Aaron, **1**: 26; **25**: 159, 161 *n*; and medical degrees, **12**: 318, 319, 321
 ——— Rev. Elijah, **23**: 577
 ——— Ephraim, **4**: 116
 ——— FRANKLIN BOWDITCH, **10**: 2, 6; **11**: 37; **12**: 231 *n*; **13**: 96; **18**: 68 *n*, 209 *n*, 222 *n*; **19**: 156; **25**: 14, 212 *n*; Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5**: 412; on Brother Jonathan, **7**: 125 *n*; on Washington's Birthday, **11**: 195; death, **24**: 111; tribute to, 113; on Eaton and Yale families, **25**: 418; on "placing" at Yale College, 422
 ——— Rev. Henry Martyn, **1**: 236; **7**: 401; **10**: 8, 9; **14**: 273; **17**: 140, 355 *n*; 378; **21**: 30 *n*
 ——— John, **19**: 349
 ——— REV. MORTON, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 295; elected to Council, **12**: 358, 363; death, **13**: 146; tribute to, 148. *Communication*: Some Differences between Plymouth and Jamestown, **12**: 256-270
 ——— Richard, **4**: 121

- Samuel, **4**: 71, 72, 82
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1755), **18**: 315, 332; **19**: 333
- Samuel (*d* 1810), **7**: 239; **13**: 295, 296, 328, 334, 358, 398
- Thomas, **12**: 16 *n*; **24**: 149
- Timothy, **14**: 388
- William, **24**: 150
- Dialogue between a Boston Man and a Country Man, **10**: 345, 354
- Dialogue between a Married Man and a Mariner, **10**: 200
- Diamond, —, **19**: 341
- Dick, Charles, **12**: 96
- James, **19**: 227 *n*
- Robert, **15**: 323, 325
- Dickens, Charles, **6**: 232; **11**: 380
- Dickerman, —, **11**: 217
- Dickinson, —, **11**: 42; **25**: 155
- John, **1**: 173; **9**: 481; **13**: 334, 335; **17**: 299 *n*
- John Woodbridge, **12**: 360
- Samuel, **15**: 292, 293, 295, 297
- Wharton, **14**: 115
- Dickman, Isaac, **25**: 37
- Dickson, John, **16**: 782, 796
- Didoclavius, Edwardus, **6**: 195, pseudonym of David Calderwood
- Dieskau, Baron, **13**: 435
- Digby, John, first Earl of Bristol, **12**: 373
- Sir Kenelm, **1**: 188 *n*; **15**: 166, 200; **20**: 193 *n*, 197, 201; **21**: 7, 115, 124, 128, 175, 178
- Robert, **24**: 392, 393
- Digges, Miss —, **17**: 167
- George, **17**: 167, 200
- Dudley, **7**: 156
- Dighton Rock, papers by E. B. Delabarre on: Early Interest in, **18**: 235–299, 417; Middle Period of, History, **19**: 46–149; Recent History of, **20**: 286–462. *See also* Illustrations
- Dighton Rock, newspaper, **20**: 397
- Dighton Rock Park, **20**: 395
- Dighton Rock Stove Polish, **20**: 397
- Dillaway, Charles Knapp, **3**: 478
- Dillingham, —, **17**: 278, 280
- Edward, **10**: 357 *n*
- John, **10**: 357 *n*
- William Henry, **17**: 376
- Dillon, Capt. —, **24**: 379
- Thomas, **25**: 47
- Dilworth, Thomas, **10**: 190
- Diman, Daniel, **22**: 355, 357, 372, 381
- David, **22**: 545, 547
- Elizabeth, **23**: 547
- Rev. James, **6**: 267; **16**; **18**: 82, 83; **25**: 11
- Rev. Jeremiah Lewis, **20**: 419
- Jonathan, **23**
- Patience, **23**: 547
- Dimick, Joseph, **8**: 176
- Dingley, Amasa, **25**: 159
- Jacob, **24**: 150
- John, **24**: 150
- Dinneen, Rev. Patrick Stephen, **13**: 258
- Dinwiddie, Robert, **8**: 265; **11**: 410 *n*, 416 *n*, 418; **19**: 23
- Diodorus Siculus, **14**: 147, 166; **19**: 97, 98, 123
- Dipper, Henry, **20**: 32, 41, 72
- Dipping Needle, Observation with the, at Boston, in 1722, by H. E. Ware, **13**: 183–197
- Dircks, Henry, **21**: 107 *n*
- Disbrowe. *See* Desborough
- D'Israeli, Benjamin, Earl of Beaconsfield, **18**: 79
- Dissen, Georg Ludolf, **6**: 99
- Dissenters, **3**: 44, 46; **6**: 111; **13**: 332, 376 *n*; **16**: 705, 845, 856. *See also* Congregationalists; Independents; Non-conformists; Separatists
- Distressed State of the Town of Boston, by J. Colman, **3**: 10; **6**: 83, 84, 85
- Dix, Dorothea Lynde, **1**: 433
- John, **10**: 15
- Jonas, **1**: 387
- Joseph, **17**: 278, 280
- Dixey, Thomas, **13**: 308, 309
- Dixon, —, **14**: 123
- John, **8**: 268
- Dixsey, Willyam, **1**: 81
- Dixwell, Epes Sargent, **3**: 478; **6**: 222; **11**: 354; **14**: 130
- John (*d* 1689), **5**: 218; **6**: 189 *n*, 200 *n*; **11**: 291; **21**: 451
- John (*d* 1725), **6**: 189
- John (*d* 1834), **12**: 334; **15**: cxliv; **17**: 285 *n*
- Doane, Daniel, **24**: 151
- Elisha, **18**: 361 *n*
- Gustavus Cheeny, **8**: 375
- John, **24**: 151
- John (*d* 1686), **22**: lii, 73
- Documents, **1**: 113; **2**: 187 *n*; **10**: 153 *n*; editing of, remarks on, by A. Matthews, **10**: 7–12
- Dod, Edward, **20**: 92
- John, **6**: 88

- Doddridge, John, **16**; **20**: 201
 — Rev. Philip, **8**: 140
 Dodge, Capt. —, **13**: 264
 — Alfred, **24**: 408
 — Benjamin, **24**: 320
 — Rev. Ezekiel, **16**: 771; **22**: 450
 — Ezekiel Goddard (*d* 1819), **17**: 277, 280
 — George, **24**: 367, 413, 415, 419
 — Israel, **10**: 138; **24**: 408
 — James, **24**: 418
 — Joseph, **14**: 404
 — Josiah, **4**: 117
 — Lucia (Pickering), wife of Israel, **10**: 138
 — Pickering, **10**: 138
 — Richard, **6**: 312, 314
 — Thomas, **24**: 409
 — William, **24**: 322; **25**: 35
 Dodsley, Robert, **19**: 260
 Doe, Charles, **5**: 404
 Doel, Richard, **15**: 293
 Dogget, Silas, **11**: 236
 Doggett, Rev. Simeon, **23**: 586
 — Rev. Theophilus Pipon, **23**: 586, 589, 595
 Dogs, **4**: 414; **17**: 255
 Dolbeare, Benjamin, **6**: 118
 — Benjamin (*d* 1767), **25**: 250
 Dole, Rev. Charles Fletcher, **12**: 349
 — Mary. *See* Plumer
 Domenech, Abbé Emmanuel, **20**: 424
 Dominica, **4**: 463
 Dominical letters, **12**: 272
 Dominus, a title, **8**: 295 *n*; **15**: *exl*, 4, 206; **18**: 309
 Donaldson, Alexander, **5**: 199 *n*
 — William, **13**: 441
 Doncastle, John, **12**: 95
 Donck, Adriaen van der, **10**: 269 *n*, 270 *n*, 272, 273
 — Mary (Doughty) van der, wife of Adriaen, **10**: 261, 269 *n*, 272. *See also* O'Neal
 Dongan, Thomas, **6**: 66; **8**: 281; **17**: 10 *n*, 42 *n*, 43 *n*; **18**: 74, 75
 Donham. *See* Dunham
 Doniol, Henri, **3**: 95
 Donkin, Robert, **17**: 88 *n*
 Donnell, Samuel, **2**: 18; **17**: 35, 38, 39 *n*, 46
 Doolittle, Amos, **24**: 261
 — Rev. Thomas, **20**: 238
 Doradour, Count, **7**: 158
 Dorby, Rev. Jonathan, **16**: 804
 Dorchester, Rev. Daniel, **1**: 53 *n*
 Dorchester, Baron. *See* Carleton, Sir Guy
 Dorchester, Viscount. *See* Carleton, Sir Dudley
 Dorchester, **3**: 153; **8**: 299 *n*; **12**: 39; and church affairs, 56, 57, 58, 113 *n*; land grants, **21**: 302, 356; and H. C., **16**. *See also* Windsor, Ct.
 — First Church, **17**: 392
 — Liberty Tree Tavern, **13**: 98 *n*
 — Meeting House Hill, **8**: 299 *n*
 — Second Church, **7**: 56
 — Society of Young Men, **8**: 117
 — Sodom, **8**: 299 *n*
 Dorchester Heights, **6**: 265
 Dormer, Francis, **3**: 65
 Dorr, Edward, **20**: 276
 — Joseph, **16**: 817
 Dorrel. *See* Darrel
 D'Orsay, Alfred Guillaume Gabriel, Count, **18**: 79
 Dorset, Duke of. *See* Sackville, Lionel Cranfield
 Dorset, Earl of. *See* Sackville, Edward
 Dorsey, Richard, **5**: 54
 Dort, Synod of, **5**: 238; **13**: 66; **25**: 69, 75 *n*
 Doten, Elisha, **22**: 296
 — Elizabeth, **23**: 547
 — Mary, **22**: 364
 Doty, David, **11**: 31 *n*, 52
 — Elizabeth. *See* Winegar
 — John, **24**: 153
 — family, **11**: 52 *n*
 Doubt, Nyott, **20**: 4
 Doughty, Anne (Graves) Eaton, second wife of Rev. Francis, **10**: 274, 275
 — Bridget, first wife of Rev. Francis, **10**: 261, 265
 — Elias, **10**: 261, 276 *n*
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Francis. *See* Cole
 — Francis, **10**: 261, 276 *n*
 — Rev. Francis, paper on, by Rev. H. A. Parker, **10**: 261–276
 — Rev. Henry, **10**: 264 *n*
 — Mary, daughter of Rev. Francis. *See* Donck; O'Neal
 — Philip, **13**: 319
 — family, **10**: 261 *n*
 Douglas, —, **7**: 170
 — C. Baron van Breugel, **25**: 70 *n*
 — Charles, third Duke of Queensberry, **13**: 407

- Sylvester, Baron Glenbervie, **18**: 4
 Douglass, George, **3**: 221
 — Dr. William, **3**; **5**: 111; **6**: 380, 404-406; **8**: 157, 158, 159, 160; **10**: 379; **14**: 15: xxvi n, cxxvi; **18**: 223 n; **19**: 47, 49 n, 109, 280, 281, 282; **20**: 419, 426; **21**: 128 n
 Doumergue, Emile, **11**: 54, 54 n
 Dover, N. H., **15**: 223; **18**: 119 n; **21**: 416
 Dow, George Francis, **19**: 407
 — Moses, **11**: 391 n, 397, 398
 Dowden, Leonard, **15**: 246
 — Mercy, wife of Leonard, **15**: 250
 Dowdeswell, William, **13**: 350, 358
 Dowe, Valkort, **24**: 58
 Downame (Downham), Rev. John, **14**: 179; **21**: 192, 204, 206
 Downe, William, **3**: 383
 Downer, Silas, **16**: 750, 755, 758, 820
 Downes, Thomas, **19**: 264
 Downing, Emanuel, **5**: 118; **7**: 23, 76; **10**: 357; **14**: 116 n, 117, 125; **15**: lxx n; **21**: 23 n; **25**: 15, 22; and iron manufacture, **21**: 10 n, 11, 12 n, 14, 114
 — Lady Frances (Howard), wife of Sir George, **17**: 130
 — Sir George, **5**: 363; **6**: 149 n; **11**: 371, 372; **13**: 119; **14**: 117; **16**: 17: 11 n, 128, 210
 — John, **14**: 383, 385
 — Lucy (Winthrop), wife of Emanuel, **7**: 76, 207; **11**: 371; **14**: 15: lxx n; **21**: 157 n, 160 n
 Downs, —, **5**: 262 n
 — Elizabeth. *See* Franklin
 — Mary (Payne), **5**: 262 n. *See also* Wentworth
 — Michael, **24**: 402
 Downshire, Marquesses of, **21**: 121
 Dows, Joseph, **20**: 55
 Dowse, Jonathan, **14**: 397 n; **24**: 90-93
 — Nathaniel, **6**: 46
 — WILLIAM BRADFORD HOMER, Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 257
 Doyle, John, **12**: 135
 D'Oyley, Edward, **3**: 165, 168, 170
 Drake, Elizabeth (Clark), **11**: 349
 — F., **1**: 396
 — Francis Samuel, **25**: 144 n, 384 n
 — Samuel Adams, **5**: 52; **19**: 120; **20**: 356, 377; **25**: 429
 — Samuel Gardner, **6**: 23 n, 61, 64; **7**: 400; **10**: 9, 12; **18**: 256 n; **19**: 191 n
 Draper, Deborah (Green), wife of John, **9**: 424 n
 — Edward, **9**: 504 n. *See also* Draper & Folsom
 — Ichabod, **19**: 292 n
 — Jeremiah, **19**: 292 n
 — John, **4**; **9**: 417 n, 424, 426, 427, 438, 462, 464; **14**: 293 n; **19**: 263; **21**: 433
 — Jonathan, **8**: 255 n
 — Margaret (Green), wife of Richard, **9**: 416 n, 432, 433, 435, 436, 438; **25**: 285 n, 286 n
 — Moses, **19**: 292 n
 — Philip, **18**: 359 n; **19**: 291
 — Richard, **4**; **7**: 10 n; **9**; **19**: 265. *See also* Draper, Richard & Samuel; Draper & Boyle; Draper, Green & Russell
 — Richard & Samuel, **4**: 457, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464; **9**: 428 n, 430, 438; **14**: 43; **19**: 265
 — Samuel, **9**: 428 n, 438 n, 504 n. *See also* Draper, Richard & Samuel
 — Sarah (Jackson), wife of Jonathan, **8**: 255 n
 — Thomas Waln-Morgan, **19**: 292 n
 Draper & Boyle, **9**: 432
 Draper & Folsom, **9**: 504
 Draper, Green & Russell, **4**: 465, 477
 Drapier's Letters. *See* Swift, Jonathan
 Dresden, Me., **23**: 545
 Dress. *See* Apparel
 Drew, Atwood Lewis, **23**: 713
 — EDWARD BANGS, Resident Member C. S. M., **18**: 69, 99
 — Elizabeth, **22**: 364
 — Lemuel, **23**
 — Seth, **23**: 541
 — William T., **23**: 713
 Dring, Thomas, **24**: 388, 392
 Drinker, Henry, **19**: 208 n, 211 n, 242 n
 Drinking-houses. *See* Taverns
 Driver, Robert, **3**: 61; **6**: 333
 Droeshout, Martin, **14**: 296
 Dronsfield, Agnes. *See* Wentworth
 Drought, **16**: 801, 805, 812; **23**
 Drowne, Katherine (Clark), wife of Shem, **6**: 25 n
 — Sarah, daughter of Shem. *See* Condy; Perkins
 — Shem, **6**; **8**: 109, 110; **14**: 407; **20**: 14; **22**: 1 n
 — Thomas, **6**: 54-59; **8**: 115, 116
 Druce, John, **16**: 639
 — Vincent, **8**: 255
 Drucker, Lucy, **17**: 33 n, 35 n, 46 n, 64 n, 151

Drugs, **14**: 157, 160

Drummond, Henry, **6**: 443

— James, Earl of Perth, **3**: 413

— John, Earl of Melfort, **3**: 413

— Thomas, **24**: 269

Drums, **12**: 39, 40

Drunkenness, **1**: 421, 441; **3**: 56, 57; **10**: 251; **12**: 37 *n*; **15**: 143; **16**: 669, 670; **17**: 240; **18**: 150; **23**

Dryden, John, **1**: 275 *n*; **8**: 280; **11**: 318

Duane, Rev. Charles Williams, **21**: 275 *n*; **25**: 376 *n*

— James, **24**: 59

Du Bartas, Guillaume de Saluste, **21**: 233

Dublin, Ireland, **22**: 153

Dublin University, **3**: 316; **18**: 210 *n*; **25**: 18

Dubs, M., **11**: 278

Du Cange, Charles du Fresne, Sieur, **2**: 376 *n*

Ducasse, Jean Baptiste, **11**: 98 *n*

Duché, Rev. Jacob, **18**: 78

Duchezeau, Adam, **3**: 242

Duckerman, Andrew. *See* Duchezeau, Adam

Duckett, William, **13**: 300

Dudley, — (Gordon), wife of Trueworthy, **14**: 28 *n*

— Abigail (Gillam), wife of Thomas (*d* 1710), **6**: 268 *n*

— Ann, daughter of Gov. Joseph. *See* Miller; Winthrop

— Anne, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Bradstreet

— Catharine, daughter of Gov. Joseph. *See* Dummer

— Dorothy (Yorke), first wife of Gov. Thomas, **25**: 18

— James, **11**: 242 *n*

— John, **6**: 41

— John (*d* 1805), **11**: 242; **14**: 40

— Gov. Joseph, **1**: 76, 86 *n*, 92, 100, 206, 294, 368, 412; **2**: 3; **3**: 103, 118; **5**: 20, 29, 80 *n*, 171, 172; **6**: 81, 164, 177 *n*, 268 *n*, 279; **7**: 82, 272, 292; **8**: 170; **10**: 86, 111, 114, 158, 371 *n*, 372 *n*, 382, 384; **11**: 293; **12**: 124, 126 *n*; **14**: 164, 216, 227, 294, 360 *n*, 361, 364; **17**: 106, 108, 109, 153, 394; **18**: 187, 341 *n*, 376 *n*; **19**: 11, 150, 153, 154, 155; **20**: 25, 29, 119, 154, 155; **21**: 292, 293, 295 *n*, 304 *n*, 432; **22**: 201; **24**: 46; **25**: 385, 391; and H. C., **1**: 205, 208, 209, 214, 215; **3**: 461; **16**: 25: 246, 391 *n*; agent in England, **1**:

223; **10**: 110; commissions, **2**: 37–43, 83–90, 199, 220–224, 369, 391–396; and piracy, **3**: 73–77; assumption of office, etc., **17**: 4–100; on Capt. T. Larimore's expedition to Jamaica, **18**: 85–92; letters, **20**: 98, 99; land grants to, **21**: 298, 304, 313, 314

— Joseph, **4**: 87, 109

— Mary, daughter of Gov. Joseph. *See* Atkins; Wainwright

— Lady Mary (O'Brien), wife of Sir Matthew, **5**: 81 *n*

— Mary (Winthrop), first wife of Rev. Samuel, **21**: 158 *n*

— Sir Matthew, **5**: 80

— Mercy (Folsom), wife of James, **11**: 242 *n*

— Mercy, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Woodbridge

— Rev. Nicholas, **14**: 27–29, 40

— Patience, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Denison

— Paul (*d* 1681), **6**: 268 *n*; **15**: 273

— Paul (*d* 1751), **3**: 75, 76, 229; **4**: 244; **5**: 11 *n*, 12 *n*; **8**: 158, 164, 167, 170, 306 *n*; **9**: 405 *n*; **12**: 178; **14**: 17: 99, 100, 101, 266; **18**: 343 *n*; **19**: 354, 355, 356; and H. C., **16**: 24: 85, 86, 98, 99, 100, 102

— Priscilla (Whiton), wife of Rev. Nicholas, **14**: 28 *n*

— Rebecca, daughter of Gov. Joseph. *See* Sewall

— Sir Robert, **20**: 390, 391, 397

— Samuel, **4**: 14, 15, 17

— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1684), **17**: 263; **25**: 15, 18, 19, 21

— Stephen, **6**: 39 *n*

— Gov. Thomas, **1**: 119, 124, 374, 389; **3**: 197, 323, 409, 454; **5**: 78, 116, 325; **6**: 39 *n*, 217, 268 *n*; **7**: 71, 207; **8**: 225; **11**: 296, 306, 377; **12**: 15: clxiv, clxv; **18**: 57, 334; **20**: 113 *n*, 195; **21**: 8, 30, 175 *n*, 393; **22**: 68; and H. C., **15**: xxxiii, 38, 183, 198; **17**: 124, 125; **18**: 320 *n*, 321 *n*

— Thomas, **25**: 18, 19

— Thomas (*d* 1655), **15**: cliv, clv, clviii

— Thomas (H. C. 1685), **15**: 69, 74, 77, 243, 253, 257, 341; **20**: 25, 47, 48

— Thomas (*d* 1710), **6**: 268 *n*

— Trueworthy, **14**: 28 *n*

— William (*d* 1740), **4**: 17; **10**: 94 *n*; **14**: 392, 393, 395, 396; **15**: 379; **16**: 534; **17**: 67, 266; **20**: 129 *n*, 130 *n*

- Sir William, **5**: 80 *n*
 Dugan, —, **24**: 397
 Dugard, William, **6**: 277; **17**: 129
 Dugdale, Sir William, **11**: 62, 63 *n*, 66, 67 *n*, 270 *n*
 Duggan, —, **25**: 183
 Du Gué, Marie Thérèse. *See* Langloiserie
 Dulany, —, **7**: 134
 — Benjamin, **7**: 173
 — Daniel, **7**: 173, 174
 — Daniel (*d* 1753), **7**: 173; **8**: 217
 — Walter, **7**: 146
 Dumaresque, Philip, **5**: 82, 214 *n*
 Dumas, Charles Guillaume Frédéric, **20**: 5-8
 — Laurent, **12**: 355
 Dummer, Anne, daughter of Jeremiah (*d* 1718). *See* Powell
 — Catherine (Dudley), wife of William, **14**: 292-294
 — Jeremiah, **6**: 173 *n*
 — Jeremiah (*d* 1718), **1**: 94; **6**: 173 *n*, 270 *n*; **12**: 127; **17**: 18, 24; **20**: 31
 — Jeremiah (*d* 1739), **6**: 8; **8**: 166; **10**: 230 *n*; **12**: 127, 129; **14**: **15**: 305, 306, 307; **16**: 438, 503; **17**: 63 *n*, 70 *n*, 91 *n*, 92 *n*, 93 *n*, 102 *n*, 266; **18**: 376 *n*; **24**: **7**; **25**: 5 *n*, 6, 385, 386
 — Nathaniel, **16**: 728
 — Richard (*d* 1678), **5**: 123; **7**: 284; **15**: clxvi; **18**: 176; **21**: 16 *n*, 55, 56, 331 *n*
 — Richard (*d* 1689), **17**: 18
 — Samuel, **19**: 350
 — Rev. Shubael, **5**: 168 *n*, 184 *n*; **21**: 331
 — William, **1**: 299; **2**: **3**: 402; **4**: 212; **6**: 165, 173, 174 *n*, 267, 269, 275; **8**: 162, 168; **9**: 454; **11**: 248, 252; **14**: **15**: cxix, cxxxv, clxv; **16**; **17**; **19**: 340, 350 *n*; **20**; **21**: 380; **24**: 44, 82 *n*, 100, 103; **25**: 6 *n*, 385 *n*, 386
 Dummer Academy, **5**: 206 *n*; **6**: 173; **8**: 290; **14**: 292 *n*, 294
 Dummerston, Vt., **24**: 44
 Du Moulin, Pierre, **13**: 200, 202
 Dunbar, Capt. —, **20**: 34, 75
 — Asa, **10**
 — Charles Franklin, **25**: 134
 — Cynthia, daughter of Asa. *See* Thoreau
 — David, **3**: 251; **6**: 30, 31, 32; **8**: 109, 110; **24**: 236
 — Elijah, **5**: 69
 — Melatiah (Hayward), wife of Samuel, **10**: 40 *n*
 — Samuel, **10**: 40 *n*
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1783), **13**: 98 *n*; **16**: 454, 462, 477, 501, 510, 514
 — Thomas, **5**: 236
 Duncan, James, **24**: 247
 — John, **11**: 391 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **8**: 152; **13**: 91; **14**: 122, 123, 126; **21**: 30
 Dungan, Frances. *See* Clark
 Dunham, Cornelius, **24**: 362, 412, 427
 — Daniel, **24**: 153
 — Eleazar, **22**: 246
 — Elijah, **23**: 547
 — Eunice, **23**: 547
 — John (*d* 1669), **22**: lii, 73, 144
 — John (*d* 1692), **24**: 152
 — John (*d* 1696), **22**: 258, 271, 272; **24**: 152
 — Jonathan, **5**: 387; **24**: 152
 — Rev. Jonathan, **22**: 175
 — Joseph, **22**: 186, 266; **24**: 153
 — Mercy, **22**: 212
 — Nathaniel, **22**: 343
 — Samuel, **22**: 195, 252, 267, 270, 303; **24**: 152
 Dunk, George Montagu, second Earl of Halifax, **12**: 46; **13**: 297, 411, 413, 428, 432; **19**: 174; **24**: 200, 202
 Dunkin, Christopher, **10**: 78 *n*; **19**: 61
 Dunkirk, France, **10**: 202
 Dunlap, Frances. *See* Lowell
 — John, **18**: 78 *n*
 — William, **7**: 117
 Dunlop, Rev. Alexander, **13**: 278
 Dunn, —, **17**: 236
 — Mary, wife of Richard, **13**: 145 *n*
 — Richard, **13**: 144 *n*, 145 *n*
 — Samuel, **13**: 140
 — William, **3**: 62; **20**: 32, 39, 72, 73, 74, 77, 82
 Dunnack, Rev. Henry Ernest, **25**: 428, 430 *n*
 Dunniway, Clyde Augustus, **3**: 404; **13**: 2, 12, 14
 Dunois, Jean, **12**: 370
 Duns, Joannes Scotus, **15**: xviii
 Dunsmoor, William, **5**: 279
 Dunstable, **17**: 253, 257, 264
 Dunster, Elizabeth. *See* Willard
 — Elizabeth, second wife of Rev. Henry, **15**: civ, 212; **17**: 132
 — Elizabeth (Harris) Glover, first wife of Rev. Henry, **3**: 419 *n*; **15**: civ; **17**: 131; **24**: 169, 170

Dunster (*continued*)

— Henry, **11**: 97

— Rev. Henry (*d* 1659), **7**: 26; **11**: 97; **12**: 168; **13**: 53, 54; **15**: lxiv *n*, civ; **17**: 131, 132, 135, 213; **21**: 149; **24**: 176 *n*; **25**: 15, 22; and H. C., **1**: 198, 204; **3**: 160; **12**: 22, 33 *n*; **13**: 139; **14**: 67; **16**; **17**: 134, 142; **18**: 373; **21**; **24**: 166; **25**: 246; letter and remarks on, by H. H. Edes, **3**: 415-430; C. Mather on, **21**: 146

— Rev. Isaiah, **24**: 287 *n*

— Mary. *See* Willard

Dunten, Samuel, **4**: 117

Dunterfield, William, **19**: 182 *n*

Dunton, Elizabeth (Annesley), wife of John, **14**: 214, 217, 219, 220, 246

— Iris. *See* Dunton, Elizabeth

— Rev. John, **14**: 214

— John, **1**: 66; **5**: 20; **11**: 301; **12**: 123; **13**: 250; **18**: 408; **20**: 121, 193; his Letters from New England, papers on, by C. N. Greenough, **14**: 212-257; **21**: 232-251

— Lake, **14**: 219; **21**: 232

— Sarah, **14**: 220

Dupee, Elias, **6**: 119

— Isaac, **19**: 343 *n*, 352-354

— Sarah (Bromfield), wife of Isaac, **19**: 343, 352, 354

Duplessis, Chevalier Mauduit, **18**: 33, 35

Duppa, Bryan, **12**: 169

Dupuis, Abraham, & Co., **8**: 81

Dupuy, Frances (Elliston), wife of John. *See* Tetard

— John, **24**: 75, 78

Duquesne de Menneville, Marquis, **3**: 96

Durandus, Gulielmus, **10**: *5

Durant, Edward, **8**: 168

— Edward (H. C. 1735), **16**: 784

— Moses, **21**: 326

Durfey, Thomas, **24**: 316

Durfie, Ann (Freeborn), wife of Thomas (*d* 1729), **7**: 199 *n*

— Mary (Sanford), wife of Robert **7**: 199 *n*

— Robert, **7**: 199 *n*

— Sarah, daughter of Thomas, **7**: 199 *n*

— Sarah (Briggs), wife of Thomas, **7**: 199 *n*, 200

— Thomas, **7**: 199 *n*, 200

— Thomas (*d* 1712), **7**: 199 *n*

— Thomas (*d* 1729), **7**: 199

Durham, Bishop of, **1**: 225, 226, 227; **3**: 411, 413, 414

Durham, Earl of. *See* Lambton, John George

Durham, county of, Eng., **1**: 226; **8**: 204

Durham, Vt., **24**: 59

Durel, (Durell, Durelle), Thomas, **8**: 244; **12**: 286; **17**: 66, 68 *n*; **18**: 341 *n*

Durie (Dury), Rev. John, **21**: 161 *n*, 172, 173 *n*, 180

— Rev. Robert, **21**: 173 *n*

Du Simitière, Pierre Eugène, **14**: 66; **15**: xciv *n*, ciii *n*; **19**: 63 *n*, 396; and

Dighton Rock, **18**: 267, 270, 271; **19**: 56, 57, 73

Dustin, Hannah, **17**: 256 *n*

Dutch, John, **24**: 407; **25**: 97

— Samuel, **17**: 90 *n*

Dutch East India Company, **14**: 170

Dutch in America, **1**: 125, 127, 196; **3**: 161, 162, 163, 412, 424 *n*; **6**: 297, 298, 306, 365; **7**: 286, 290; **10**: 273; **18**: 162, 165-192

Dutch West India Company, **18**: 166, 178

Dutchess County, N. Y., **11**: 16

Duties, customs, **4**: 371, 392, 425, 451, 455, 466, 467; **19**: 180, 189 *n*

Dutton, Warren, **12**: 335 *n*

Duty, William, **11**: 399

Duval, Pierre, **12**: 391

Duvall. *See* Devol

Duxbury, deed to real estate in, **8**: 198-201; church at, **23**; freemen in, 1675, **24**: 153

Dwight, Edmund, **1**: 322, 330

— Elizabeth Bradford. *See* Smyth

— Flynt, **16**: 505

— Henry, **14**: 395

— John, **5**: 319; **8**: 237

— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1748), **15**: lix *n*

— Joseph (*d* 1765), **5**: 319, 320, 349; **8**: 238

— Mary Woolsey, **11**: 2

— Pamela, daughter of Joseph. *See* Sedgwick

— Rachel. *See* Deane

— THEODORE FRELINGHUYSEN, **5**: 50; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20

— Thomas, **17**: 336; **18**: 362

— Timothy (*d* 1777), **14**: 14

— Rev. Timothy (*d* 1817), **6**: 139, 201 *n*, 261 *n*; **11**: 79-82, 88; **17**: 269

Dyckman, Hans, **8**: 17

Dyeing and Coloring, Treatise on, by B. Franklin (*d* 1727), **10**: 206-225

- Dyer, —, **15**: 297 *n*; **24**: 342
 — Barret, **11**: 255; **19**: 356
 — Benjamin, **4**: 20; **14**: 165
 — Bithiah, **22**: 364
 — Eliphalet, **16**: 746, 747
 — John, **3**: 62
 — John (*d* 1741), **5**: 235; **22**: 224, 230
 — Mary, **1**: 136; **7**: 79
 — Nathaniel, **20**: 276
 — Thomas, **8**: 172
 Dyke, Simeon, **23**: 568
 Dymock, Cressy, **21**: 107 *n*
 Dyson, John, **24**
 — Richard, **24**: 400
 — Samuel, **24**: 420
- EAGLAND, Miss —, **7**: 144
 Eames, Anthony, **24**: 150
 — John, **24**: 151
 — John (*d* 1744), **18**; **19**: 58
 — Thomas. *See* Ames, Thomas
 — WILBERFORCE, **11**: 26 *n*; Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5**: 340; on Capt. J. Smith's maps, **13**: 227, 228 *n*; discovers second edition of H. Peters's Milk for Babes, **17**: 128
 Earle, Alice Morse, **13**: 268
 — John, **14**
 Early, —, **12**: 96
 Earthquakes, **15**: xcviii; **18**: 7; **19**: 151, 339, 363; **24**: 24, 26
 Earthy, John, **6**: 50 *n*
 Eason, —, **14**: 157
 East Barnstable, **23**: 591
 East Bridgewater, **23**: 578, 580, 600
 Easterbrook, Thomas, **24**: 152
 Eastham, **22**: xxiv, xxv, liv, 85, 147, 292; freemen in, 1675, **24**: 151
 East India Company, **5**: 57; **8**: 303 *n*; **10**: 295 *n*, 301; and Colonial tea troubles, **8**: 81, 82, 83, 84, 86 *n*, 87, 88, 299 *n*; **19**: 175, 243; **13**: 397; **14**: 324; speculation in shares of, **10**: 291, 299, 300, 301, 303
 East India Marine Museum, Salem, Mass., **5**: 373
 East India Records, **7**: 402
 Eastman, Seth, **20**: 335, 381, 382, 412
 Easton, Mary Ann Smith, daughter of Peter, **19**: 41
 — Peter, **19**: 41 *n*
 Easton, town, **22**: xxviii, 298
 Eastow, William, **5**: 117, 121, 123
- East Sudbury, **20**: 185
 Eaton, —, **11**: 396
 — Ann (Lloyd) Yale (erroneously called Ann Morton), second wife of Gov. Theophilus, **8**: 341 *n*; **21**: 27; **25**: 417–419
 — Anne (Graves), wife of Rev. Nathaniel. *See* Doughty
 — Rev. Asa, **21**: 273, 274, 275 *n*
 — Benoni, **15**: 246, 250, 252
 — Dorman Bridgman, **5**: 380
 — Jeremiah, **24**: 440
 — Rev. Nathaniel, **8**: 24, 341 *n*; **10**: 274; **14**: 63; **21**: 5 *n*; **25**: 15, 22, 74; and H. C., **1**: 203, 204; **3**: 427; **12**: 10, 36, 44; **14**: 64, 65, 67; **16**; **17**: 134, 142, 210; **18**: 373; **19**: 397
 — Samuel (H. C. 1649), **3**: 422 *n*; **15**: xxxvi, lxx, clv, clviii, 8, 40, 180, 181; **21**: 170 *n*, 396
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1658), **25**: 15, 22
 — Theophilus, **1**: 125; **2**: 10, 11, 12, 13, 14; **3**: 422 *n*; **8**: 341 *n*; **21**: 26, 27, 158 *n*, 161 *n*, 170 *n*; and H. C., **15**: cxiii *n*, 16, 171, 174, 385, 386; a founder of New Haven, **17**: 245; member of Delaware Company, **18**: 168, 171, 172; second marriage, **25**: 417, 418 *n*, 419
 — Rev. William, **23**: 578
 Eaves, William, **24**: 415
 Eayers, —, **17**: 275, 280
 Eayres, Moses, **4**: 102
 Eberhard, Rev. —, **13**: 188
 Ebrard, Friedrich Clemens, **11**: 54
 Eccles, Richard, **3**: 450, 459
 Eckenrode, Hamilton James, **20**: 191
 Eckley, Rev. Joseph, **18**: 365
 Eckstorm, Fannie Hardy, **24**: 202 *n*
 Eclipse, pamphlet, **21**: 435 *n*
 Eclipse, solar, **12**: 196; **15**: 255
 Eddis, William, **6**: 345; **8**: 277
 Eddy, G., **11**: 278
 — Joshua, **23**: 542
 — Samuel, **24**: 152
 — William Perry, **20**: 394, 397
 — Zachariah, **24**: 152
 Edes, —, 1647, **10**: 356
 — Anna (Tarbell) Haskell, wife of Peter (*d* 1840), **5**: 296 *n*
 — Benjamin (*d* 1801), **9**: 449, 450 *n*
 — Benjamin (*d* 1803), **4**: 289, 478, 479, 480; **8**: 97, 102; **9**: 449; **25**: 288, 290, 402, 403. *See also* Edes & Gill
 — Benjamin, & Sons, **9**: 449 *n*

Edes (*continued*)

— Grace Williamson, wife of Henry Herbert, **19**: 414; **25**: 404; Memoir of W. C. Williamson, **19**: 33–45

— Rev. Henry Francis, **23**: 586, 589

— HENRY HERBERT, Treasurer C. S. M., **1**: 11; a founder C. S. M., **12**; death and tributes to, **25**: 85, 87, 92–94, 256; bequest to C. S. M., **235**; Memoir by A. Johnson, 401–410; bibliography by A. Matthews, 410–414. *Communications*: Palatine shipwreck, **1**: 114; A. and P. Faneuil, P. Boynton, 366; Bromley maps, **3**: 70; L. Saltonstall, 81–83; J. W. Austin, 150; letter of S. Cary, 174–179; letters of J. Willard and C. Knowles, **239**; King's Chapel, **240**; B. A. Gould, **311**; annual commemoration at Mount Vernon, **328**; P. B. de la Broquerie, **377**; letter of H. Dunster, 415–426; of N. Dane, **470**; tablet in State St., **471**; letter of C. Mather, **5**: 77–81; J. Davis of York and his Thanksgiving Proclamation of 1681, 167–186; F. V. Balch, **191**; J. H. Allen, **314**; Washington and Sally Cary, **223**; letters of M. Washington and H. Knox, **324**; Harvard College Theses of 1663, **322**–**335**; I. Chauncy's Almanack for 1663, **339**; Hartford Grammar School, **389**; letter of H. Usher, 390–392; J. Colman, **6**: 86–89; J. Gooch, 90–92; J. Belknap, **93**; Places of Worship of the Sandemanians in Boston, 109–123; **12**: 100; B. Davis, **6**: 124–127; I. Winslow, Sr. and Jr., 127–130; documents relating to early history of Yale University, 172–210; letter of E. Quincy, 316–321; Lydia Hancock, 321–323; M. Howard, 384–402; letters of J. Martineau, 416–454; Body of Liberties, **7**: 22; E. Wheelwright, **39**; Gov. Shirley's exemption of ironworkers from military duty, **89**; letter of J. E. Crane, **90**; Middlesex Canal, 217–228; Publications of C. S. M., **238**; J. B. Thayer, **317**; Washington not first LL.D. of H. C., 321–328; J. Williamson, **8**: 13; Sandemanians, **76**; W. Franklin, **118**; letters of J. Washington, **118**; **10**: 260; **13**: 110; **14**: 408; King William's letters of instruction, **8**: 130; letter of J. Parker, **131**; J. Boucher de Niverville, **186**;

letter of B. Arnold, **234**; letters of S. Deane, **236**; letter of Rev. B. Colman, **246**, **352**; letter of J. A. Washington, **267**; letter of B. Washington, **269**; songs printed c. 1787, **271**; Rev. H. Caner, **10**: 67; letter of N. I. Bowditch, **77**; Maine Thanksgiving proclamations, 108–114; silhouette of T. Pickering, **138**; Josiah and Sarah (Billings) Davenport, **225**; A. and M. Kent, **248**; letter of A. Kent, **250**; letters of J. Willard and J. Hancock, **320**; marriage of J. de Valnais, **358**; Sketch of Gen. Franklin Davenport, **358**–**365**; Gen. Hull and Lafayette, **365**; petition of J. Scottow and oath of W. Winthrop, **369**–**386**; Massachusetts Court of Vice-Admiralty, **379**–**384**; Memoir of R. C. Winthrop, Jr., **387**; H. C. degrees of W. Johnson and B. Franklin, **412**; letters of J. Bowdoin and J. Willard, **413**; Memoir of Dr. Thomas Young, **11**: 2–54; letter of E. Axon, on H. Dunster, **97**; letter of H. Laurens, **243**; letters of R. Morris, **277**; E. Trowbridge's birth, **344**; Gov. Shirley's second wife, **12**: 46; letter of G. Morris, **88**; I. Willard, **133**; apprenticeship indenture of J. Taylor, **174**; citizens of Concord and H. C., **232**; C. Taylor, **255**; letter of T. Lear, **13**: 110; poem on Luey Calhoun, **140**; Rev. A. Eliot, **234**–**241**; visit of Delaware chiefs to Washington, **259**–**265**; letter of Mary Washington, **141**; wife of Lt.-Gov. Dummer, **292**; letter of Admiral Coffin, **294**; Hall's Coffee House, **400**; J. Tileston, **17**: 155; letters of I. Addington, **205**; Thursday Lecture, **215**; tribute to F. L. Gay, **18**: 232; early record books of Middlesex County, **21**: 452; S. Bradstreet, **24**: 30

— Isaiah, **8**: 300 *n*

— Peter, **5**: 296 *n*; **6**: 80; **9**: 450 *n*; **25**: 403

— family, **25**

Edes & Gill, printers, **4**; **6**: 389 *n*; **7**: 6, **19**; **8**: 307; **9**: 430 *n*, **444**, **503**; **11**: 37; **13**: 389 *n*, **433** *n*, **439** *n*; **17**: 322; **25**: 402

Edeward, Nicholas, **13**: 169

Edgar, Eliaz., **21**: 103 *n*, **104** *n*

Edgartown, **22**: 175

Edgecumbe, Sir Richard, **6**: 63, **69**

— Richard, Baron Edgecumbe of Mount Edgecumbe, **6**: 69

- Edgecomb, John, **6**: 69
 Edgerton, Stephen, **11**: 271 *n*
 Edinburgh University, **15**: 312, 316, 320, 323, 328
 Edmands, Joshua, **12**: 235
 Edmondes, Sir Thomas, **22**: 86, 88
 Edmonds, Anna, **10**: 21
 — (Edmunds), Benjamin, **15**: 388; **16**: 422
 — (Edmunds), John, **24**; **25**: 100
 — John Henry, **17**: 114 *n*; **19**: 401; **20**: 86 *n*, 257. *Communications*: Burgis-Price View of Boston, **11**: 245-262; Thomas Pound, Pirate, **20**: 24-84
 — Joseph, **16**: 416, 428
 — Joshua, **15**: 297 *n*
 Edmunds, Robert, **21**: 332
 Edouart, August, **14**: 295
 Edric, Lord of Mercia, **3**: 331
 — "the Wild," **3**: 331, 332
 Edson, Rebecca (Parker), wife of Rev. Theodore, **19**: 324 *n*
 — Samuel, **24**: 151
 — Rev. Theodore, **19**: 324
 Education, **1**: 297, 401, 415, 444; **10**: 175, 176, 177; **17**: 132; **18**: 151; **25**: 34
 Edward I, of England, **2**: 195, 365; **5**: 393, 394, 398, 401, 402, 404; **11**: 379
 Edward II, of England, **5**: 395 *n*, 401
 Edward III, of England, **2**: 195, 365; **5**: 401
 Edward IV, of England, **8**: 353, 354
 Edward VI, of England, **1**: 228-231; **8**: 354; **11**: 266; **22**: 14
 Edward VII, of England, **13**: 160 *n*
 Edward, John, **25**: 37
 Edwards, —, **13**: 421
 — Alexander, **6**: 114, 115, 117
 — Ann, daughter of Rev. Timothy. *See* Ellsworth
 — Benjamin, **6**: 114 *n*
 — Daniel, **6**: 176 *n*; **20**: 64
 — David, **12**: 123
 — Elizabeth (Palmes), wife of Griffin, **14**: 119
 — Griffin, **14**: 119
 — John, **14**: 406
 — Rev. John (*d* 1716), **13**: 198, 200, 201, 204
 — Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1758), **5**: 76, 192; **6**: 191 *n*, 200; **8**: 235; **11**: 2, 16; **12**: 279, 280; **17**: 268; **19**: 23, 341 *n*; **22**: 387
 — Jonathan (*d* 1801), **6**: 201 *n*
 — Joshua, **5**: 201 *n*
 — Samuel, **19**: 349, 360, 361
 — Sarah (Pierpont), wife of Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1758), **6**: 200 *n*
 — Thomas, **5**: 260, 264; **20**: 73, 78
 — Sir Thomas. *See* Edmondes
 — Thomas (*d* 1647), **17**: 128; **19**: 399
 — Rev. Timothy, **5**: 78, 81; **11**: 2, 3
 Edwin, David, **10**: 259
 Eeds, John, **13**: 124, 125
 EELLS, REV. JAMES, Resident Member C. S. M., **10**: 59; Corresponding Member, 149
 — Rev. Nathaniel, **16**: 739; **22**: 226, 235, 239, 295; **25**: 419 *n*
 Eggington, John, **3**: 63
 Eggesfield, Francis, **20**: 88, 91
 Eggleston, Edward, **5**: 244
 — Hezekiah, **6**: 15, 68 *n*; **8**: 105, 106, 108
 — Sarah (Martin), wife of Hezekiah, **8**: 108
 Egleston, Melville, **17**: 262
 Egremont, Lord. *See* Wyndham, Sir Charles
 Ehler, John Christian, **11**: 193, 194
 Eichhorn, Johann Gottfried, **12**: 363
 Ekins, Nathaniel, **20**: 93
 Elam, Samuel, **19**: 242 *n*, 245 *n*, 253 *n*
 Elatson, Jonathan, **5**: 11 *n*; **10**: 16
 Elbridge, Gyles, **6**: 17, 25, 27, 30, 50; **8**: 113
 — Thomas, **6**: 17 *n*, 52
 Elcock, Louisa. *See* Upton
 Elder, Rev. Thomas, **13**: 278
 Elders, **13**: 85-91; **16**: 23
 Eldred, —, **15**: 18
 — Anne. *See* Henley
 — Robert, **5**: 233
 Eldredge, Keziah (Taylor), wife of Samuel, **6**: 122 *n*
 — Mary, daughter of Samuel. *See* West
 — Samuel, **6**: 122 *n*
 Eldridge, John, **17**: 4 *n*
 — Oliver, **12**: 342
 Election preachers, lists of, **1**: 449
 Election sermons, Massachusetts, **3**: 144, 352; **19**: 347; papers on, by L. Swift, **1**: 388-451; **10**: *1-16, 1-6
 Election Week, **18**: 58, 59
 Elections, **1**: 427, 429; **15**: 27, 190; **21**: 422 *n*
 Eleuthera (Alabaster, Bahama, Cigoteo, Cyguatea, Segotea) Island, **3**: 421; **13**: 53, 54; **15**: 200; **21**: 339

- Elfrey. *See* Elfrith
 Elfrith, —, wife of Daniel, **13**: 45
 —, daughter of Daniel. *See* Bell
 — Daniel, **13**: 42 *n*, 45
 — Thomas, **13**: 26 *n*
 Eliot. *See also* Elliot
 —, **15**: 17, 212
 — Andrew (*d* 1749), **19**: 358
 — Rev. Andrew (*d* 1778), **1**: 421; **5**: 287; **6**: 317; **7**: 3 *n*; **10**: 39, 49, 231, 235, 236; **14**: 21 *n*; **15**: 324; **18**: 54, 55 *n*, 369 *n*; **19**: 288; **20**: 151 *n*; **24**: 169; **25**: 32, 40 *n*; and H. C., **7**: 324; **8**: 296, 306 *n*, 320; **16**: **25**: 27
 — Rev. Andrew (*d* 1805), **6**: 129, 317; **7**: 324; **8**: 291 *n*; **10**: 39, 40; **14**: 21, 22, 23, 43; **15**: xviii *n*
 — Ann (Mumford) wife of Rev. John (*d* 1690), **14**: 229 *n*
 — Benjamin, **3**: 13 *n*; **4**: 324, 325, 344, 357, 358, 359, 360; **9**: 467
 — Benjamin (*d* 1687), **20**: 107
 — Catharine, wife of Andrews Norton, **7**: 222 *n*, 224, 226 *n*, 228
 — Charles William, **1**: 330; **3**: 299, 485; **6**: 239; **10**: 330; **11**: 366; **17**: 408; **24**: 179; **25**: 405 *n*; and H. C., **5**: 364, 369; **6**: 278; **7**: 126; **8**: 35, 198; **12**: 321 *n*; **13**: 75; **15**: lxxxiv, clxii; **18**: 368, 369 *n*; **21**: 147 *n*
 — Edward, Baron Eliot, **12**: 249
 — Elizabeth (Langdon), wife of Rev. Andrew (H. C. 1737), **14**: 21 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Robinson), wife of Rev. Jacob, **12**: 276
 — Ephraim, **12**: 314; **13**: 236; **15**: lxviii *n*; **18**: 54, 55, 77; **20**: 12, 147; **25**: record of his class at H. C., **19**: 290–295; biography of Dr. A. Windship, **25**: 149–171
 — Hannah, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1690). *See* Glover
 — Hugh, **1**: 186
 — Jacob (*d* 1693), **13**: 247
 — Rev. Jacob (*d* 1766), **12**: 276, 300, 304; **16**: 454, 462, 475
 — Rev. Jared, **15**: 387, 389
 — Sir John, **11**: 379; **13**: 162, 163
 — Rev. John (*d* 1690), **1**: 31, 118, 396, 439, 451; **3**: 82, 417, 419, 422; **6**: 181 *n*, 251; **11**: 340; **13**: 249; **17**: 233, 234, 337, 340, 381; **19**: 275, 276; **20**: 10, 96, 196, 200, 201, 203; **21**: 62, 65, 260; **22**: lv *n*, 146; **25**: 15, 22; Indian Bible, **1**: 309; **5**: 390; **10**: 313; **24**: 65; and
 H. C., **3**: 461, 463; **15**: 76, 218, 232, 236, 237, 239, 255, 257; J. Dunton and, **14**: letter, **19**: 273–274; publications, **20**: 89, 95
 — John (H. C. 1685), **15**: 73, 75, 248, 254
 — Rev. John (*d* 1813), **1**: 447; **5**: 214 *n*; **6**: 274; **9**: 412, 479 *n*; **12**: 334, 338; **17**: 322, 323, 368, 386; **18**: 54, 77, 222 *n*, 363 *n*, 365 *n*; **20**: 180; **21**: 138; **24**: 8 *n*; **25**: 171, 206
 — John Fleet, **18**: 54
 — Rev. Joseph, **20**: 107
 — Josiah, **15**: xviii *n*, lxi *n*
 — Mary Lincoln, **25**: 42, 50
 — Mary (Pyncheon), wife of Rev. Andrew (*d* 1805), **14**: 22 *n*
 — Samuel (*d* 1664), **15**: cliv, clv, clviii, 210
 — Samuel (*d* 1820), **7**: 222 *n*, 226 *n*, 228 *n*; **20**: 269
 — Samuel (*d* 1898), **1**: 175; **18**: 54
 — Samuel Atkins, **7**: 323, 328; **8**: 194; **15**: lxviii *n*, lxx *n*, lxxxiv; **20**: 193, 200, 201, 202; **21**: 147 *n*; **24**: 62
 — Simon, **6**: 13 *n*, 20, 29, 36, 53, 58; **8**: 107, 112, 113
 — Thomas, **17**: 26
 — family, **19**: 218 *n*
 Elizabeth, Queen of England, **1**: 186, 229, 230, 232, 233; **3**: 112, 331, 407; **5**: 196 *n*, 204 *n*, 245 *n*, 392, 394, 401, 402; **7**: 103, 104; **8**: 354; **10**: 304; **11**: 266, 267, 309; **12**: 366 *n*; **13**: 175; **18**: 131; **20**: 110; **21**: 193, 359 *n*
 Elizabeth, N. J., **19**: 196 *n*
 Elizabeth Island, **12**: 257
 Ellery, Ann, daughter of William (*d* 1764). *See* Burt
 — John **16**: 854; **25**: 426
 — William (*d* 1764), **13**: 237 *n*
 — William (*d* 1820), **8**: 241; **19**: 204 *n*
 Ellet, William, **1**: 81
 Elletson, John, **11**: 376, 381
 — Katherine (Rogers) Harvard, wife of John, **11**: 376, 381. *See also* Yearwood
 Eliatt. *See* Eliot
 Ellice, Thomas E., **24**: 178
 Ellicott, John, **10**: 236
 — Vines, **21**: 326
 Ellingwood, Benjamin, **24**: 373, 389, 401, 405, 411, 417, 427, 428
 — Ebenezer, **24**: 322, 369, 370, 373, 374, 411

- Elisha, **24**: 401
 — John, **24**: 415
 — Jonathan, **4**: 108
 — Joshua, **24**: 375, 391, 412, 413, 419, 424, 425, 427
 — Ralph, **24**: 369
 — William, **24**: 416, 427
 Elliot. *See also* Eliot
 — Sir Gilbert, **13**: 407
 — James, **24**: 414 *n*
 — John, **15**: 303; **16**: 816
 — Robert, **21**: 330
 — Simon, **24**: 427
 Elliott, Gabriel, **13**: 169
 — William, **25**: 380
 Ellis. *See also* Ellys
 — — **19**: 279; **25**: 5 *n*, 333
 — David, **11**: 238
 — Eleazar, **4**: 89
 — Rev. George Edward, **1**: 42 *n*; **6**: 23 *n*, 173 *n*; **10**: 399, 401, 403; **12**: 44 *n*
 — Hannah, **22**: 293
 — Jack, **24**: 412
 — Rev. Jonathan, **16**: 656; **22**: 293, 298
 — Joseph, **10**: 362 *n*
 — Lydia. *See* Barrow
 — Payson Perrin, **10**: 391
 — Robert, **20**: 117
 — Rev. Rufus, **11**: 238 *n*; **24**: 134
 — Samuel, **22**: 293
 Ellise, Sarah. *See* Gee
 Elliston, Frances, daughter of Robert. *See* Tetard
 — Mary, wife of Robert, **24**: 78
 — Robert (*d* 1756), note on, by A. Matthews, **24**: 71–80
 Ellsworth, Ann (Edwards), wife of John, **11**: 2
 — Elizabeth (Potwine), wife of Job, **11**: 3
 — Job, **11**: 3
 — John, **11**: 2, 3
 — Oliver, **11**: 350; **17**: 332 *n*
 Ellwood, Capt. —, **11**: 148, 165, 195
 Ellys. *See also* Ellis
 — (Ellis), Sir Richard, **16**: 705
 Elmes, Rodulphus, **24**: 154
 Elphinstone, John, Lord Elphinstone, **18**: 79
 Elson, Alfred Walter, **6**: 94, 248
 Elwes, Roger, **20**: 18
 Ely, Justin, **6**: 146; **15**: cxxxvii *n*
 — Rev. Zebulon, **7**: 101 *n*
 Elyot. *See* Eliot
 Elzevir, Isaac, **13**: 66 *n*
 Emancipation Proclamation, **5**: 375; **6**: 434
 Emancipation Society, **6**: 428
 Embargo, 1758, **4**: 434; during Revolution, **10**: 120, 125, 128, 132, 133; **20**: 181; 1807, **1**: 430; **7**: 405; petitions against, 1808, **21**: 445
 Embargo, The, a song, **7**: 115
 Emden (Embden), Germany, **22**: 120
 Emerson, Abigail. *See* Thompson
 — Daniel (*d* 1765), **25**: 142, 144
 — Rev. Daniel (*d* 1801), **16**: 690, 695, 715
 — Elizabeth, **3**: 62, 64
 — Rev. Ezekiel, **23**: 486
 — George Barrell, **5**: 216; **7**: 222 *n*, 227; **12**: 336
 — Hannah, wife of Daniel (*d* 1765), **25**: 144 *n*
 — Jacob, **10**: 322 *n*
 — Rev. John, **16**; **19**: 266
 — Joseph, **5**: 175 *n*
 — Rev. Joseph (*d* 1679), **5**: 175 *n*
 — Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1743), **16**: 704, 720, 733
 — Joseph (H. C. 1774), **8**: 296, 301
 — Moses, **16**: 650
 — Oliver Farrar, **6**: 143 *n*
 — Olivia (Buckminster), wife of George Barrell, **7**: 222 *n*, 225, 227
 — Ralph Waldo, **5**: 365; **7**: 301, 305; **8**: 145; **11**: 207; **12**: 239, 337; **17**: 383 *n*; **19**: 417 *n*, 422; **23**: 581; **24**: 118; Thayer's trip with, **7**: 302, 308; J. R. Lowell's tribute to, **8**: 134, 135
 — Rev. William, **12**: 333, 334 *n*, 335 *n*, 337, 338; **24**: 263 *n*
 EMERTON, EPHRAIM, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 203. *Communication*: Memoir of C. C. Everett, **7**: 336–340
 Emery, Rev. Joseph, **18**: 83
 — Noah, **3**: 259, 260 *n*, 262
 — Robert, **17**: 277, 280
 — Rev. Samuel, **1**: 293; 300
 — Rev. Stephen, **16**: 548, 561, 582; **18**: 82, 83
 Emlin, George, **19**: 253 *n*
 Emlyn, Sollom, **5**: 67 *n*
 — Rev. Thomas, **24**: 28
 Emmans. *See* Emmons
 Emmons, Jacob, **11**: 30
 — Mary (Scott), wife of Samuel, **6**: 91 *n*
 — Rev. Nathaniel, **1**: 429
 — Samuel, **6**: 91 *n*

- Emons, Benjamin, **15**: 274
- Emry, John, **14**: 124
- Enchiridium Polychrestum, **24**: 74
- Endicott, Elizabeth, wife of Gov. John (d 1665), **20**: 260, 261, 262, 263
- Elizabeth (Howchin), wife of John (d 1667), **20**: 259, 262
- Gov. John (d 1665), **1**: 77, 190, 192, 235; **2**: 8, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14; **3**: 100, 189, 323, 410; **5**: 7: 23, 24, 44; **8**: 24, 30, 31, 48, 228; **10**: 5, *15, 26, 341, 342, 344; **11**: 314; **12**: 11, 12, 18, 113, 168; **13**: 291; **15**: xxxiii, clxv, clxv, 38, 198; **17**: 18: 57, 320 *n*; 321 *n*; **19**: 417 *n*; **20**: 113 *n*, 259, 264, 269; **22**: 65, 66
- John (d 1667), **20**: 259, 260, 261, 262, 263
- John (d 1694), **20**: 261
- Sarah. *See* Billings
- WILLIAM, a founder of C. S. M., **1**: 12; death and tribute to, **17**: 286, 288
- WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD (d 1900), **1**: 1; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20; death, **7**: 42; tribute of J. Noble, 42-44; of Council, 46; Memoir by J. H. Choate, 47; **8**: 29, 30-49
- WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD (b 1860), Resident Member C. S. M., **20**: 1; Treasurer, **25**: 86. *Communication*: Will of Gov. J. Endicott and other papers, **25**: 86
- Dr. Zerobabel, **19**: 276 *n*, 407; **20**: 260, 261-263
- Enfield, Ct., **12**: 81, 82; **19**: 181 *n*; **24**: 43, 46
- Engines, **1**: 201 *n*; **13**: 249; **14**: 13
- England, **1**: 3: 43; **5**: 54, 81, 236, 402; **6**: 7: 182, 186, 193; **8**: 10; **11**: 12: 101, 243, 261, 384, 396; **13**: 423, 437 *n*, 458; **17**: 337; **20**: 2; **21**: 422; and Massachusetts, **3**: 53, 247, 248 *n*; **19**: 418; and France, **3**: 74 *n*; **12**: 102, 104, 193; **13**: 418, 435; and American Colonies, **5**: 287; **18**: 84-93; relations with U. S., **7**: 190; **18**: 78; **24**: 130; and H. C., **16**
- Admiralty, Lords Commissioners of, **8**: 158; **14**: 137; High Court of, **8**: 154 *n*
- Bank of. *See* Bank of England
- Board of Trade, **1**: 212 *n*; **3**: 19, 22-23, 29-30, 32, 106-107, 121, 128-129, 249 *n*, 261; **4**: 32; **6**: 356; **8**: 213, 214; **11**: 410, 412 *n*; **12**: 126 *n*; **13**: 319, 320, 390, 395, 400-403, 407; **14**: 374-381; **18**: 104, 123, 125; **24**: 63, 224-230, 232, 235, 244, 245; letters of Gov. Dudley to, **18**: 85, 87, 88, 90, 91
- Cabinet councils, **5**: 78, 79 *n*
- Church of, **1**: 229; **6**: 418, 421, 454; **7**: 290; **11**: 368; **22**: xx, xxi, xxii, 115, 458; **25**: 34, 35; attitude toward, in New England, **1**: 69, 422; **3**: 43; **7**: 71; **12**: 11, 12, 160; **17**: 376, 378, 380; Puritans and, **1**: 228; **12**: 326; **17**: 379; Psalmody, **1**: 231, 233, 235; progress in American colonies, **1**: 418, 422; **3**: 411; **5**: 112, 113, 114; **6**: 125, 202; **12**: 124; and Separatists, **8**: 326, 327; impropriations, **11**: 265; E. Rogers on, **12**: 49; Pilgrims and, **12**: 259; **17**: 378, 379, 392; **22**: 333; in Vermont, **25**: 34
- Commission on Historical Manuscripts, **14**: 203, 205, 208, 209, 211, 212
- Commissioners for Plantations, **21**: 48, 64
- Committee for Trade and Plantations, **6**: 82
- Committee of Trade, **8**: 372
- Council of Foreign Plantations, **7**: 25 *n*
- Council of State, **8**: 118
- Court of Chancery, **2**: xxiii, xxv; **16**; Petty Bag, **17**: 46 *n*
- Court of High Commission, **8**: 358, 359, 363, 364; **10**: 262, 263, 264 *n*
- Court of Delegates, **8**: 158, 161
- Courts of Justice, **2**: xxi
- Exchequer Chamber, **11**: 271, 275 *n*
- Great Seal, **2**: xxi
- House of Commons, **3**: 206; **5**: 134 *n*, 163; **6**: 167, 178 *n*, 403, 404; **13**: 312, 333, 370, 371
- House of Lords, **13**
- Lord High Admiral, **8**: 171-180
- Lords of the Privy Council, **8**: 157
- Mutiny Bill (1769), **13**: 362, 366, 368, 370, 376
- Navy, **3**: 249, 250, 253 *n*, 256-258. *See also* Frost v. Leighton
- Parliament, **4**: 5: 134 *n*; **8**: 346; **10**: 298, 299; **13**: 54, 196, 322, 326, 337, 339, 340; **21**: 440; and the Colonies, **1**: 96, 164, 169, 177, 191, 213, 378; **3**: 5; **6**: 7: 214; **8**: 68, 308; **11**: 425, 426, 430, 431; **14**: 324, 325; Long Parliament, **11**: 368; **17**: 215; **21**: 71

- Patent Bill Office, **2**: xxiii
- Patents and monopolies, **10**: 304
- Privy Council, **1**; **3**; **5**: 69 *n*, 78 *n*, 79 *n*, 113; **6**: 161, 166, 177 *n*, 195 *n*, 203 *n*, 207, 209; **13**; **22**: xx, 17, 35, 36, 41; and Sir W. Phips, **11**: 341, 342, 343; and New Hampshire Notes, **14**; and Gov. Bernard's petitions concerning Mount Desert Island, **24**: 232, 233, 244, 245 *n*; advice to king, on Penobscot region, 235
- Privy Seal Office, **2**: xxiv
- Privy Signet, **2**: xxiv
- Probate Act, 1857, **10**: 157
- Sovereigns, **2**: xxxvi; **17**: 110
- Test Act, **3**: 43, 195; **17**: 46, 47 *n*; account of, **13**: 119–124
- Treasury, **4**: 282; **13**: 405–406
- Englands Parliamentary Chronicle, **20**: 85
- English, James, **20**: 27; **21**: 306
- John, **11**: 218, 219
- Mary, daughter of Philip, **10**: 19
- Mary (Hollingsworth), wife of Philip, **10**: 17–20
- Philip, **10**: 17–19; **20**: 32, 52
- Susannah, daughter of Philip. *See* Towzell
- William, **21**: 55
- Englishman deceived, The. *See* Sayre, Stephen
- Engle, John, **5**: 236
- Engrossing, **10**: 121, 123–127, 129
- Engs, William, **4**: 120
- Ennius, **8**: 275, 276
- Enon. *See* Wenham
- Enstone, Edward, **11**: 257
- Epes, Abigail, **19**: 235
- Daniel (*d* 1722), **14**: 238, 252 *n*, 256; **15**: 49, 211; **20**: 152
- Daniel (*d* 1760), **1**: 405; **14**: 395; **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*
- Elizabeth, **8**: 312, 321
- Hannah Wainwright, second wife of Daniel (*d* 1722), **20**: 152
- Mary (Whipple), wife of Symonds. *See* Holyoke
- Samuel (*d* 1685), **15**: 49, 211
- Samuel (*d* 1760), **16**: 863; **17**: 231
- Symonds, **8**: 311 *n*; **14**: 397 *n*; **20**: 130 *n*
- Episcopal Church in America, **1**: 142, 143; **3**: 42–45; **5**: 113, 349; **7**: 291; **13**: 417; **15**: xxxv; **17**: 296; **24**: 32, 373
- Episcopalians, **22**: 333; **23**: 552
- Episcopus (Bisschop), Simon, **22**: 24
- Epping, N. H., **11**: 403
- Equality, natural, **1**: 421, 423, 425, 427, 429; doctrine of, **17**: 267
- Eric the Red, **20**: 304, 317, 326
- Ericson. *See* Leif; Thorstein; Thorwald
- Ernst, Carl Wilhelm, **11**: 35 *n*, 257; **18**: 285 *n*
- Errington, Capt. —, **19**: 217 *n*, 224 *n*
- Erskine, Alexander, **6**: 31
- Erving, Elizabeth, daughter of John. *See* Bowdoin
- George, **13**: 206; **14**: 323; **15**: cxxxviii *n*; **18**: 339 *n*; **25**: 163 *n*
- John, **17**: 96, 277, 280
- John (*d* 1786), **8**: 244 *n*, 297 *n*; **14**: 323; **17**: 79, 80, 86, 87; **18**: 158 *n*; **19**: 161 *n*, 164, 165, 202; **20**: 15 *n*
- John (*d* 1816), **5**: 260 *n*, 261; **6**: 120; **14**: 323; **16**: 820
- Maria Catharine (Shirley), wife of John (*d* 1816), **8**: 244 *n*
- Shirley, **17**: 277, 280
- Escalante, Fray Silvestre Velez de, **6**: 308, 314 *n*, 315
- Essex, Thomas, **13**: 164
- Essex, town, **5**: 174 *n*
- Essex County, **1**: 165, 166, 290; **3**: 25, 319; **4**: 11; **9**: 501 *n*; **10**: 153 *n*. *See also* Land Bank, Essex County
- Essex Junto, **5**: 363
- Essex Resolve, **1**: 179
- Estabrook, Rev. Benjamin, **16**: 829, 832
- Rev. Joseph, **1**: 412
- Mary Holman. *See* Davis
- Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1696), **15**: 351, 354
- Samuel (*d* 1754), **17**: 276, 280
- Estabrooke, Joseph, **14**: 395
- Estabrooks, Benjamin, **4**: 117
- Richard, **12**: 306
- Estaing, Charles Hector, Comte d', **1**: 248; **7**: 107; **25**: 371
- Estates, **4**; **12**: 345
- Este, Thomas, **1**: 234 *n*, 235
- Estrées, Louis Charles César Le Tellier, Duc d', **13**: 425
- Esty, Joseph, **4**: 92
- Ethelridge, Mrs. —, **12**: 303
- Ethera Island. *See* Eleuthera
- Etheridge, —, **12**: 303
- Samuel, **11**: 203 *n*; **13**: 135
- Euer, —, **21**: 130
- Eustaphie, Alexis, **17**: 158

- Eustice, Abigail. *See* Butler
- Eustis, Benjamin, **24**: 163
- William, **19**: 288, 289 *n*; **20**: 286, 462; **24**: 161, 162, 163
- Eustus, John, **16**: 403, 404
- Eutaw Springs, S. C., **8**: 278
- Evans, —, **16**: 445; **19**: 302, 303, 311
- Charles, **10**: 312; **13**: 3, 4, 13, 15; **18**: 220, 222; **19**: 14, 15; **24**: 80; **25**: 187
- Henry F., **24**: 383
- Rev. John, **16**: 467; **25**: 5 *n*
- Joseph, **8**: 301
- Robley Dunglison, **10**: 186
- Rev. Thomas Jones, **3**: 90, 91
- Evanses, John. *See* Eames, John
- Evanson, Capt. —, **21**: 94
- Eveleigh, George, **16**: 713, 714, 724, 751
- Eveleth (or Evelith) Edward, **4**: 16, 17
- James, **3**: 25; **4**: 5; **5**: 317; **10**: 99 *n*
- John, **24**: 408
- Mary. *See* Wainwright
- Evelyn, John, **10**: 295 *n*, 301; **14**: 277; **17**: 89 *n*; on Sunday sports, **8**: 344; on Massachusetts colony, **12**: 124; on observance of Test Act, **13**: 121, 124; on A. Boate, **21**: 117 *n*
- William Glanville, **24**: 273, 291
- Evening Post, **9**
- Everett, Alexander Hill, **7**: 64, 337; **20**: 318, 320
- REV. CHARLES CARROLL, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; on Council, **3**: 278; and Rev. J. Martineau, **6**: 420 *n*, 440; death, **7**: 1 *n*; tribute to, by Council, 46; by S. L. Thorndike, 64; by Rev. E. Hale, 68; by E. Emerton, 336–340; on Pilgrim Fathers, **17**: 374; lectures of, edited by Rev. E. Hale, **20**: 158. *Communications*: Memoir of Gov. Russell, **5**: 82, 83–93; of Rev. J. H. Allen, **6**: 288–295
- Daniel, **22**: 307
- Ebenezer, **7**: 64, 337
- Edward, **3**: 287, 309; **5**: 40, 365; **7**: 64, 337; **9**: 403 *n*; **10**: 391; **11**: 207; **14**: 264; **17**: 368, 388; **19**: 417 *n*; and H. C., **6**: 98, 99, 273; **15**: cxx; **17**: 387 *n*; **18**: 368 *n*; **20**: 318; **24**: 176 *n*; and Dighton Rock, **19**: 100, 121; **20**: 319, 357
- Joanna Batchelder (Prince), wife of Ebenezer, **7**: 64, 337; **21**: 265 *n*
- Mildred, daughter of Rev. Charles Carroll, **7**: 339
- Rev. Moses, **7**: 64, 337
- Rev. Noble, **22**: 362, 466; **23**: 471, 536, 555, 568
- Oliver, **7**: 337
- Richard, **7**: 337
- Sarah Octavia (Dwinel), wife of Rev. Charles Carroll, **7**: 339
- William, **10**: 8; **14**: 264; **17**: 381, 387, 388; **18**: 233; **20**: 149
- Everill (Everell), James, **1**: 197; **11**: 310, 313; **25**: 45
- Everleigh, Josiah, **14**: 98 *n*
- Evidence at the Common Law, Preliminary Treatise on, by J. B. Thayer, **7**: 310–312, 315
- Ewald, Georg Heinrich August, **6**: 417
- Ewbank, Thomas, **20**: 336
- Ellwell, Henry, **24**: 154
- Excommunication in Colonial Churches, paper by Rev. C. E. Park, **12**: 321–332; in Plymouth Church, **23**
- Exeter, Eng., **14**: 46, 47
- Exeter, N. H., **1**: 275, 276, 280; **3**: 433; **14**: 182; **15**: 223; **20**: 83; relations with Wells, Me., **1**: 276–279
- Exeter Combination, **1**: 276
- Eyers, Capt. —, 1717, **8**: 215
- Eyles. *See* Ellys
- (Eyers), —, **19**: 354
- Charles, **21**: 290
- John (*d* 1696), **17**: 275, 280
- John (*d* 1700), **10**: 398 *n*; **17**: 16, 18, 24; **21**: 302, 351
- Katharine (Brattle), wife of John (*d* 1700), **10**: 398 *n*. *See also* Winthrop
- Ralph. *See* Eyrs, Robert
- Sir Robert, **2**: 345, 346, 352, 384, 385, 389
- William, **20**: 92
- Eyrs, Robert, **11**: 272
- FABER**, Alexander, **20**: 62
- Fabius, **8**: 276, 277
- Fabre, Dr. Pierre Jean, **21**: 9
- Facsimiles. *See under* Illustrations
- Faevor, Nicholas, **3**: 61; **6**: 333
- Fair Account of the late Unhappy Disturbances at Boston, **7**: 4, 16 *n*
- FAIRBANKS, ARTHUR, Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 80, 305
- George, **21**: 314
- Richard, **11**: 301, 302, 303

- Fairfax, Rev. Bryan, eighth Lord Fairfax, **5**: 221, 222; **7**: 369, 370; relations with Washington, 136, 137; **17**: 190, 203; **18**: 48, 50
- Elizabeth (Cary), wife of Bryan, eighth Lord Fairfax, **5**: 222
- George, **3**: 57
- Col. George, **12**: 90, 91, 92, 98
- George William, **5**: 222; **7**: 167, 394
- Hannah, daughter of William. *See* Washington
- Hezekiah, **7**: 170
- John, **7**: 140, 167; **11**: 106, 172, 175; **13**: 168
- John Contee, eleventh Baron Fairfax of Cameron, **5**: 222
- Robert, seventh Baron Fairfax of Cameron, **5**: 222
- Sarah (Cary), wife of George William, **5**: 221-224
- Thomas, third Baron Fairfax of Cameron, **11**: 281, 282; **13**: 164; **14**: 116 *n*; **20**: 243
- Thomas, sixth Baron Fairfax of Cameron, **5**: 221, 222; **12**: 99
- Thomas, ninth Baron Fairfax of Cameron, **17**: 203, 204
- William, **8**: 168
- William (*d* 1757), **5**: 221, 222
- family, **5**: 222 *n*
- Fairfax Parish, Va., **11**: 170, 178
- Fairfield, Daniel, **14**: 120
- Elizabeth, wife of Daniel, **5**: 122
- John, **4**: 118
- William, **3**: 25; **21**: 419
- Fairfield, Ct., **7**: 107; **21**: 426
- Fairlie (Fairley), James, **7**: 168, 169, 192, 193
- Fairs, **13**: 218; **15**: 27, 190
- Fairweather, Capt. John, **20**: 49
- Faith, confessions of, **23**
- Faithorne, William, **20**: 104 *n*
- Fales, David, **6**: 35
- Samuel, **8**: 315
- Falland, Thomas, **24**: 149
- Fallass, William, **5**: 261
- Fallowell, Catherine, wife of Gabriel, **22**: 153
- Gabriel, **22**: 143, 153
- Fallows, A. Young, **11**: 145
- Fall River, Unitarian Church, **22**: lx
- Falls Fight Township, **24**: 38
- Falmouth, Viscount. *See* Boscawen, Hugh
- Falmouth, town, **20**: 105; **25**: 304
- Falmouth, Me., **1**: 289; **18**: 119; **19**: 192 *n*, 213; **20**: 33, 54, 72, 74, 129, 141; **21**; **25**: 376. *See also* Fort Loyal; Portland Island, Me.
- False Bank, **12**: 195, 196
- Family, A Frontier, paper by E. M. Wheelwright, **1**: 271-303
- Fandergoe, John, **5**: 410
- Fane, —, **14**: 369, 371
- Sir Henry, **14**: 369
- Thomas, sixth Earl of Westmoreland, **2**: 345, 346, 351, 352, 384, 385, 388, 389; **8**: 179
- Faneuil, Andrew, **1**: 367; **19**: 196 *n*; **20**: 268
- Anne, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1785). *See* Davenport
- Anne (Bureau), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1785), **1**: 368; **8**: 325 *n*
- Benjamin, **8**: 79 *n*, 83 *n*, 86 *n*, 87, 325 *n*
- Benjamin (*d* 1783), **8**: 79 *n*, 325 *n*
- Benjamin (*d* 1785), **1**: 368; **8**: 325; **11**: 260; **19**: 174 *n*; **25**: 37
- Mary, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1783). *See* Bethune
- Mary (Marie), daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1785). *See* Phillips
- Mary Anne, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1785). *See* Jones
- Mary (Cutler), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1783), **8**: 79 *n*, 325 *n*
- Peter, **8**: 325 *n*
- Peter (*d* 1743), **1**: 114, 366-368; **3**: 18; **8**: 325 *n*; **11**: 250, 258, 260; **14**: 329; **20**: 268, 362
- Susanna, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1785). *See* Boutineau
- family, **3**: 200; **10**: 390 *n*
- Fanning, Edmund, **6**: 390
- Fanshawe, Ann, Lady, **21**: 115
- Sir Richard, **18**: 69, 70
- Faraday, Michael, **6**: 131; **18**: 10, 12
- Farley, Rev. Frederick Augustus, **8**: 148; **23**: 581, 585, 589, 590, 595, 596; **24**: 126
- Michael, **1**: 387; **5**: 13 *n*; **8**: 96 *n*
- Farlong, Goodman, **3**: 453
- Farlow, William Gilson, **19**: 37 *n*
- Farmer, John, **6**: 124; **14**: 192 *n*, 277
- John (*d* 1838), **24**: 178
- Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Davis
- Farmer's Letters. *See* Dickinson, John
- Farmers' Almanack, **1**: 317. *See also* Thomas, Robert Bailey

- Farmworth, —, **17**: 274, 280
 Farnaby, Thomas, **6**: 277
 Farnandus, Francis, **1**: 186
 Farnham, Daniel, **12**: 292
 — John, **4**: 300
 — Lord. *See* Maxwell-Barry, John
 — Rev. Luther, **12**: 337 *n*
 — Mary Frances, **12**: 376 *n*
 — Thomas Jefferson, **8**: 390, 391
 — William, **17**: 276, 280
 Farnsworth, Isaac, **5**: 296
 — Lydia. *See* Tarbell
 Farrant, Godfrey Lee, **2**: 266, 268, 278, 288
 Farrar, George, **14**: 19 *n*
 — John, **7**: 222 *n*
 — Rev. Joseph, **14**: 19
 — Lucy Maria (Buckminster), wife of John, **7**: 222 *n*
 — Mary (Barrett), wife of George, **14**: 19 *n*
 — Mary (Brooks), wife of Rev. Joseph, **14**: 19 *n*
 — Samuel, **14**: 19
 — Thomas, **10**: 13
 — Timothy, **14**: 19 *n*
 Farrington, Daniel, **17**: 277, 280
 — Thomas, **8**: 291, 295, 298, 307, 315, 324 *n*
 Farwell, George, **21**: 361
 — Henry, **5**: 277, 294, 296 *n*; **12**: 235
 — JOHN WHITEMORE, Resident Member C. S. M., **13**: 133. *Communications*: Remarks on old bond, **13**: 243–251; The Indictment and Tryal of Sir Richard Rum, **17**: 234–240; remarks on Treaty of Peace in America between James II and Louis XIV, **18**: 71–76; on A Catalogue of Books belonging to the Library Company of Philadelphia, 233; on counterfeit horoscope of Gen. J. Warren, **20**: 18; presents to the Society a copy of H. O'Connor's drawing of United States Naval Radio School, Cambridge, 285; remarks in communicating letter of W. Flint, **24**: 438–440; comments on early views of Boston, **25**: 229–234
 — Lydia (Tarbell), wife of Henry, **5**: 296 *n*
 Fassett, Joseph, **16**: 416, 428
 Fast-days, in Massachusetts, **10**: 162; **17**: 19, 21; **19**: 342; **21**: 36; in Boston, **12**: 279, 280, 299, 300, 303; in Plymouth, **23**
 Faulkner, Capt. —, **13**: 354, 359
 Faunce, Elizabeth, **23**: 547
 — John, **22**: 293
 — Mary, **23**: 547
 — Thomas, **22**: 343
 — Thomas (*d* 1746), **23**; **24**: 155
 Fauquier, Francis, **19**: 23
 Fauteux, Aegidius, **25**: 139
 Fauvel-Gouraud, Francis, **20**: 380 *n*
 Favor, Nicholas. *See* Faevor
 Fawkes, Guy, **12**: 157, 288. *See also* Gunpowder Plot
 Fawn, Luke, **20**: 94
 Faxon, Eunice (Bass), wife of Nathaniel, **10**: 81 *n*
 — Eunice Maria, daughter of Nathaniel, *See* Grigg
 — Nathaniel, **10**: 81 *n*
 Fay, Jonas, **11**: 47, 48
 — Joseph, **11**: 53
 — Moses, **4**: 117
 — Dr. Nahum, **17**: 310 *n*
 Fayal, Azores, **3**: 424 *n*; **8**: 118; **12**: 386, 394, 395, 396
 Faye, Hervé Auguste Étienne Albans, **3**: 480
 Fayerfeild. *See* Fairfield
 Fayerweather, Hannah (Waldo), wife of Thomas, **19**: 343, 346, 358
 — Jerusha (Groce), wife of John, **10**: 76
 — John, **3**: 459 *n*; **10**: 76; **17**: 277, 280
 — Margaret (*d* 1761), daughter of John. *See* Bromfield
 — Thomas, **5**: 210; **10**: 76 *n*, 235 *n*; **19**: 343 *n*
 Fearing, Daniel Butler, **21**: 250
 — Noah, **25**: 336, 340
 Fearson, Jesse, **24**
 — John, **24**: 427
 Feast of gratitude. **17**: 306. *See also* Forefathers' Day
 Feast of shells, **17**. *See also* Forefathers' Day
 Feast of the Sons of the Pilgrims. *See* Sons of the Pilgrims, Feast of
 Feasts of dedication. *See* Wakes
 Federalism, **17**: 333, 334, 338, 339, 340, 345, 347 *n*
 Federalists, **10**: 363; **17**
 Feeks & Bancker, **20**: 229
 Feilding, Basil, sixth Earl of Denbigh, **13**: 407
 Felgate, Robert, **13**: 30
 Fell, John, **14**: 241 *n*
 Fellows, Mrs. —, **19**: 344, 345, 355, 364
 — William, **19**: 355

- Fellows' Orchard, **1**: 204
 Felt, George, **21**: 350, 351
 — Jonathan, **21**: 350
 — Rev. Joseph Barlow, **1**: 81, 377; **5**: 175 *n*; **10**: 353 *n*; **13**: 13; **15**: cxxxvii *n*; **17**: 374; **18**: 93; **21**: 62 *n*
 — Nancy. *See* Proctor
 — Samuel, **21**: 350
 Felton, Rev. Cornelius Conway, **3**: 78, 436; **14**: 300
 Fendall, —, wife of Philip Richard, **7**: 142, 143; **18**: 28, 29, 36, 41, 42
 — Philip Richard, **7**: 145, 354, 382; **10**: 136, 137; **17**: 186; **18**: 33, 36, 41, 42
 FENN, REV. WILLIAM WALLACE, Resident Member C. S. M., **11**: 366; on A. Eliot, **13**: 236. *Communications*: Remarks on A. Whyte's Thomas Shepard, **13**: 224; on Separatism of Pilgrims and Puritans, **17**: 392
 Fenton, John, **8**: 301 *n*
 — Thomas, **8**: 301; **17**: 277, 280
 Fenwick, Elizabeth. *See* Cullick
 — George, **12**: 70, 77, 79–81; **25**: 16, 22
 Feoffees, The, of Improvements, paper by Rev. H. A. Parker, **11**: 263–277
 Ferdinand III, Emperor of Holy Roman Empire, **12**: 374 *n*; **21**: 129, 130
 Ferdinand V., of Castile, **6**: 414, 415; **20**: 2
 Ferguson, Charles, **17**: 277, 280
 — James, **12**: 297
 — John, **17**: 277, 280
 Fermor, Lady Henrietta, daughter of Earl of Pomfret. *See* Conyers
 — Lady Juliana, daughter of Earl of Pomfret. *See* Penn
 — Thomas, first Earl of Pomfret, **5**: 55
 Fernald, Dr. Charles Augustus, **20**
 — Henry Torsey, **20**: 282
 — Henry W., **24**: 392 *n*
 — Merritt Lyndon, **20**: 317
 Fernel, Jean, **20**: 362, 364
 Ferrar, Virginia, **21**: 104, 105 *n*
 Ferre (Ferry), Charles, **18**: 404
 Ferrinson, James, **24**: 407
 Ferro, island of the Canaries, **12**: 385, 389, 391, 392; **13**: 226, 227, 231
 Fessenden, Benjamin, **16**: 750; **25**: 297, 333
 — Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1746), **22**: 235, 291
 — Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1881), **23**: 569
 — Guy Mannering, **20**: 359
 — Nicholas, **15**: 304 *n*; **16**: 414
 — Stephen, **4**: 104, 113; **16**: 708; **18**: 339 *n*
 — Thomas Green, **7**: 114; **17**: 351
 — William (H. C. 1737), **16**: 656; **18**: 339 *n*
 — William (*d* 1802), **25**: 323, 326
 Feversham, R. I., **21**: 295
 Feveryear, Grafton, **14**: 178
 Fiall. *See* Fayal
 Fiction, English, **14**: 256, 257
 Field, Daniel, **4**: 121
 — Darby, **18**: 173; **21**: 15; **25**: 39
 — David Dudley, **10**: 62
 — EDWARD, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 70. *Communication*: Diary of John Green, **6**: 212
 — George, **20**: 52
 — Rev. Joseph, **23**: 581
 — Robert, **15**: 272
 — Thomas a. *See* Ofield, Thomas
 Fielde, William, **11**: 230 *n*
 Fields, Annie Adams, **8**: 217 *n*; **20**: 214 *n*
 Fiennes, Bridget, daughter of William. *See* Clinton
 — Nathaniel, **13**: 164
 — Thomas. *See* Clinton, Thomas
 — William, first Viscount Saye and Sele, **3**: 409; **5**: 217, 218; **6**: 182 *n*; **12**: 55, 60, 69; **13**: 47, 48, 49, 164; **21**: 159, 164, 178
 Figuier, Guillaume Louis, **21**: 145
 Fillmore, Millard, **14**: 319
 Filmer, Sir Robert, **12**: 207, 210, 211
 Finch, Anne (Hatton), second wife of Daniel, **20**: 25
 — Daniel, second Earl of Nottingham and sixth Earl of Winchelsea, **17**: 152; **18**: 86, 88, 90, 91; **19**: 153
 — Jeremiah, **17**: 67, 68 *n*
 — Judith, wife of Samuel, **15**: 224; **24**: 63
 — Samuel, **15**: 17
 Findley. *See* Finley
 Finley, James E. B., **25**: 381 *n*
 — Rev. Samuel, **13**: 99 *n*, 324, 445
 Finney, —, **12**: 89
 — Ebenezer, **22**: 291
 — Elizabeth, **23**: 543
 — Jane, wife of Ebenezer, **22**: 291
 — John, **24**: 149, 150
 — Joshua, **1**: 108
 — Josiah, **22**: 307
 — Robert, **24**: 152
 — Robert (*d* 1687), **23**

- Finotti, Rev. Joseph Maria, **25**: 135, 138, 139, 140, 182, 187
 Fires, **12**: 26, 27, 28. *See also* Boston
 Firman, Thomas, **5**: 175
 Firmin, Giles, **13**: 90
 — Rev. Giles (*d* 1697), **1**: 441 *n*, 443 *n*; **12**: 162; **17**: 264; **20**: 246; **21**: 30 *n*; **25**: 16, 21; medical lectures, **19**: 274, 275, 276, 282
 Firth, Rev. Charles Harding, **13**: 206 *n*; **20**: 22; **25**: 50 *n*
 Fischer, Jean Chrétien, **13**: 415
 — Josef, **20**: 326 *n*
 Fish, Amey. *See* Akin
 — Benjamin, **25**: 343
 — Deborah (Barrow), **22**: 263, 265
 — Rev. Elisha, **16**: 781, 816
 — Gabriel, **1**: 275 *n*, 276
 — Rev. Joseph, **12**: 275
 — Mary. *See* Austin
 — Rev. Phineas, **23**: 558, 560, 563, 577
 Fish and fisheries, **2**: 28, 240, 250, 261, 272, 282, 361, 374; **4**: 451; **7**: 177, 179, 382, 383, 384, 387, 395, 397; **10**: 284; **15**: 154; **17**: 219, 311; **18**: 161; **19**: 167 *n*, 173; **21**: 106; **24**: 234 *n*, 319, 320, 341; effect of taxation on, **13**; **19**: 382–388
 Fisher, Abraham, **20**: 38
 — Alvan, **10**: 77 *n*
 — Anthony, **5**: 117, 131
 — Benjamin, **24**: 418
 — Catherine Maria. *See* Fisher, Kitty
 — Daniel, **3**: 270; **21**: 450
 — Daniel (*d* 1683), **14**: 163; **21**: 449, 452
 — Ebenezer, **6**: 36; **14**: 404
 — Edward, **10**: 237 *n*
 — REV. GEORGE PARK, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 70; death and tribute to, **13**: 1, 148
 — Jabez, **1**: 387; **5**: 13 *n*
 — Jeremiah, **16**: 525
 — John, **3**: 20; **4**: 11, 142; **17**: 277, 280
 — Joshua, **14**: 395; **19**: 199 *n*; **24**: 427
 — Joshua (*d* 1674), **5**: 122; **15**: 245, 252
 — Kitty, and Yankee Doodle, paper on, by A. Matthews, **7**: 341
 — Lydia, daughter of Daniel (*d* 1683). *See* Chickering
 — Margaret, **19**: 280
 — Mary, **14**: 51
 — Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1777), **18**: 277, 289; **19**: 84 *n*
 — Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1812), **19**: 318 *n*, 326 *n*; **25**: 362 *n*
 — Payne, **17**: 130
 — Samuel, **25**: 355
 — Turner, **11**: 217
 — William, **11**: 216, 243; **19**: 199 *n*
 Fisher's Island, Ct., **12**: 66
 Fisk, John, **15**: 280, 301; **17**: 278, 280
 — Rev. Samuel, **22**: 291
 Fiske, David, **15**: 267
 — (Fisk) John, **24**: 431, 433
 — John (*d* 1677), **12**: 234 *n*; **25**: 16, 22
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1702), **15**: 364, 368, 375
 — John (*d* 1901), **1**: 343; **6**: 335; **11**: 76, 409, 421; **12**: 263, 266; **19**: 421; **20**: 315, 326 *n*, 329; **24**: 63
 — Nathan, **17**: 277, 280
 — Rev. Samuel, **1**: 416; **15**: 374, 376, 378
 — Shepard, **16**: 438, 445, 448, 454
 — William, **5**: 117; **21**: 55
 Fitch, Abigail, daughter of Zachariah, **6**: 42, 43
 — Abigail (Davison), wife of Zachariah, **6**: 39 *n*, 42 *n*, 43 *n*
 — Asa, **20**: 283
 — Benjamin, **20**: 266
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Zachariah. *See* Gorrod
 — Rev. Jabez, **16**; **20**: 134, 136, 204; **25**: 247
 — Capt. Jabez, **25**: 392 *n*
 — Rev. James, **20**: 134 *n*
 — John (*d* 1735), **12**: 282, 283 *n*, 301
 — John (*d* 1736), **16**: 519, 537, 543, 561
 — John (*d* 1798), **7**: 143, 274
 — Joseph, **6**: 53 *n*
 — Martha (Stoddard), wife of John (*d* 1735), **12**: 282, 283 *n*
 — Thomas, **6**: 279; **8**: 162, 183; **12**: 282; **14**: 397 *n*; **15**: 297 *n*; and H. C., **16**; **24**: 90, 92, 93, 94
 — William, **17**: 277, 280
 — Zachariah, **6**: 39 *n*, 42 *n*, 43 *n*; **24**: 39
 Fitts, Rev. —, **22**: 132
 Fitz, Reginald Heber, **14**: 282
 — Thomas, **12**: 105
 Fitzgerald, Catherine, Countess of Desmond, **5**: 204
 — James, **12**: 228, 230, 231; **16**
 — John, **7**; **11**: 191, 192; **17**: 190, 191; **18**: 28, 34, 45, 49, 50; **25**: 225

- Maurice, **5**: 204 *n*
 — Thomas, **24**: 409
 Fitzhugh, Ann. *See* Craik
 — Elizabeth. *See* Conway
 — George, **18**: 37
 — Mary Lee. *See* Custis
 — William, **7**: 139, 185, 365, 394, 395, 397; **8**: 119 *n*; **17**: 166; **18**: 31, 32, 37, 52; **19**: 183 *n*
 Fitzjoe, Margaret, **12**: 92
 Fitzmaurice. *See* Petty-Fitzmaurice
 Fitzroy, Augustus Henry, third Duke of Grafton, **11**: 432; **13**: 358
 — Charles, second Duke of Grafton, **2**: 344, 345, 352, 353, 384, 385, 388, 389; **19**: 301, 304
 Fitz-Walter, Lord. *See* Mildmay, Benjamin
 FitzWilliam, Isabel. *See* Wentworth
 — Richard, **2**: xxvii
 Flagg, Gershom, **3**: 232, 233, 236
 — Isaac, **17**: 278, 280
 — John, **17**: 277, 280
 Flajšhans, Václav, **21**: 150 *n*
 Flatters, William, **12**: 97
 Flatlich, —, **19**: 61
 Flecknoe, Richard, **14**: 234 *n*, 249, 253, 385
 Fleeming, John, **5**: 66 *n*; **9**: 480, 483; **11**: 199. *See also* Mein & Fleeming
 Fleet, Anne, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1758), **25**: 253
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1758), **25**: 253
 — Elizabeth (Goose), wife of Thomas (*d* 1758), **25**: 253 *n*
 — Sir John, **13**: 294 *n*
 — Dr. John, **12**: 314, 315, 320, 334
 — John (*d* 1806), **8**: 273 *n*; **9**: 430 *n*, 475, 476; **25**: 253. *See also* Fleet, Thomas & John
 — Molly, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1758), **25**: 253, 254
 — Simon, **25**: 253
 — Thomas (*d* 1758), **4**: 227, 228, 230, 231, 232, 362; **8**: 273 *n*; **11**: 411 *n*; **12**: 272; **17**: 235; **21**: 433; **25**: 253; and publishing business, **9**
 — Thomas (*d* 1797), **9**: 430 *n*, 475, 476; **12**: 334 *n*; **25**: 253
 — Thomas & John, **11**: 435
 — William, **25**: 253 *n*
 Fleming, John, **17**: 275, 280
 — John, **9**: 480 *n*. *See* Fleeming, John
 Flemish Islands. *See* Azores
 Fletcher, Asaph, **18**: 110 *n*
 — Joan. *See* Ames
 — Rev. Nathaniel Hill, **23**: 545
 — Oliver, **16**: 616
 — Patrick, **11**: 227
 — Pemberton, **1**: 288
 — Robert, **12**: 235
 Fletcher v. Vassall, **5**: 14 *n*
 Flint. *See also* Flynt
 — —, **25**: 19
 — —, **1**: 396 *n*. *See* Flynt, Rev. Henry
 — Deborah. *See* Lee
 — George, **24**: 439, 440
 — Henry, **25**: 19
 — Rev. Jacob, **23**: 550
 — Rev. James, **1**: 431; **17**: 336 *n*, 386, 388; **18**: 16, 17, 23, 26; **23**: 600; **24**: 123 *n*, 135
 — Jerusha (Pope), wife of George, **24**: 439
 — John, **19**: 27
 — Josiah, **14**: 192 *n*
 — Susannah. *See* Viall
 — Susannah (Flint), wife of William, **24**: 439
 — Thomas, **24**: 364, 397, 398
 — Thomas (*d* 1653), **8**: 226; **20**: 113 *n*
 — William, **24**: 440
 — William (*d* 1756), **24**: 438, 439
 Flipson. *See* Philipse
 Flood, —, **15**: 270
 — Richard, **12**: 281, 296
 — William H. Grattan, **13**: 259 *n*; **18**: 203
 Floods, **22**: 159, 253
 Flores, island of the Azores, **12**: 103 *n*, 195, 385, 386, 392
 Florida, **5**: 377; **12**: 256; **13**: 440; **19**: 221
 Florida, Mass., **24**: 38
 Florida River, Col., **6**: 315 *n*
 Florio, John, **11**: 293 *n*
 Florus, Gessius, **6**: 177 *n*
 Flower, George, **20**: 42
 — John, **13**: 52
 — William, **11**: 62 *n*, 66–69
 Floyd, Benjamin, **4**: 114
 Flucker, Lucy. *See* Knox
 — Thomas, **2**: xxx, xxxi, xxxiv *n*, xxxv, 238, 239; **14**: 4 *n*; **15**: clxvi; **17**: 88 *n*, 96, 105, 106 *n*, 107, 108, 110; **25**: 51
 Fludd, Robert, **21**: 100, 129
 Flushing, Holland, **22**: 78 *n*
 Flushing, L. I., **10**: 266 *n*, 270, 272

- Fly, William, **19**: 402
 Flynt, Abel, **19**: 292
 — Dorothy. *See* Quincy
 — Ephraim (*d* 1722), **16**; **17**: 275, 280
 — Ephraim (H. C. 1733), **16**: 580, 592, 598, 608
 — Henry, **25**: 19
 — Rev. Henry (*d* 1668), **1**: 396 *n*; **5**: 326; **25**: 19
 — Henry (H. C. 1693), **5**: 325; **6**: 276, 277; **10**: 231; **14**: 318 *n*; **19**: 341, 353; and H. C., **16**; **18**: 83 *n*, 372, 373; **19**: 338, 341, 350, 359; **20**: 193, 204; **21**: 381, 383; **24**; **25**: 247, 248, 249, 250, 392, 395
 — John, **3**: 62
 — Rev. Josiah, **5**: 325, 326, 327; **15**: 214, 232, 236; **16**: 841
 — Margery (Hoar), wife of Rev. Henry (*d* 1668), **5**: 326
 — Seth, **17**: 275, 280
 — Thomas, **5**: 116; **15**: 38, 198
 Flypse. *See* Philipse
 Fobes, Rev. Peres, **13**: 243; **23**: 555
 Fogg, Rev. Jeremiah, **16**: 574, 580; **25**: 421 *n*, 426
 — Ralph, **4**: 118
 Fogo, island. *See* Cape Verde Islands
 Foley, Thomas, **21**: 13 *n*
 Foljambe, Rev. Samuel Wesley, **1**: 450
 Follen, Charles Theodore Christian, **7**: 225 *n*; **10**: 78; **15**: 304 *n*; **24**: 170 *n*
 — Elizabeth Lee (Cabot), wife of Charles T. C., **7**: 225
 Followell. *See* Fallowell
 Folsom, Augustine Henry, **18**: 236 *n*; **20**: 384, 385
 — Charles, **3**: 416 *n*
 — David, **11**: 388
 — David E., **8**: 374
 — Elizabeth (Windship), wife of Joseph R., **25**: 148, 149 *n*
 — George, **6**: 64 *n*; **8**: 127 *n*; **20**: 318; on Gorges and name of Maine, **12**: 368, 369, 370, 372
 — John West, **9**: 504; **25**: 139. *See also* Draper & Folsom
 — Joseph R., **25**: 149 *n*
 — Mercy. *See* Dudley
 — Norton, **8**: 131
 Fones, Capt. —, **19**: 315
 — Samuel, **15**: 272
 Food and Drink, **7**: 123, 124; **10**: 133, 346, 347; **12**: 35, 36; **13**: 454; **16**: 603, 607, 706, 715, 821; **17**: 315; **21**: 106, 171; **24**: 159–161; beer, **12**: 36; **16**; bever, **15**: 27, 34, 189; bread, **16**; butter, **10**: 33–59; **16**: 191; buttery, **16**; cake, **15**: 148, 343; **16**: 456, 471, 553; cider, **16**; **21**: 5 *n*; coffee, **12**: 36; **19**: 194; cook, **16**; dinner, **16**; flour, **12**: 159; **16**; of Indians, **14**: 150, 178–180; kitchen, **16**; meals, **16**; meat, **10**: 221; **16**; mess, **15**: 388; **16**: 603, 795, 821; milk, **12**: 36, 155; **14**: 151; provisions, **16**; sauce, **16**; supper, **15**: 27, 31, 35, 189; **16**: 539; tables, **16**; utensils, **16**. *See also* Commons; Liquors; Rum; Servants; Wine
 Fooks, Paul, **11**: 42
 Foot, Joshua, **21**: 13
 — (Foote), Samuel, **24**: 420, 427
 — Solomon, **8**: 382
 — William, **24**: 414 *n*
 Foote, Rev. Henry Wilder (*d* 1889), **7**: 57, 280; **19**: 310; **20**: 14 *n*; **24**: 251 *n*; **25**: 404
 — REV. HENRY WILDER (H. C. 1897), Resident Member C. S. M., **18**: 77. *Communication*: Notes on Some Manuscript Sermons Preached by the Rev. Simon Bradstreet in Marblehead, 1743–1769, **24**: 23–30
 — Mrs. Joshua, **14**: 123
 Forbes, *See also* Fobes
 — Alexander, tenth Baron Forbes, **13**: 206
 — ALLAN, Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 359; on Council, **24**: 120
 — EDWARD WALDO, Resident Member C. S. M., **25**: 361
 — (Forbush), Rev. Eli, **15**: cxliii; **16**: 798, 799
 — George, Baron Forbes of Ireland and third Earl of Granard, **2**: 234
 — John, **19**: 24
 — John Malcolm, **3**: 365
 — John Murray, **7**: 305; **19**: 37
 Forbes v. Old Colony Railroad Company, **3**: 78
 Forbush, Edward William, **10**: 81 *n*
 — Rev. Eli. *See* Forbes
 Force, Peter, **18**: 114
 Ford, —, **15**: 18
 — C. E., **20**: 283
 — Cadwallader (Chadwalliter), **4**: 118, 119, 120
 — Hezekiah, **4**: 117
 — John, **1**: 278 *n*
 — Joseph, **22**: 235 *n*

- Mariam, daughter of John. *See* Winthrop
- Michael, **24**: 150
- Paul Leicester, **3**: 270; **10**: 104; **11**: 420; **13**: 70 *n*; **18**: 6
- Thomas, J., **14**: 385
- William, **8**: 221 *n*; **24**: 150
- WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY, Resident Member C. S. M., **6**: 96; **12**: 204; Corresponding Member, **8**: 405. *Communications*: Bibliography of Massachusetts House Journals (1715–1776), **4**: 201–289; with A. Matthews, Bibliography of the Laws of the Massachusetts Bay, 291–480; letters of W. Shirley and W. Bollan, **6**: 297–305; remarks upon Washington's views, 340; Colonial America, 340–370; unpublished Diary and letters of Washington, **7**: 127–196; unpublished letters of C. Macaulay, W. Bollan, T. Pownall, 211; unpublished Diary of Washington, 341–398; unpublished letter of C. Holder, **8**: 72; obituary verses and epitaph, before 1700, 224–233; documents relating to proposed incorporation of Boston, 1714, **10**: 345–352; letters of G. Washington, **11**: 102; of W. Plumer, 382; extracts from Washington's Ledger, **12**: 88–99; C. Mather's letters, **14**: 134; Diary of Washington, **17**: 161–205; **18**: 27–54; Massachusetts archives, 93–96; importations of books by J. Usher, **19**: 21; B. Harris, 22; letter of S. Davies, 1758, 22; List of Captive Indian Children, 1676, 25–28; Account of Expenses of a Journey to New Jersey, about 1688, 28–32; remarks on Custis family, 367; Sewall and Noyes on Wigs, **20**: 109–128; speaks on suppression of names in letters and diaries, **24**: 64; on early use of broadsides, 292; The Case of Rev. Josiah Baxter, **25**: 348–355
- Fordham, Rev. Robert, **25**: 16, 22
- Forefathers' Day, **22**: xlix *n*, lvii; paper by A. Matthews on early celebrations of, **17**: 293–391
- Forefathers' Song, Our, **17**: 302 *n*; remarks on, by A. Matthews, **18**: 156; text of, 158
- Forest Reserves, **8**: 378 *n*
- Forestalling, **10**: 121, 123–127, 129; **20**: 175, 178, 180
- Foresters, **17**: 269
- Forfitt, —, **13**: 427
- Forman, Rev. Jacob Gilbert, **23**: 715
- Fornication, **3**: 56, 58, 63; **15**: 142, 384; **16**: 486, 539; **23**
- Forrester, Simon, **24**: 338, 345, 416, 428
- Forster. *See also* Foster
- Josias, **13**: 54
- Fort Anne, **24**: 46, 59
- Fort Baldwin, Me., **25**: 428
- Fort Casco, Me., **1**: 289
- Fort Cumberland, Md., **5**: 221, 264; **8**: 265
- Fort Cumberland, Nova Scotia, **5**: 264
- Fort Cumberland, Ohio, **6**: 264
- Fort de France, Martinique, **7**: 334
- Fort Dummer, **12**: 277, 278; **17**: 261; **24**: 36, 52
- Fort Duquesne, Pa., **19**: 24
- Fort Edgecomb, Me., **25**: 428
- Fort Edward, N. Y., **3**: 86; **7**: 249
- Fort Erie, Ontario, **3**: 138
- Fort George, N. Y., **7**: 249, 250
- Fort George, R. I., **6**: 386
- Fort Halifax, Me., **1**: 301; **25**: 428, 429 *n*
- Fort Johnson, S. C., **11**: 234
- Fort Kent, Me., **25**: 429 *n*
- Fort Knox, Me., **25**: 428
- Fort Loyal, Me., **5**: 185; **10**: 373; **20**: 143; **21**: 308, 338
- Fort Machias, Me., **25**: 428
- Fort McClary, Me., **25**: 428, 429
- Fort Mary, Me., **1**: 301
- Fort Massachusetts, **6**: 244, 264
- Fort Miller, N. Y., **7**: 249
- Fort Orange, N. Y., **18**: 178, 179
- Fort Pelham, Mass., **6**: 244 *n*
- Fort Pemaquid, Me., **6**: 30, 31, 32, 36, 66 *n*, 67
- Fort Pentagoet, **24**: 218
- Fort Point, Me., **24**: 199
- Fort Popham, Me., **25**: 428
- Fort Port Louis, Hispaniola, **3**: 228
- Fort Port Royal, Nova Scotia, **3**: 163
- Fort Royal, Martinique, **7**: 334
- Fort St. George, India, **6**: 211
- Fort St. George, Me., **6**: 29; **25**: 428
- Fort St. John, New Brunswick, **3**: 163
- Fort Shirley, Mass., **6**: 244, 245
- Fort Sumter, S. C., **6**: 431, 434
- Fort Western, Me., **25**: 428, 429 *n*
- Fort William and Mary, N. H., **3**: 120, 121
- Fort William Henry, Me., **25**: 429 *n*
- Fort William Henry, N. Y., **1**: 325 *n*; **3**: 133, 323; **6**: 264; **7**: 249
- Fortescue, Richard, **3**: 164, 165, 170

Fortunate Isle, **12**: 385, 388, 392

Fosdick, Mary. *See* Arnold

Fosdike (Fosdick) Sarah. *See* Belknap

Foskett, Thomas, **20**: 276

Foss, Eugene Noble, **14**: 354

Fossett, William, Jr., **6**: 31

Fossum, Andrew, **20**: 317

Foster, —, **17**: 200; **19**: 319; **25**: 323

— Abiel, **3**: 131; **11**: 401

— Abigail (Hawkins) Moor Kellond, wife of John (*d* 1711), **20**: 42

— Alfred Dwight, **5**: 319

— Chillingsworth, **25**: 337, 338 *n*, 341

— Dwight, **5**: 319

— Rev. Edmund, **1**: 431

— Edward, **24**: 409, 418, 428

— Edward (*d* 1786), **5**: 270; **6**

— FRANCIS APTHORP, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 296; his reproduction of W. Burgis's Prospect of the Colleges, **14**: 127; on Council, 309. *Communications*: Burning of Harvard Hall, 1764, and its Consequences, **14**: 1-43; extracts relating to loss and recovery of Province Seal and Seal of Supreme Court of Probate, 126

— Hannah, **6**: 328

— Hepzibah (Prentiss), wife of Rev. Jacob, **10**: 322 *n*

— I, **16**: 428

— Rev. Isaac (H. C. 1671), **16**

— Isaac (*d* 1782), **25**: 95, 96 *n*, 372, 373

— Isaiah, **24**: 409

— Rev. Jacob, **10**: 322, 323

— Jedidiah, **1**: 387; **5**: 12 *n*, 13 *n*

— Rev. Joel, **25**: 143

— John, **14**: 395; **15**: 297 *n*; **24**: 107, 150

— John (*d* 1681), **1**: 403; **11**: 245; **14**: 409, 410; **24**: 293; **25**: 230

— John (*d* 1711), **1**: 94, 366, 409; **2**: 18; **15**: *xl* *n*; **17**: 16, 17, 24, 35, 38, 45, 46; **20**: 42

— John (*d* 1741), **8**

— Jonathan, **24**: 411, 428

— Joseph, **11**: 62, 66-68, 71; **24**: 401, 408

— Josiah, **24**: 402, 409

— Mary, second wife of Thomas (*d* 1777), **22**: 347

— Mary (Wyman) Winship, wife of Rev. Joel, **25**: 143, 144 *n*

— Mercy, **22**: 355

— Mercy, wife of Nathaniel, **19**: 332 *n*, 351

— Moses, **4**: 109, 117

— Nathaniel, **19**: 332 *n*, 351; **22**: 298

— Paul, **24**: 408

— Priscilla, **22**: 355

— Richard, **5**: 261 *n*

— Samuel, **24**: 353, 354, 400, 404, 409, 428, 431

— Thomas, **19**: 339

— Thomas (*d* 1777), **13**: 295; **14**: 14; **23**; **25**: 279 *n*

— William Eaton, **11**: 419; **18**: 271 *n*

Foster-Hubbard map, **17**: 113

Fothergill, John, **25**: 160, 161

Foulke, Caleb & Amos, **19**: 253 *n*

Fowke, Gerard, **20**: 340

— Thorpe, **13**: 417

Fowl, —, **20**: 273, 274, 277

Fowle, —, **18**: 353

— Daniel, **9**: 479 *n*. *See also* Rogers & Fowle

— James, **15**: 584, 592

— Rev. John, **16**: 609, 638

— Mary, wife of John, **16**: 609, 638

— Thomas, **21**

— Zechariah, **6**: 126 *n*; **8**: 494, 495

Fowler, —, **16**: 418

— Jacob, **24**: 338, 415

— Jacob (*d* 1850), **6**: 309

— Richard, **3**: 61

— William Chauncey, **13**: 139

Fownall, —, **17**: 274, 281

Fownell, John, **3**: 174; **17**: 132, 135, 137

Fownes, Thomas, **13**: 161

Fox, Col. —, **12**: 96

— George, **1**: 136

— Gilbert, **17**: 309 *n*, 342

— Hannah, **16**: 839, 840

— Rev. Jabez (*d* 1703), **22**: 169

— Jabez (H. C. 1727), **16**: 593, 594

— Joseph, **19**: 253

— Mordecai, **19**: 314

— Thomas, **12**: 234; **15**: 267

— Rev. Thomas Bayley, **23**: 599

Fox Hunting Club, Gloucester County, N. J., **10**: 365

Foxcroft, —, **20**: 276

— Anna, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Rogers

— Daniel, **16**: 429, 752, 838

— Rev. Francis, **8**: 352

— Francis (*d* 1727), **5**: 80 *n*; **15**: 266; **16**: 418, 515

— Francis (*d* 1768), **6**: 41; **8**: 296 *n*, 324 *n*; **15**: 266, 274; **16**: 580, 841, 846, 862, 863; **17**: 104, 226

- George, **2**: 10, 11, 12, 13, 14
 — John (*d* 1790), **13**: 306; relations between Franklin and, paper by A. P. C. Griffin, **3**: 267–271
 — John (*d* 1802), **6**: 49; **21**: 453
 — Mary (Osgood), wife of John (*d* 1790), **3**: 268, 269, 270
 — Phoebe, daughter of Francis. *See* Phillips
 — Thomas, **17**: 276, 281
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1769), **1**: 446; **6**: 217; **12**: 275, 296; **15**: 266; **16**: 405, 421, 450, 863; **19**
 Foxley, Thomas, **11**: 272, 273 *n*
 Foxwell, Richard, **6**: 26
 Foy, Capt. —, **21**: 53, 54
 Foye, Dorothy, wife of John (*d* 1715), **10**: 112 *n*; **21**: 53 *n*
 — John, **14**: 143, 400–402, 406; **20**: 31
 — John (*d* 1715), **10**: 112; **17**: 9 *n*; **21**: 53 *n*
 — William, **4**: 371; **10**: 91 *n*, 112 *n*; **15**: clxvi
 Frame, Richard, **17**: 41 *n*; **20**: 11
 Framingham, and H. C., **16**
 France, **1**: 247, 248; **3**: 161; **6**: 234, 351; **7**: 181, 190; **8**: 68; **9**: 479 *n*; **12**: 112, 113 *n*, 122; **13**: 437 *n*; **17**: 316, 370 *n*; **18**: 66, 67; **20**: 2; **22**: xxi, 14, 36, 157; **24**: 219; relations with England, **1**: 293; **5**: 80; **8**: 68; **10**: 329; **12**: 101, 102, 104, 105, 107; **13**: 418, 435; **18**: 84–92, 161; with United States, **1**: 429, 430; **5**: 286; **10**: 329; **13**: 97 *n*; **17**: 324, 325, 332; **18**: 67; **24**: 363, 365, 383; financial affairs, **10**: 279–283, 287, 299; wars, **22**: 196, 376; **24**: 216, 217, 218, 224, 226, 229, 231
 — Banque Générale, **10**: 280
 — Royal Bank, **10**: 280
 Franchise, **21**: 441
 Francho, Solomon, **5**: 120
 Francis of Dieppe, **12**: 387, 390
 Francis, —, wife of William, **17**: 310 *n*
 — Rev. Convers, **17**: 297 *n*, 387, 388; **19**: 38; **23**: 581, 590, 591
 — John, **15**: lxxxvi, 347; **16**: 414; **18**: 375
 — Stephen, **16**: 429
 — Thomas, **10**: 208
 Francke, August Hermann, **16**: 650
 Franeke, Holland, Academy of, **25**: 59–65, 66 *n*, 67, 68, 83
 Frankfort, Germany, **1**: 229; **11**: 54, 55
 Frankland, Sir Charles Henry, **16**: 736; **19**: 160
 Franklin, —, **10**: 381; **15**: 297 *n*
 — Anne, **24**: 80 *n*
 — Benjamin (*d* 1727), Commonplace-Book of, communicated by A. P. C. Griffin, **10**: 191–205; treatise on Dyeing and Coloring, communicated by A. P. C. Griffin, 206–225
 — Benjamin (*d* 1790), **1**: 252, 387; **4**: 133, 145, 441; **5**: 56, 70 *n*, 316; **6**: 91, 281, 316, 321 *n*, 342 *n*, 344, 357; **7**: 8; **9**: 455, 456, 457; **10**: 11; **12**: 86, 87, 133; **13**: 305 *n*, 306, 307, 372; **14**: 259; **15**: 306; **17**: 239, 242, 244, 365 *n*; **18**: 207 *n*; **19**: 158, 282 *n*, 423; **20**: 5, 6, 7, 8; **21**: 126 *n*, 433; **24**: 72, 187, 248, 391 *n*, 403; **25**: 26, 152 *n*, 213, 214 *n*, 215 *n*; his alleged daughter, Mrs. John Foxcroft, paper on, by A. P. C. Griffin, **3**: 267–271; on Boston Tea Party, **5**: 57; on conditions in America, **6**: 346; and H. C., **10**: 229–239; **18**: 7; as a scientist, by J. Trowbridge, **18**: 1–12
 — Deborah (Read), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1790), **3**: 270
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1727), **10**: 199
 — Elizabeth (Downs), wife of William (*d* 1813), **3**: 268
 — Eunice (Greenleaf), wife of Samuel (*d* 1775), **10**: 205 *n*
 — Hannah, daughter of Josiah. *See* Morris
 — Hannah (Kellineck) wife of Samuel (*b* 1684), **10**: 205 *n*
 — Hannah (Wells), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1727), **10**: 205
 — James, **9**: 451–457; **10**: 193 *n*; **13**: 3, 14; **14**: 282–285, 287; **17**: 239, 244; **21**: 433
 — James, **3**: 269 *n*. *See* Franklin, John
 — Jane, daughter of Josiah. *See* Mecom
 — John, **3**: 269 *n*; **6**: 91; **9**: 469; **10**: 232, 233
 — Josiah, **10**: 191 *n*, 203; paper on his Estate, by T. Minns, 243–246
 — Rev. Robert, **20**: 238
 — Samuel (*b* 1684), **10**: 191 *n*, 203, 205
 — Samuel (*d* 1775), **10**: 192, 205 *n*, 206 *n*
 — Sarah, daughter of Josiah. *See* Davenport
 — Sarah (Sally), daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1790). *See* Bache
 — Walter, **19**: 174 *n*

Franklin (*continued*)

- William (*d* 1658), **8**: 118; **13**: 87; real estate interests in Boston, **11**: 309, 314, 315; **25**: 45, 46, 47
- William (*d* 1813), **3**: 268, 270 *n*; **6**: 357 *n*, 360; **8**: 245; **10**: 227 *n*, 359 *n*; **13**: 99 *n*, 305 *n*; **18**: 3 *n*; **19**: 182 *n*, 196 *n*
- Franklin Pensioner, **10**: 228
- Franklyn, David, **20**: 145
- Fraser, Alexander Campbell, **18**: 269
- William, **6**: 61
- Frazier (Frazier), —, **13**: 396, 398
- Frazier, Nathan, **12**: 334 *n*
- Freake, —, **15**: 21
- Elizabeth. *See* Henley
- Freathy, James, **5**: 183
- Freck, Ralph, **15**: 200
- Frecks, John, **15**: 200
- Frederick I, of Prussia, **20**: 96, 102 *n*, 103
- Frederick II, of Prussia, **9**: 419; **13**: 416; **20**: 102
- Frederick III, Duke of Holstein-Gottorp, **21**: 129, 131
- Frederick V, Elector Palatine and King of Bohemia, **2**: xxxvi; **20**: 96, 102 *n*
- Frederick VII, of Denmark, **20**: 289 *n*, 372, 373
- Frederick William, the Great Elector, **8**: 164 *n*, 165 *n*
- Frederick William I, of Prussia, **6**: 205; **20**: 96, 102
- Freeborn, Ann. *See* Durfie
- Daniel, **24**: 388
- Free Soilers, **3**: 440, 444
- Freedom, religious, **1**: 144, 145; **8**: 280; **11**: 369; **12**: 259–262
- Freeholders, in New England, **3**: 409; **10**: 346, 347, 352; **21**: 441
- Freeman, —, **17**: 166; **18**: 34; **19**: 349
- Barnabas, **25**: 281 *n*, 319, 320, 341 *n*
- Constant, **7**: 12; **11**: 4, 5 *n*
- Edmond (Edmund), **24**: 154, 255; **25**: 189, 281 *n*
- Edmund (H. C. 1733), **16**: 595, 602
- Rev. Frederick, **17**: 386 *n*; **25**
- Rev. James, **3**: 175; **6**: 97; **11**: 5 *n*, 438; **12**: 333, 338; **17**: 349, 386, 388; **18**: 156 *n*; **25**: 156 *n*, 194, 197, 279, 280
- John, **15**: 20; **24**: 151
- John Ripley, **20**: 400
- Jonathan, **3**: 131
- Jonathan Otis, **17**: 278, 281
- Lois. *See* Davis
- Nathaniel, **25**
- Sir Ralph, **3**: 92
- Samuel, **18**: 120
- Samuel (*d* 1712), **24**: 151; **25**: 280 *n*, 281 *n*
- Samuel (*d* 1831), **5**: 12 *n*; **6**: 136; **25**: 265 *n*, 294, 343; lineage, 281 *n*
- Seth, **25**: 298, 299, 343
- Solomon, **25**
- Thomas, **24**: 151
- Thomas Davis, **25**: 322
- Freeman & Osland, **19**: 186 *n*
- Freeman's Oath, **17**: 131; **24**: 292
- Freemasons, **5**: 288 *n*; **7**: 101; **10**: 260 *n*; **11**: 1; **19**: 317 *n*
- Freemen, **5**; **18**: 147, 148; list of, in Plymouth Colony, 1675, **24**: 149–155
- Freeport, Me., **21**: 339 *n*
- Freetown, **18**: 243
- Freind, John, **14**: 290
- Freke, John, **25**: 81
- Frelinghuysen, Frederick, **19**: 246 *n*
- Fremont, John Charles, **5**: 374; **6**: 420, 421; **8**: 388, 389, 391–394
- French —, **8**: 314; **24**: 342
- —, wife of Daniel, **18**: 38, 39, 42, 44, 53, 54
- David, **4**: 21
- John, **21**: 102
- Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1809), **14**: 59; **22**: lxii, 541, 543, 544, 548
- Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1856), **23**: 541, 548
- Joseph, **11**: 391, 394, 395
- Nathan, **24**: 415
- Samuel, **16**: 781
- Stephen, **1**: 366
- Susanna, **8**: 244
- William, **15**: 7 *n*. *See also* Trench, William
- William, **4**: 118
- William B., **20**: 389
- French, teaching of, at H. C., **15**: clix *n*; **16**: 632; **17**: 216–232; early American works on, 118, 216
- French and Indian Wars, **1**: 418; **3**: 107, 120, 121 *n*, 126 *n*, 127; **17**: 206, 207; **19**: 23
- French Revolution, **1**: 429, 430
- Freneau, Philip, **18**: 125, 126
- Frenière. *See* Hertel
- Frey, Albert Romer, **20**: 221 *n*
- Freydisa, **20**: 304, 305
- Frie, John, **10**: 25
- Friedrichsthal, Emanuel, **20**: 380, 381, 405
- Friend, John, **15**: 17, 18

- Friends, Society of. *See* Quakers
 Frink, Rev. Thomas, **1**: 420; **16**: 672; **18**: 61
 Frisbie, Levi, **6**: 152 *n*
 Fritz, G., **20**: 225
 Frizell, Dorothy (Parnel), wife of John (*d* 1723), **16**: 505. *See also* Saltonstall
 — John (*d* 1723), **16**: 505, 673; **20**: 37
 — John (H. C. 1724), **16**: 553, 673, 852
 Frobisher, Sir Martin, **12**: 257
 — William, **5**: 82
 Frontenac, Louis de Buade, Comte de, **18**: 74
 Frontier, First Official, in Massachusetts, paper on, by F. J. Turner, **17**: 250–271
 Frost, Charles (*d* 1697), **1**: 287 *n*, 288, 289, 291; **5**: 184; **8**: 129; **20**: 84
 — Charles (*d* 1724), **16**: 453
 — Charles (H. C. 1730), **16**: 584
 — Edmund (*d* 1672), **15**: 185, 213
 — Edmund (*d* 1752), **16**: 581, 588, 589
 — Ephraim, **15**: 268, 304 *n*
 — George, **25**: 28
 — George Seward, **25**: 24
 — Gideon, **17**: 772
 — John. *See* Frost *v.* Leighton
 — John (*d* 1770), **5**: 15, 16
 — Nicholas, **3**: 56
 — Samuel T., **23**: 714
 — Thomas, **16**: 634, 694
 — William **8**: 129; **24**: 365
 Frost *v.* Leighton, **6**: 167 *n*; paper on suit of, by A. McF. Davis, **3**: 246–264
 Froth, Charles. *See* Paxton, Charles
 Frothingham, Nathaniel, **16**: 459
 — Rev. Nathaniel Langdon, **23**: 579, 590
 — Rev. Octavius Brooks, **6**: 453
 — Richard, **7**: 119, 121; **25**: 96 *n*
 — Samuel, **16**: 459; **25**: 35
 — Rev. William, **23**: 563
 Frugalis Monito, **20**: 184
 Frugality movement, **19**: 191–198
 Fry, Joshua, **11**: 415
 — Richard, **4**: 10
 Frye, John, **17**: 277, 281; **24**: 159, 160
 — Peter, **16**: 728, 740; **19**: 223 *n*, 224, 235, 254 *n*
 — Sarah, wife of Joshua, **24**: 160
 Fryeburg, Me., **15**: 300, 304 *n*, 305
 Fuchs, Georg Friedrich Christian, **21**: 137
 Fulfert. *See* Fulford
 Fulford, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard. *See* Martin
 — Elizabeth (Pearce), wife of Richard, **8**: 108, 116, 117
 — Francis, **6**: 34; **8**: 105, 108, 116, 117
 — Richard, **6**: 21–23; **8**: 105, 108–111, 114, 116
 Fulham (Fullam), Francis, **9**: 453; **15**: 280; **17**: 66; **19**: 336
 Fulham, Vt., **24**: 45
 Fuller, Abraham, **18**: 361
 — Benjamin, **19**: 199 *n*
 — Bridget (Lee), third wife of Samuel (*d* 1633), **22**: xli, 230
 — Eli, **25**: 308
 — James, **3**: 63; **10**: 22
 — John, **8**: 253, 256
 — Jonah, **6**: 136
 — Jonathan, **24**: 151
 — Joseph, **8**: 251 *n*, 256, 257
 — Josiah, **17**: 275, 281
 — Lydia (Jackson), wife of Joseph, **8**: 251 *n*, 256 *n*, 259
 — Matthew, **24**: 149
 — MELVILLE WESTON, **13**: 78; **19**: 41; Honorary Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; death, **13**: 146; tribute to, 148
 — Robert, **24**: 151
 — Samuel (*d* 1633), **17**: 392; **18**: 137; **19**: 273; **20**: 104; **23**
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1695), **23**; **24**: 153
 — Sarah, daughter of Abraham. *See* Hull
 — Susanna. *See* White; Winslow
 — Thomas, **3**: 469; **14**: 163; **15**: 222
 — Rev. Thomas, **7**: 103; **11**: 263 *n*, 267–270, 272 *n*, 377; **13**: 233; **22**: 133 *n*; his characters as sources of J. Dunton's, **14**
 — Timothy, **4**: 118
 — Zaccheus, **25**: 308
 Fullerton, John, **3**: 469
 — Richard, **7**: 141
 Fulton, Peter, **13**: 279
 Funds, **1**: 211; **4**: 198; **10**: 84
 Funerals, **1**: 416; **19**: 196, 219
 Furber, Rev. Daniel Little, **1**: 438, 450
 Furbush, John, **6**: 31
 Furness, Annis Pulling (Jenks), wife of Rev. William Henry, **8**: 138; **10**: 138
 — HORACE HOWARD, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 456; death, **14**: 298; tributes to, 305, 318. *Communication*: Letters of J. Martineau and J. R. Lowell, **8**: 134–149
 — Rev. William Henry, **6**: 416, 452; **8**: 134, 135 *n*, 136 *n*; **10**: 138; **14**: 318 *n*

Fur-trade, **12**: 18, 65, 66, 105, 107 *n*; **21**: 15; New England and Western, 1629-1675, by A. H. Buffinton, **18**: 162-192

G., S., and M. J. *See* Green, Samuel, and Marmaduke Johnson
 Gabon, river, Africa, **11**: 229
 Gace, John, **1**: 116
 Gadbury's Almanack, **11**: 76, 77
 Gadsden, Christopher, **6**: 369, 370; **11**: 196
 Gaffarel, Paul, **20**: 302 *n*, 326 *n*
 Gaffrey, George. *See* Jaffrey
 Gage, Andrew, **24**: 381, 382, 399
 — HOMER, Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 1, 86
 — John, **24**: 404, 407
 — Lot, **25**: 308
 — Nathan, **24**: 415
 — Thomas, **12**: 50; **20**: 92
 — Gov. Thomas, **1**: 76, 163, 425, 426; **2**: xxx, xxxi, xxxiv, 184, 308; **3**: 96, 380 *n*; **4**: 284; **5**: 268; **6**: 80, 320 *n*; **11**: 451; **13**: 302 *n*; **14**: 325; **15**: clxv; **17**: 18; 122 *n*; **20**: 16; **21**: 437, 440; **24**: 25; 52, 276, 297, 339; commissions, **2**: 174-183, 279-288; Crean Brush and, **5**: 272, 273; effigy of, **12**: 289, 292; address of Council to, **13**: 347, 349. *See also* Addressers of Gage and Hutchinson
 — William, **24**: 408, 415, 428
 — Zachariah, **24**: 381, 406, 418, 428
 Gager, William, **13**: 89, 90
 Gagnon, Alphonse, **20**: 326 *n*
 Gaine, Hugh, **19**: 328; **25**: 376 *n*
 Gaines (Gains), Josiah, **3**: 234, 235, 237
 Gale, Edmund, **21**: 316, 333
 — Katherine. *See* Beale
 — Roger, **14**: 46
 — Theophilus, **20**: 193 *n*
 Gallagher, Charles Theodore, **10**: 187
 Gallaudet College, **3**: 434
 Gallop, Benjamin, **3**: 72; **20**: 35, 37
 — Mary, **12**: 274 *n*
 — Samuel, **1**: 88, 94 *n*, 107; **24**: 49
 Galloway, Joseph, **11**: 442
 Galls, John, **24**: 406
 Gally, John, **1**: 81
 Galpin, Susan, **19**: 343
 Galpine, Calvin, **16**: 577
 — Rev. Calvin (H. C. 1715), **16**
 Galvez, Bernardo, **11**: 225
 Gamage, Joshua, **20**: 148

— Nathaniel, **5**: 76 *n*
 Gambling, Benjamin (H. C. 1702), **16**: 596
 — Benjamin (H. C. 1734), **16**: 626
 Games. *See* Sports
 Gammack, James, **18**: 213
 Gammell, William, **20**: 89
 Gannett, Rev. Caleb, **8**: 291, 296; **10**: 416; **20**: 148, 149, 151 *n*; **23**: 542; and H. C., **3**: 383 *n*; **7**: 202; **15**: clxi, 331, 332
 — Rev. Ezra Stiles, **10**: 28; **20**: 148; **23**: 576, 581, 586, 590, 714; **24**: 139
 — Guy, **25**: 429 *n*
 — Katherine (Wendell), wife of Rev. Caleb, **3**: 383 *n*
 — Matthew, **24**: 154
 — Ruth (Stiles), second wife of Rev. Caleb, **20**: 148
 — Thomas Brattle, **8**: 131
 — William Howard, **25**: 429 *n*
 Ganong, Frank N., **20**: 394
 Garbet, Dr. —, **21**: 93, 98
 Gard, William, **24**: 405
 Garden, Rev. Alexander, **13**: 196
 Gardener, Henry, **21**: 31
 Gardiner. *See also* Gardner
 — Asa Bird, **5**: 52, 53
 — Sir Christopher, **12**: 18
 — George, **20**: 88
 — Hannah, daughter of Sylvester. *See* Hollowell
 — Henry, **17**: 367
 — John, **24**: 336
 — John (*d* 1793), **25**: 205 *n*, 223, 225
 — Rev. John Sylvester John (*d* 1830), **12**: 334; **14**: 296; **17**: 340; **25**: 378
 — Lion, **18**: 246 *n*
 — ROBERT HALLOWELL, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **10**: 328
 — Samuel Rawson, **8**: 335, 340; **11**: 267, 269, 270, 277; **13**: 163 *n*; **21**: 235 *n*
 — Samuel Smith, **6**: 105
 — Sylvester, **3**: 195; **10**: 70 *n*; **25**: 368
 Gardner, Andrew, **7**: 5, 11, 12, 213
 — Rev. Andrew (H. C. 1712), **17**: 231 *n*
 — Edmund, **7**: 23
 — Francis, **14**: 352
 — Henry (*d* 1782), **1**: 255, 256; **6**: 3; **10**: 416; **14**: 327 *n*; **16**: 789, 798; **18**: 361; **25**: 304
 — Henry Joseph, **1**: 435
 — Isaac, **24**: 283
 — Rev. James, **22**: 205
 — Job, **19**: 119, 126; **20**: 291, 293, 366, 377, 423

- John, **15**: 270; **24**: 107, 420, 423
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1715), **16**: 863; **17**: 231 *n*
 — Joseph (*d* 1788), **6**: 125
 — Joseph (*d* 1806), **5**: 281; **15**: cxlii, cxliii; **17**: 231 *n*; **25**: 425, 426, 427
 — Rev. Joshua, **15**: 373
 — Nathaniel, **16**: 683, 693, 804; **17**: 232
 — Samuel, **4**: 4; **19**: 263, 264
 — Samuel (*d* 1683), **17**: 275, 281
 — Samuel (H. C. 1732), **17**: 231 *n*; and H. C., **15**: cxlii; **16**: 548, 571, 580, 592, 594; **25**: 421 *n*, 425, 426, 427
 — Samuel (H. C. 1746), **16**: 740, 748, 753, 758, 759
 — Samuel Pickering, **10**: 390
 — Susanna. *See* Ransom
 — Thomas, **13**: 299 *n*
 — William, **3**: 131
 — William Brown, **18**: 258 *n*; **20**: 386
 Gardoqui, Joseph, & Sons, **24**
 Garland, William, **17**: 278, 281
 Garlick, Elizabeth, wife of Joshua, **3**: 104
 — Joshua, **3**: 104
 Garner, William, **11**: 128, 143, 160, 186
 Garraux, Francis, **25**: 183
 Garret, Byer, **24**: 58
 — Jane (Selby), wife of Thomas, **11**: 255, 257. *See also* Melvil
 — Thomas, **11**: 255
 Garrett, Grace, daughter of John. *See* Saffin
 — John, **1**: 360
 Garrison, William Lloyd, **10**: 107
 Garth, Charles, **13**: 376
 — Sir Samuel, **14**: 161
 Garven, Nicholas, **24**: 414 *n*
 Garver, Rev. Austen Samuel, **17**: 404
 Gary, Nathaniel, **21**: 298
 Gascoigne, Richard, **11**: 62
 Gaskill, Jonathan, **3**: 108
 Gassend (Gassendus), Pierre, **6**: 277
 Gaston, William Alexander, **21**: 418 *n*
 Gatchell. *See also* Getchell
 — Joseph, **3**: 60
 Gates, Horatio, **6**: 318; **7**: 110; **10**: 71, 72, 231 *n*; **15**: 330; **18**: 357
 — Jacob, **17**: 278, 281
 — Mary (Valence), wife of Horatio, **25**: 375 *n*
 Gatliffe, —, **17**: 275, 281
 — Jonathan, **3**: 450, 459, 467
 — Mary, wife of Jonathan, **3**: 459 *n*
 — Thomas, **3**: 459
 Gatlive. *See* Gatliffe
 Gauss, Karl Friedrich, **3**: 291, 480, 481; **6**: 100
 Gavett, John, **24**: 406
 Gavius of Consa, **21**: 81
 Gay, Anne, **19**: 393
 — Eben, **12**: 335 *n*
 — Rev. Ebenezer (H. C. 1714), **3**: 384, 390 *n*, 391, 400
 — Rev. Ebenezer (H. C. 1737), **16**: 684, 692, 701
 — Rev. Ebenezer (Y. C. 1787), **17**: 277, 281
 — Ebenezer (H. C. 1789), **3**: 384, 395, 397, 399
 — Frances, daughter of Martin (*d* 1809), **3**: 382, 390
 — FREDERICK LEWIS, **14**: 121; **15**: xxxii *n*, xxxiii; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; Registrar, **6**: 255; and publication of H. C. records, **7**: 319; **12**: 184; **15**: viii; discovers site of Gov. Winthrop's first house, **11**: 299; death, **18**: 230; tributes to, 230; **19**: 2, 3, 365; anecdote of, 288; Memoir, by G. P. Winship, 390, 392-409. *Communications*: Site of Gov. Winthrop's house, **3**: 86-90; portrait of Sir W. Pepperrell, **5**: 95; Petition to Provincial Congress, **6**: 134; seventeenth-century documents, **7**: 68; L. Brown, a limner, 296; documents relating to R. Sedgwick, **10**: 141; copy of letter of Rev. T. Welde, **13**: 128; remarks on drawings of H. C., by Du Simitière, **14**: 66; letter of Rev. T. Shepard, 191; Day's issue of Capital Laws of Massachusetts Bay, **17**: 116; early Overseers of H. C., H. Peters, earliest books by H. C. graduates, 124-131; early catalogues of H. C., 232; muster roll of T. Larimore's company, **18**: 84
 — Hezekiah, **20**: 239
 — Jerusha, daughter of Rev. Ebenezer. *See* Howard
 — Jerusha (Bradford), wife of Rev. Ebenezer, **3**: 390 *n*, 391
 — Joanna, daughter of John. *See* Whiting
 — John, **3**: 384 *n*; **19**: 393; **20**: 239
 — Josephine (Spencer), wife of Frederick Lewis, **15**: viii; **19**: 364, 392, 403, 408; **20**: 239
 — Jotham, **3**: 380, 389
 — Martin (*d* 1778), **3**: 380, 388



Gay (*continued*)

- Martin (*d* 1809), **6**: 321 *n*; **20**: 14 *n*;
paper on, by E. Wheelwright, **3**: 379–
400
- Mary, daughter of Martin (*d* 1809).
See Black
- Mary Allyne (Otis), wife of Eben-
ezer (H. C. 1789), **3**: 397
- Mary (Pinckney), first wife of Mar-
tin (*d* 1809), **3**: 384, 395
- Pinckney, **3**: 384
- Ruth (Atkins), second wife of Mar-
tin (*d* 1809), **3**
- Samuel (H. C. 1740), **16**: 675, 683,
687, 692, 738; **19**: 339
- Samuel (H. C. 1775), **3**: 381, 388
- Sidney Howard, **20**: 382
- Winckworth Allan, **3**: 379, 384, 395,
400
- Gaylord, Rev. William, **22**: 307
- Gayner, Thomas, **5**: 126
- Gearing, John, **11**: 272
- Geary, Capt. —, **20**: 217
- Gebelin, Court de. *See* Court de Gebelin
- Gebson. *See* Gibson
- Gedney, Bartholomew, **2**: 18; **15**: xxv *n*;
16: 827; **17**: 15 *n*, 16, 17, 30, 32, 35, 38,
46; **21**: 328
- John, **5**: 117, 152
- Gee, John, **13**: 240 *n*
- Joshua, **19**: 160
- Joshua (*d* 1723), **16**: 461
- Joshua (*d* 1748), **12**: 275, 283, 297;
13: 240 *n*; **17**: 224; **18**: 212 *n*; **19**; and
H. C., **16**; **25**: 2
- Joshua (H. C. 1744), **16**: 732, 744
- Lately, **13**: 240; **14**: 403
- Sir Orlando, **17**: 53 *n*
- Sarah (Ellise), wife of Lately, **13**:
240 *n*
- Sarah (Rogers), wife of Rev. Joshua
(*d* 1748), **12**: 283; **19**: 350 *n*
- Geer, Laurence de, **21**: 160
- Ludwig de, **21**: 150, 160, 166
- Gellibrand, Henry, **12**: 396
- Gelston, David, **5**: 201 *n*
- Gendall, Walter, **3**: 63; **21**
- Gener. *See* Jenner
- General Magazine and Historical Chron-
icle for all the British Plantations in
America, **5**: 316
- Genet (Genest), Edmond Charles
Edouard, **17**: 370 *n*
- Geneva, Switzerland, **1**: 231, 232; **8**: 344;
11: 54, 55
- George I., of England, **1**: 369 *n*; **2**; **3**: 26,
38 *n*; **5**: 79, 80, 81, 112, 402; **6**: 84, 85*n*,
168, 169, 178 *n*, 196, 205; **8**: 164, 179,
180, 181, 182, 184; **10**: 203, 204 *n*, 346,
347, 354, 355; **12**: 274; **13**: 185, 195;
14; **16**; **17**; **19**: 315; **20**; **24**: 8; **25**: 393
- George II., of England, **2**; **3**: 27, 38 *n*, 47,
154, 223, 229, 407; **4**; **5**: 214, 320, 402;
6: 15, 16, 207, 208, 209, 269 *n*; **8**: 215;
9: 424; **12**: 216, 287, 304; **13**: 191, 297,
298, 411; **14**: 9, 384; **15**: 298; **16**; **17**; **19**:
300, 304, 305, 322, 362, 363; **20**: 101,
102, 103 *n*, 134, 142; **21**: 290 *n*; **24**: 35,
203, 212; **25**: 376 *n*, 386
- George III., of England, **1**: 178, 420, 424;
2; **3**: 121; **4**; **6**: 14, 332 *n*, 354 *n*, 369 *n*;
7: 27, 214; **8**: 68, 273, 281, 282 *n*; **10**:
254; **11**: 350, 423, 426, 431; **12**: 250 *n*;
13; **14**: 4 *n*; **17**; **18**: 4, 62; **19**: 432 *n*;
21: 445; **24**: 53, 55, 197, 203, 212, 234;
25: 375 *n*
- George, Prince of Denmark, **2**: xxxvi;
6: 88, 177 *n*; **18**: 91; **20**: 99 *n*
- George, —, **12**: 96
- Daniel, **13**: 107
- John (*d* 1690), **20**
- John (*d* 1714), **6**: 278, 279, 280; **8**:
246, 249; **14**: 144
- Lydia (Lee), wife of John, **1**: 105;
8: 246. *See also* Mather
- Thorne, **8**: 206 *n*
- George's Island Fort, Nova Scotia, **11**:
219, 220, 224
- Georgetown Academy, **7**: 158, 185
- Georgetown College, Ky., **1**: 450
- Georgetown College, Md., **17**: 372 *n*
- Georgia, **3**: 96, 414; **13**: 437, 440; **19**:
193 *n*, 219, 237 *n*, 239; **24**: 324
- Charter, **3**: 414
- Gerald. *See* FitzGerald
- Gerard, Charles, first Earl of Maccles-
field, **20**: 43
- Conrad Alexandre, **1**: 248; **7**: 106;
13: 97
- Dorothy (Radcliffe), wife of William,
1: 160 *n*, 354
- Frances, daughter of William. *See*
Radcliffe
- Sir Gilbert, **1**: 160 *n*, 352, 354
- John, **3**: 182, 188
- William, **1**: 354
- Gerish. *See* Gerrish
- Germain, George Sackville, first Viscount
Sackville, **7**: 335; **24**: 387; **25**: 128, 129
- Germanflats, N. Y., **18**: 129, 130

- Germans, **6**: 342 *n*; **7**: 184; **22**: 80; **24**: 234 *n*; emigration to America, **8**: 213, 214, 215; at Plymouth, **23**: 614–620, 705–710
- Germantown, **14**: 386
 — Shed's Neck, **14**: 386 *n*
- Germantown, Pa., **8**: 279
- Germany, **1**: 122, 229; **6**: 98, 99; **8**: 23; **13**: 418, 435
- Gerrard. *See* Gerard
- Gerrish, Benjamin, **3**: 15, 16; **4**: 4
 — Eliza. *See* Henchman
 — Joseph, **1**: 387
 — Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1669), **14**: 230
 — Robert Eliot, **16**: 584
 — Samuel, **1**: 405; **4**: 205; **6**: 271; **12**: 270; **14**: 95 *n*, 99 *n*; **16**: 503, 504, 523
 — Sarah. *See* Barrett
 — William, **5**: 124, 128
- Gerry, Elbridge, **5**: 291; **6**: 17 *n*; **10**: 133, 229; **17**: 326 *n*
- Gessman, Gustav W., **21**: 145
- Getchell. *See also* Gatchell
 — Bethiah, **3**: 63
- Geyer, Henry Christian, **6**: 111
- Gfrörer, August Friedrich, **6**: 417
- Ghent, Treaty of, **18**: 14
- Ghost-Book, A, paper by A. Matthews, **14**: 268–281. *See also* Morton, Nathaniel
- Gibaut, Edward, **24**: 336, 416
- Gibbins. *See also* Gibbons
 — John, **11**: 256
- Gibbon, Edward, **12**: 249; **19**: 421
- Gibbons, Edward, **5**: 116, 125; **6**: 41; **13**: 91; **15**: 18; **21**: 55
 — John, **3**: 195
- Gibbs, —, **17**: 189, 190; **25**: 324
 — Benjamin, **10**: 370; **15**: 222
 — Caleb, **13**: 260 *n*
 — George, **12**: 338 *n*
 — Henry (*d* 1676), **14**: 400, 407
 — Rev. Henry (*d* 1723), **16**; **18**: 376 *n*; **25**: 394 *n*, 395
 — Henry (H. C. 1726), **16**
 — Jonathan, **5**: 263
 — Lucy. *See* Calhoon
 — Lydia (Scottow), wife of Benjamin, **10**: 370
 — Margaret, daughter of Rev. Henry (*d* 1723). *See* Appleton
 — Mary, **3**: 59
 — Mehetable, daughter of Rev. Henry. *See* Marston
- Mercy, daughter of Rev. Henry. *See* Prescott
 — Robert, **14**: 407
 — Rev. William, **16**: 598
 — Wolcott, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 214; death, **12**: 189; tributes to, 189, 354, 355
- Gibraltar, Straits of, **12**: 392
- Gibson, Edmund, **6**: 207, 208 *n*; **13**: 196; **19**: 299, 300, 301, 307; Royal Commissions to, **2**: xx, 341–353, 381–390; **5**: 112–115, 349
 — Rev. Frederick, **19**: 324, 328 *n*
 — J., **19**: 253 *n*
 — John, **7**: 350
 — John (*d* 1694), **3**: 451, 456 *n*, 459, 464
 — Rev. Richard, **25**: 16, 21
 — Samuel, **8**: 26, 27, 28, 29; **15**: 237–238; paper on, by J. Noble, **3**: 448–470
 — Sarah. *See* Cunningham
 — Sarah, wife of Samuel, **3**: 453
- Giddings, John, **20**: 34, 38, 73, 75
- Gidney. *See* Gedney
- Giffard, John, **1**: 196
- Gifford, Rev. George, **22**: 120, 121
 — John, **21**: 12–14, 65 *n*, 67
 — Samuel, **11**: 257
 — WILLIAM LOGAN RODMAN, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **10**: 276
- Gilbert, —, **20**: 274
 — Sir Humphrey, **1**: 186, 277; **3**: 110; **12**: 257
 — John, **10**: 267 *n*, 307
 — John (*d* 1889) **6**: 131
 — Jonathan, **12**: 57
 — Raleigh, **1**: 277
 — Sarah. *See* Wainwright
 — Thomas, **10**: 267 *n*; **14**: 14
 — William, **13**: 183, 192, 193; **15**: 252; **21**: 347; **24**: 62, 63
- Gilbert & Dean, **13**: 156
- Gilchrist, James, **14**: 403
- Gildersleeve, Basil Lanneau, **6**: 100, 101
- Giles, Benjamin, **24**: 404
 — Edward, **24**: 322
 — Eleazer, **15**: 282; **16**: 846
 — Capt. Eleazer, **24**
 — John, **20**: 140
 — Thomas, **24**: 401, 404, 417
- Gill, Arthur, **5**: 122
 — John, **9**: 503. *See also* Edes & Gill
 — Michael, **17**: 277, 281
 — Michael (*d* 1720), **16**: 444
 — Moses, **5**: 13 *n*; **19**: 333; **23**: 538

Gill (*continued*)

- Nathaniel, **14**: 130
- Obadiah, **13**: 242, 243, 249
- Relief, wife of Michael (*d* 1720), **16**: 468
- Sarah (Prince), wife of Moses, **19**: 333, 345, 352, 354; **20**: 285
- Gillam, Abigail, daughter of Benjamin. *See* Dudley; Tailor
- Anne, daughter of Benjamin, **12**: 331
- Benjamin, **6**: 268 *n*; **18**: 330; **19**: 160; **21**: 16 *n*
- Hannah, daughter of Benjamin. *See* Phillips
- Zachariah, **19**: 160
- Gillespie, John, **19**: 244 *n*
- Gillet, Rev. Eliphalet, **22**: lvii; **23**: 471, 486
- Gillies, —, **19**: 22, 24, 25
- Gillon, —, **19**: 224 *n*
- Alexander, **24**: 379
- Gilman, Arthur, **21**: 182 *n*
- Daniel, **11**: 242 *n*
- DANIEL CORR, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 156; death, and tribute to, **12**: 182
- John Taylor, **11**: 399; **17**: 313, 315; **25**: 169
- Joseph, **21**: 182 *n*
- Mary (Lord), wife of Daniel, **11**: 242 *n*
- Nicholas, **3**: 131; **11**: 242, 393
- Rev. Samuel, **8**: 139; **24**: 179
- Sarah. *See* Pike
- Rev. Tristram, **23**: 486
- Gilmore, Evelyn Langdon, **24**: 250
- James, **13**: 279
- Gilpatrick, Joshua, **14**: 138
- Gilpin, George, **7**: 136, 143, 166, 351, 369, 397; **14**: 408; **17**: 169, 183, 190, 191, 192; **18**: 42, 49, 50
- William, **8**: 391, 392
- Ginn, Thomas, **24**: 396
- Gist, Christopher, **12**: 94
- Githings, —, **13**: 234
- Given, David, **13**: 279
- John, **13**: 279
- Robert, **13**: 279
- Glas, George, **6**: 111
- John, **6**: 130, 131; **8**: 76
- Glasgow University, **14**: 106 *n*; **15**: 308, 314; **18**: 210, 211, 213, 214, 385
- Glasites (Kissites), **6**: 131. *See also* Sandemanians
- Glass, surname. *See* Glas

- Glass, **10**: 212; works, **1**: 195
- Glassford, John, **19**: 185 *n*
- Glauber, Johann Rudolf, **21**: 178
- Gleason, Rev. Charles, **16**: 639, 692
- Ezra, **17**: 277, 281
- John, **25**: 236
- Glenbervie, Baron. *See* Douglas, Sylvester
- Glidden, Jonathan, **24**: 414 *n*
- Glinn, John. *See* Glynn
- Gloucester, Duke of. *See* Humphrey
- Gloucester, **8**: 316 *n*; **15**: 179, 223; **19**: 194 *n*, 204, 211, 213; **20**: 172, 177; **21**: 425
- Gloucester, Eng., **1**: 229
- Gloucester County, N. J., **10**: 365
- Gloucester County, Vt., **3**: 134
- Glover, —, **3**: 155; **15**: 175; **22**: xxiii, *li n*; **25**: 18
- Mrs. —, **10**: 21; **19**: 346, 349, 352
- Anna, wife of John (*d* 1654), **15**: 286; **16**: 835
- Anne, daughter of Nathaniel (*d* 1657). *See* Rawson
- Elizabeth (Harris), second wife of Rev. Jose, **14**: 66 *n*; **16**: 651. *See also* Dunster
- George, **14**: 124; **15**: 175
- Habakkuk, **11**: 305; **13**: 249; **15**: 53, 56, 226, 286; **16**: 834
- Hannah (Eliot), wife of Habakkuk, **13**: 249
- Hannah (Hinckley), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1724), **19**: 346 *n*
- Jacob, **10**: 362 *n*
- Jerusha. *See* Burbeck
- John, **19**: 245 *n*, 252
- John (*d* 1654), **5**: 117, 130, 131; **8**: 226; and H. C., **16**
- John (H. C. 1650), **3**: 425 *n*; **18**: 210 *n*
- John (H. C. 1651), **18**: 323 *n*.
- John (*d* 1797), **13**: 261; **20**: 463; **24**: 324–327
- Rev. Jose, **3**: 419 *n*, 420 *n*, 425 *n*; **14**: 66 *n*; **15**: lxxiii *n*, 174; **16**: 651; **17**: 131; **22**: xxiii *n*; **24**: 169, 170, 176 *n*; **25**: 18; The Rev. Jose Glover and the Books of Sports, by Rev. H. A. Parker, **8**: 333–352
- Joseph, **25**: 18
- Mary, **20**: 38, 68
- Mary (Smith), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1657), **19**: 346. *See also* Hinckley

- Nathaniel (*d* 1657), **15**: 286; **16**: 835; **19**: 346 *n*
- Nathaniel (*d* 1724), **19**: 346 *n*
- Rev. Pelatiah, **17**: 274, 281
- Priscilla, daughter of Rev. Jose. *See* Appleton
- Rachel. *See* Blake
- Rebecca, daughter of Habakkuk. *See* Smith
- Roger, **25**: 18
- Samuel Kinsley, **17**: 277, 281
- Thomas, **15**: 286; **16**: 834; **19**: 346
- family, **19**: 346 *n*
- Glynn, John, **13**
- Goad, Benjamin, **3**: 61
- Goble, Daniel, **3**: 61
- Stephen, **3**: 61
- God's Acre, **15**: cxxii *n*; **24**: 293
- Goddard, Anne, **7**: 202
- Rev. David, **20**: 132
- Delano Alexander, **6**: 113, 273; **9**: 413; **10**: 311, 317
- Edward, **14**: 395; his journal of the peace commission to the Eastern Indians, edited by B. G. Whitmore, **20**: 128-147
- James, **16**: 430
- Jonathan, **14**: 160
- John **3**: 477; **6**: 265
- Joseph, **20**: 147
- Lucretia (Dana), **3**: 476
- Lucretia Dana, **3**: 476. *See also* Gould
- Nathaniel, **3**: 476
- Sarah, **11**: 441, 442
- Simon, **20**: 147
- Susannah (Stone), wife of Edward, **20**: 131, 132 *n*
- William, **20**: 131
- William (*d* 1817), **6**: 388 *n*; **11**: **25**: 135, 138
- Godfrey, Sir Edmund Berry, **18**: 12; **20**: 197
- Edward, **1**: 278, 282, 284, 285; **6**: 63; **21**: 67
- Oliver, **6**: 63
- Godman, John, **8**: 244; **12**: 46
- Richard Temple, **12**: 46
- Godwin, Mary Wollstonecraft, **17**: 316; **19**: 268
- William, **19**: 268
- Goelet, Francis, **5**: 22; **12**: 290; **15**: cxxvi *n*; **24**: 160
- Goffe, —, **15**: 18
- Daniel, **8**: 184
- Edmund, alias Trowbridge. *See* Trowbridge, Edmund
- Edmund (*d* 1740), **5**: 75, 77; **15**: cxliv, 266; **16**: 416, 645, 700-702
- Edward (*d* 1658), **3**: 451; **5**: 74, 75; **15**: lxxviii, lxxix *n*, 19, 208, 265; **17**: 134, 135
- Edward (*d* 1691), **5**: 75
- Mary, daughter of Edward (*d* 1691). *See* Trowbridge
- Samuel (*d* 1700), **3**: 449, 456 *n*, 460, 465
- Samuel (*d* 1706), **15**: 246, 251, 255; **16**: 409, 410, 412, 417
- Thomas, **2**: 10, 11, 12, 13, 14
- William, **1**: 398; **5**: 218, 340, 349; **8**: 193 *n*; **11**: 291; **17**: 366 *n*; **21**: 449
- Goffe Homestead, **3**: 451
- Gold. *See also* Gould
- Rev. Hezekiah, **16**: 434, 436, 438, 445, 448, 454
- Thomas, **4**: 300
- Golde, William, **13**: 176
- Golden Apples, 1659, by A. Burgess and others, **20**: 95
- Goldenstown, Vt., **24**: 51
- Golding, Rev. William, **12**: 166, 171, 172, 173; **21**: 33, 34 *n*
- Goldsborough, —, **17**: 191
- Goldsbury, Rev. John, **23**: 580
- Goldsmith, Oliver, **11**: 205; **19**: 268
- Goldsmiths, **10**: 300
- Goldthwait, Benjamin, **25**: 37
- Ezekiel, **16**: 606
- Ezekiel (*d* 1782), **4**: 92, 100, 101; **5**: 13, 14 *n*, 15 *n*, 25, 62 *n*; **10**: 19; **14**: 346; **19**: 164
- John, **16**: 403, 404, 459
- Joseph, **19**: 341
- Thomas, **4**: 67, 74, 115, 116
- Goldthwaite, Benjamin, **24**: 405
- Thomas, **24**: 199
- Goldy, John, **19**: 186 *n*
- Golfe. *See* Goffe
- Gomez, Estevan, **3**: 111
- Gooch, James, **6**: 84; note on, by H. H. Edes, 90-92
- Sir William, **6**: 90 *n*; **17**: 259 *n*
- family, **6**: 90-92
- Goodale, —, **17**: 272
- Jacob, **4**: 117
- GEORGE LINCOLN, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 157; death, **25**: 238; tribute to, 257. *Communications*: New England Plants Seen by the Earliest

Goodale, George Lincoln (*continued*)

Colonists, **3**: 180-194; tribute to B. A.

Gould, 304; to F. A. Walker, 315

— Jacob, **19**: 276

— Nathan, **24**: 410, 412

GOODELL, ABNER CHENEY, **2**: xv, 347 *n*;
8: 161; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**:
13; death, **17**: 286; tribute to, 287;
work on Province Laws, 394-401; Mem-
oir, by A. McF. Davis, **18**: 193-200.
Communications: Beverly and the Set-
tlement at Bass River, **1**: 77-84; John
Saffin and his Slave Adam, 85-112; re-
marks on Antinomians and Quakers,
132-140; Quakers as Propagandists of
Religious Liberty, 140-145; Bristol
Convention, 163-171, 256; Boston Mas-
sacre, 167, 172; Tea Party, 174; **5**: 56;
on continuance of colonial ordinances
and corporation of H. C. during vaca-
tion of colony charter, **1**: 244; Society
of the Cincinnati, 249-254; burial place
of John Saffin, and family of John Kind,
358-366; Captain John Quelch, the
Pirate, **3**: 71-77; tribute to M. Brim-
mer, 200; Massachusetts Colony Rec-
ords, 205; proclamation of Gov. Han-
cock, 210; Court Files of Suffolk
County, 326; Dunster letter, 429; com-
mission of King George I to E. Gibson,
Bishop of London, **5**: 112; J. Noble's
work on public documents, 132, 161-
167; **6**: 94; on portraits of Pepperrell
and Admiral Warren, **5**: 211; Sande-
manians, **6**: 130; copy of Commission
to E. Randolph, **7**: 2

— Robert, **1**: 133

Goodenow, Edmund, **5**: 117, 127, 130, 131

— Isaac, **16**: 429

— John, **21**: 452

Goodhue, Benjamin, **5**: 363; **24**: 341, 416,
418

— Josiah, **17**: 277, 281

— Stephen, **17**: 276, 281

— William, **15**: 246, 251

Gooding, Joseph, **19**: 83, 89; **20**: 291,
326 *n*, 376; **23**: 593

Goodnow, Mary, **6**: 247 *n*

Goodrich, Aaron, **20**: 326 *n*

— Absalom, **24**: 412

— William, **12**: 114

Goodrick, Rev. Alfred Thomas Scrope,
17: 3 *n*, 89 *n*

Goodricke, Sir Henry, **17**: 98

Goodridge, Abijah, **11**: 239

— Samuel, **24**: 322

— Thomas, **16**: 573

Goodson, William, **3**: 164, 168, 170, 172

Goodspeed, Benjamin, **25**: 294, 308, 322

— Charles Eliot, **11**: 252

— Josiah, **25**: 326

— Roger, **24**: 149

— Rufus, **25**: 294

Goodwin, —, **7**: 158; **8**: 348 *n*

— Mrs. —, **14**: 123

— Adelaide. *See* Davis

— Desire, wife of Thomas, **22**: 375

— Rev. Ezra Shaw, **17**: 386, 388; **23**:
558, 560, 569, 576, 584

— Fear, second wife of John, **22**: 356,
359

— Rev. Henry Martyn, **17**: 378

— Rev. Hersey Bradford, **22**: lix; **23**:
581, 582, 585, 588

— John, **22**: 356, 359

— Rev. John (*d* 1665), **21**: 21

— John (*d* 1771), **6**: 39 *n*

— John Abbot, **17**: 355 *n*, 360, 363,
377 *n*, 380; **20**: 326 *n*

— Nathaniel, **11**: 218, 219, 224; **16**: 458

— Nathaniel (*d* 1819), **18**: 21, 22; **23**:
561, 563, 564

— Thomas, **22**: 375

— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1680), **6**: 195; **11**:
341, 370

— William, **19**: 90. *See* Gooding,
Joseph

— William, **15**: 385; **16**: 836

— WILLIAM WATSON, Resident Mem-
ber C. S. M., **1**: 13; Vice-President,
155; death, **14**: 298; A. McF. Davis's
appreciation of, 298-304; tribute from
Council, 304. *Communications*: Lady
Mowlson scholarship at H. C., **1**: 158;
word Dissenter, **3**: 46; M. Brimmer,
198; tribute to G. M. Lane (summary
only), **5**: 40; Hopkins Foundations,
389; Memoir of G. M. Lane, **6**: 97-
105; tribute to J. C. B. Davis, **12**: 2

Goodyear, —, **17**: 274, 281

— Hugh, **25**: 70

Goodyear, Stephen, **3**: 109

Gooyer, Johan de, Gov. of Surinam, **11**:
98 *n*

Gookin, —, **1**: 325

— Daniel (*d* 1687), **3**: 420 *n*, 452, 453,
454, 469; **5**: 117, 123, 130, 391; **8**: 260;
11: 340; **14**: 179; **19**: 25, 27, 28; **20**:
248; **21**: 187; and H. C., **3**: 418, 424,
461; **16**

- Rev. Daniel (H. C. 1669), **16**; **18**: 370, 375; **20**: 247, 248
 — Daniel (*d* 1752), **19**: 264
 — Daniel (*d* 1831), **6**: 147
 — Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel (*d* 1692). *See* Carter; Kent
 — Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1692), **16**; **22**: 169
 — Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1734), **16**; **25**: 3
 — Samuel, **6**: 329 *n*
 — Samuel (*d* 1767), **16**: 614; **18**: 340
 Gookines. *See* Gookin
 Gould, Capt. —, **12**: 297
 — Gardner, **17**: 277, 281
 Goose, Elizabeth. *See* Fleet
 Gordon, —, **11**: 199 *n*; **12**: 91
 — Alexander, **5**: 227 *n*
 — Francis, **24**: 415
 — John, **19**: 217 *n*
 — Patrick, **8**: 223 *n*
 — Thomas, **10**: 299 *n*
 — William, **10**: 249
 — Rev. William (*d* 1807), **1**: 422, 425, 426, 440; **3**: 329; **7**: 101, 357; **21**: 417; **24**: 248, 263 *n*, 275; **25**: 382, 383
 Gore, —, **17**: 274, 281
 — Christopher, **3**: 395, 396, 397; **10**: 139; **12**: 335 *n*; **14**: 267; **17**: 341
 — Frances (Pinkney), **3**: 395
 — John, **10**: 71
 — John (*d* 1705), **21**: 303
 — John (H. C. 1702), **16**
 — John (*d* 1796), **3**: 387, 395; **5**: 274; **10**: 139
 — Samuel, **1**: 311
 — Sarah (Caner), wife of John, **10**: 71
 — Stephen, **25**: 147 *n*, 148 *n*
 — Zibiah (May), wife of Stephen, **25**: 147 *n*
 Gorgeana (York, Me.), **1**: 189, 282; **5**: 179 *n*, 180 *n*, 181
 Gorges, Ferdinando, **1**: 287; **6**: 64 *n*; **8**: 206; **20**: 245
 — Sir Ferdinando (*d* 1647), **1**; **6**; **12**; **13**: 163; **18**: 164, 165, 182 *n*; **20**: 245; **22**: 90; **24**: 191; and Province of Maine, **3**: 411; **5**: 169, 170, 179 *n*, 183 *n*; **8**: 206; **16**: 604; **17**: 114
 — Robert, **1**: 277; **24**: 191
 — Thomas, **1**: 276, 277; **5**: 177 *n*; **6**: 64
 — William, **1**: 277; **6**: 62, 64
 Gorham, David (*d* 1786), **16**: 649
 — David (*d* 1789), **25**
 — James, **10**: 131
 — John, **13**: 245; **15**: lviii *n*
 — John (*d* 1675), **24**: 149
 — Joseph, **3**: 430
 — Lewis, **25**: 308, 322
 — Nathaniel, **3**: 470, 471; **4**: 82; **25**: 370
 — Prince, **25**: 308, 322
 — Shubal, **4**: 16; **24**: 96, 107
 — Silvanus, **25**: 308, 322, 334
 — Sturgis, **25**: 266, 267, 290, 291, 292, 320, 344
 — Thomas, **25**: 308, 311, 312
 Gorham, town, **14**: 327 *n*
 Gorlonish. *See* Gorton, Samuel
 Gorrod, Elizabeth (Fitch), wife of Samuel, **6**: 43
 — Samuel, **6**: 43 *n*
 Gorsuch, Rev. John, **13**: 39 *n*
 Gorton, Mary. *See* Sanford
 — Samuel, **14**: 271; **20**: 90; **21**; **22**: 91
 Gorton, town. *See* Groton
 Goshen, **21**: 446
 Gosnold, Bartholomew, **1**: 31; **3**: 184, 191; **7**: 321; **12**: 257, 377, 378; **18**: 161
 Goson, —, **18**: 188
 Goss, Rev. Thomas, **16**: 639, 650
 Gosson, Stephen, **8**: 343 *n*
 Gott, Anna, daughter of Dr. Benjamin. *See* Brigham
 — Benjamin, **12**: 215
 — Benjamin (*d* 1751), **14**: 80 *n*; paper on, by H. Davis, **12**: 214–219
 — Charles, **22**: 66
 — John, **12**: 214
 — Sarah (Breck), wife of Benjamin, **12**: 214, 219; **14**: 80 *n*
 Göttingen University, **14**: 301
 Gouge. *See also* Gooch
 —, **17**: 275, 281
 — Edward, **20**: 276
 — Joseph, **4**: 19
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1681), **13**: 178
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1700), **24**: 314
 — Rev. William, **11**: 271, 277
 Gough, Rev. William. *See* Gouge
 Gould. *See also* Gold
 — Alexander, **6**: 22, 65–68
 — Alice Bache, daughter of Benjamin Apthorp, **3**: 488; **20**: 279
 — Ann, daughter of Thomas. *See* Greene
 — Benjamin, **4**: 108
 — BENJAMIN APTHORP (*d* 1896), first President C. S. M., **1**: 11; a founder, **12**; death, **3**: 280; tributes to, 280–312; memorial meeting, 282; memorial

- Gould, Benjamin Apthorp (*continued*)
 fund, 312, 377, 379; **5**: 37, 307, 346; **7**:
 35, 235; Memoir, by S. L. Thorndike,
3: 476-488; tablet to, in First Church,
 Boston, **19**: 417 *n*; anecdote of, **12**:
 319. *Communications*: Inaugural ad-
 dress, **1**: 17; address at first annual
 meeting, 146
 — Charles Henry, **10**: 78 *n*
 — David, **4**: 109
 — Edward Thoroton, **5**: 51; **24**: 260
 — Elizabeth, daughter of John, **20**: 15 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Wentworth), wife of
 John, **20**: 15 *n*. *See also* Perkins;
 Rogers
 — Frances (Robinson), wife of
 Thomas, **24**: 68
 — John, **20**: 14 *n*, 15
 — John (*d* 1710), **20**: 274
 — John Hood, **12**: 335 *n*
 — Margaret, daughter of Alexander.
See Pittman; Stilson
 — Margaret (Brown), wife of Alex-
 ander, **6**: 65, 67
 — Mary, daughter of James. *See*
 Greenleaf
 — Robert, **6**: 68 *n*
 — Robert, **20**: 15 *n*. *See* Gould, John
 — Samuel, **20**: 15 *n*
 — Sarah, daughter of John. *See*
 Troutbeck
 — Thomas, **20**: 14 *n*; **24**: 68
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1675), **3**: 425
 Goulding, Palmer, **24**: 51
 — Rev. William. *See* Golding
 Gouldsbury. *See* Goldsbury
 Gouraud, François. *See* Fauvel-Gou-
 raud, Francis
 Gourdon, —, **15**: 17
 ourgues, Dominique de, **3**: 111
 Gove, —, **14**: 123
 — Edward, **3**: 128
 — John, **3**: 450, 452, 455, 457 *n*
 — Jonathan, **16**: 581
 Gove *v.* Gibson, **3**: 457
 Government, theories of, **1**: 405, 433,
 434; **10**: *4, *5, *6; **12**: 205-213; forms,
10: *4, 349; **17**: 295
 Governor's Island, N. Y., **7**: 248
 Governor's Ring, mountain, **21**: 127
 Governors, Colonial, Order of the De-
 scendants of, **6**: 340
 Governors, Royal, in New England, **4**:
 226, 361; **5**: 29; **6**: 164, 172, 175, 270 *n*;
 commissions of Massachusetts, **2**
 Goy, Anatole de, **20**: 380 *n*
 Graeme, Rev. Alexander, **12**: 171
 Graeuw, Garret de, **17**: 219 *n*
 Grafton, Joshua, **11**: 237
 — Dukes of. *See* Fitzroy
 Grafton, town, **19**: 192 *n*
 Graham, Rev. Abraham, **13**
 — George, **13**: 194
 — James, first Duke of Montrose, **8**:
 179
 — John Andrew, **6**: 142
 — Rev. William E., **25**: 379
 Graham & Mobary, **11**: 228
 Grahame, James, **21**: 16 *n*, 65 *n*, 85 *n*
 Grain, culture and disease, **11**; **12**: 36;
17: 197, 198. *See also* Barberry bushes;
 Rust; Wheat
 Grainger, —, **17**: 277, 281
 Gram, Gregers, **10**: 62
 Grames, Rev. Alexander. *See* Graeme
 Grand Bank of Newfoundland, **12**: 195,
 196, 201
 Grand Constitution, The, **8**: 273
 GRANDGENT, CHARLES HALL, Resident
 Member C. S. M., **17**: 160, 287
 Granger, Thomas, **17**: 276, 281
 Grant, —, **15**: 269
 — Caleb, **8**: 255 *n*
 — Christopher, **15**: 4, 54, 216, 245,
 250, 252
 — Elizabeth, **6**: 399
 — Elizabeth (Jackson), wife of Caleb,
8: 255 *n*
 — James, **14**: 395
 — James (*d* 1806), **7**: 191; **8**: 319
 — Peter, **3**: 61
 — ROBERT, Resident Member C. S. M.,
14: 202
 — Ulysses Simpson, **20**: 9; **24**: 290
 Grantham, —, **14**: 255 *n*
 Granville, Earl. *See* Carteret
 Grasse, François Joseph Paul, Comte de,
 Marquis de Tilly, **1**: 248; **6**: 225; **11**:
 225; **25**: 118, 175 *n*
 Grassy Island, **18**: 241, 242, 248 *n*
 Grave Creek, W. Va., **20**: 315, 333
 Gravensande. *See* Gravesend
 Graves. *See also* Greaves
 — —, **13**: 289; **20**: 275
 — Anne, daughter of Thomas. *See*
 Eaton; Doughty
 — Rev. John, **25**: 377
 — Thomas, **10**: 274; **24**: 191
 — Thomas (*d* 1697), **17**: 32; and H. C.,
16

- Thomas (*d* 1747), **11**: 256; **16**: 432, 444, 468
- Capt. Thomas (*d* 1755), **11**: 99
- Thomas, first Baron Graves, **11**: 99 *n*
- Thomas Russell, **15**: cxliv
- Gravesend, Eng., **8**: 244
- Long Island, **10**: 269
- Gravier, Charles, Comte de Vergennes, **24**: 248
- Gabriel, **19**: 75; **20**: 302 *n*, 327, 352, 353, 423
- Gray. *See also* Grey
- Capt. —, **25**: 98
- Asa, **3**: 193; **11**: 85, 86, 88, 93
- Benjamin, **13**: 3, 4, 13, 14
- Dorothy (Lettice), wife of Edward (*d* 1681). *See* Clark
- Ebenezer, **16**: 425, 426
- Edward (*d* 1681), **24**: 153
- Edward (*b* 1673), **14**: 320, 337
- Edward (*d* 1810), **12**: 335 *n*
- Elizabeth, daughter of Harrison (*d* 1794). *See* Otis
- Elizabeth (Lewis), wife of Harrison (*d* 1794), **14**: 321, 323
- Rev. Ellis, **19**: 333, 352
- Francis Calley, **4**: 295; **12**: 336, 338; **17**: 320, 321, 386, 388
- Rev. Frederic Turell, **23**: 598
- Harrison, **14**: 321, 326, 349
- Harrison (*d* 1794), **1**: 255, 256; **4**: 77, 468, 472, 474; **8**: 352; **10**: 49; **13**: 340, 342; **15**: cxvi; **17**: 90, 96; **19**: 161 *n*, 164; **25**: 37, 286; The Property of Harrison Gray, Loyalist, paper by S. E. Morison, **14**: 320–350
- Horace (*d* 1873), **7**: 222 *n*
- Horace (*d* 1902), **1**: 193, 194; **3**: 265, 318, 326; **5**: 43; **8**: 169; **19**: 420, 430
- James, **17**: 277, 281; **24**: 399
- John, **7**: 7, 30 *n*; **13**: 279; **14**: 321, 326, 327, 344; **22**: 196, 279, 280; **25**: 308, 322
- John Chipman (H. C. 1811), **12**: 336
- John Chipman (H. C. 1859), **12**: 347
- Joseph, **16**: 563, 585, 601
- Lewis, **14**: 321, 326
- Lydia. *See* Ward
- Mary (Otis), wife of John, **14**: 321
- MORRIS, Resident Member C. S. M., **21**: 1
- Samuel, **5**: 82; **7**: 9, 30 *n*
- Susanna, daughter of Dorothy (Lettice). *See* Cole
- Susannah, daughter of Edward (*b* 1673). *See* Jackson
- Susannah (Harrison), wife of Edward (*b* 1673), **14**: 320
- Thomas, **13**: 442 *n*; **19**: 164, 166, 179 *n*, 191 *n*, 379, 381
- William, **11**: 182, 190, 212; **14**: 344; **17**: 159; **24**: 400
- Gray's Creek, Col., **6**: 313 *n*
- Graydon, John, **18**: 90, 91
- Grayson, John, **25**: 381 *n*
- Rev. Spence, **7**: 135
- William, **7**: 350; **24**: 180
- Greason, Robert, **21**: 348
- Great Awakening, **3**: 44; **5**: 283 *n*; **12**: 279; **17**: 227
- Great Britain. *See* England
- Great Diamond Island, Me., **20**: 139 *n*
- Great Falls, Me., **5**: 15
- Great Falls, N. H., **1**: 292
- Great Falls, on Potomac River, **7**: 347, 351, 352, 369, 370; **17**: 183, 191, 192
- Great Yarmouth, Eng., *See* Yarmouth
- Greaton, John, **3**: 86; **7**
- Greaves. *See also* Graves
- Thomas, **6**: 123
- Grebner, Paul, **11**: 283 *n*
- Greek, at H. C., **16**
- Greele, Samuel, **13**: 253
- Greeley, Horace, **20**: 218, 233
- Green, —, **17**: 18
- Ann (Briggs), second wife of Richard, **8**: 98 *n*
- Anna (West), wife of Ephraim, **6**: 122 *n*
- Ashbel, **3**: 432
- Bartholomew (*d* 1732), **3**: 402; **9**: 424 *n*; **10**: 196 *n*; **11**: 259; **12**: 382; **14**: 399 *n*, 409, 410; **17**: 118; **18**: 323 *n*; and his press, **4**: 9; 422, 423, 437; **12**: 272; **16**: 502; **25**: 2, 10
- Bartholomew (*d* 1751), **9**: 447, 448
- Bartholomew, and John Allen, **3**: 130; **4**: 10; 310 *n*; **13**: 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 253. *See also* Allen, John, printer; Green, Bartholomew (*d* 1732)
- Bartholomew, and Samuel Kneeland, **4**: 217, 219, 220, 222, 223, 224, 225, 232. *See also* Green, Bartholomew (*d* 1751); Kneeland, Samuel (*d* 1769)
- Benjamin, **5**: 320

Green (*continued*)

- Dr. CHARLES MONTRAVILLE, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20. *Communications*: Tribute to Dr. E. Wigglesworth, **3**: 204; Memoir of S. Wells, **10**: 26-31
- David, **12**: 90
- David (H. C. 1768). *See* Greene
- Deborah, daughter of Bartholomew (*d* 1732). *See* Draper
- Elizabeth Brooking, wife of William, **11**: 32 *n*
- Ephraim, **6**: 122 *n*
- Francis, **6**: 116 *n*
- Hannah (Brimmer), first wife of Richard (*d* 1817), **8**: 98 *n*
- Hannah, wife of Samuel (*d* 1690), **14**
- Henry, **15**: 54, 216, 245, 251
- Isaiah Lewis, **18**: 361 *n*
- Jacob, **14**: 406; **19**: 26
- Rev. Jacob (H. C. 1744), **16**: 721, 733, 744
- Jeremy, **25**: 35
- John, **6**: 212, 252; **15**: 255; **16**: 409, 412
- John (*d* 1691), **6**: 329; **20**: 39, 77, 78
- John (H. C. 1719), **16**: 434, 436, 438, 445
- John (*d* 1787), **4**: 465; **7**: 10 *n*; **9**: 431, 470, 472. *See also* Green & Russell
- John Richard, **11**: 370
- Jonas, **11**: 209
- Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1695), **18**: 380 *n*
- Joseph (*d* 1735), **12**: 284, 287, 304
- Joseph (*d* 1765), **3**: 155; **5**: 80 *n*; **19**: 381
- Rev. Joseph (*d* 1768), **16**: 740, 758; **20**: 330
- Rev. Joseph (*d* 1770), **12**: 276, 300; **16**: 448
- Joseph (*d* 1780), **14**: 191; **17**: 221; **25**: 41 *n*
- Joshua, **20**: 149
- Margaret, daughter of Thomas. *See* Draper
- Mary (Briggs), wife of Samuel (*d* 1755), **8**: 98 *n*
- Nathaniel, **12**: 130
- Nathaniel (*d* 1709), **6**: 89
- Nathaniel (*d* 1737), **19**: 343
- Percival, **3**: 452, 453, 454; **8**: 130; **15**: 66, 237
- Peter, **11**: 397, 398
- Richard, **24**: 417
- Richard (*d* 1817), **5**: 260 *n* 261; **8**: 98, 101
- Ruth (Mitchelson), wife of John (*d* 1691), **6**: 329 *n*
- Samuel (*d* 1690), **1**: 130 *n*; **3**: 456 *n*; **13**: 208, 209, 211, 212; **14**: 409, 410; **15**: 238; and The Present State of New English Affairs, **9**: 421; **10**: 310, 312, 313 *n*, 314, 315, 319
- Samuel (*d* 1702), **14**; **15**: 209; prints laws of Massachusetts Bay, **4**: 301, 302, 304, 313; **19**: 14-17
- Samuel (*d* 1755), **8**: 98 *n*
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1834), **17**: 368 *n*, 374, 386, 388
- Samuel, and Bartholomew Green, **13**: 211, 212. *See also* Green, Bartholomew (*d* 1732); Green, Samuel (*d* 1702)
- Samuel, and Marmaduke Johnson, **10**: 3; **14**: 270, 271, 273, 274, 277 *n*, 280 *n*; **18**: 20 *n*. *See also* Green, Samuel (*d* 1702)
- Dr. Samuel Abbott, **1**: 450; **5**: 206 *n*, 293, 294; **6**: 234 *n*; **9**: 442 *n*, 445; **10**: 8, 311, 313, 315, 317; **13**: 159 *n*, 215; **14**: 144 *n*, 325 *n*; **18**: 19: 275, 276 *n*, 281; **20**: 149; **25**: 10, 230, 245, 387 *n*
- SAMUEL SWETT, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; death, **20**: xvii; tribute to, **21**: 404. *Communications*: Memoir of E. G. Porter, **7**: 55-62; Memoir of C. H. Davis, **14**: 77-79
- Thomas, **7**: 170; **11**: 18; 41
- Timothy (*d* 1757), **5**: 100, 103; **13**: 198, 200
- Timothy (*d* 1763), **9**: 448 *n*; **17**: 223
- William, **11**: 32 *n*
- Green & Cleverly, **8**: 98 *n*
- Green & Russell, **4**; **7**: 10 *n*; **9**
- Green & Spooner, **3**: 108
- Green Mountain Boys, **24**: 59
- Green's Farms, Ct., **6**: 199 *n*
- Green's Harbor. *See* Marshfield
- Greene, Albert Gorton, **20**: 292
- Ann, wife of Daniel John, **25**: 379
- Ann (Gould), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1714), **24**: 68
- Benjamin Daniel, **7**: 226 *n*
- Daniel John, **25**: 379
- David, **13**: 139 *n*
- David (H. C. 1768), **10**: 54, 57
- Elizabeth Clarke (Copley), wife of Gardiner, **5**: 206, 207, 208
- EVARTS BOUTELL, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **18**: 69

- Rev. Henry, **25**: 16, 21
 — James, **24**: 68
 — John, **13**: 230; **21**: 44; **24**: 68
 — John (*d* 1708), **17**: 32, 35, 38
 — Joseph, **6**: 397 *n*
 — Margaret Morton (Quincy), wife of Benjamin Daniel, **7**: 226 *n*
 — Mary, daughter of Daniel John. *See* Lewis
 — Mary Hubbard. *See* Jarvis
 — Nathaniel, **21**: 356
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1714), **24**: 68
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1786), **3**: 133 *n*; **7**: 187; **8**: 122, 279; **10**: 71, 73; **24**: 68
 — Rev. Richard Gleason, **1**: 450
 — Rufus, **19**: 247 *n*
 — Thomas, **24**: 68
 Greenhalge, Frederic Thomas, **11**: 358, 363; **17**: 396–397; **18**: 197, 198
 Greenhill, William, **12**: 141
 — William (*d* 1671), **11**: 341; **14**: 124; **15**: 175
 Greening's Island, Me., **24**: 202 *n*
 Greenland, John, **19**: 26
 Greenland, N. H., **19**: 295, 296
 Greenleaf, —, **12**: 299
 — Abigail, daughter of Stephen. *See* Howard
 — Anstis, daughter of Stephen. *See* Davis
 — Benjamin, **1**: 387
 — Rev. Daniel, **16**: 539, 540
 — Edmund, **5**: 128
 — Enoch, **15**: 199, 247, 256, 270; **16**: 410, 413, 415
 — Eunice. *See* Franklin
 — Hannah, daughter of Stephen. *See* Apthorp
 — John, **17**: 277, 281
 — Joseph, **5**: 72 *n*; **6**: 3, 4, 6; **8**: 306 *n*; **11**: 37
 — Mary. *See* Scollay
 — Mary, daughter of Stephen. *See* Phips
 — Mary, daughter of William. *See* Bell
 — Mary (Brown), wife of William, **25**: 145 *n*
 — Mary (Gould), wife of Stephen, **6**: 395, 396
 — S., **13**: 157 *n*
 — Samuel, **11**: 321, 322
 — Sarah. *See* Appleton; Haven
 — Stephen, **5**: 271; **6**: 7; **7**: 17; **11**: 28 *n*; **12**: 248; **19**: 174 *n*
 — William, **4**: 109; **7**: 11, 19; **25**: 145 *n*
 Greenough, Mrs. —, **8**: 323
 — Charles Pelham, **5**: 196 *n*; **10**: 187; **11**: 198 *n*, 199 *n*, 204 *n*; **13**: 156 *n*; **14**: 343 *n*
 — CHESTER NOYES, **20**: 85 *n*; Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 134. *Communications*: John Dunton's Letters from New England, 212–257, 385; Caspipina's Letters, **18**: 78; J. Cotton, **19**: 366; Singing of Psalms a Gospel Ordinance, **20**: 239–247; John Dunton Again, **21**: 232–251; T. Hollis and J. Mayhew, **22**: 1
 — David, **11**: 31 *n*
 — JAMES BRADSTREET, Resident Member C. S. M., **5**: 298; Latin text-books of, **6**: 292; death and tribute to, **7**: 241
 — Mary. *See* Langdon
 — William (*d* 1678), **24**: 255
 — William (*d* 1693), **1**: 403
 — William Whitwell, **14**: 114
 Greenwich, R. I., **21**: 295 *n*
 Greenwich Royal Observatory, **12**: 384, 386
 Greenwood, Rev. Francis William Pitt, **6**: 218; **23**: 579, 589
 — Hannah (Ward), wife of Thomas, **8**: 256 *n*
 — Isaac, **6**: 276; **12**: 228, 229, 231; **14**; and H. C., **16**; and Dighton Rock, **18**; **19**; **20**
 — Rev. John (*d* 1593), **22**: 115, 121, 123, 124, 126
 — Rev. John (*d* 1766), **23**: 800
 — John (*d* 1792), **17**: 155; **19**: 406
 — Miles, **24**:
 — Thomas, **7**: 16
 — Thomas (*d* 1693), **8**: 256
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1720), **22**: 175
 — Thomas Jackson, **17**: 277, 281
 Greer, Amy, **13**: 294 *n*
 — Jane. *See* De Berdt
 Greg, William Rathbone, **8**: 144
 Gregg, Jacob, **4**: 121
 — John, **11**: 396, 397
 Gregoire, Bartolemy de, **24**: 246
 Gregore, John, **24**: 415
 — Lewis, **15**: 289; **16**: 501, 510, 605
 Grent, Thomas, **10**: 308 *n*
 Grenville, George, **6**: 162, 163, 307; **8**: 90; **11**: 292; **13**: 312, 318
 — William Wyndham, Baron Grenville, **18**: 15, 78
 Gresham, Sir Thomas, **8**: 22; **13**: 170

- Gress, John, **15**: 273
 Gretian, Elizabeth. *See* Pinkney
 Gretry, André Ernest Modeste, **20**: 20, 21
 Greville, Sir Fulke, **22**: 37
 — Robert, **3**: 409; **12**: 55, 69; **13**: 207 *n*;
 21: 159, 164, 178
 Grevinchovius, Nicholas, **25**: 70, 74
 Grew, Dr. Nehemiah, **14**
 — Rev. Obadiah, **14**: 143, 155 *n*
 Grey. *See also* Gray
 — Albert Henry George, **10**: 329
 — William. *See* Gray
 — Capt. William, **24**: 385, 386
 Grice, Zebulon, **25**: 37
 Gridley, Benjamin, **5**: 62 *n*; **11**: 6 *n*
 — Isaac, **11**: 6 *n*
 — Jeremiah, **3**: 219, 236, 238; **4**: 27,
 29; **9**: 462, 464; **17**: 221; **19**: 164, 196 *n*,
 268
 — John, **8**: 123–125; **11**: 6
 — Pollard, **11**: 6 *n*
 — Rebecca. *See* Landon
 — Richard, **5**: 54; **14**: 332; **19**: 371;
 25: 402
 — Sarah (Porter), wife of Isaac, **11**: 6 *n*
 Grierson, B., **14**: 386 *n*
 GRIFFIN, APPLETON PRENTISS CLARK,
 Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 179;
 Corresponding Member, **10**: 142. *Com-*
munications: Bibliography of Histor-
 ical Publications of the New England
 States, **3**: 94, 95–139; Mrs. John Fox-
 croft, 267–271; Washington's Military
 Record, **5**: 224; memoranda on editor
 of writings of James Madison, **10**: 135–
 137; Commonplace-Book of B. Frank-
 lin (*d* 1727), 190–205; Treatise on Dye-
 ing and Coloring, by B. Franklin (*d*
 1727), 206–225; Letter Book of D.
 DeBerdt, **13**: 293; letters of I. Addin-
 gton, **17**: 205; list of Plymouth Colony
 freemen, **24**: 149
 — Edward, **14**: 234 *n*
 — Humphrey, **5**: 174
 — John, **1**: 112; **24**: 65
 — Richard, **3**: 62; **20**: 32, 38, 39, 72,
 74, 77, 82
 — Robert, **19**: 355 *n*
 — Samuel, **20**: 147–150
 — Samuel & Co., **8**: 173
 Griffith, Rev. William Elliot, **17**: 364; **25**:
 68 *n*
 Griffith, Charles, **12**: 92
 — Rev. David, **7**
 — Rev. George, **11**: 338, 341
 Griffiths, Ralph, **18**: 228 *n*
 Grigg, William, **10**: 80
 — family, **10**: 80 *n*, 81 *n*
 Griggs, Jacob, **3**: 50; **4**: 87–89
 Grigsby, Hugh Blair, **8**: 267 *n*
 Grimaldi, Geronimo, Marquis of, **24**:
 343 *n*
 Grimes, Rev. Alexander. *See* Graeme
 Grimstead, New York, **3**: 412
 Grindal, Edmund, **6**: 150 *n*; **7**: 281
 — Elizabeth. *See* Woodhal
 Grinnell, Carlton, **20**: 394
 — Rev. Charles Edward, **1**: 390, 436,
 449
 Griswold, Roger, **18**: 64 *n*
 — Rufus Wilmot, **6**: 378 *n*
 Groaten. *See* Groton
 Groce (Gross), George, **24**: 402, 408,
 409
 — Jerusha. *See* Fayerweather
 — John, **24**: 412
 Grocers' Company, London, **3**: 92
 — Court of Assistants, **1**: 159
 Grosbois. *See* Boucher
 Gross, Pastor, **21**: 134, 144
 Grosse, Isaac, **5**: 180 *n*
 — Matthew, **14**: 401
 Grosvenor, Ebenezer, **17**: 277, 281
 — Hugh Lupus, first Duke of West-
 minster, **3**: 91
 — Richard, second Marquis of West-
 minster, **3**: 91
 Grote, George, **6**: 438 *n*
 Grotius, Hugo, **20**: 3
 Groton, **17**: 253, 258, 264
 — Ranglin Swamp, **5**: 277
 Groton Gore, **4**: 13
 Grouer, John, **1**: 81
 Grout, Edward, **4**: 96, 104, 109
 — Jonathan, **14**: 332
 — (Groute), Joseph, **16**: 416, 428
 Grove, —, **7**: 277
 Groves, Catherine (Leach), wife of John,
 24: 373 *n*
 — Ichabod, **24**: 373, 404, 417, 428
 — John, **24**: 373 *n*
 — William, **24**
 Grow, Thomas, **13**: 279
 Grubb, Thomas, **10**: 243, 244 *n*
 Gruterus, Janus, **21**: 193
 Guadeloupe, **24**: 299
 Gudrida, wife of Thorfinn Karlsefne, **20**:
 304, 305, 307, 309 *n*, 328
 Guevara, Antonio de, **22**: 22
 Guild. *See also* Guile

— Benjamin, **10**: 413; **11**: 201; **25**: 183 *n*
 — John, **11**: 202
 — Joseph, **5**: 82
 Guile, Samuel, **3**: 61
 Guilford, Baron. *See* North, Francis
 — Earl of. *See* North, Frederick
 Guilford, Ct., Historical Society of, **13**: 268
 Guillot, Paul, **20**: 302 *n*, 323
 Guinea, Africa, **1**: 85 *n*; 86 *n*; **6**: 364
 Guise. *See also* Guyse
 — Charles de Lorraine, Duke of, **21**: 176 *n*
 Guliker, John, **25**: 124 *n*
 Gullager, Christian, **8**: 266 *n*
 Gullison, Hugh. *See* Gunnison
 Gulliver, John, **19**: 346
 — Mary, daughter of John. *See* Rawson
 Gulston, Joseph, **3**: 250 *n*
 — Sir Ralph, **3**: 250 *n*
 — Ralph (*d* 1739), **3**: 249, 250, 251, 252
 — William, **3**: 250 *n*
 Gummere, Francis Barton, **10**: 82
 — John, **10**: 82
 Gunn, Elisha, **13**: 422
 Gunnison (Gullison), Hugh, **3**: 113 *n*; **5**: 118, 120, 130; **11**: 314
 — John Williams, **8**: 393 *n*; **17**: 314 *n*
 Gunpowder, **7**: 283, 285; **8**: 312 *n*
 Gunpowder Plot, **17**: 128, 314 *n*; Anniversaries of, in New England, **8**: 90, 92, 104; **11**: 198 *n*, 208; **12**: 288–295, 305; **25**: 152; in London, **18**: 12–14. *See also* Fawkes, Guy
 Gunsalus, John, **1**: 186
 Gunston, John, **12**: 92; **16**: 438
 — Thomas, **15**: 256; **16**: 415; **25**: 5
 Gunton, Lester, **12**: 329
 Gurdon, Brampton, **7**: 71, 73; **8**: 193 *n*, 202, 203; **10**: 356, 357; **17**: 156
 — Edmund, **8**: 203; H. E. Woods on, **10**: 356–358
 — Muriel, daughter of Brampton. *See* Saltonstall
 — Muriel (Sedley), wife of Brampton, **8**: 202, 203; **10**: 356
 Gurney, Rev. David, **23**: 555, 560
 — Joseph, **4**: 20, 21
 — Mary, **6**: 227 *n*
 Gustavus Adolphus, **20**: 3
 Gutch, Rev. Robert, **19**: 403
 Guthrie, Mrs. —, **10**: 391

Gutteridge, Robert, **14**: 407
 Guy, —, **8**: 365
 — Thomas, **25**: 8
 Guy's Hospital, London, **25**: 8
 Guyse, Rev. John, **16**: 520, 666; **19**: 363; **25**: 6
 Gydney. *See* Gedney
 Gwyn, Sir Rowland, **10**: 299
 Gwynn, Thomas, **8**: 364

H., B., **13**: 214 *n*. *See also* Harris, Benjamin
 H—P—R. *See* Cooper, Rev. Samuel
 Hachtingius, Johannes, **25**: 63
 Hacker, Francis, **11**: 288, 290 *n*, 291; **20**: 238
 — Hoystead, **24**: 358, 406, 428, 429
 HACKETT, FRANK WARREN, on J. C. B. Davis, **12**: 3; Corresponding Member C. S. M., 100
 Hackney, Eng., **13**: 171
 Hadden, Thomas, **24**: 402, 408
 Haddock, Nicholas, **3**: 174
 HADLEY, ARTHUR TWINING, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 287
 Hadley, town, **1**: 398; **5**: 389 *n*; **7**: 82; **15**: 223; **17**: 253, 260; **21**: 450
 Hadwin, Robert, **11**: 284, 300
 Hagar, —, **16**: 687, 695
 Hagborne, John, **17**: 275, 281
 Hague Conference, 1611, **13**: 65–67
 Hail Columbia, song, **17**: 309, 310 *n*
 Hail, Pilgrim Fathers of Our Race, ode, **17**: 331, 332 *n*
 Haile, Lady, **7**: 294
 Hailston, William, **24**: 154
 Haines, Elisha, **25**: 37
 — John. *See* Haynes
 — Richards, **1**: 81
 Hains, James. *See* Harris
 Hair, H., **24**: 415
 Hair, **10**: 212, 213; **14**: 147, 154, 166; **15**: 37, 197; **20**: 113 *n*
 Haldimand, Sir Frederick, **3**: 136; **7**: 334 *n*, 335
 Hale, Anne Taggard (Piper), wife of Matthew, **14**: 357
 — Rev. Charles Reuben, **18**: 254 *n*, 255 *n*, 263 *n*; **19**: 81, 91, 93; **20**: 294 *n*, 326 *n*, 383
 — Daniel, **24**: 177
 — REV. EDWARD, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 30; on Council, 53; death, **20**: 157; tribute to, by H. W. Cunnings-

- Hale, Rev. Edward (*continued*)
 ham, 157-159; by Council, 254. *Communication*: Memoir of E. H. Hall, **17**: 402-409
 — Edward Everett, **10**: 240 *n*; **18**: 2
 — REV. EDWARD EVERETT (*d* 1909), **23**: 601; and Palatine Light tradition, **1**: 32; his Election sermon, 435; quoted on Sandemanians, **6**: 113 *n*, 133; Resident Member C. S. M., **10**: 407; death and tribute to, **12**: 353; and Dighton Rock, **19**: 51 *n*, 61, 89; **20**: 318, 320 *n*, 376, 378
 — Elizabeth, wife of Robert, **18**: 83
 — Ellen (Sever), wife of George Silsbree, **5**: 3
 — Emily Jose (Milliken), wife of Rev. Edward, **20**: 158
 — Enoch, **12**: 336
 — Frederick, **25**: 429 *n*
 — GEORGE SILSBREE, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death, **5**: 1; tributes to, by E. Wheelwright, 3; P. H. Sears, 45; J. Noble, 47. *Communications*: Tribute to L. Saltonstall, **3**: 80; copy of petition of M. Brimmer and other French Protestants for citizenship, 241; tribute to B. A. Gould, 308; to F. A. Walker, 315; Memoir of M. Brimmer, 337-347; tribute to G. O. Shattuck, 406
 — Harriet Amelia (Porter), wife of William Bainbridge, **20**: 157
 — Henry, **18**: 82, 83
 — Horatio, **19**: 61, 62
 — Rev. James, **15**
 — John, **11**: 386-402; **24**: 370
 — Rev. John (*d* 1700), **1**: 78, 84, 405, 451
 — John Parker (*d* 1819), **17**: 278, 281
 — John Parker (*d* 1873), **7**: 266
 — Jonathan, **5**: 317
 — Joseph, **14**: 395
 — Mary, **10**: 22
 — Sir Matthew (*d* 1676), **3**: 42, 43
 — Matthew (H. C. 1903), **14**: 357
 — Nathan, **20**: 61, 62
 — Philip, **20**: 158
 — Robert, **3**; **4**: 18: 83
 — Samuel, **16**: 683, 692
 — William Bainbridge, **20**: 157
 Hales, John, **6**: 76 *n*
 — John Groves, **1**: 409 *n*; **5**: 22 *n*; **6**: 118; **14**: 407; **21**: 252
 — Sara, **3**: 58
 Halevi, Solomon Ithiel, **24**: 147
 Haley, Joseph, **15**: 272 *n*
 — (Healy), Walter, **19**: 87, 88
 Half Moon, N. Y., **7**: 248
 Half-way Covenant, **10**: 3; **22**: xxxvi, 335, 337-339
 Halifax, Earls of. *See* Montagu, Charles; Dunk
 Halifax, town, **22**: 290, 292, 301, 329
 Halifax, Nova Scotia, **8**: 160; **13**: 376 *n*
 Halifax Gazette, **9**: 470 *n*
 Halkerston, Dr. —, **12**: 89
 Halkett (Halket), Sir Peter, **5**: 236
 Hall, —, **11**: 223; **12**: 299; **17**: 275, 281; **18**: 41; **19**: 358; **25**: 333
 — Mrs. —, **12**: 300
 — Aaron, **17**: 277, 281
 — Abigail (Cotton), wife of Rev. Willard, **14**: 26 *n*
 — Anna (Thornton), wife of Nathaniel (*b* 1646), **13**: 245
 — Benjamin Homer, **3**: 431; **18**: 317; **24**: 162
 — Burgess, **1**: 114; **8**: 221
 — David, **11**: 409 *n*, 442, 443, 444 *n*.
See also Hall & Sellers
 — Rev. David (H. C. 1724), **24**: 310, 312
 — Desire (Windship), wife of Warren, **25**: 146, 147 *n*
 — Ebenezer, **9**: 498, 499, 501 *n*
 — Rev. Edward Brooks, **6**: 430; **17**: 403; **23**: 585, 589, 595, 597, 718
 — REV. EDWARD HENRY, Resident Member C. S. M., **6**: 336; on Council, **8**: 192; death, **14**: 141; tribute to, 304; Memoir by Rev. E. Hale, 402-409; at Plymouth, **22**: xlviii, xlix *n*, li, lvi *n*, 710, 717, 718. *Communications*: Tribute to J. B. Thayer, **7**: 307-310; Memoir of G. O. Shattuck, **8**: 6-12; Origin of Congregationalism, 326-333; letter of Franklin, **10**: 228, 229; Relations between First Church of Hartford and First Church in Cambridge, **13**: 273-277
 — Elihu, **5**: 197, 199, 201
 — Elizabeth. *See* Capen
 — Ezra, **24**: 415
 — Fitzedward, **5**: 225, 235 *n*, 241, 254 *n*; **6**: 149
 — Francis, **1**: 114 *n*
 — George, **14**: 405; **24**: 408
 — George Holmes, **12**: 314
 — Gilbert, **1**: 114 *n*

- Grace (Willis), wife of Stephen, **25**: 402
- Hannah, **23**: 547
- Hannah (Hill), wife of Thomas, **24**: 285 *n*
- Harriet (Ware), first wife of Rev. Edward Brooks, **17**: 403
- Harriet Ware, daughter of Rev. Edward Brooks, **17**: 404
- Henry, **11**: 15
- Henry Bryan, **7**: 330
- Hiland, **3**: 135
- Howard Judson, his paper, Two Book-Lists: 1668 and 1728, **24**: 64–71
- Hugh, **3**: 18, 33 *n*; **4**: 147, 162, 163; **6**: 44; **10**: 91 *n*; **19**: 334, 335, 345
- Isaac, **1**: 114 *n*
- James, **7**: 5 *n*, 13; **8**: 293 *n*; **13**: 370 *n*; **14**: 405
- Joanna Cotton (Brooks), wife of Nathaniel, **1**: 305
- John (*d* 1696), **13**: 244
- John (*d* 1730), **5**: 201
- John Williams Dean, **20**: 386
- Joseph, **12**: 335 *n*, 336; **14**: 405
- Joseph (*d* 1605), **14**: 234, 236
- Joseph (*d* 1707), **20**: 193 *n*
- Lois (Whittelsey), wife of Elihu, **5**: 202
- Louisa Jane (Park), second wife of Rev. Edward Brooks, **17**: 404
- Lucy. *See* Greenlaw
- Mary (Cotton) Holt, wife of Stephen (H. C. 1765), **14**: 27 *n*, 28 *n*
- Mary (Lyman), wife of John (*d* 1730), **5**: 201
- Nathaniel, **1**: 305, 311; **23**: 541
- Nathaniel (*b* 1646), **13**: 242, 244, 247
- Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1875), **23**: 590, 595, 718; **24**: 142, 143
- Richard, **14**
- Richard (H. C. 1726), **15**: 373
- Samuel, **24**: 149
- Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1716), **6**: 191
- Samuel (*d* 1807), **6**: 388 *n*; **9**: 405 *n*, 498, 499, 501; **25**: 183, 253
- Sarah. *See* Biglow
- Stephen, **25**: 402
- Stephen (H. C. 1765), **14**: 26, 28, 30, 31
- Thomas, **20**: 276; **24**: 285 *n*
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1665), **20**: 112 *n*
- Warren, **25**: 147 *n*
- Rev. Willard, **14**: 26 *n*
- William, **14**: 405; **19**: 321 *n*; **24**: 151, 155
- Zechariah, **4**: 117
- Hall & Sellers, **11**: 39; **19**: 321
- Hall, the word, **15**: ciii, cxxviii–cxxx
- Halleck, Henry Wager, **20**: 219
- Hallett, John, **24**: 154
- John Allen, **24**
- Jonathan, **25**: 289, 305, 306, 308
- Joseph, **25**: 267, 285, 299, 300, 335
- Rowland, **25**: 305, 306, 308
- Halley, Edmund, **10**: 295 *n*; **11**: 253; **13**: 188, 189, 191; **14**
- John, **17**: 170
- Hallowell, —, **14**: 344
- Benjamin, **3**: 231, 235, 237; **10**: 70 *n*; **19**: 164
- Benjamin (*d* 1799), **4**: 463; **10**: 70 *n*; **13**: 349
- Hannah (Gardiner), wife of Robert, **10**: 70 *n*
- Rebecca (Briggs), wife of Benjamin, **10**: 70 *n*
- Robert, **10**: 70; **14**: 329
- Ward. *See* Boylston, Ward Nicholas
- Hallowell, Me., **10**: 258 *n*; **22**: lvii; **23**: 486
- Hally, William, **24**: 409
- Halsey, Frederic Robert, **14**: 276 *n*
- James, **16**: 640
- Sir John, **13**: 162
- Judith, daughter of Sir John. *See* Barkham
- Richard Townley Haines, **11**: 252
- Halstead, William, **5**: 119, 120
- Halworthy. *See* Holworthy
- Hamands. *See* Hammond
- Hamblen, James, **24**: 149
- Josiah, **25**: 345
- Micah, **25**: 294, 298, 308, 322, 345
- Hamilton, Sergeant —, **12**: 93
- Alexander, **8**: 277, 278, 279; **11**: 350; **17**: 18; **15**: 19; **26**: 267
- Dr. Alexander, **15**: cii
- Arabella (Berkeley), wife of Sackville, **7**: 336
- Baptiste, **7**: 347 *n*, 371
- Rev. Benjamin Franklin, **1**: 450
- David, **5**: 50, 51, 53; **24**: 268 *n*
- Elizabeth (Lee), wife of Henry, **7**: 331, 336
- Gustavus, first Viscount Boyne, **7**: 336
- Henry (*d* 1743), **7**: 336

Hamilton (*continued*)

- Henry, Gov. of Bermuda, comments on Journal of, by W. C. Lane, **7**: 331-336
- James, **11**: 412
- John, **9**: 441
- Mary Anne Pierpoint, daughter of Henry, **7**: 336
- Sackville, **7**: 336
- Walter, **3**: 48
- William Douglas, **8**: 334
- Hamlin, Augustus Choate, **19**: 64 *n*
- Charles Sumner, **10**: 187
- Rev. Cyrus, **7**: 62
- Hannibal, **5**: 311
- Hammatt, Abraham, **5**: 174 *n*
- Hammersmith, Lynn, **21**: 12, 14
- Hammett, Charles Edward, Jr., **6**: 388 *n*; **20**: 324
- Hammock, John, **19**: 161 *n*
- Hammond, Capt. —, **19**: 349, 360
- David, **15**: 294
- Elizabeth (Betsey), daughter of John. *See* Shaw
- George, **14**: 336; **18**: 15, 78
- J. L., **24**: 414 *n*, 428
- John, **7**: 404 *n*; **22**: 292; **24**: 405, 428
- Johnson, **1**: 299 *n*
- Jonathan, **1**: 289, 290; **8**: 128, 129
- Joseph, **3**: 239; **14**: 397 *n*; **16**: 453; **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*
- Laurence, **1**: 364 *n*; **10**: 381; **15**: xxv *n*; **17**: 49, 50
- Mary (Ruggles), wife of John, **7**: 404 *n*
- OTIS GRANT, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **20**: 1. *Communication*: Governors B. and J. Wentworth, of N. H., and Count Rumford, **24**: 33
- Thomas, **1**: 161 *n*; **8**: 255; **15**: 301
- William, **6**: 90; **7**: 70, 71, 72, 73; **8**: 129
- Hampden, —, **8**: 179
- John (*d* 1643), **1**: 352; **5**: 288; **11**: 379; **12**: 55, 239; **19**: 422
- Hampden County Convention, **1**: 165
- Hampshire County, **3**: 325; **4**: 16; **11**: 387; grants, **5**: 272. *See also* Vermont
- Hampson, —, **11**: 159, 164
- Hampton, N. H., **1**: 276, 280; **7**: 282; **15**: 179; **21**: 416
- Hancock, Belcher, **10**: 37, 39, 40; **20**: 148; **21**: 383 *n*; and H. C., **14**: 3 *n*, 4 *n*, 18; **16**; **21**: 383, 385 *n*; **25**: 250, 251
- Dorothy (Quincy), wife of Gov. John, **8**: 84 *n*; **11**: 41; **13**: 332 *n*; **14**: 348; **25**: 205. *See also* Scott
- Rev. Ebenezer, **12**: 278; **16**
- John, **20**: 246
- Rev. John (*d* 1752), **5**: 310; **12**: 278, 305; **15**: lxii *n*, lxx, 345; **16**: 841; **20**: 148; **25**: 395
- Rev. John (*d* 1744), **16**; **25**: 10
- Gov. John, **1**: 14, 164, 427; **3**: 297, 387; **5**: 58, 62 *n*, 266; **6**; **7**: 11, 19, 21; **8**: 84 *n*, 234, 235, 273; **9**: 429; **10**; **11**; **12**: 244; **13**: 126, 299 *n*, 301, 332 *n*, 349 *n*; **14**; **17**: 334, 339 *n*; **18**: 364 *n*, 369 *n*; **19**; **20**: 20 *n*, 148; **21**: 285, 286, 419; **25**; and H. C., **1**: 206; **8**: 320 *n*; **10**: 320-24; **13**: 112, 113; **15**: xxviii, clvi, clvii; **16**: 864; **18**: 362; **21**: 392 *n*
- Lucy. *See* Bowes
- Lydia (Henchman), wife of Thomas, **6**: 317, 319, 320; **11**: 54; **21**: 285 *n*; sketch of, **6**: 321-323
- Lydia Henchman, daughter of Gov. John, **6**: 317
- Nathaniel, **17**: 132
- Nathaniel (*d* 1719), **3**: 456 *n*, 459, 464; **15**: 267
- Nathaniel (*d* 1755), **14**: 18 *n*; **20**: 148
- Prudence (Russell), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1755), **14**: 18 *n*
- Solomon, **20**: 148
- Thomas, **17**: 277, 281
- Thomas (*d* 1764), **3**: 219, 236, 238; **6**: 320 *n*, 321, 322; **9**: 416 *n*; **10**: 39; **11**: 54; **18**: 224 *n*; **21**: 285 *n*; **25**: 37; and H. C., **10**: 232; **11**: 58; **16**: 863
- Washington, **11**: 54
- William, **7**: 91 *n*
- Winfield Scott, **3**: 314, 316
- Hanes, James. *See* Harris
- Hankredge, Sarah. *See* Cotton; Story
- Hanmore, John, **24**: 154
- Hanna, Charles Augustus, **13**: 278
- Hannah, —, **10**: 199
- Hannen, Sir James, **10**: 62
- Hanover, Va., **21**: 262 *n*
- Hansen, Hendrick Hans, **16**: 752
- Hanson, Alexander Contee, **21**: 443
- Rev. Harold Libby, **21**: 275, 276 *n*
- Samuel, **7**: 146, 173, 174; **18**: 28
- Thomas, **7**: 146, 173, 174; **18**: 28
- Hanson, church at, **23**: 578
- Hanus, Paul Henry, **21**: 148, 151, 179, 182 *n*, 186

- Harard, Nathaniel, **13**: 418
 Harback, Thomas, **4**: 92
 Harcourt, William, third Earl Harcourt, **25**: 366 *n*
 Hardin, John, **12**: 93, 96
 Harding. *See also* Horden
 ———, **15**: 17
 ——— Abraham, **12**: 252
 ——— Rev. Alpheus, **23**: 585
 ——— Rev. Elisha, **16**: 748
 ——— Jesse, **11**: 209, 210
 ——— John, **11**: 218, 226
 ——— Joseph, **24**: 151
 ——— Robert, **3**: 88, 89; **11**: 299, 302, 303
 ——— Thomas, **21**: 33, 44 *n*
 ——— Warren Gamaliel, **24**: 256
 Hardwick, Christopher, **12**: 90
 Hardwick, town, **20**: 187
 Hardy, Sir Charles, **7**: 332
 ——— Gathorne Gathorne-, first Earl of Cranbrook, **5**: 53
 Harford & Powell, **19**: 242 *n*
 Hargrave, Eng., **3**: 90, 93
 Harlakenden, Elizabeth (Bosville), wife of Roger, **17**: 213
 ——— Richard, **14**: 123
 ——— Roger, **15**: xxxiii; **17**: 124, 211, 213; **18**: 320
 Harlan, John Marshall, **10**: 62
 Harleian Manuscripts, **7**: 69
 Harley, Edward (*d* 1735), **24**: 74, 77
 ——— Edward, second Earl of Oxford, **7**: 69; **24**: 77
 ——— Edward, third Earl of Oxford, **24**: 77
 ——— Robert, first Earl of Oxford, **5**: 78; **14**: 366; **24**: 77; index vol., xiii
 Harlow, Jedidah, **22**: 293
 ——— Jesse, **23**: 545, 547
 ——— John, **22**: 343
 ——— Lot, **23**: 547
 ——— Lydia, wife of William, **22**: 251
 ——— Nathaniel, **23**: 547
 ——— Ralph Volney, paper by, *Economic Conditions in Massachusetts during the American Revolution*, **20**: 163–190
 ——— Robert, **22**: lii *n*, 293
 ——— Seth, **23**: 545, 547
 ——— Thomas, **22**: 293
 ——— William, **22**: 251, 253, 254, 266; **24**: 153
 Harman, Thomas, **15**: 298, 299
 Harmer, Rev. Thomas, **18**: 268 *n*
 Harmon, Ann Lovett. *See* Bass
 Harper, George, **15**: 299 *n*
 ——— Robert, **8**: 119 *n*, 120
 ——— Sarah (Washington), wife of Robert, **8**: 119 *n*, 120, 121
 ——— William, **15**: 299 *n*
 Harpswell, Me. *See* Merricaneag
 Harraden, Jonathan, **24**: 425, 430, 431, 434
 Harradine, Andrew, **8**: 163; **10**: 194
 Harrington, James, **5**: 288
 ——— Earl of. *See* Stanhope, William
 ——— Richard, **15**: 18
 ——— Thomas Francis, **12**: 312, 316, 317; **19**: 292
 Harriot (Hariot), Thomas, **3**: 194; **14**: 173
 ——— John, **11**: 80, 81
 Harris, ———, **16**: 641; **20**: 276
 ——— Benjamin, **4**: 313, 314, 315; **9**: 421; **10**: 310, 314, 317; **13**: 214 *n*; **19**: 22; **20**: 28; **24**: 292, 293
 ——— Benjamin, and John Allen, **13**: 214 *n*
 ——— David, **14**: 331
 ——— Elizabeth. *See* Dunster; Glover
 ——— George, first Lord Harris of Seringapatam and Mysore, **24**: 291
 ——— Giles, **3**: 392
 ——— Rev. Henry, **11**: 257; **16**: 450; **20**: 267
 ——— James, **7**: 372, 380, 381
 ——— John, **11**: 248, 249, 250, 251, 253, 254; **21**: 342; **24**: 381, 408, 414 *n*, 429; **25**: 98
 ——— Jonathan, **14**: 331
 ——— Philip, **25**: 372
 ——— Richard, **12**: 400; **15**: 7, 207; **24**: 167, 170, 176 *n*
 ——— Robert, **19**: 300, 303, 304, 312, 313; **24**: 393
 ——— Samuel, **6**: 114
 ——— Samuel (*d* 1810), **18**: 260, 291; **19**: 71, 98, 99–104, 109; **20**: 376, 426
 ——— Samuel Devens, **17**: 278, 281
 ——— Rev. Thaddeus Mason, **6**: 148; **8**: 263, 264; **11**: 209; **14**: 295; **17**: 386, 389; **19**: 78 *n*, 79 *n*, 98 *n*, 109; **23**: 555, 569
 ——— Dr. Thaddeus William, **15**: lxxvii *n*, lxxiv *n*, 19 *n*, 198 *n*, 212 *n*; **24**: 176 *n*
 ——— Thomas, **5**: 388, 389; **24**: 403, 416
 ——— William, **11**: 209 *n*
 ——— Rev. William (*d* 1740), **16**: 465; **19**: 363; **25**: 5 *n*
 Harris *v.* Hill, **6**: 185
 Harrise, Nathaniel, **14**: 402
 Harrison, ———, daughter of Charles, **18**: 42, 43

Harrison (*continued*)

- Maj. —, **11**: 135, 142, 156, 161, 176
- Alexander M., **20**: 386, 388, 398 *n*, 400 *n*
- Benjamin (*d* 1791), **11**: 47
- Pres. Benjamin, **3**: 359; **5**: 83, 384; **10**: 62
- Burton Norvell, **5**: 223, 224
- Charles, **18**: 42; **19**: 371
- Charles (*d* 1769), **19**: 370
- Constance Cary, wife of Burton Norvell, **5**: 221-224
- Esther, wife of Charles (*d* 1769), **19**: 371
- John, **12**: 77, 192, 397; **13**: 18 *n*
- Joseph, **8**: 294 *n*
- Nancy (Craik), wife of Richard, **17**: 165, 166, 180; **18**: 36
- Richard, **18**: 36 *n*
- Robert, **14**: 110, 136 *n*
- Robert Hanson, **7**: 157; **17**: 183
- Susannah. *See* Gray
- Thomas, **11**: 288, 316, 318; **20**: 238
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1682), **25**: 16, 22
- William, **7**: 372
- William Henry, **13**: 104 *n*
- Harris, Henry, **20**: 414, 416 *n*
- Harry, Philip, **6**: 315 *n*
- Hart, —, **12**: 93
- Albert Bushnell, **1**: 59; **5**: 354; **7**: 324; **18**: 374; **20**: 206, 207 *n*
- Charles Henry, **18**: 274 *n*
- Edmund, **5**: 262
- Elizabeth, wife of Isaac, **10**: 13
- FRANCIS RUSSELL, Resident Member C. S. M., **17**: 402; on Council, **25**: 91
- Isaac, **10**: 13
- Jonathan, **24**: 440
- Samuel, **6**: 216
- Harte, Rev. Walter, **21**: 105, 107 *n*
- Hartford, Ct., **5**: 219 *n*; **10**: 6; **12**: 58, 63, 64, 74; **13**: 274 *n*; **15**: lxxv, 179
- Charter Oak, **5**: 216-220
- First Church, **6**: 174; **12**: 56, 137; Relations between First Church of Hartford and First Church of Cambridge, by Rev. E. H. Hall, **13**: 273-277
- Hopkins Grammar School, **5**: 389
- State House, **8**: 18
- Hartford, Treaty of, 1650, **18**: 170, 178, 179, 182
- Hartford Colony, **3**: 422; **15**: 175, 179, 199, 277
- Hartford Convention, 1779, **10**: 131, 133

- Hartigan, James, **5**: 66
- Hartken, Julius, **6**: 33, 35
- Hartlib, Samuel, **21**
- Hartshorn, Eben, **4**: 23
- Ebenezer, **15**: cxxxviii *n*; **16**: 613, 614, 649, 662, 690; **18**: 339 *n*; **19**: 290 *n*; **25**: 163 *n*
- Eliphalet Porter, **11**: 206
- Hartshorne, William, **7**: 343; **11**: 133, 135, 139, 164
- Hartwell, Edward, **15**: 281; **24**: 39
- EDWARD MUSSEY, Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 1; death, **25**: 1; tribute to, 86
- Harvard, Anne (Sadler), wife of Rev. John, **11**: 379, 381; **12**: 7, 9, 34, 35, 42. *See also* Allen
- Rev. John, **3**: 160, 416; **10**: 200 *n*; **12**: 49; **13**: 160; **21**: 179; **24**: 179; **25**: 16, 21; and H. C., **1**: 203; **8**: 24; **14**: 65, 145, 156; **16**: John Harvard in England, by J. K. Hosmer, **11**: 366-382; John Harvard's Life in America, by A. McF. Davis, **12**: 4-45; his library, **13**: 139; **14**: 66; catalogue of, by A. C. Potter, **21**: 190-230
- Katherine (Rogers), wife of Robert, **11**: 373, 374, 375, 381
- Robert, **11**: 373, 374, 375, 376, 381
- Thomas, **11**: 376, 382; **12**: 5
- Harvard College and University, history of, in chronological order, legislation establishing, **15**: xxxiii, lxxv-lxx, 171; location, **17**: 209-211; earliest history, **12**: 29-32, 43, 138, 139; possibility of Corlet conducting, **17**: 134, 142; Dunster's letter of 1653, **3**: 419-424; college laws of 1642-1692, **25**: 244, 245; local contributions to, 1644-1653; **21**: 170 *n*; **12**: 232-236; **14**: 67; long hair petition, 1649, **3**: 463; mock theses of 1663, **5**: 322-339; Comenius and H. C., **21**: 146-190; "Early anatomies," **19**: 273-276; state of, 1671-1673, **8**: 193-198; **11**: 336-341; **21**: 363-402; trial in 1685, **3**: 448-470; **8**: 26-29; S. Lee on, 1690, **14**: 145, 156; complaints of godlessness, etc., 1707-1754, **1**: 411, 415, 416, 419; **24**: 85, 99, 102; student activities, 18th cent., **24**: 157-163, 309-312; **12**: 220-221; **13**: 320; **17**: 342 *n*; **25**: 57, 244; **8**: 289-309; building of Mass. Hall, 1720, **24**: 81-110; library in 1723, **25**: 1-13; college laws, 1725-1790, 247-253; scientific activities, **7**:

- 327, 328; **14**: 178; oration of 1762, **10**: 417; burning of Harvard Hall, 1764, **14**: 1-14; aid from N. H., **25**: 24-33; H. C. and Franklin, **10**: 229-239, 412; and Hutchinson, **12**: 246-250; and Hancock, **10**: 320-324; **13**: 112; and J. Adams, 112-116; and Lafayette, **10**: 325-328; rebellion of 1766, 33-59; during Revolution, **8**: 289-324, 311 *n*; **18**: 351-363; **19**: 195, 202 *n*; and Federalist politics, **17**: 339; **18**: 63-68; and death of Washington, **13**: 110, 134-139; **14**: 199; German influence on, **6**: 98-101; J. H. Choate on, 1820-1850, **8**: 33
- Accounts, **15**: 17-19, 21, 53-55, 212-217, 245-256; **16**: 409-415
- Admission requirements, **3**: 300; **15**: 24; **16**: 848; **25**: 252, 253
- Apparatus, **11**: 59; **16**; **25**: 24-33
- Apparel, **16**; **18**: 351
- Archives. *See* Records
- Bachelors of Arts, **16**; four years' course first required, **15**: xx *n*
- Bells, **13**: 133; **16**
- Benefactions, lists of, **15**: 17, 21, 38-40, 174-176, 184, 185, 198-201, 222-224; **16**: 851-864; ghost, **24**: 61-63. *See also* Accounts
- Buildings, A. Matthews's Account of, **15**: lxxvii-cxxvi; list of, cxxvii. *See* **16**: 895-900 for individual buildings, the following references being supplementary: Appleton Chapel, **18**: 377; College House, **6**: 230; Dane, **15**: cxxx *n*; Harvard 'College' or 'Hall' (three successive buildings), **3**: 427, 429; **10**: 41 *n*; **12**: 29-32; **18**: 373-377; **19**: 63, 284; **24**: 85, 200 *n*; **25**: 25; paper on fire of 1764, **14**: 2-43; poems on, **11**: 55-61; Holden Chapel, **10**: 41 *n*, 42 *n*, 45; plans and views, **14**: 16, 42, 66; Hollis, **10**: 34, 35 *n*; **11**: 57; **14**: 3 *n*, 15; Holworthy, **10**: 394; **13**: 153-160; Massachusetts, **1**: 319; **14**: 3 *n*, 15; **18**: 378; W. C. Lane's paper on building of Massachusetts, **24**: 81-110; Memorial, **5**: 368; **18**: 378; Stoughton (1), **9**: 501; **12**: 221; **14**: 3 *n*; **24**: 81-85; **25**: 28; Stoughton (2), **13**: 155; University, **18**: 377; Wadsworth, **6**: 273
- Catalogues, **16**; **8**: 316; **18**: 207 *n*, 339; errors noted, **12**: 312-316, 320; **17**: 285 *n*; **18**: 206; **21**: 366 *n*; paper on Triennial Catalogue of 1685, by F. L. Gay, **17**: 232-234
- Charters, **15**: xxxvi-lxvii; **16**; of 1650, text, **15**: 40, 181; question of vacation, **1**: 205-210; overridden by Overseers, **21**: 367, 368; of 1672, 363-402; text, 395; of 1692, 1696, 1699, 1700, **16**; of 1723, **25**: 390-400; text, 393; **16**
- Class Day, **6**: 247; origin of, **10**: 394; **25**: 57 *n*
- Classes, 1664, **5**: 325; 1721, 'The learned class,' **17**: 231; 1733-1748 inclusive, **16**; 1780, **19**: 290-295; 1802, **17**: 402; 1837, **7**: 209; 1844, **1**: 327, 331, 332; **3**: 80, 84; **5**: 3, 47, 343, 365; **7**: 32, 36, 37, 41; 1852, **7**: 80; **25**: 405 *n*; 1858, **7**: 56-58; 1859, **12**: 340; 1877, 308
- Clubs and Societies, **12**: 225; **19**: 36-37; earliest (unnamed), **24**: 157-163, 309-312; $\Delta\Delta\Phi$, **6**: 230; **10**: 65; Anatomical Soc., **19**: 285, 288, 289; Chit-Chat, **1**: 321; Clitonian, **8**: 309; Hasty Pudding, **10**: 65, 391-393; Institute of 1770 (Speaking), **8**: 289, 291-293, 296, 298, 306, 309, 310; I. O. H., **6**: 223; Jacobite, **10**: 30; Knights' Pudding Stick, **24**: 176; M. O. F., **10**: 329 *n*; Martimerecurian, **24**: 161-165; Natural History, **6**: 223; Navy, 227; ΦBK , **5**: 37, 349; **18**: 79-84; Porcellian, **10**: 248, 250-252, 391, 392; **19**: 156-158; **24**: 177 *n*; $\text{PT}\Delta$, **1**: 321; Telltale, **12**: 220-231
- Commencement, date of, to 1750, **15**: clxvii; to 1916, **18**: 378-384; paper on, by A. Matthews, 309-384; college laws on observance of, **16**; first, 1642, **17**: 125; **18**: 317-321; 1649-1684, 322-329; of 18th cent., 333-364; **6**: 264-278; **25**: 355; of 19th cent., **18**: 365-368; **5**: 368, 369
- Commencement programmes, of 1663, **5**: 332-339; of 1723, 400-404; of 1730, **6**: 266-278; dedicatory initials interpreted, **5**: 334; commencement parts, of 18th century, **25**: 355-360
- Commons, regulation of, **16**; establishment of, by Dunster, **3**: 420, 428; disorders in, 1766, **10**: 33-59; location of, 34, 35, 44, 321 *n*; **15**: lxxii, cxxix
- Corporation, lists of incumbents, **15**: lxiii-lxvii, cli-clvii; attendance at meetings, cxlv-cli; records of, 44-81; A. McF. Davis on, **1**: 184 *n*, 203-210, 214; A. Matthews, on powers of, **21**:

Harvard College Corporation (*continued*)
 167, 168; irregularities of, 367-370; and charter of 1672, 375-377; question of composition, 379-388; records of, described, **14**: 314; **15**: xiii-xv; xxiii-xxvii. *See* Chronological list of meetings, **15**: clxx-clxxvi, and index **16**
 — Curriculum, 17th century, **3**: 182, 183; **15**: 27, 28, 190; **16**: 849, 850; 18th century, **6**: 277, 278; **15**: 138, 139, 146, 147, 155; **16**: 472, 476, 525, 616, 625-627, 632, 640, 646, 652, 653, 665, 717, 732, 764, 777; French, **17**: 216-232; Mathematics, **20**: 147-151. *See also* **16**, index, *under* Astronomy; Greek; Hebrew; Latin; Logic; Mathematics; Medicine; Philosophy; Rhetoric
 — Customs, **25**: 244, 249
 — Declamations, **15**: xx, xxi, 58, 138, 140, 193, 227, 228; **16**: 469, 471
 — Degrees, **16**; forms of admission to, **15**: 3, 35, 36, 177; fees, 147; **16**: 720, 722, 734, 758, 801; **8**: 315; *ad eundem*, **15**: cxxxviii *n*, 82 *n*; honorary, 82 *n*; **7**: 322-329; **8**: 266; **10**: 230, 325, 412; **13**: 113-115; S. Mather's and Scots Universities, **18**: 206-220; medical, **12**: 312-321. *See also* Diplomas
 — Diplomas, **15**: 147, 148; forms, for A.B. and A.M., **15**: 23; **16**: 617, 618; **20**: 204; S. Mather's, 204; general, **18**: 345-359; Washington's, **7**: 328; Franklin's, facsimile, **10**: 231; Lafayette's, 325; J. Adams's, **13**: 113 *n*
 — Dramatics, student, **13**: 320; **17**: 342 *n*
 — Estate, inventories of, **15**: 208-209, 264, 305; **16**: 416-419. *See also* Lands
 — Exhibitions, **16**; **6**: 224, 226
 — Faculty, word first used, **16**: 869; records of, **14**: 315. *See also* Government, **16**
 — Fellow-commoners, **16**; list of, **15**: cxxxix *n*; **24**: 442; give college plate, 166-175
 — Fellows, **16**; **24**: 158; **25**: 392; definition of, **15**: cxxxii-cxxxv; list of, cliv-clvi; **21**: 368, 370 *n*; **25**: 392, 393 *n*
 — Fences, **10**: 320-325; **13**: 112; **16**
 — Food and drink, **10**: 33-59; **15**: 197; **24**: 159-161. *See also* **16**; index, *under*, Beer; Bever; Bread; Butter; Buttery; Cake; Cider; Commons; Cook; Dinner; Flour; Kitchen; Liquors;

Meals; Meats; Mess; Provisions; Rum; Sauce; Servants; Supper; Tables; Utensils; Wine
 — Graduates, list of, **15**: xiv, 82-129; resident, cxxxvi *n*, 130, 139; **16**: 512; **18**: 310 *n*; earliest publications, **17**: 128-131
 — Hall, **16** (indexed as College Hall); **8**: 302; **10**: 35 *n*; **18**: 314 *n*, 374, 376; the word, **15**: cxxxiii-cxxxix
 — 'House,' **15**: lxxxix *n*
 — Indians, **16**; **23**: 558
 — Instructors, **16**; list of, 1722-1760, **15**: clix
 — Law School, **13**: 79-81
 — Laws, **16**; bibliography of, by W. C. Lane, **25**: 244-253
 — Librarians, list of, **15**: clx; duties of, **16**
 — Library, **14**: 65-66; **16**; catalogue of John Harvard's bequest, by A. C. Potter, **21**: 190-227; duplicates bought by C. Mather, **18**: 234, 407-417; the H. C. L., 1723-1735, by A. C. Potter, **25**: 1-13; burned, 1764, **10**: 235; **18**: 349; **20**: 198 *n*; **21**: 192, 206; New Hampshire's part in restoration, **25**: 24-33
 — Lotteries, **13**: 154, 156-159, 181 *n*
 — Master, of the College, **15**: 27, 31, 39, 189, 289; **16**: 844; fellow-commoners, **15**: 135; **18**: 309
 — Masters of Arts, **8**: 315 *n*; **16**
 — Matriculations, **15**: cxxxvi; **17**: 271
 — Medical School, established, **19**: 289; paper on early autopsies, etc., by A. Matthews, 273-290; early buildings, **15**: cxxx *n*; paper on first Harvard M. D.'s, by M. H. Morgan, **12**: 312-321
 — Mottoes, Veritas, **12**: 22; **15**: 16; Christo et Ecclesiae, paper on, by C. B. Clapp, **25**: 59-83
 — Museum, **14**: 9; **19**: 63, 81 *n*
 — Orchard, on Spencer lot, **15**: lxxxviii *n*, 401; Fellows', **1**: 204; **15**: cxxxiii *n*, 200, 205; President's, cxxi, 302 *n*; **16**: 599, 600, 736
 — Overseers, **10**; **16**; **18**; **19**; **21**; **24**; account of, **15**: xxxii-xxxvi; the first, **17**: 124-126; not incorporated, **1**: 199; Episcopalians excluded, **11**: 256; records of, described, **14**: 315; **15**: xvii; printed, **16**; chronological list of meetings, **15**: clxix-clxxvi

- Professors and Professorships, **16**; the Hancock, 863; Hersey, 859; Hollis (2), **6**: 276, 277; **12**: 231; **16**: Parkman, **1**: 308; marriage permitted, **16**: 743
- Placing and precedence, practice explained, **15**: cxi–cxliii; **25**: 420–427; instances, **10**: 55 *n*; **16**: end of, **18**: 68
- Playing field, **15**: lxxxviii *n*, 401; **16**: 656
- Prayers, **10**: 41 *n*, 50, 51 *n*; **16**
- Presidents and presidency, **16**; list of, **15**: cliv; first layman to be, lxiv *n*; early methods of election, **21**: 152–154, 367–370, 385, 386, 393; Comenius proposed for, 146–168; J. Knowles, **8**: 193–198; **11**: 336; C. Mather, **6**: 270–272; Locke scandal, **8**: 291, 296, 298; Lowell inauguration, **12**: 399–401
- Press, **16**
- Punishments, **16**; **18**: 67; **19**: 261–263; **21**: 376; list of, **16**: 969
- Rebellions, 1655, **11**: 408; **18**: 378 *n*; 1766, **10**: 33–59; 1808, **7**: 406 *n*
- Records, **15**; **16**: Notes on, Ayb. Matthews, **14**: 312–318; **15**: xiv–xxxii; chronological index to, clxix–clxxvi; analytical index to, **16**: 871–1003
- Rent, of college rooms, **15**: 14, 15, 19; **16**: 686; **24**: 106; of college estates, **16**: 410–413, 418–419, 430–431
- Scholars and Scholarships, Lady Mowlson, **1**: 20, 158–162, 351; **3**: 94, 143; **7**: 317; Sewall, **1**: 161–162; Slade, **6**: 240. *See also* **16**, index, *under*, Hollis; Hopkins; Saltonstall; Scholars of the House
- Servants, duties of, **15**: 32–35, 45–48, 67, 77, 145–151, 201–205, 235, 259–262, 339; **16**: 421, 438, 714, 715, 830; form of exemption of, **15**: 43, 183; turnspit Indians, **16**: 830
- Seal, **16**; earliest known, 1701, **20**: 204; **25**: 388 *n*; another, 1752, **20**: 204 *n*
- Silver, **12**: 400; **15**: 60, 62, 73, 207, 209, 230, 248; **16**: 651; **19**: 8; paper on early silver, by W. C. Lane, **24**: 165–176
- Social rank. *See* Placing
- Songs, **24**: 179; **25**: 57
- Stewards, list of, 1649–1818, **15**: clxi; duties of, **16**
- Temporary students, **15**: cxxxvi–cxxxix; **16**: 986–987; list of, 1639–1800, **17**: 271–285
- Text-books, 17th cent., **21**: 179, 180; 18th cent., **8**: 235; **15**: 155; **20**: 150; Monis's Hebrew Grammar, **16**: 472, 562, 627, 631, 632, 634, 640
- Theses, **15**: xxxiii, lxiii *n*, 27, 31, 147, 189; **16**: 507, 521, 661, 800; of 1723, **3**: 402–404; of 1663, **5**: 322–339
- Titles, **3**: 411; **8**: 295 *n*; **15**: cxi, 4, 206; **18**: 309
- Town contributions, **12**: 232–235; **14**: 67; **15**: 179, 180, 222; **21**: 170 *n*
- Treasurers, list of, **15**: clvi; duties of, **16**
- Tutors, **16**; attempt to obtain seats in the Corporation, 1720–1723, **15**: lxii, cxxxv; **16**: 489–500; **25**: 392, 393 *n*; list of, 1643–1750, **15**: clviii
- University, H. C. called a, 1679, **15**: 39; 1691, xxxix; 1702, lxviii *n*; 1781, xcix
- Vacations, **8**: 299 *n*; **16**
- Valedictory orations, **10**: 417
- Views of: Burgis's (1726), **11**: 252; **14**: 127; **15**: xciii *n*; reproduced, **14**: 4; **15**: frontispiece; Du Simitière's (c 1770), reproduced, **14**: 42, 66; Revere's (c 1776), **11**: 382; Griffin's (c 1784), reproduced, **20**: 147–150; D'Orge-mont's (1795), reproduced, **21**: 410; Bell's (c 1805), **7**: 274; anon. (c 1807), reproduced, **21**: 257, print of same, 257–258; Shaw's (c 1810), reproduced, **14**: 264–265
- Wharf and woodyard, **7**: 407
- Yard, College, **16**; term first used, 1639, **3**: 433; **15**: cxxvii *n*, 172; plans of, lxviii, 260, 270; 'Sacred Elm,' **14**: 8. *See also* Fences
- Harvard, town, **1**: 44 *n*; **5**: 198 *n*, 203 *n*; **6**: 221 *n*
- Harvey, Adiel, **24**: 133
- Sir Daniel, **11**: 286
- Edward, **24**: 273, 291
- Elizabeth (Radcliffe), wife of James, **1**: 160 *n*, 354
- James, **1**: 354
- Josiah, **17**: 275, 281
- William, **24**: 154
- Harward (Harwood), Rev. Thomas, **8**: 244; **19**: 307, 308, 357 *n*
- Harwood, George, **2**: 10–14; **11**: 272
- Hasenclever, Peter, **11**: 437, 440
- Hasey, Abraham, **16**: 740, 748, 754, 772
- Nathanael, **4**: 87
- Haskel, Joseph, **19**: 349
- Roger, **19**: 349

- Haskell, Anna (Tarbell), wife of Moses,
5: 296 *n*. *See also* Edes
 — Dr. Benjamin, **25**: 161
 — Isaac, **24**: 396
 — Joseph, **24**: 417; **25**: 340
 — Lot, **22**: 370
 — Mary (Lovett), wife of William, **24**:
 340 *n*
 — Moses, **5**: 296 *n*
 — Philemon, **24**: 393
 — Robert, **24**: 340, 375, 408, 415, 423,
 429
 — Ruth. *See* Wood
 — Thomas, **5**: 15, 16 *n*
 Haskins, William, **24**: 340 *n*, 402
 — William (*d* 1695), **22**: 171, 278,
 282
 Hasley, James, **15**: 269
 Hassam, John Tyler, **1**: 352
 Hassanamisco, town, **1**: 369
 Hasse, Adelaide Rosalia, **19**: 14
 Hastings, Aaron, **19**: 292
 — Ann Meane, second wife of John
 (*d* 1657), **20**: 148
 — Elizabeth (Cotton), wife of Jona-
 than (*d* 1783), **10**: 55 *n*; **14**: 24 *n*
 — Francis, tenth Earl of Huntingdon,
24: 436
 — Henry, third Earl of Huntingdon,
8: 345
 — John, **16**: 634, 694, 779
 — John (*d* 1657), **20**: 148
 — John (*d* 1797), **20**: 148
 — John (*d* 1839), **20**: 149
 — Jonathan (*d* 1742), **7**: 102; **10**: 55 *n*;
14: 24 *n*; **20**: 148, 149
 — Jonathan (*d* 1783), **10**: 33, 44, 45,
 46, 53, 55; **14**: 24; **15**: clxi; **16**: 815;
20: 149; **21**: 258 *n*; **24**: 283
 — Jonathan (*d* 1831), **10**: 55, 56; **20**:
 149
 — Lydia (Dana), wife of John (*d*
 1839), **20**: 149
 — Samuel, **15**: 268
 — Samuel (*d* 1785), **16**: 815, 818
 — Sarah (Meane), wife of Walter (*d*
 1705), **20**: 148
 — Sarah (Phipps), wife of Jonathan
 (*d* 1742), **10**: 55 *n*; **14**: 24 *n*
 — Walter (*d* 1705), **17**: 138; **20**: 148
 — Walter (*d* 1735), **6**: 267
 — Walter (*d* 1782), **10**: 55 *n*, 56 *n*;
20: 149
 — Walter (*d* 1821), **10**: 56 *n*
 — Walter (*d* 1879), **10**: 56 *n*
 Hatch, —, **19**: 349
 — Crowell, **3**: 330
 — Elizabeth. *See* Luce
 — Estes, **12**: 283, 305, 306; **17**: 276,
 281
 — Jeremiah, **24**: 154
 — Nathaniel, **4**: 74, 75, 80, 115, 118;
6: 13, 27; **8**: 116; **12**: 48; **14**: 323
 — Rev. Nymphas, **23**: 548
 — Penelope. *See* Barker
 — Walter, **24**: 154
 — Waterman, **25**: 430
 — William, **24**: 154
 Hatchet, William, **3**: 61
 Hatfield, —, **17**: 196
 Hatfield, town, **15**: 223; **17**: 253, 260
 Hathaway. *See also* Hatheway
 — Charles A., **20**:
 — John, **3**: 62; **24**: 155
 Hatherley, Timothy, **17**: 364; **22**: 71
 Hatheway. *See also* Hathaway
 — Ebenezer, **4**: 118
 — Ephraim, **4**: 117
 Hathorn. *See also* Hawthorn; Haw-
 thorne
 — Jedidah. *See* Biglow
 — Samuel, **4**: 109
 Hathorne, Daniel, **24**: 341
 — Hugh, **24**: 407
 Haugh. *See also* Hough
 — Atherton, **13**: 94, 95
 — Rev. Samuel, **25**: 39
 Hauksbee, Francis, **14**: 110
 Hauley. *See* Hawley
 Hauteval, M. d', **24**: 297
 Havana, Cuba, **13**: 425
 Haven, Mrs. Abner, **1**: 330
 — Rev. Elias, **16**: 592
 — Franklin, **3**: 416 *n*
 — Rev. Jason, **1**: 421
 — John, **7**: 217 *n*; **18**: 302 *n*
 — John Appleton, **7**: 217 *n*; **19**: 39
 — Joseph, **8**: 290 *n*
 — Mehitable (Appleton), wife of Rev.
 Samuel, **7**: 217 *n*
 — Rev. Samuel, **7**: 217 *n*
 — Dr. Samuel Foster (*d* 1862), **1**: 402,
 451; **4**: 331; **10**: 312 *n*; **13**: 13, 15; **18**:
 220; **19**: 13 *n*, 14
 — Samuel Foster (*d* 1881), **1**: 37; **18**:
 252 *n*, 259, 263 *n*; **20**: 326 *n*, 378, 398
 — Sarah (Greenleaf) Appleton, wife
 of Joseph, **8**: 290 *n*
 — Sarah Sherburne (Langdon), wife
 of John, **7**: 217 *n*

- Haverhill, town, **5**: 6, 7; **15**: 179, 223; **17**: 252, 260, 264, 268. *See also* Pen-tucket
- Havers, George, **21**: 234
- Haversach, John, **8**: 215
- Haviland, Matthew, **13**: 161
- Haward, John, **24**: 151
- Thomas, **24**: 151
- Hawdan, James, **19**: 353 *n*
- Hawes, Edmund, **24**: 149
- Edmund, **25**: 289
- James, **25**: 300, 301
- John, **24**: 149
- Hawke, Edward, first Baron Hawke, **13**: 407
- Mary, **10**: 23
- Mary. *See* Sarah
- Sarah, **10**: 24
- Hawkesby. *See* Hawksbee
- Hawkins, —, **20**: 276
- Abigail, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1648). *See* Foster; Kellond; Moor
- Abraham, **24**: 406, 429
- Benjamin, **1**: 254 *n*; **11**: 153; **24**: 180
- Christopher, **24**: 392 *n*
- Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1648). *See* Richards; Winthrop
- Hannah, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1648). *See* Hutchinson
- Jane, **7**: 80
- (Hawkyns), Sir John (*d* 1595), **3**: 111; **12**: 256, 257
- Mary, wife of Thomas (*d* 1648), **20**: 41
- Robert, **22**: 133
- Sarah, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1648). *See* Allen; Breck
- Thomas, **15**: 53, 54, 216, 245, 252
- Thomas (*d* 1648), **11**: 317; **13**: 93; **20**: 41; **21**: 34 *n*
- Thomas (*d* 1690), **3**: 62; **20**
- William, **3**: 63
- Hawles, Sir John, **15**: *liv n*
- Hawley, Joseph (*d* 1711), **6**: 325 *n*; **15**: 51, 212, 224
- Joseph (*d* 1788), **1**: 387; **5**: 268; **25**: 52
- Rev. Thomas, **15**: 383
- Hawthorn. *See also* Hathorne; Hawthorne
- , **12**: 94
- (Hathorne), John, **1**: 100; **2**: 18; **3**: 469; **17**: 18, 21, 23, 39, 46; **20**: 53, 75, 77, 81, 261
- William, **1**: 124; **5**: 116–118, 123, 131, 132; **7**: 23; **8**: 152; **10**: 337; **14**: 117, 118; **15**: 221; **17**: 210; **21**: 65 *n*; promoter of fur trade, **18**: 176, 177, 178, 179, 180; **21**: 16 *n*
- Hawthorne. *See also* Hathorne; Hawthorn
- Nathaniel, **5**: 362; **6**: 24 *n*; **12**: 242; **19**: 421
- Hay, —, **7**: 189
- Anthony, **19**: 215
- James, first Earl of Carlisle, **12**: 374
- John (*d* 1697), first Marquis of Tweeddale, **3**: 221; **20**: 244
- JOHN (*d* 1905), Honorary Member C. S. M., **8**: 186; death and tribute to, **10**: 146; his allusion to Dighton runes, **20**: 326
- Hayday, James, **18**: 233
- Hayden, Edward Daniel, **3**: 355
- Ferdinand Vandever, **8**
- Hayes, Edward, **25**: 183 *n*
- Rutherford Birchard, **3**: 339; **5**: 377
- William Allen, **25**: 129 *n*
- Hayley, George, **13**: 343
- Mary (Wilkes) Storke, wife of George, **13**: 343 *n*
- William, **5**: 205
- Hayman, Elizabeth. *See* Brattle
- John, **6**: 21
- Samuel, **2**: 18; **17**: 35, 39, 45, 46
- HAYNES, GEORGE HENRY, Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 1. *Communication*: The President and the Senate, **24**: 180–182
- Gov. John, **6**: 201 *n*; **7**: 72; **12**: 18; 167
- Rev. John, **18**: 210 *n*
- Roger, **17**: 275, 281
- Sarah. *See* Pierpont
- Hays, Isaac Minis, **10**: 239, 241 *n*, 413; **11**: 8 *n*, 453
- Hayward, —, **14**: 124; **15**: 297 *n*
- Beza, **17**: 320 *n*, 321 *n*
- Dr. George, **6**: 231
- John, **13**: 251; **20**: 113, 114
- John (*d* 1672), **15**: 53, 207, 253, 263, 268; **16**: 413
- Jonathan, **16**: 539, 573
- Keziah. *See* Ames
- Margaret. *See* Brown
- Mary. *See* Jones
- Melatiah. *See* Dunbar

Hayward (*continued*)

- Nathan, **23**: 569, 578, 582, 586
- Rev. Oliver, **22**: lviii; **23**: 563
- Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Winslow
- Thomas, **6**: 384
- William, **21**: 256–257
- Haywood. *See also* Harwood; Hayward
- Anthony, **6**: 89
- Eleazer, **4**: 108
- Margaret, wife of Anthony. *See* Colman
- Hazard, Benjamin, **7**: 200
- Ebenezer, **19**: 82, 83
- Hannah (Nichols), wife of Benjamin, **7**: 200
- Joseph P., **8**: 219
- Samuel, **3**: 97
- Thomas, **1**: 162 *n*; **7**: 200 *n*
- Susannah, wife of Thomas, **7**: 200 *n*
- Viola (Sands), **8**: 224
- Hazell's Annual, **11**: 74
- Hazen & Jarvis, **24**: 239
- Hazewell, Charles Creighton, **17**: 360
- Hazlitt, William Carew, **14**: 276 *n*; **19**: 13, 14, 15
- Hazzen, Richard, **3**: 129
- Head, Charles, **11**: 306
- Henry, **1**: 140 *n*, 141
- Heale, Giles, **7**: 401, 402
- Heard, Sir Isaac, **8**: 267 *n*
- John, **12**: 335 *n*
- Hearne, —, **14**: 99 *n*
- Joseph, **1**: 93
- Thomas, **8**: 280; **14**: 218
- Hearsey, Solomon, **4**: 84
- Heath, James, **5**: 215
- Joseph, **20**: 138
- Peleg, **3**: 62, 63; **20**: 39, 77
- Rev. Peleg (Y. C. 1721), **16**: 507
- Sir Robert, **8**: 204
- William, **16**: 441
- William (*d* 1814), **1**: viii *, 249; **5**: 61 *n*, 63; **6**: 5 *n*, 72; **7**: 246; **11**: 33; letter, **25**: 367, 369
- Heathcote, Elizabeth (Holworthy), wife of Samuel, **13**: 174
- George, **17**: 10 *n*
- Samuel, **13**: 174
- Heaward, George, **12**: 235
- Hebrew, at H. C., **16**
- Hebrew Grammar, of J. Monis, **16**
- Hecks. *See* Hicks
- Hedge, Barnabas, **8**: 305 *n*; **17**: 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **23**: 587

- Barnabas (*d* 1762), **22**: 315
- Charlotte Augusta, daughter of Rev. Frederic Henry, **6**: 451; **12**: 400; **24**: 172, 174
- Elizabeth, daughter of Levi, **24**: 172
- Rev. Frederick Henry (*d* 1890), **5**: 331; **6**; **23**: 718; **24**: 171
- Frederic Henry (H. C. 1851), **24**: 172
- Isaac Lothrop, **18**: 25; **19**: 298; **23**: 592
- Levi, **6**: 152 *n*; **8**: 131; **23**: 542; **24**: 171, 172, 174, 175
- Mary (Kneeland), wife of Levi, **24**: 171
- Thomas, **23**: 713
- Hedges, Sir Charles, **2**: 216 *n*
- Cornelius, **8**: 375, 376 *n*, 380 *n*, 381 *n*, 398, 399
- Silas, **11**
- Hedman, Philip, **16**: 528
- Heereboord, Adrianus, **6**: 277
- Helbig, Johann Otto von, **21**: 136
- Hell Fire Club, Boston. *See* Society of Physicians Anti-Inoculators
- Hell Fire Club, London, **14**: 283, 284
- Helluland, **20**: 304, 315, 326
- Hellyer. *See* Helyer
- Helme, —, **19**: 356
- Christopher, **1**: 275 *n*
- Helmont, Jan Baptista van, **21**: 119, 128 *n*, 129, 144, 178, 179
- Help, Hired Man and paper on, by A. Matthews, **5**: 225–256
- Helvetius, pseudonym of James Madison, **10**: 137
- Helvetius, Johann Friedrich, **21**: 132, 143
- Helyer, Rev. Jonathan, **13**: 238; **16**: 657, 675
- Hemans, Felicia Dorothea (Browne), **12**: 259; **17**: 351 *n*–352 *n*; **24**: 14
- HEMENWAY, AUGUSTUS, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13
- Rev. Daniel, **23**: 568, 569
- Mary, **1**: 62
- Rev. Phineas, **16**: 548, 561, 582
- Hemmenway, John, **12**: 288
- Rev. Moses, **1**: 428, 440; **23**: 486
- Hemmingway, Ebenezer, **17**: 276, 281
- "Hemp bank," **10**: 94; **14**: 384
- Henchman, —, **15**: 344, 354, 367; **17**: 275, 281
- Daniel, **4**: 163; **6**: 321; **11**: 259;

- 14:** 400 *n*; **19:** 345, 356, 357; **21:** 285; gift to H. C., **16:** 716, 788, 804, 822, 853
- Eliza (Gerrish), wife of Daniel, **6:** 321
- Lydia, daughter of Daniel. *See* Hancock
- Nathaniel, **20:** 116
- Nathaniel (H. C. 1747), **16:** 771
- Richard, **13:** 245
- Thomas, **12:** 234; **20:** 273, 276
- Henderson, Richard, **6:** 389, 391
- Thomas, **6:** 29
- Hendley, Samuel, **16:** 684, 696
- Henfield, Gideon, **24:** 347
- Henkels, Stanislaus Vincent, **10:** 2
- Henley, Andrew (*d* 1631), **13:** 166, 170 *n*; **14:** 45, 46 *n*
- Sir Andrew (*d* 1675), **13:** 167, 170 *n*; **14:** 196 *n*
- Anne (Eldred), wife of Robert (*d* 1656), **13:** 170 *n*
- Anne (Truebody), first wife of Robert (*d* 1614), **13:** 170 *n*
- David, **7:** 164, 192
- Dorothy (Sandford), wife of Andrew (*d* 1631), **13:** 170 *n*; **14:** 46 *n*
- Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel. *See* Russell
- Elizabeth (Cheever), wife of Samuel, **11:** 219 *n*
- Elizabeth (Freake), second wife of Robert (*d* 1614), **13:** 170 *n*
- George, **13:** 170; **14:** 123
- Henry, **13:** 174, 181 *n*; **14:** 44, 47, 48, 49; **15:** 39, 219
- Henry (*d* 1638), **13:** 170 *n*
- Henry (*d* 1695), **12:** 237; **13:** 153, 170, 172, 180, 181 *n*; **14:** 48
- James, **11:** 219
- Rev. John, **1:** 86 *n*
- Mary, daughter of Robert (*d* 1656). *See* Holworthy
- Robert (*d* 1614), **13:** 170 *n*
- Robert (*d* 1656), **13:** 166–170
- Samuel, **11:** 219 *n*; **14:** 13
- Susan (Morridge), first wife of Henry (*d* 1695), **13:** 170 *n*; **14:** 48
- Susanna, daughter of Henry (*d* 1695). *See* Holworthy
- Susanna (Bragge), wife of Henry (*d* 1638), **13:** 170 *n*
- family, **14:** 45, 47, 48, 49 *n*
- Henly. *See* Hendley
- Henrici, Ernst, **20:** 326 *n*
- Henricks, Peter, **6:** 325 *n*
- Henrietta Maria, wife of Charles I, **2:** xxxvi; **11:** 376; **12:** 22; **22:** 86
- Henry, Alexander, **8:** 282 *n*
- John, **3:** 137
- Joseph, **8:** 376 *n*
- Rev. Matthew, **24:** 28
- Patrick, **6:** 159; **7:** 375
- Rev. Philip, **6:** 195
- Henry de Newburgh, **13:** 125
- Henry II, of Eng., **5:** 396; **12:** 370
- Henry III, of Eng., **5:** 396, 404 *n*
- Henry IV, of France, **3:** 162; **12:** 373, 381
- Henry VI, of Eng., **8:** 280, 354
- Henry VII, of Eng., **1:** 186; **5:** 204 *n*; **20:** 2
- Henry VIII, of Eng., **1:** 230; **2:** 5; 204 *n*; **8:** 354; **11:** 283; **13:** 350, 461; **18:** 131
- Henshaw, Andrew, **5:** 6, 9, 10 *n*
- Daniel, **4:** 98, 121
- Henry Wetherbee, **20:** 340
- Joseph, **6:** 21, 43, 44, 48, 53, 58; **8:** 110, 115
- Joshua, **4:** 63, 64; **5:** 213; **13:** 352; **15:** 270; **25:** 35
- Samuel, **3:** 394, 395; **12:** 48
- SAMUEL, Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 98
- William, **18:** 113 *n*
- Hensler, Conrad, **6:** 236
- Elizabeth (Lörtcher), wife of Conrad, **6:** 236
- Heracitus Ridens, news-book, **24:** 316
- Herbert, —, **17:** 185, 203; **18:** 45
- Charles, **24:** 389, 390
- Henry, **6:** 41
- Thomas, eighth Earl of Pembroke and fifth Earl of Montgomery, **17:** 55
- William, **7:** 138, 371; **13:** 293 *n*
- Herbert & Potts, **7:** 351 *n*
- Hereford, Bishops of, **5:** 398; **6:** 179 *n*
- Herford, Rev. Brooke, **6:** 446
- Herlackenden (Herlakenden). *See* Harlakenden
- Herman, Karl Friedrich, **6:** 100
- Hermes, Karl Heinrich, **18:** 254 *n*; **20:** 302 *n*, 322
- Nicholas, **10:** 79 *n*
- Hernandez, Victoria, **14:** 372 *n*
- Herreck, Zackery, **1:** 81
- Herrick, —, **24:** 415; **25:** 100
- David, **24:** 419
- Elizabeth. *See* Lovett

Herrick (*continued*)

- Henry, **1**: 81; **24**: 332 *n*
- Henry (*d* 1780), **24**: 322, 332, 333
- James, **24**: 397, 401
- Joanna (Woodberry), wife of Henry, **24**: 332 *n*
- John, **24**: 397, 401
- Joseph, **25**: 426
- Joshua, **24**: 419
- Lucy. *See* Woodberry
- Nathaniel Jones, **5**: 168 *n*
- William, **24**: 331, 378, 408, 425, 428, 429
- Herrod, Benjamin, **24**: 247
- Hersey, Abigail. *See* Morton
- Dr. Abner, **25**: 267, 285
- Charles, **3**: 351
- Ezekiel, **16**: 859; **19**: 284; **25**: 141 *n*, 151 *n*
- Rev. Henry, **23**: 576, 586
- Sarah, wife of Ezekiel, **16**: 859
- Hertel, François, de la Frenière, Seigneur de Chambly, **6**: 263
- Marguerite Thérèse, de la Frenière, daughter of François. *See* Boucher
- Hertell, Barbara Amelia, **11**: 9 *n*
- Hertford, Marquis of. *See* Seymour, William
- Hertodt, Johann Ferdinand. *See* Todtenfeld, Johann Ferdinand Hertodt von
- Hervey, George William, second Earl of Bristol, **13**: 407
- Jacob, **11**: 217
- Hesh, George, **20**: 55
- Hessler, Michael, **19**: 184 *n*
- Het, Mary. *See* Smith
- Hewatt, Rev. Alexander, **13**: 195
- Hewes. *See also* Hughes
- George, **4**: 121
- Joshua, **18**: 174; **21**: 15 *n*
- Robert, **4**: 121
- Solomon, **4**: 84, 88, 89, 97, 121
- Hewett, Joseph, **15**: 283 *n*. *See* Jewett, Joseph
- Hewitson, William, **11**: 97
- Hewlet, William. *See* Hulet
- Hews, Abigail (Sever), wife of George, **19**: 339
- George, **19**: 339
- Hewson, Mary (Stevenson), wife of William, **3**: 268; **10**: 240 *n*
- (Huson) William, **3**: 268
- Heyden, Jervis, **12**: 91, 92, 96
- Heydon, John, **21**: 125

- Heyleger, Peter, **17**: 277, 281; **24**: 159, 160, 161
- William, **24**: 160
- Heylin, Rev. Peter, **1**: 233; **8**: 335, 346–348; **11**: 268; **12**: 391
- Heyward. *See* Hayward
- Heywood, Nathan, **15**: 281
- Nathaniel, **15**: 281 *n*. *See* Heywood, Nathan
- Hibbert, —, **25**: 121
- Rev. Thomas, **16**: 760, 764, 777, 781
- Hibbins (Hibbon), Ann (Bellingham) wife of William, **7**: 287; **10**: 20; **11**: 316; **12**: 327, 328
- (Hibbens, Hibbines, Hibbons), William, **5**: 116; **8**: 226; **11**: 303, 316, 320; **14**: 123, 125, 126; **15**: 16, 38, 175, 198; **18**: 324; **20**: 113 *n*; mission to England, **1**: 158; **14**: 121, 122; **15**: lxxii *n*; **18**: 319
- Hichborn, Col. —, **14**: 343
- Hichbourne, Benjamin, **24**: 338, 415
- Hichcock, Hichkox. *See* Hitchcock
- Hickbourne, Davy, **3**: 58
- Hickey, Thomas, **6**: 4, 5
- Hickling, William, **25**: 294 *n*
- Hickman, Ann Binney (Hull), wife of Harris Hampden, **10**: 369 *n*
- Anna Maria Campbell, daughter of Harris Hampden. *See* Chalmers; Otis; Mead
- Harris Hampden, **10**: 369 *n*
- Joseph, **7**: 171
- Hicks, Daniel, **24**: 152
- Elizabeth, wife of John, **24**: 283
- Rev. George, **13**: 248
- John, **4**: 117; **10**: 276. *See also* Mills *v.* Hicks
- Rev. John (*d* 1686), **3**: 248
- John (*d* 1772), **16**: 473
- John (*d* 1775), **24**: 283
- Joseph, **15**: 345, 352; **16**: 581, 589; **17**: 138
- Samuel, **22**: 92–107
- Zechariah, **17**: 276, 281
- Zechariah (*d* 1702), **3**: 451; **8**: 255; **15**: 339, 345, 352; **16**: 414
- Zechariah (*d* 1744), **16**: 543, 548, 562, 566, 571
- Zechariah (*d* 1752), **3**: 449–451, 460, 465; **15**: 339, 345; **16**: 581, 588, 589, 830; **17**: 138
- Zechariah (*d* 1761), **16**: 505
- Higgeson. *See* Higginson, Rev. Francis

- Higgins, Benjamin, **24**: 151
 — Elkanah, **25**: 306, 307
 — James, **24**: 417
 — Jonathan, **24**: 151
 — Sophia Elizabeth (Mrs. Napier), **24**: 249, 250
 Higginson, Andrew, **16**: 733, 744, 749
 — Barbara Cooper, daughter of Stephen (*d* 1828). *See* Perkins
 — Rev. Edward, **6**: 447 *n*
 — Elizabeth, **19**: 235
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen (*d* 1761). *See* Cabot
 — Elizabeth (Cabot), wife of Stephen (*d* 1761), **6**: 448 *n*
 — Rev. Francis, **1**: 42 *n*; **3**: 189; **5**: 360; **12**: 10, 31, 195 *n*; **14**: 183; **17**: 336, 337, 340, 341, 346, 368, 370; **18**: 334; **22**: xxxvii, 67; **24**: 190, 191, 192, 193; **25**: 16, 22
 — George, **7**: 226 *n*
 — Helen, daughter of Rev. Edward. *See* Martineau
 — HENRY LEE, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 30; death and tribute to, **21**: 405
 — Rev. John (*d* 1708), **1**: 281 *n*, 410, 413; **12**: 168; **14**: 230, 253, 270; **15**: 222; **20**: 114, 117, 118; **22**: xxxvii
 — John (*d* 1720), **17**: 59
 — John (*d* 1744), **4**: 11; **15**: 297; **16**: 422
 — Louisa (Storrow), wife of Stephen, (*d* 1834), **3**: 177 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **17**: 277, 281
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1708), **6**: 211; **15**: 5, 49, 50, 51, 211, 214, 224
 — Rev. Philip, **6**: 449 *n*
 — Stephen (*d* 1761), **6**: 448 *n*
 — Stephen (*d* 1828), **6**: 448 *n*; **7**: 225 *n*, 226 *n*; **17**: **20**: 190; **24**: 410, 418
 — Stephen (*d* 1834), **3**: 177 *n*; **5**: 363; **6**: 448 *n*
 — Stephen, & Co., **7**: 226 *n*
 — Susan Cleveland, daughter of Stephen (*d* 1828). *See* Channing
 — Thomas Wentworth, **1**: 32; **7**: 97 *n*; **11**: 420; **20**: 318, 326 *n*, 328, 386, 389
 Higgon, Edward, **15**: 273
 — John, **15**: 273
 Highways, **4**: 451
 Higinbotham, Rev. Robert, **13**: 278
 Hildeburn, Charles Riché, **19**: 14; **24**: 78, 79; on laws of Massachusetts Bay, **4**: 295, 370, 374, 377, 380, 440, 465
 Hildersham, Arthur, **11**: 271 *n*
 Hildreth, Richard, **17**: 137
 — Richard (*d* 1865), **3**: 39 *n*; **10**: 105
 Hiles, John, **13**: 382
 Hilgard, Julius Erasmus, **3**: 311
 Hill, —, **5**: 264, 269; **17**: 189
 — Aaron, **10**: 285 *n*; **15**: c; **17**: 277, 281
 — Abigail. *See* Masham
 — Abraham (*d* 1713); **15**: 268, 339
 — Abraham (*d* 1746), **16**: 418, 431, 537, 547, 783
 — Abraham (*d* 1754), **16**: 473, 755, 772
 — Rev. Abraham (H. C. 1737), **16**: 647, 692
 — ADAMS SHERMAN, Resident Member C. S. M., **8**: 324; death and tribute to, **14**: 70. *Communication*: reminiscences of J. M. Peirce, **10**: 331-335
 — Alexander, **5**: 269
 — Rev. Alonzo, **23**: 585, 601
 — Ann (Adams), wife of James, **24**: 285, 286 *n*
 — Arthur, **21**: 121
 — David, **19**: 222 *n*
 — Edward, **15**: 255; **16**: 409
 — Hamilton Andrews, **10**: 4; **21**: 268
 — Hannah. *See* Quincy
 — Hannah, **21**: 265 *n*
 — Hannah, daughter of James. *See* Hall
 — Henry Maxwell, **17**: 276, 281
 — Hugh, **24**; **25**: 94, 95
 — Ira, **18**: 291; **19**: 71, 120, 125-129, 147; **20**: 311, 348, 377, 419, 423, 424
 — Jacob, **16**: 417, 430
 — James, **24**: 285 *n*
 — Rev. James Langdon, **1**: 437, 449, 450
 — Jeremiah, **17**: 277, 281
 — John, **1**: 81; **5**: 264, 269, 275; **17**: 79, 80; **20**: 33, 41; **25**: 44, 45
 — John (*d* 1735), **15**: 396; **18**: 341 *n*; **20**: 155
 — John (*d* 1777), **6**: 129; **8**: 115
 — Jonathan, **16**: 412
 — Joseph, **7**: 407; **12**: 288. *See also* Hills
 — Sir Moyses, **21**: 121
 — Nathaniel, **16**: 429
 — Ralph, **16**: 412
 — Richard, **14**: 123; **19**: 278; **21**: 114

Hill (*continued*)

- Roger (*d* 1667), **20**: 200
- Roger (*d* 1696), **5**: 178 *n*
- Samuel, **2**: 246, 256
- Thankful (Allen), wife of Alexander, **5**: 269
- Thomas, **17**: 64 *n*
- Rev. Thomas, **8**: 239
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1653), **20**: 95
- Valentine, **1**: 196, 197, 199 *n*; **3**: 88; **6**: 124; **18**: 173, 174 *n*; **21**: 15 *n*; **25**: 44
- William, **5**: 82; **12**: 111 *n*
- Wills, first Earl of Hillsborough and first Marquis of Downshire, **2**: 306; **4**: 283, 284; **13**: 19: 204, 225; **24**: 231
- Zabulon, **1**: 81
- Hillard, —, **19**: 313
- Hiller, Joseph, **4**: 142; **6**: 93; **17**: 99, 100
- Joseph (*d* 1814), **6**: 93 *n*
- Susannah (Dennis), wife of Joseph, **6**: 93 *n*
- Hilliard, Timothy, **10**: 385, 386
- Rev. Timothy (*d* 1790), **17**: 385, 389
- William, **8**: 131; **13**: 159
- Hillier. *See also* Helyer
- Benjamin, **19**: 349
- Hills, Henry, **4**: 356; **19**: 316
- Joseph, **1**: 126 *n*; **5**: 125, 130, 143
- Thomas, **3**: 340
- Hillsborough, Earl of. *See* Hill, Wills
- Hilman, John, **8**: 167
- Hilton, Edward, **3**: 126
- GUSTAVUS ARTHUR, a founder C. S. M., **1**: 12; death, **17**: 143; tribute to, 144
- Henry, **24**: 429
- Margaret (Stilson), wife of William (*d* 1723), **6**: 65 *n*, 66
- William (*d* 1656), **5**: 173, 176 *n*
- William (*d* 1700), **5**: 173
- William (*d* 1723), **6**: 65 *n*, 68 *n*; **8**: 111
- William (*d* 1758), **6**: 67
- Hinch, —, **25**: 5 *n*
- Hinchman, Thomas. *See* Henchman
- Hinckes, John, **2**: 38; **17**: 15 *n*, 30, 32, 35, 37 *n*, 39; **21**: 305
- Hinckley, —, **22**: 272, 275
- Adino, **25**: 308
- Hannah, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Glover

- Isaac, **16**: 773; **25**: 337, 341
- John, **24**: 150
- Mary (Richards), first wife of Gov. Thomas, **19**: 346 *n*
- Mary (Smith) Glover, second wife of Gov. Thomas, **19**: 332, 346 *n*
- Mercy, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Prince
- Nathaniel, **25**: 294, 308, 322
- Samuel, **24**: 150
- Thankful, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Mayhew
- Thomas, Gov. of Plymouth Colony, **3**: 115 *n*; **11**: 407; **15**: 20; **17**: 15 *n*, 29 *n*, 39 *n*, 48 *n*; **19**: 332, 346 *n*; **24**: 149; **25**: 16, 22; Councillor, **2**: 18; **17**: 32, 35, 39
- Hincks (Hinks). *See* Hinckes
- Hincksmen, Thomas. *See* Henchman
- Hind, Ambrose, **19**: 355
- Hindersam, Margaret, **3**: 58
- Hingham, **13**: 247; **15**: 179, 223; **21**: 17 *n*, 25, 26; and price-fixing; **10**: 115–119, 129, 134
- Hinsdale, **12**: 277, 278
- N. H., **24**: 36, 37, 38
- Vt., **24**: 37, 39
- Hinsdale Gore, Vt., **24**: 41
- Hinsdell (Hinsdale), Abigail (Williams), wife of Rev. Ebenezer, **12**: 278
- Rev. Ebenezer, **12**: 277, 278, 301; **16**: 584
- Hipkins, —, **7**: 354
- Hired Man and Help, paper by A. Matthews, **5**: 225–256
- Hirst. *See also* Hurst
- Elizabeth, daughter of Grove, **3**: 451; **20**: 153. *See also* Chauncy
- Grove, **19**: 345 *n*, 357 *n*
- Jane, daughter of Grove. *See* Davenport
- Samuel, **9**: 447 *n*; **15**: cii; **24**: 87 *n*
- Hispaniola, Island of, **3**: 163, 228
- Historical Societies: Historical Work in Massachusetts, by A. McF. Davis, **1**: 21–71; lists of, in Massachusetts, 24–67, 157, 182, 266–268, 386; **3**: 1–2, 66, 85, 243–246, 404, 471–474; **5**: 55, 318; **6**: 212, 455; **7**: 228–230; **18**: 385–406
- History, **11**: 364, 365; colonial, proper attitude in study of, discussed by C. M. Andrews, **20**: 159–163; paper on truth in, by L. Swift, **10**: 101–107

- Hitchcock, Abby Little. *See* Tyler
- Rev. Caleb, **16**: 788
- Rev. Daniel, **23**: 579
- David, **10**: 244 *n*
- Rev. Edward (*d* 1864), **1**: 434
- Edward (*d* 1911), **20**: 389
- Elizabeth (Mighell) Batt, wife of David, **10**: 244 *n*
- Rev. Gad, **1**: 425; **16**: 746, 754; **17**: 305, 385, 389
- Richard, **5**: 178 *n*, 407, 408, 410, 411
- Hite, Abraham, **7**: 376
- Jesse, **7**: 175
- Hithcock. *See* Hitchcock
- Hix. *See* Hicks
- Hoadly, Benjamin, **6**: 179, 207
- Charles Jeremy, **3**: 98, 105, 108; **20**: 10 *n*
- Hoar. *See also* Hoare; Hore
- Bridget (Lisle), wife of Rev. Leonard, **11**: 291. *See also* Usher
- Daniel, **17**: 275, 281
- Ebenezer Rockwood, **1**: 57 *n*; **5**: 46, 365; **7**: 301, 302
- George Frisbie, **6**: 265; **11**: 363; **17**: 381, 387, 389
- Hezekiah, **7**: 201 *n*
- Hezekiah (*d* 1729), **7**: 201
- Jonathan, **13**: 377, 378; **16**: 683
- Rev. Leonard, **5**: 326; **11**: 291 *n*; **18**: 210 *n*; **25**: 76; and H. C., **1**: 202; **3**: 449; **8**: 193; **11**: 337, 341; **16**: 18; 323 *n*, 326 *n*, 369; **20**: 201; **21**: 25; 245
- Margery. *See* Flynt
- Rebecca, wife of Hezekiah, **7**: 201 *n*
- Samuel, **24**: 128
- Sarah (Brightman), wife of Hezekiah (*d* 1729), **7**: 201 *n*
- Sherman, **3**: 367
- Hoare, Daniel, **3**: 61
- William, **1**: 81
- Hobart, **15**: xli *n*, liii *n*, cxliii. *See also* Hubbard
- , **15**: 175
- Aaron, **3**: 20 *n*
- Rev. Gershom, **15**: 273
- Rev. Jeremiah, **1**: 78; **15**: 180
- Joshua, **21**: 38 *n*, 55 *n*
- Rev. Joshua, **1**: 78; **15**: 180
- Rev. Nehemiah (*d* 1712), **8**: 251 *n*, 255, 256, 258; **16**: 19; 265, 266
- Rev. Nehemiah (*d* 1740), **16**: 405, 421
- Rev. Noah, **3**: 44; **16**: 573
- Rev. Peter (*d* 1679), **1**: 78; **21**: 24, 25, 26, 35, 36; **25**: 16, 22
- Peter (*d* 1879), **21**: 270 *n*, 271 *n*
- Sarah (Jackson), wife of Rev. Nehemiah, (*d* 1712), **8**: 251 *n*, 256 *n*, 259; **19**: 266
- Hobbes, Thomas, **12**: 205
- Hobby, —, **19**: 265
- Amey, wife of John, **6**: 88 *n*. *See also* Crichlow
- Ann, wife of William, **6**: 86; **19**: 151
- Sir Charles, **3**: 72, 119; **6**: 88, 91; **19**: 151, 153, 393
- Lady Elizabeth, wife of Sir Charles, **6**: 88
- John, **6**: 88 *n*; **17**: 275, 281
- Jonathan, **24**: 420
- Judith, daughter of William. *See* Colman
- Lucy (Remington), wife of Rev. William (*d* 1765), **19**: 354
- Mary, daughter of Sir Charles. *See* Hubbard
- William, **6**: 86, 88 *n*; **11**: 256; **19**: 151
- William (*d* 1756), **17**: 276, 281
- Rev. William (*d* 1765), **16**: 587; **19**: 333, 354
- Hobson, Humphrey, **15**: 292, 293, 294, 295, 297
- Jeremiah, **15**: 293, 294
- John, **3**: 26; **4**: 378; **14**: 395
- Richmond Pearson, **10**: 186
- Thomas, **11**: 377, 378
- Hodgden, Tabitha. *See* Stoddard
- Hodgdon, Moses, **17**: 278, 281
- Hodge, Barnabas. *See* Hedge
- Hodges, —, **15**: 304 *n*
- Henry, **18**: 242; **20**: 371
- Mary. *See* Anderson
- Richard, **20**: 72
- Rev. Richard Manning, **23**: 569, 578, 581, 586
- Hodgson, Thomas, **10**: 42, 43, 46, 47, 57; **17**: 276, 281
- Hodson, William. *See* Hudson, William (*d* 1687)
- Hoe, Robert, **14**: 274
- Hoffe, Atherton. *See* Hough
- Hog Island, Me., **21**: 326
- Hogg, Daniel, **21**: 326
- Hogg Island, **21**: 360
- Hogkins, Thomas, **24**: 414 *n*

- Holbrook, —, **14**: 124
 — Cyrus, **25**: 143
 — Daniel, **22**: 307
 — Hannah (Luce) Finney, **23**: 543
 — John, **15**: 246, 251, 255; **16**: 409
 — Samuel, **9**: 469
 — Sarah (Winship), wife of Cyrus, **25**: 143
 Holcomb, Rev. Reuben, **23**: 513
 HOLDEN, EDWARD SINGLETON, (*d* 1914),
 Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5**:
 298; death of, **17**: 216; tribute to,
 287
 — Isaac, **16**: 416, 428, 488
 — Jane, wife of Samuel, **15**: cxxv
 — Jane, daughter of Samuel, **15**: cxxv
 — Mary, daughter of Samuel, **15**:
 cxxv
 — Priscilla, daughter of Samuel, **15**:
 cxxv
 — Randall, **21**: 44, 79, 80
 — Samuel, **15**: cxxiv, cxxv, cxxvi,
 715; **19**: 363; **25**: 5 *n*
 Holder, Christopher, **8**: 72, 75; **10**: 341,
 343 *n*
 Holderness, Earls of. *See* D'Arcy
 Holford, Robert, **2**: 100
 Holland, George, **5**: 16
 — Jabez, **20**: 275
 — John, **3**: 88
 — William, **8**: 120; **24**: 375, 411, 429
 — William Jacob, **20**: 339, 342, 343
 — Earl of. *See* Rich, Sir Henry
 Holland, **6**: 297, 299, 300, 304; **7**: 181,
 190; **8**: 327, 333; **10**: 288; **23**
 Holland, George, **10**: 19, 20 *n*
 Holles Newcastle. *See* Pelham-Holles,
 Thomas
 Hollett, Sir —, **15**: 180. *See also* Ho-
 bart, Rev. Jeremiah (*d* 1715); Hobart,
 Rev. Joshua (*d* 1717)
 Holley, Rev. Horace, **12**: 338 *n*; **17**:
 318, 386, 389
 Hollingsworth, Mary, daughter of Rich-
 ard. *See* English
 — Richard, **10**: 18
 Hollis, John, **16**: 516, 833; **25**: 5 *n*, 6
 — Nathaniel, **16**: 25; 6
 — Thomas (*d* 1731), **7**: 278; **14**: 98 *n*,
 99; **19**: 405; and H. C., **1**: 415;
6: 189, 190, 198, 211, 276; **10**: 39;
13: 160; **14**: 3 *n*, 6 *n*, 317; **16**: 25:
 1-12
 — Thomas (*d* 1735), **16**: 510, 833;
18: 284; **25**: 4, 5 *n*, 6
 — Thomas (*d* 1774), **24**: 1, 312; and
 G. C., **10**: 236; **11**: 59; **12**: 209 *n*; **13**:
 420, 421; **14**: 3 *n*, 48 *n*, 88 *n*; **19**: 101 *n*,
 102 *n*; **20**: 4, 5; **24**: 2; and S. Mather,
18: 218 *n*, 226 *n*, 228 *n*
 — Thomas Brande, **25**: 171
 — Timothy, **19**: 58, 65
 Hollis Papers, **24**: 1
 Hollister, Gideon Hiram, **7**: 96
 Hollman, John, **21**: 343
 Holloway, Benjamin, **19**: 353
 — William, **17**: 112, 113
 Hollowell. *See also* Hallowell
 — James, **25**: 37
 Holman, Maj. —, **19**: 340
 — Solomon, **4**: 116
 Holmberg, Axel Emanuel, **20**: 302 *n*
 Holmes, —, **7**: 395; **20**: 82
 — Abigail, **23**: 547
 — Abigail, wife of Lemuel, **22**: 374
 — Abraham, **25**: 282 *n*
 — Rev. Abiel, **5**: 210 *n*; **7**: 404 *n*;
8: 131, 254 *n*; **10**: 182 *n*; **14**: 114; **17**:
 349, 386, 389; **19**: 57, 74, 97, 109; **20**:
 149; **24**: 275; **25**: 418
 — Rev. Caleb, **22**: lviii; **23**: 553, 555
 — Cloe, **23**: 547
 — Cornelius, **22**: lii *n*
 — Deborah, **23**: 547
 — Ebenezer, **12**: 166
 — Elisha, **22**: 293; **25**: 308
 — Ephraim, **22**: xxxiii, 218
 — George, **22**: 202, 203
 — Gershom, **22**: 407
 — John, **15**: 268; **17**: 275, 281; **24**:
 153
 — Rev. John (*d* 1675), **15**: 20; **22**: 70
 — John (*d* 1899), **7**: 403; **20**: 149
 — Joseph, **15**: 255; **16**: 409, 411, 416,
 428, 430
 — Josiah, **24**: 153
 — Lemuel, **22**: 374
 — Lucy, wife of Rev. Caleb, **23**: 556
 — Lydia, **22**: 364
 — Mary (Stiles), first wife of Rev.
 Abiel, **19**: 156
 — Nathaniel, **22**: 296
 — Judge Oliver Wendell, **8**: 7 *n*, 9, 11,
 43
 — Oliver Wendell (*d* 1894), **1**: 349;
3: 448, 485; **5**: 240 *n*, 253, 358, 365;
6: 97 *n*, 193 *n*, 231, 288; **7**: 403 *n*;
8: 254 *n*, 262, 363; **11**: 207, 344 *n*;
12: 284; **15**: cxxx *n*; **18**: 59 *n*; **19**: 41,
 43; **20**: 149; **24**: 118; **25**: 11

- Patience, **22**: 202
 — Phebe, **23**: 547
 — Sarah (Wendell), second wife of Rev. Abiel, **8**: 254 *n*; **20**: 149
 — Susannah, **22**: 293
 — Rev. Sylvester, **23**: 570, 579
 — William, **24**: 150
 — William Henry, **20**: 339, 340, 392, 423
 Holmes *v.* Walton, **3**: 247 *n*
 Holt, —, **17**: 172
 — James, **16**: 708
 — John, **9**: 497 *n*; **11**: 197 *n*, 427 *n*, 433, 437, 441, 446–452
 — Jonathan, **14**: 28 *n*, 41
 — Joseph, **16**: 683
 — Katherine. *See* Mather
 — Lydia (Blanchard), wife of Jonathan, **14**: 28 *n*
 — Mary (Cotton), wife of Moses, **14**: 27 *n*, 28 *n*
 — Moses, **14**: 27, 28 *n*, 29, 40
 — Rev. Peter, **23**: 548
 Holten, Samuel, **1**: 387; **3**: 471; **5**: 13 *n*; **10**: 229; **25**: 365
 Holworthy, Frederic Matthew Richard, **12**: 237; **13**: 161, 170 *n*, 174, 175, 177 *n*
 — Lucy (Jervoice), second wife of Sir Matthew, **13**: 169; **14**: 45
 — Mary (Henley), first wife of Sir Matthew, **13**: 166, 167, 170; **14**: 45, 196 *n*
 — Sir Matthew, **12**: 237; **14**: 44, 45, 47, 48, 49, 196 *n*; **15**: 39, 67, 224, 238; paper on Sir Matthew and Lady Holworthy, by A. Matthews, **13**: 153–181
 — Susanna (Henley), third wife of Sir Matthew, **12**: 237; **13**: **14**: 44, 45, 47, 48, 49; **15**: 39
 — family, detailed pedigree, **13**
 Holyoke, Edward (*d* 1660), **20**: 93
 — Rev. Edward (*d* 1769), **1**: 417; **5**: 206 *n*; **8**: 289, 290, 308 *n*, 311 *n*, 312 *n*; **12**: 383; **14**: 3 *n*; **18**: 343; **19**: 333; **25**: 37; his book-plate, **7**: 126; **24**: 2; and H. C., **7**: 323; **10**: **12**: 400; **14**: **16**: 17: 231 *n*, 272; **18**: 345, 346 *n*, 369 *n*; **19**: **21**: 379, 383 *n*; **24**: 170 *n*, 171, 172; **25**
 — Edward Augustus, **8**: 289, 308 *n*, 309, 310, 312, 321; **12**: 321; **15**: cxv; **17**: 231
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Edward. *See* Kneeland
 — Elizur (*d* 1711), **11**: 353; **15**: 246, 251; **17**: 41 *n*
 — Rev. Elizur (*d* 1806), **16**: 781, 816; **25**: 368
 — George, **5**: 215
 — John, **15**: xciii; **16**: 789, 798, 804, 816; **17**: 231
 — Margaret, daughter of Rev. Edward. *See* Mascarene
 — Margaret, daughter of Edward Augustus, **8**: 318
 — Margaret (Appleton), second wife of Rev. Edward, **5**: 206 *n*; **8**: 308 *n*, 311 *n*, 312 *n*; **18**: 343 *n*
 — Mary (Viall), second wife of Edward Augustus, **8**: 309, 310, 320, 321
 — Mary (Whipple) Epes, third wife of Rev. Edward, **8**: 309, 310, 311 *n*, 318–322
 — Priscilla, daughter of Rev. Edward, **8**: 315, 319–322. *See also* Pearson
 Homans, John, **16**: 618, 628; **17**: 72 *n*; **24**: 163
 — John (*d* 1800), **24**: 161–163
 — Dr. John (H. C. 1858), **7**: 57
 — DR. JOHN, 2D (H. C. 1878), Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 265
 — Rebecca, wife of John, **24**: 163
 — Sheppard, **8**: 393 *n*
 — William, **24**: 345, 420
 — William (*d* 1837), **24**
 Homans Park, Colo., **8**: 393 *n*, 396
 Homem, Diego, **3**: 111
 Homer, Thomas, **25**: 308, 310, 322
 Homes, Rev. John (*d* 1675). *See* Holmes
 — Rev. William, **17**: 218
 Hommius, Festus, **25**: 70
 Hondius, Jodocus, **12**: 388; **13**: 228
 Hone, William, **13**: 267
 Honeyman (Honyman), George Goulding, **17**: 276, 281
 — Rev. James, **6**: 387
 — James (*d* 1778), **6**: 386; **17**: 275–281
 Honybourn, —, **10**: 199
 Hood, George, **1**: 228
 — Isabella. *See* McLory
 — John, **12**: 306
 — Joseph, **7**: 13, 15
 — Richard, **4**: 102, 103, 109; **15**: 246, 250; **16**: 410, 412
 — Samuel, **8**: 162
 Hooe, Rice, **7**: 366
 — Robert T., **7**: 158; **11**: 142, 195
 Hoogeven, Hendrik, **10**: 237 *n*
 Hook, Josiah, **17**: 278, 281

- Hook (*continued*)
 — Ruth. *See* Batherick
 — William, **19**: 262
 Hooke, Francis, **1**: 287 *n*; **5**: 172, 183, 184; **15**: 273; **21**: 57 *n*
 — Jane (Whalley), wife of Rev. William (*d* 1677), **10**: 6
 — Rev. John, **17**: 274, 281
 — Mary (Maverick) Palsgrave, wife of Francis, **21**: 57 *n*
 — Walter, **17**: 274, 281
 — William, **6**: 63
 — Rev. William (*d* 1677), **8**: 195; **10**: 6, 265, 266; **11**: 338, 341; **18**: 242; **20**: 94; **21**: 172; **25**: 17, 23
 Hooker, Rev. Edward, **7**: 70, 73, 74
 — James, **11**: 5 *n*
 — Joanna, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Shepard
 — John, **7**: 281
 — Mary, daughter of Rev. Samuel. *See* Pierpont
 — Rev. Samuel, **5**: 78; **15**: cliv, clv, clviii, 19, 207
 — Sarah, daughter of Rev. Samuel. *See* Buckingham
 — Susan, wife of Rev. Thomas, **15**: 385
 — Rev. Thomas, **1**: 390; **5**: 78; **6**: 201 *n*; **7**: 281; **8**: 329, 331; **12**: 13; **94**, 225; **14**: 66, 124; **15**: 385; **17**: 211; **18**: 167; **20**: 88, 91; **21**: 73, 74 *n*; **25**: 16, 21, 70, 74; at Cambridge and Hartford, **13**: 273, 274, 275; **15**: lxxv *n*, cxi *n*, cxiii
 Hooper, —, **11**: 319
 — EDWARD WILLIAM, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 157; death, **7**: 234
 — Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel, **4**: 84
 — Henry, **17**: 277, 282
 — James, **24**: 417
 — John, **24**: 414, 429
 — John, Bishop of Gloucester and Worcester, **1**: 229
 — Nathaniel, **4**: 84
 — Robert Chamblet, **1**: 264
 — Stephen, **7**: 221 *n*
 — Susan Coffin (Marquand), wife of Stephen, **7**: 221 *n*
 — William, **7**: 101 *n*; **8**: 162
 — Rev. William (*d* 1767), **19**
 Hoosic Mountain, **24**: 38
 Hootten, John, **19**: 305
 Hop, Norse settlement, **20**: 305, 306, 315, 327; location, 290, 317, 318
 Hopkins, Capt. —, **11**: 33
 — Ann (Yale), wife of Edward, **15**: 385; **16**: 836; **21**: 27 *n*; **25**: 418, 419
 — Daniel, **25**: 366 *n*
 — Edward, **1**: 318; **3**: 104; **6**: 251; **10**: 141; **12**: 66, 72, 75, 80, 81; **14**: 317; **17**: 245, 247; **21**: 27 *n*, 41, 169 *n*; **25**: 418; his gifts, **5**: 389; **16**
 — John, **15**: 199. *See* Hopkins, Edward
 — John, **1**: 231. *See also* Sternhold and Hopkins
 — Joseph, **16**: 468, 518, 563, 585, 601, 643, 689
 — Rev. Mark, **17**: 387, 389
 — Richard, **3**: 56
 — Roswell, **11**: 53
 — Stephen, **24**: 151
 — Stephen (*d* 1644), **18**: 134, 137, 244
 — Stephen (*d* 1785), **6**: 388
 Hopkinson, Francis, **10**: 32; **17**: 163 *n*
 — John Prentiss, **5**: 344; **10**: 184
 — Joseph, **17**: 309, 310 *n*
 Hopkinton, **8**: 312 *n*; **16**
 Hopkinton, N. H., **8**: 312 *n*
 Hopper, John, **13**: 125
 Hoppin, Rev. Nicholas, **25**: 374 *n*
 Hoppner, John, **11**: 30 *n*
 Horden, Hildebrand, **14**: 369–371
 Hordy, Daniel, **15**: 252 *n*. *See also* Hovey, Daniel
 Hore. *See also* Hoar; Hoare
 — Robert, **3**: 111, 191
 Horn, Georg, **14**: 167, 170, 179
 Horn-books, **13**: 266–268
 Horne, Andrew, **5**: 393, 395, 396
 — William, **11**: 389
 Horners, Worshipful Company of, **13**: 267
 Horns, **12**: 40
 Horoscopes, **20**: 18–21
 Horr, Rev. George Edwin, **21**: 276
 Horrell, Humphrey, **6**: 22, 23
 Horrocks, Rev. Thomas, **13**: 40 *n*
 Horses, **7**: 342, 343; **15**: xxii, cxi *n*, 340, 353; **16**: 414; trading of, **1**: 418; racing of, **14**: 408
 Horsford, Eben Norton, **20**: 302 *n*, 315, 408, 424
 Horsmanden, Daniel, **24**: 79 *n*
 Horton, Azariah, **19**: 246 *n*
 — Rev. Edward Augustus, **24**: 143
 — Francis, **24**: 414 *n*; **25**: 98
 Hosely (Hosley), —, **15**: 269; **16**: 431
 Hoskall, Roger, **1**: 81

- Hoskins. *See also* Haskins
 — William, **24**: 152; **25**: 37
 Hosmer, Rev. George Washington, **14**:
 318 *n*, 319; **23**: 582, 583, 585, 595
 — Hezekiah L., **20**: 326 *n*
 — James, **12**: 235, 236
 — JAMES KENDALL, Corresponding
 Member C. S. M., **12**: 2; address at
 dedication of Hutchinson Memorial,
 376, 416-426; on Copperhead badges,
 20: 206, 207 *n*. *Communications*: John
 Harvard in England, **11**: 366-382;
 remarks on H. Vane, **12**: 163; Concord
 subscriptions to H. C., 235; Debt of
 Massachusetts to Thomas Hutchin-
 son, 238-245; H. H. Furness, **14**: 318
 Houdon, Jean Antoine, **7**: 127, 130, 132,
 133, 137
 Hough. *See also* Haugh
 —, **17**: 184
 — Atherton, **7**: 282; **11**: 303; **15**:
 cxiii *n*
 — Franklin Benjamin, **6**: 66, 146 *n*;
 8: 382 *n*
 — John, **17**: 164
 — Samuel, **14**: 114
 — Rev. Samuel, **15**: cxiii *n*
 Houghton, John, **10**: 295-298, 303, 304,
 310; **12**: 180
 — Jonas, **24**: 40
 — Lord. *See* Milnes, Richard Monck-
 ton
 — Robert, **14**: 123
 — Sanderson, **6**: 122
 Houghton & Dutton, **7**: 228 *n*
 Houghton Tower, **8**: 345
 Houland. *See* Howland
 Housatonic, **6**: 144
 Housatonic River, **6**: 144
 House, Eleazer G., **12**: 335 *n*
 House v. Gibbs, **8**: 167
 'House' (meaning Harvard College), **16**
 Houses, **15**: lxxii *n*, 9, 12; construction
 of, **12**: 26-31; furniture, 37
 Household, Thomas, **13**: 169
 Housing, Peter, **21**: 337
 — Peter, (*d* 1673), **21**: 338
 Howell, Dennis De Berdt, **13**: 301
 — Mary (De Berdt), wife of Thomas,
 13: 305 *n*
 — Thomas, **13**: 305 *n*
 Hovey, Daniel, **15**: 252. *See also* Hordy,
 Daniel
 — Rev. Ivory, **16**: 616, 680; **22**: 293,
 330, 333, 340
 — James, **22**: lvi
 — Joseph, **17**: 276, 282
 — Lydia, first wife of James, **22**: lvi
 Hovgaard, William, **20**: 317
 How, —, **15**: 297 *n*
 — Isaac, **15**: 279
 — Israel, **15**: 271
 — J., **10**: 325
 — Perley, **4**: 102
 — Samuel, **15**: 279
 Howard, —, **19**: 349, 361
 — Abigail (Greenleaf), second wife
 of Martin (*d* 1781), **6**: 389, 394-400
 — Abraham, **8**: 117
 — Ann (*d* 1719), **6**: 386 *n*
 — Ann, wife of Martin, **6**: 386 *n*
 — Ann, daughter of Martin (*d* 1781),
 6: 394. *See also* Spooner
 — Ann (Brenton) Concklin, first wife
 of Martin (*d* 1781), **6**: 386, 387
 — Bithiah, **23**: 535-537, 551, 552
 — Charles, first Earl of Carlisle, **17**:
 130
 — Charles, third Earl of Carlisle,
 8: 179
 — Daniel, **19**: 348, 359, 361
 — Ebenezer Brenton, **6**: 387
 — Eliza, **18**: 252 *n*
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Martin
 (*d* 1781), **6**: 387
 — Lady Frances, daughter of Sir
 William. *See* Downing
 — Henry, Earl of Surrey, **1**: 231
 — Horatio P., **17**: 1
 — Jason, **17**: 278, 282
 — Jerusha (Gay), wife of Rev. Sim-
 eon, **3**: 385
 — John, **19**: 300
 — John Clark, **12**: 334 *n*
 — Martin, **6**: 385, 386, 394
 — Martin (*d* 1781), paper on, by
 H. H. Edes, **6**: 384-406
 — Oliver Otis, **12**: 354
 — Philip, fifth Duke of Norfolk, **8**:
 327
 — Robert, **15**: 272; **20**: 268; **21**: 256
 — Sarah, daughter of Martin, **6**: 386 *n*
 — Rev. Simeon, **1**: 427; **3**: 385; **10**:
 38, 39, 40; **15**: clii *n*; **18**: 67, 365 *n*,
 373
 — Susannah. *See* Angier
 — Thomas, second Earl of Arundel
 and Surrey, **22**: 86, 88
 — Thomas, fourteenth Earl of Arun-
 del, **12**: 380

Howard (*continued*)

- William. *See* Hayward, William
- Sir William, **17**: 130
- Howchin, Elizabeth, daughter of Jeremiah. *See* Endicott
- Jeremiah, **20**: 259, 261; **21**: 13
- Howe, —, **8**: 305
- ARCHIBALD MURRAY, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 157; appointed to write memoir of G. S. Hale, **5**: 4. *Communications*: Emendations to list of historical societies by American Historical Association, **1**: 266; tribute to J. F. Andrew, **3**: 151; to J. H. Allen, **5**: 310
- David, **7**: 250 *n*
- Elizabeth. *See* Sedgwick
- George Augustus, third Viscount Howe, **7**: 250 *n*; **8**: 317
- James, **7**: 250
- Jane (Meroth), wife of James, **7**: 250 *n*
- John, **13**: 140, 144
- Rev. John (*d* 1705), **6**: 195
- John (*d* 1835), **9**: 435, 436, 438
- Rev. Joseph, **7**: 325
- Joseph, **6**: 114; **25**: 183 *n*
- Josiah, **7**: 246; **25**: 40
- MARK ANTONY DEWOLFE, Resident Member C. S. M., **13**: 224; on Council, **17**: 149; **20**: 257
- Dr. Octavius Thorndike, **25**: 94; his paper, Beverly Privateers in the American Revolution, **24**: 318–435
- Richard, first Earl Howe, **6**: 72; **7**: 250 *n*; **8**: 316, 317, 318; **13**: 292; **14**: 385, 387; **24**: 387; **25**: 312; proclamations of, **25**: 278, 309, 311, 313, 314
- Richard, fourth Earl Howe. *See* Curzon-Howe
- Samuel Gridley, **20**: 381
- Sarah, daughter of Josiah. *See* Vose
- Sir William, fifth Viscount Howe, **3**: 380; **5**: 272, 273, 275; **6**: 76–80; **7**: 191, 250 *n*; **8**: 59, 103, 123, 124, 277, 317, 319; **13**: 255, 256; **25**: 323; proclamations of, **5**: 26, 273; **25**: 278, 309, 311, 313
- Howell, David, **5**: 291
- James, **20**: 243
- John, **21**: 318
- Samuel, **19**: 199 *n*
- Howells, Nathan, **14**: 99 *n*
- William Dean, **5**: 52

- Howen, Robert, **20**: 267
- Howes, Barnabas, **25**: 308
- Edward, **21**: 15, 126, 129, 174
- George, **3**: 78
- Jeremiah, **24**: 149
- Joseph, **24**: 149
- Samuel, **20**: 89
- Thomas, **5**: 342; **24**: 149
- Howland, Ansel, **25**: 294, 308, 322
- Arthur, **24**: 150
- Bithiah, **22**: 261
- Consider, **6**: 76; **11**: 224, 225
- Elizabeth, **22**: 364
- Rev. Freeman Parker, **23**: 578
- Jabez, **24**: 153
- Joanna, daughter of Thomas. *See* White
- Job, **25**: 288, 289, 294, 308, 343
- John, **24**: 150
- John (*d* 1672), **10**: 11; **17**: 364, 383 *n*; **22**: 144, 147; **24**: 20
- Rev. John (*d* 1804), **16**: 704; **22**: lxii *n*, 345, 362, 452; **23**: 536, 541, 542, 548, 604
- Joseph, **22**: 158, 195, 253, 269; **24**: 153
- Nathaniel, **25**: 288, 289, 294, 308, 314, 315, 322
- Perry, **24**: 344, 417, 429
- Samuel, **4**: 14
- Sarah, **22**: 273
- Thomas, **14**: 24 *n*; **22**: 239
- Thomas Southworth, **17**: 297, 298, 301, 304, 305
- Zaccheus, **25**: 288, 289, 294, 308, 322
- Howlet, John, **14**: 395
- Howlett, Thomas, **15**: 283
- William, **16**: 554
- Howorth, George, **25**: 80
- Hoxie, Ludovick, **7**: 199 *n*
- Hoyley, —, **11**: 273
- Hoyt, David Starr, **6**: 242
- Hubbard (Hubbart), **15**: xli *n*, liii *n*, cxliii. *See also* Hobart
- —, **16**: 560
- Anna. *See* Thompson
- Daniel, **5**: 260; **25**: 369
- Elizabeth (Clark). *See* Mather
- Grosvenor S., **25**: 357
- John, **15**: 372; **16**: 416
- Rev. John (*d* 1705), **15**: 341, 346, 349, 351; **16**: 414, 831
- John (*d* 1734), **6**: 91
- Joseph, **19**: 335 *n*, 336, 357

- Margaret (Rogers), first wife of Rev. William, **13**: 250
- Mary (Hobby), wife of Zechariah, **6**: 88 *n*
- Mary (Jackson), wife of Thomas, **19**: 335 *n*, 341
- Mary Pearce, second wife of Rev. William, **13**: 250
- Nathaniel, **8**: 159; **15**: 267; **16**: 431
- Nathaniel (H. C. 1698), **15**: 354, 361, 367
- Nathaniel (H. C. 1732), **16**: 548
- Nehemiah, **16**. *See also* Hobart, Rev. Nehemiah (H. C. 1667)
- Richard, **16**: 709; **20**: 134
- Samuel, **6**: 385 *n*; **7**: 226 *n*
- Thomas, **10**: 49, 231, 233, 234; **15**: 320; **16**: 833; **19**; and H. C., **14**: 6, 11, 13, 17; **15**: clvi, clvii; **25**: 25
- Tuthill, **3**: 269; **25**: 37
- William (*d* 1670), **13**: 250; **18**: 176; **21**: 16 *n*
- Rev. William (*d* 1704), **1**: 403; **13**: 243, 250; **14**: 230; **15**: xli *n*; **17**: 113; quotations from, and remarks on, his works, **1**: 29, 30, 129, 130, 131, 137; **3**: 188 *n*; **6**: 50 *n*, 61, 137, 151; **10**: 8; **11**: 297, 317, 318; **12**: 63, 114, 200 *n*; **15**: lxxxviii *n*; **17**: 376 *n*; **21**: 17 *n*; **22**: 152 *n*; and H. C., **15**: lxxxviii, clii *n*, 76, 255, 349; **18**: 311 *n*, 371, 372, 373, 375
- Zechariah, **6**: 88 *n*
- Huckens, John, **24**: 150
- Thomas, **24**: 149
- Hudgens, Pleasant, **6**: 130
- Hudson, —, **15**: 286; **16**: 834
- Rev. Charles, **24**: 272, 276, 280–282; **25**: 143
- Daniel, **17**: 135
- Henry, **7**: 248 *n*
- John, **14**: 120; **19**: 55
- JOHN ELBRIDGE, Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 66; death, and tribute to, **7**: 46
- Joseph, **24**: 414 *n*
- Seth, **25**: 40
- William, **1**: 199 *n*; **5**: 118; **11**: 314 *n*; **20**: 274, 276
- Hudson & Goodwin, **3**: 135, 136
- Hudson's Bay Company, **10**: 291, 304; **18**: 160
- Hue and Cry, A, paper on, by John Noble, **5**: 392–412
- Hues, —, **15**: 21
- Hugg, Samuel, **10**: 361
- Hughes, James, **18**: 359 *n*; **19**: 292
- John, Archbishop, **1**: 435
- Rev. Lewes, **13**
- Samuel, **19**: 164, 174 *n*
- William, **5**: 395 *n*
- Hughs. *See also* Hewes; Hews
- John, **8**: 167
- Huguenots, **1**: 368; **3**: 200, 241
- Hugues, Victor, **24**: 299; **25**: 210
- Huit (Huet), Rev. Ephraim, **25**: 16, 22
- Hulet (Hewlet), William, **11**: 289, 290
- Hulins, Richard, **3**: 63
- Hull, Ann Binney, daughter of William. *See* Hickman
- Edward, **11**: 245
- Eliza, daughter of William. *See* McLellan
- Hannah, daughter of John. *See* Sewall
- John, **1**: 87 *n*, 395 *n*, 396 *n*; **6**: 122 *n*, 124 *n*, 173 *n*; **11**: 310; **12**: 127; **13**: 94, 249; **15**: cix, clxvi, 247; **21**: 365, 431; **24**: 63; real estate of, in Boston, **20**: 267, 268
- Rev. Joseph, **25**: 17, 23
- Sarah (Fuller), wife of William, **10**: 368
- William, **10**: 247 *n*, 409; remarks on Lafayette and, by H. H. Edes, 365–369
- Hull, town, **8**: 172; **10**: 11; **15**: 223
- Hulot, Henricus Ludovicus, **25**: 139
- Hulton, Nathaniel, **16**; **20**: 193, 202, 203
- Humboldt, Baron Friedrich Heinrich Alexander von, **3**: 480; **19**: 72, 118, 119, 147
- Humfrey. *See also* Humphrey
- (Humphrey), Anne, daughter of John (*d* 1651). *See* Miles
- Dorcas, daughter of John (*d* 1651), **14**: 120
- John, **3**: 165; **14**: 116, 117, 120, 121
- John (*d* 1651), **2**: 8, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14; **7**: 282; **12**: 12 *n*; **13**: 64, 289, 290; **14**: 115, 117, 121; **19**: 397; **20**: 246; **21**: 8, 166 *n*, 167 *n*, 175 *n*; and H. C., **15**: xxxiii; **17**: 124, 125, 209, 210; **18**: 320 *n*, 321 *n*
- John (*d* 1661), **25**: 16, 22
- Joseph, **14**: 118, 119, 120
- Mary, second wife of John (*d* 1651), **14**: 121

Humfrey (*continued*)

- Sarah, daughter of John (*d* 1651), **14**: 120
- Lady Susan (Clinton), wife of John (*d* 1651), **11**: 377; **14**: 115, 116, 121
- family, **14**: 120
- Humphrey. *See also* Humfrey
- Duke of Gloucester, **8**: 280
- George P., **8**: 211 *n*
- James, **4**: 71
- Rev. James (H. C. 1744), **16**: 704, 721, 732, 744
- Humphreys, Rev. Daniel (*d* 1787), **22**: 307
- Daniel (*d* 1827), **6**: 114, 131 *n*
- Rev. David (*d* 1740), **6**: 180 *n*
- David (*d* 1818), **6**: 131 *n*; **8**: 283; **13**: 106; **17**: 202, 204, 369; **18**: 29, 30, 33, 35, 36
- Humphries, John. *See* Humfrey, John
- Humphry, Susanna. *See* Livius
- Hundred Associates. *See* New France, Company of
- Hundred Partners, Canada, **6**: 263 *n*
- Hungerford, Sir Edward, **21**: 236 *n*
- Lady Margaret, wife of Sir Edward, **21**: 236 *n*
- Nancy (Washington), wife of Thomas, **8**: 119
- Thomas, **8**: 120
- Hunn, Rev. David Lathrop, **23**: 570
- Hunne, Anne, **20**: 267
- HUNNEWELL, JAMES MELVILLE, Resident Member C. S. M., **25**: 92, 257
- (Humwell), Richard, **21**: 318
- Hunniwell, —, **8**: 113
- Hunt, —, **11**: 244; **14**: 123; **16**: 477; **17**: 274, 282. *See also* Hunting, Edward
- Enoch, **24**: 151
- Ephraim, **15**: 247, 251
- Ephraim (*d* 1713), **16**: 403
- Isaac, **16**: 417
- Jane (Bethune), wife of William (*d* 1804), **10**: 390 *n*
- Jane Lee, daughter of William (*d* 1804). *See* Weiss
- Rev. Jeremiah, **25**: 5 *n*, 7, 8
- John, **19**: 345, 352
- Peter, **24**: 150, 151
- Samuel, **4**: 101; **17**: 278, 282, 285 *n*; **24**: 38, 153
- Thomas, **4**: 118; **15**: 247, 251
- Rev. Timothy Dwight, **17**: 351 *n*

- William, **11**: 278
- William (*d* 1667), **12**: 235
- William (*d* 1804), **10**: 390 *n*
- William Morris, **17**: 123, 144
- Hunter, —, **7**: 129; **11**: 130; **17**: 169, 203
- James, **12**: 92, 96
- John, **7**: 154
- John Dunn, **20**: 331
- Rev. Joseph, **11**: 62, 64, 67–69; **17**: 359, 379
- Robert, **2**: 231; **8**: 214, 215, 220; **11**: 99 *n*, 251
- Samuel, **7**: 277
- William, **7**: 175; **8**: 268; **12**: 96
- Dr. William (*d* 1777), **19**: 283
- Hunting, Edward, **16**: 462, 477, 505, 513; **24**: 310, 312
- Israel, **19**: 261
- Nathaniel, **12**: 228, 229, 231; **16**: 448, 454, 462, 475, 519
- Samuel, **3**: 62
- Hunting, **4**: 451; **15**: 154; of foxes, **7**
- Huntingdon. *See also* Huntington
- Earl of. *See* Hastings
- Huntington, Andrew, **11**: 352
- Rev. Daniel (*d* 1858), **17**: 373; **23**: 579
- Daniel (*d* 1906), **5**: 385
- Ebenezer, **10**: 368; **11**: 352, 357
- Ellsworth, **19**: 106 *n*
- Faith (Trumbull), wife of Jedidiah, **7**: 101 *n*
- Rt. Rev. Frederick Dan, **1**: 444; **23**: 598, 715; **24**: 134
- Jabez, **11**: 351, 352
- James Lincoln, **25**: 50
- Jedidiah, **7**: 101 *n*; **11**: 352; **19**: 263
- Joshua, **11**: 352
- Rev. Joshua, **21**: 268
- Samuel, **11**: 358; **14**: 261
- REV. WILLIAM REED, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 214; death, **12**: 353; tribute to, 355
- Zachariah, **11**: 352
- Huntington Library, **25**: 65 *n*, 238
- Huntley, Lydia. *See* Sigourney
- Huntoon, Rev. Benjamin, **23**: 580
- Hurd, Benjamin, **8**: 300 *n*
- FRANCIS WILLIAM, **6**: 384; Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 407; death and tribute to, **18**: 99
- Jacob, **16**: 444, 468, 518
- John, **25**: 179

- Nathaniel, **9**: 405 *n*; **25**: 40, 41 *n*, 43
Hurdon, Dr. —, **14**: 123
Hurlston, Nicholas, **12**: 101, 191
Hurst. *See also* Hirst
— James, **22**: lii *n*
Husband, Edward, **4**: 298
Husbands, Azariah, **21**: 94
— Rev. Herman, **6**: 390
Huse, Hiram A., **24**: 50
Huske, Ellis, **9**: 465, 466
— Ellis (*d* 1755), **9**; **19**: 344
— John (*d* 1761), **9**: 468
— John (*d* 1773), **9**: 466
— Mary (Plaisted), wife of Ellis (*d* 1755), **9**: 467
Huson. *See* Hewson
Hussey, George, **15**: 402; **17**: 275, 282
— Rev. Joseph, **16**: 516
Hutchings, James M., **8**: 386 *n*
Hutchins, Sir George, **2**: 29
— Thomas, **2**: 10–14
Hutchinson, Rev. Aaron (Y. C. 1747), **16**: 820; **24**: 161
— Aaron (*d* 1843), **11**: 402; **24**: 159, 161
— Abigail, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1739). *See* Davenport
— Anne (Marbury), wife of William, **1**: 3; **87**; **7**: 79, 80, 203; **10**: 26, 269; **11**: 300, 302; **12**: 13, 16, 19, 41, 137, 159, 331; **17**: 161; **18**: 174 *n*; **19**: 393, 397; **21**: 40
— Bridget, daughter of William. *See* Sanford
— Edmund. *See* Hutchinson, Edward (*d* 1692)
— Edward (*d* 1675), **5**: 185; **10**: 353 *n*; **11**: 299–302, 310, 315, 322; **12**: 115; **18**: 76
— Edward (*d* 1692), **17**: 18
— Edward (*d* 1752), **3**: 23, 33 *n*, 215; **4**: 86, 92, 95, 100, 101; **5**: 260 *n*; **6**: 276; **10**: 91 *n*; **12**: 273 *n*; **14**: 397 *n*; and Silver Bank, **3**: 15; **4**: 3, 4, 147, 162, 163; **5**: 315; and H. C., **16**; **21**: 381; **25**: 395; and Indian treaty, **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*
— Edward (*d* 1806), **5**: 260
— Eliakim (*d* 1718), **6**: 279; **16**; **17**: 33, 54, 57, 59; **20**: 31
— Eliakim (*d* 1775), **1**: 301; **6**: 267; **8**: 244 *n*; **12**: 47, 48
— Elisha (*d* 1717), **1**: 94, 403; **2**: 18; **3**: 89, 469; **4**: 302; **10**: 373; **15**: xlii *n*; **16**: 406, 424, 434; **17**: 35, 39, 46, 49, 57, 59; **20**: 42, 75, 77, 81
— Elisha (*d* 1824), **3**: 199; **8**: 83 *n*, 84 *n*, 86 *n*, 87; **19**: 223 *n*, 226, 232
— Elizabeth (Shirley), wife of Eliakim, (*d* 1775), **8**: 244
— Foster, **5**: 73 *n*; **17**: 96; **25**: 37
— Francis, **12**: 331
— Francis (H. C. 1736), **16**: 630
— Hannah (Hawkins), wife of Elisha (*d* 1717), **20**: 42
— Israel, **24**: 399
— Lydia, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1739). *See* Rogers
— Lydia, wife of Edward (*d* 1752), **12**: 273 *n*
— Margery (Carter), wife of Rev. Aaron, **24**: 161
— Mary. *See* Wheelwright
— Mary (Watson), wife of Elisha (*d* 1824), **3**: 199
— Nathaniel, **20**: 276
— Peter Orlando, **17**: 220 *n*
— Richard, **3**: 88, 89; **18**: 76
— Samuel, **1**: 275, 279
— Shrimpton, **25**: 37
— Susanna, **1**: 273. *See* Storre
— Thomas (*d* 1739), **6**: 121; **14**: 397 *n*; **17**: 57, 59, 266; and H. C., **16**; **24**
— Gov. Thomas, **1**: 173, 281, 390, 392, 423; **2**: 3; **9**, 10, 38, 39 *n*, 199, 379, 380 *n*, 384; **4**: 157, 235, 285, 456, 463; **5**: 65, 70, 73, 97 *n*; **6**: 121, 169, 320 *n*, 321, 406, 409; **7**: 9, 10, 17 *n*; **8**: 84 *n*, 162, 163, 167, 281, 294 *n*, 297 *n*; **10**: 49, 55, 70 *n*; **11**: 28, 337, 414; **12**: 85, 246, 283, 289, 292; **13**: 2, 3, 13; **14**: 328, 362 *n*, 367 *n*, 394; **15**: clxv, clxvi; **17**; **19**; **20**: 16 *n*, 49 *n*, 153; **21**: 5, 17 *n*, 41 *n*, 432; **22**: 51 *n*; **24**: 200 *n*, 220 *n*, 244, 249, 436, 438; **25**: commissions, **2**: 164–173, 269–278, 301–304; addressers, **3**: 387 *n*; **5**: 15 *n*, 60 *n*, 260 *n*, 261 *n*, 269, 270; **6**: 120 *n*, 127, 129; **7**: 22; **8**: 59, 98 *n*, 99 *n*; **10**: 139 *n*; **25**: 337 *n*, 342; burned in effigy, **8**: 303 *n*; **12**: 83, 86, 87; debt of Mass. to, by J. K. Hosmer, **12**: 238–245; and H. C., 246–250; **15**: xxxviii, cxxv, 297 *n*; **16**: 715; **21**: 367, 370, 379; **24**: 173; assumption of office, etc., **17**: 84–104; memorial to, in First Church, **17**: 123; **19**: 376, 413–435; address on, by J. K. Hosmer, **19**: 416–426; by A. P. Rugg, 429–431

Hutchinson (*continued*)

- Thomas (*d* 1811), **8**: 83 *n*, 84, 87, 294 *n*, 295 *n*; **10**: 55; **20**: 16 *n*; **19**: 223 *n*, 226, 232
 — William, **1**: 275 *n*; **7**: 79, 203; **19**: 397; **25**: 37
 Hutchinson, town, **12**: 245
 Hutton, Charles, **18**: 261 *n*
 — Rev. Richard Holt, **6**: 430 *n*
 Huysmans, Jacob, **25**: 80
 Hyde, Anne, first wife of James II, **13**: 121 *n*
 — Douglas, **13**: 256–259; **18**: 201–203, 205 *n*
 — Edward, first Earl of Clarendon, **6**: 182 *n*; **12**: 241; **20**: 196; **21**: 68, 178
 — Edward, Viscount Cornbury and third Earl of Clarendon, **6**: 177 *n*
 — Ephraim, **25**: 80, 81
 — Rev. Ephraim (Y. C. 1759), **25**: 73, 81
 — Henry, second Earl of Clarendon, **6**: 177 *n*; **10**: 112, 113
 — Jonathan, **8**: 255
 — Joseph, **3**: 64
 — Laurence, first Earl of Rochester, **17**: 13 *n*
 — Mary (Angier), wife of Rev. Ephraim, **25**: 73, 81
 — Nicholas, **24**: 150 *n*. *See also* Ide, Nicholas
 Hyde & Hamilton, **19**: 187
 Hyler, Jacob, **11**: 217
 Hymns, **8**: 138–143
 Hyslop, Elizabeth, daughter of William. *See* Sumner
 — William, **14**: 19 *n*

IDDINGS, Rev. Charles Augustus, **5**: 388 *n*

- James, **5**: 388
 Ide (Idye), Nicholas, **24**: 150
 Iesso. *See* Yezo
 Ilay, Earl of. *See* Campbell, Archibald
 ILLUSTRATIONS:

- AUTOGRAPHS: N. Appleton, **10**: 230; T. Atkinson (*d* 1779), **14**: 384; T. Aylworth, **13**: 124; J. Barnard (*d* 1770), **21**: 185; A. Barnardiston, **1**: front; J. Bowdoin (*d* 1790), **10**: 242; W. Bradford (*d* 1657), **22**: 118; W. Brattle (*d* 1717), **20**: 240; J. Brown, **5**: 316; F. Burroughs, **14**: 216; Robert Choate, **5**: 316; J. Clark, **8**: 352;

- Elkanah Cooke, **21**: 185; M. Cooke, **8**: 116; J. Davis (*d* 1691), **5**: 168; John Downing, **14**: 384; H. Dunster, **3**: 418; T. Eaton, **15**: 16; J. E[ndecott], **5**: 132; Jabez Fitch, **20**: 204; H. Flynt, **10**: 230; **20**: 204; J. Foxcroft, **21**: 452; B. F[ranklin] (*d* 1727), **10**: 198; C. Gannett, **242**; T. Goodyeare, **1**: front; D. Gookin (*d* 1718), **20**: 248; I. Greenwood, **18**: 270, 292, 296; Jonathan Hale, **5**: 316; C. Holder, **8**: 72; E. Holyoke, **10**: 230; **15**: 190, 220, 230, 240, 250; J. Hopper, **13**: 124; T. Hubbard, **10**: 230; T. Jackson, **13**: 124; J. Jacoomis, **21**: 186; G. Jaffrey, **14**: 384; W. Jenks, **19**: 157; R. Jones, **13**: 124; G. L. Kittredge, **10**: 330; S. Lee, **14**: 152; H. Lefavour, **12**: 400; S. C. Lewis, **25**: 372; E. Little, **22**: 190; T. Mason, **21**: 452; C. Mather, **18**: 384, 408; I. Mather, **20**: 204; **21**: 181; Joseph Mayhew, **10**: 230; J. Mitchell (*d* 1668), **5**: 340; N. Morton (*d* 1685), **22**: 4; Ann (Radcliffe), Lady Mowleson, **1**: front; J. Noble (*d* 1909), **10**: 330; J. Norton, **21**: 183; C. E. Park, **12**: 400; P. Payson (*d* 1809), **13**: 159; J. Peirce, **14**: 384; J. Rindge, 384; C. Robbins (*d* 1799), **22**: 390; N. Saltonstall (*d* 1739), **20**: 204; Joseph Sewall (*d* 1769), **10**: 230; J. A. Shaw, **19**: 157; T. Shepard (*d* 1677), **20**: 240; T. Shepard (*d* 1685), 240; H. Sherburne (*d* 1767), **14**: 384; S. Smith, 384; E. Stevens, **5**: 316; Eliza Stiles, **19**: 157; Ezra Stiles, 66; G. Stirik (*d* 1637), **13**: 46, 48; J. Swift (*d* 1745), **21**: 185; P. Townsend (*d* 1727), **8**: 352; J. Vose, **7**: 262; A. L. Ward, **20**: 402; H. Wentworth, **14**: 384; A. Wiggin, 384; E. Wigglesworth (*d* 1765), **10**: 230; Joseph Willard (*d* 1804), **10**: 242; Samuel Willard (*d* 1707), **20**: 204; J. W[insor], **24**: 100; T. Young (*d* 1777), **11**: 8. *See also* below, Portraits

- DIGHTON ROCK, **18**: xi; **19**: xi–xii; **20**: xi–xii

- FACSIMILES OF MANUSCRIPTS, TITLE PAGES, etc.: Almanacs, N. Bowen's, **12**: 270; I. Chauncy's, **5**: 340; Titan Leed's, **7**: 198; J. Tully's, **13**: 214; Ames, rectorial address, **25**: 64; Beverly, petition for incorporation of, **1**:

78; Bibles, Mark Baskett, **21**: 286, 288, 290, 292; of Shirley family, **8**: 242; Bills, two-shilling, of Land Bank, **5**: 316; 'Angel' ten-shilling, of Massachusetts, **8**: 352; Butternut, cross-section, **20**: 215; Lucy Calhoun, poem on, **13**: 140; Capitall Lawes of New England, **17**: 116; Cartwright, *Commentarii Succincti*, **22**: 128; Lydia Chickering, account of, **21**: 453; Cincinnati Society, articles establishing, **1**: 238; C. S. M., seal of, **5**: 300; Concord, subscriptions to H. C., **12**: 234; Copperheads, cartoons, etc., concerning, **20**: 228, 229, 232, 236; Davenport, Election Sermon, **10**: 6; Dedham Church records, **21**: 258; Downname, Christian warfare, 206; G. Downing, True Relation, **17**: 126; Dunster letter, **3**: 418; Dunton, Burrough's bond of, **14**: 216; Elletson marriage entries, **11**: 376; Fisher, Inauguratio Olivariana, **17**: 128; Forefathers' Day dinner, invitation to, 332; B. Franklin (*d* 1727), commonplace-book, **10**: 198; B. Franklin (*d* 1790), birth, baptism, and burial records of, 228, 412; diploma from H. C., 230, 238; from A. A. A. S., 242; Gookin, Elegy on Oakes, **20**: 248; Harvard marriage entries, **11**: 374, 376; Harvard College, arms and seal, **10**: 238; **15**: 16, 176; Harvard Charter of 1672, **21**: 388, 392, 396, 400; early club records, **24**: 310; Concord Subscription, **12**: 234; diplomas, **10**: 230; **20**: 204; lottery tickets, **13**: 159; silver, **24**: 166, 172; song, 56; treasurer's book of 1680-89, **1**: 204, 206; Holder letter, **8**: 72; Irish Petition to Gov. Shute, **13**: 280; song on George Washington, 254; Joyce Junior hand-bill, **8**: 88; Land Bank bill, **5**: 316; writ, **8**: 116; S. Lee letter, **14**: 152; S. C. Lewis Christ Church entries, **25**: 372; Marischal College seal, **15**: 332; Massachusetts House Journal, **5**: 116, 132; C. Mather, letter to Glasgow, **18**: 384; list of books, 408; Middlesex County, transfer of records, **21**: 452; Lady Mowlson, deed, **1**: front; New Hampshire, Merchants' Notes, **14**: 384; Newspapers, snake devices, **11**: 416; titles, 422, 446, 448; Notes, New Hampshire Merchants', **14**: 384; Observations upon French Tongue, **17**: 118;

H. Peters, Milk for Babes, 124; J. Robinson, Justification of Separation, **22**: 118; Sacrament certificate, **13**: 124; Saffin, Brief Answer, **1**: 102; Sewall, Selling of Joseph, 84; S. Shaw, Cincinnati document, 238; Shirley Family Bible, **8**: 242; Gov. Shute, petition to, **13**: 280; Singing of Psalms (1647), **20**: 240, 241; Snake devices, **11**: 416; G. Stirk, letter of, **13**: 46; petition of, 48; Tea, letter of consignees of, **8**: 86; Thanksgiving Proclamations, **5**: 168; **10**: 108; J. Thayer, account of conversion of, **25**: 130, 134; letter of, 138; J. Townsend diary, **21**: 453; Washington medal, **10**: 260; Irish song on, **13**: 254; Westminster Catechism (Boston 1650), **14**: 358; B. Woodbridge's Church-Members, **17**: 130

— HARVARD COLLEGE. *See* Harvard College, Views; Maps, plans, and views

— MAPS, PLANS, AND VIEWS: Agonic Line and Magnetic Declination, charts showing changes in, **12**: 386, 394; **13**: 184, 192; Arbella's course across the Atlantic, **12**: 190; **13**: 462; **20**: 278; Bilbao, view of, **24**: 342; Boston, **3**: 390, 398; **6**: 116, 118, 122; **11**: 30; **14**: 400; **25**: 230; S. C. Clough's map of Cotton Hill, **20**: 264; of Great Cove, **25**: 44; of Creek Square, 48; Harbour, 1702-1714, **14**: 386; Canada, expedition against (1776), **7**: 260; De Berdt arms, **13**: 306; Doolittle, view of Lexington, **24**: 272; Emmanuel College, **11**: 378; Franeker University, **25**: 64; Hargrave, Eng., church gable, **3**: 90; Harvard College, plans of country farms, **15**: 200, 210, 230, 240, 250; of lots, 220, 280, 290, 300; of salt marsh, 190; views of, *see* Harvard College, Views; Hudson's Speech from the Pillory, **25**: 40; Hutchinson Doorway, First Church, Boston, **19**: 376, 432; seventeen-year Locust, **20**: 282; Mount Desert Island, **24**: 200; Naval Battle, 21 July 1781, 384; Pound's New Mapp of New England, **20**: 42; Revere, A Warm Place — Hell, **25**: 48; Wood, map of southern New England, **13**: 228

— PORTRAITS (all of which have autographs attached except those of W. Ames, J. A. Comenius, B. Franklin, Lady Holworthy, J. Knowles, Sir

Illustrations — Portraits (*continued*)

- W. Pepperrell, and W. Whiston): J. H. Allen, **6**: 288; F. L. Ames (*d* 1893), **1**: 258; J. B. Ames, **13**: front; W. Ames (*d* 1633), **25**: 78; J. F. Andrew, **3**: 351; F. V. Balch, **12**: 338; Sir F. Bernard, **24**: 250; G. W. Briggs, **23**: 596; M. Brimmer (*d* 1896), **3**: 337; S. Butler, **10**: 180; J. C. Carter, front; J. Cheverus (silhouette), **12**: 134; G. Cleveland, **182**; J. Colman (*d* 1751), **6**: 86; J. A. Comenius, **21**: 146; F. Davenport, **10**: 358; J. Davenport (*d* 1670), **6**; A. Mc F. Davis, **24**: front; J. C. B. Davis, **12**: 2; D. De Berdt, **13**: 304; J. Dummer (*d* 1739), **6**: 172; H. H. Edes, **25**: front; W. C. Endicott (H. C. 1847), **8**: front; C. C. Everett, **7**: 336; B. Franklin (*d* 1790), **10**: 240; H. H. Furness (*d* 1912), **14**: front; F. L. Gay, **19**: front; M. Gay (*d* 1809), **3**: 379; W. Gibbs, **12**: 188; A. C. Goodell, **18**: front; B. A. Gould, **3**: front; H. Gray, **14**: 320; N. Grew, **142**; E. H. Hall, **17**: front; **23**: 718; H. L. Higginson, **21**: front; H. Hill, **24**: 320; Sir M. Holworthy, **13**: 166; Susanna (Henley), Lady Holworthy, **170**; M. Howard, **6**: 384; W. Hull, **10**: 364; T. Hutchinson (*d* 1780), **12**: 238; J. Kendall, **23**: 538; A. Kent, **10**: 248; Sir C. Knowles, **3**: 213; G. M. Lane, **6**: front; F. H. Lincoln, **14**: 128; J. McKean, **6**: 150; Marquis de Montcalm, **7**: 330; S. Newcomb, **12**: front; H. G. Otis (miniature), **14**: 328; F. Parkman (*d* 1893), **1**: 304; E. Pearson, **8**: 290; Sir W. Pepperrell, **5**: 96; Earl Percy, **24**: 258; T. Pickering (silhouette), **10**: 138; W. T. Piper, **14**: 350; W. Plumer, **11**: 382; E. G. Porter, **7**: 54; W. Pynchon (*d* 1662), **12**: 56; C. Robbins (*d* 1799), **23**: front; W. E. Russell, **5**: 82; L. Saltonstall (*d* 1895), **5**: front; S. Sewall (*d* 1730), **1**: 88; G. O. Shattuck, **8**: 6; D. D. Slade, **6**: 214; J. B. Thayer, **7**: 296; C. B. Tillinghast, **12**: 358; R. N. Toppa, **7**: 262; D. E. Ware, **5**: 38; D. Webster, **7**: 218; S. Wells, **10**: 26; E. Wheelwright, **7**: front; W. Whiston, **13**: 194; Edward Wigglesworth (*d* 1896), **3**: 348; J. Williamson, **8**: 12; W. C. Williamson, **19**: 34; E. Winslow (*d* 1655), **22**: front; Josiah Winslow (*d* 1680), **156**; John Winthrop (*d* 1779), **7**: 326; R. C. Winthrop, Jr., **10**: 388; R. Wolcott (*d* 1900), **11**: front
- Immigration, **17**: 215; **24**: 22
- Important Advices, broadside, **9**: 405 *n*
- Impost duties. *See* Duties
- Impressment of seamen, **24**: 394. *See also* Knowles *v.* Douglass
- Imprints, newspaper, **9**: 416, 430
- Impropriations, The Feoffees of, paper on, by Rev. H. A. Parker, **11**: 263–277
- In, Chinese chief, **19**: 121, 122; **20**: 424 — son of Indios, **19**: 120–122; **20**: 424
- Ince, Jonathan, **15**: 180
- Inches, Henderson, **19**: 165 *n*, 202, 204 — JOHN CHESTER, a founder C. S. M., **1**: 12; death, **7**: 234
- Indenture, text of mariner's, **12**: 179; text of medical, 215
- Independence, Day, **8**: 285; resolutions on, **25**: 265
- Independent Advertiser, **9**
- Independent Chronicle, **3**: 470 *n*; **9**: 372 *n*. *See also* New-England Chronicle
- Independent Chronicle. And The Universal Advertiser, **9**: 372 *n*. *See also* New-England Chronicle
- Independent Ledger, **9**
- Independents and Independency, **1**: 236; **8**: 326, 330–332; **11**: 367, 369, 370; **21**: 87; **22**: xvi, xviii, 114, 120, 122 *n*; in the Bermudas, **12**: 166, 171, 173; struggle of, with Presbyterian, **21**: 3, 72. *See also* Congregationalism; Dissenters; Nonconformists; Separatists
- Indian Bible. *See* Bible, Indian; Eliot, John (*d* 1690)
- Indian Charity School, **13**
- Indian Summer, paper on, by A. Matthews, **7**: 241–244; notes on, by H. E. Ware and A. Matthews, **18**: 123–130
- Indians, **1**; **3**; **4**: 303; **5**; **6**; **7**; **8**; **11**: 38, 415; **12**: 64, 152, 250, 252; **14**; **17**: 252; **18**; **19**; **20**; **23**; **24**: 57; their corn and meal, **7**: 287; **12**: 159; **14**: 148, 171; **21**: 171; purchases of land from, **7**: 289; **17**: 139; **21**: 300 *n*; **24**: 53, 57; trouble with, in the Maine, **10**: 372, 373, 375 *n*; **24**: 218, 219; and Albany Congress, **11**: 410, 412 *n*, 413, 414; missions to, **13**: 411, 424; **23**: 558; and education, **16**; **17**: 139, 274 *n*, 285 *n*; **21**: 186, 259, 260, 261; J. Eliot and, **17**: 233, 234; List of Captive Indian Children in Massachusetts households, **19**: 22, 25

- Absalom, **19**: 26
- Alexander, **18**: 247 *n*; **19**: 117
- Alwitankus, **19**: 25
- Annaweeke, **19**: 27
- Anthony, **14**: 252 *n*
- Ashpo (Ashop), Samuel, **13**: 422
- Avesis (Arixis), **20**: 135, 142
- Awassamoag, John, **3**: 115
- Awassamoag, Thomas, **3**: 115
- Big Thunder. *See below*, Loring, Francis
- Brant, Joseph, **7**: 108
- Canonicus, **17**: 325; **18**: 245 *n*
- Catawba, **13**: 411
- Cauegohe, **24**: 57
- Cesar Moxis, **6**: 68 *n*
- Chackamuck. *See below*, Kewegue
- Cheeshahteaumuck, Caleb, **17**: 274 *n*; **21**: 186 *n*, 187
- Chepian, **14**: 176
- Cherokee, **13**: 411
- Chickatawbut, **17**: 342 *n*
- Chingwauk, **19**: 110 *n*; translates inscription on Dighton Rock, **20**: 333, 334, 336, 343, 345, 381; sketch of, 345
- Corbitant, **18**: 245 *n*
- David (Papamech), **19**: 25
- Delaware, **13**: 259–265
- Eleazar, **17**: 274 *n*, 275, 280
- Fransaixway, **20**: 142
- Geronimo, **8**: 46
- Guillaum, **20**: 135
- Gustin, **6**: 68 *n*
- Hiacooms. *See* Jacoms
- Hogkins, John, **3**: 118
- Hombinowit, **15**: 272
- Hope, **19**: 27
- Jacob, **3**: 64
- Jacoms (Hiacooms, Iacomo), **21**: 187, 260
- Jacoms (Jacoomis), Joel, **17**: 285 *n*; **21**: 186 *n*, 187, 260 *n*
- James, **6**: 50 *n*
- John, **6**: 50 *n*; **19**: 25
- Joittimue, Richard, **12**: 252
- Jones, Rev. Peter, **7**: 244
- Julian, **19**: 279
- Kewegue, **21**: 300 *n*
- Larnel, Benjamin, **16**: 407, 423; **17**: 274 *u*, 275, 282
- Lawaughqua, **8**: 282 *n*
- Little John, **3**: 61
- Loring, Francis (Chief Big Thunder), **20**: 359
- Loron, alias Seguaron, **20**: 142, 143 *n*
- Madockanando, **1**: 290
- Magaunmbe (Meganamoumba), **20**: 142
- Mahicander. *See* Mohican
- Mamanewatt, **21**: 299 *n*
- Mantoweeze, **17**: 366
- Maquae. *See* Mohawk
- Martin (Martyn), Victor, **20**: 135
- Massasoit, **7**: 398, 399, 400, 401, 402; **17**: 300, 310, 313, 315, 332, 342 *n*, 343 *n*; **18**: 149, 244, 245 *n*, 246 *n*; **19**: 117; **20**: 343, 371 *n*
- Metark, **5**: 248
- Miantonomoh, **18**: 246 *n*
- Minavavana, **8**: 282 *n*
- Mohawk (Maquae), **21**: 158 *n*
- Moheiggon, **15**: 273
- Mohican, **16**: 577; **21**: 158 *n*
- Mong, **20**: 347, 348
- Moxis, Cesar, **6**: 68 *n*
- Moxus, **1**: 290
- Mugg, **1**: 129; **10**: 376 *n*
- Nannantum, **19**: 26
- Nantucket, **16**: 575, 577
- Narragansett, **16**: 850; **21**: 44 *n*
- Nathaniel, **1**: 297
- Natick, **16**
- Natomet, Jame, **19**: 28
- Nawelet, **24**: 36
- Neponet, *alias* Nemasit, John, **3**: 64
- Netus, **17**: 139, 140
- Ninnicraft. *See* Ninigret
- Ninigret, sachem of the Niantics, **18**: 247 *n*; A. Matthews's remarks on, **14**: 187
- Ninigret, George Augustus, **14**: 189, 191
- Noannet (Nohanet), **19**: 26
- Nunatconett (Nunateconett, Nunanieut), **5**: 16
- Nunnumpe, John, **12**: 252
- Occom, Rev. Samson, **13**: 323 *n*, 420, 423, 424, 426, 461 *n*
- Omiah, **12**: 250
- Ompawmet, **24**: 45
- Oneida, **13**: 420
- Onondaga, **13**: 263
- Papamech, *alias* David, **19**: 25
- Passamaquoddy, **25**: 209, 220
- Penobscot, **25**: 196 *n*, 199, 200, 202, 203, 208, 220
- Pequot, **5**: 246; **12**: 67, 68
- Philip, King, **17**: 332; **18**: 245, 247 *n*, 248; **19**: 108, 117; **20**: 323, 371 *n*; and Leonard family, **13**: 243,

Indians — Philip, King (*continued*)

244; deed of, **18**: 244; death, **22**: 152.

See also King Philip's War

— Piowant, **18**: 247, 248; **19**: 370

— Pocumtuck, **24**: 36

— Printer, James, **19**: 27

— Pyambow, **19**: 27

— Quanishe (Quinshiske), **19**: 26, 27

— Rogomock, John, **15**: 272, 273

— Runawit, **1**: 298 *n*

— St. Francis, **24**: 53

— Samoset (Capt. John Somerset), **6**:
21; Note on, by A. Matthews, 59–70

— Sandwich, **16**: 850

— Santeshe, **19**: 26

— Six Nations, **4**: 218; **16**: 850

— Speen, John, **14**: 252 *n*

— Squakheag, **24**: 36

— Squando, sachem, **14**: 181

— Squanto, **17**: 342 *n*, 343 *n*, 344 *n*

— Stockbridge, **16**: 756, 791, 799, 850

— Suhunnick, **19**: 26

— Tacomus, **21**: 334 *n*

— Tawtanimo, **3**: 105

— Tecumseh, **13**: 104 *n*

— Teyonyguawe, **24**: 57

— Tom, **3**: 61
— Uncas, **3**: 105; **12**: 70; **17**: 313; **18**:
246 *n*, 247 *n*

— Unongoit, **6**: 61

— Upacunt, **19**: 26

— Ussamequin, **18**: 244

— Wadononamin, **3**: 126

— Wampus, John, **1**: 369 *n*

— Wanasittas. *See* Alexander

— Warabitta (Warrabitta), **5**: 16

— Weetamoe. *See* Wetamo

— Wenemuit, **20**: 135, 139, 140, 143 *n*

— Wennaputanan, **19**: 26

— Wetamo, **18**: 246 *n*, 248

— White Eyes, **13**: 266

— Wompatuck, Josias, **21**: 302

— Woompthe, **19**: 25

— Woosumpigin, John, **19**: 25

— Wunnako, William, **19**: 27

— Zachalenaco or Zechariah, **3**: 64

Ingalls (Ingles), Capt. — **24**: 387, 401

— Francis, **14**: 118

— (Ingolls), Nathaniel, **16**: 410, 418,
431, 758

— Robert, **16**

— William, **12**: 315, 316, 320

Ingenhousz, Johannes, **18**: 4

Ingersoll, Benjamin, **20**: 144

— David, **14**: 29 *n*

— George, **21**: 317 *n*, 321, 325, 343,
344 *n*, 347 *n*

— Jared, **24**: 239

— John, **21**: 322, 344

— Jonathan, **24**: 411, 413, 425

— Joseph, **19**: 172

— Joseph (*d* 1700), **21**: 322, 343 *n*,
348 *n*

— Nathaniel, **10**: 17

— Sally, daughter of David. *See* Bar-
nard

— Samuel, **21**: 317; **24**: 406

Ingraham, Duncan, **25**: 152

— Joseph Wentworth, **21**: 273

Ingram, North, **11**: 255

Initiative, in politics, **21**: 411, 423

Ink, **10**: 206–209, 217; **12**: 156

Inkester, Ichabod, **25**: 37

Inman, Henry, **6**: 311

Innings. *See* Jennings

Inoculation. *See* Small-pox

Instructions, Royal, **2**: xv, xvi; colonial
attitude toward, **6**: 158, 165–167, 408,
411

Insurance, fire, **14**: 406. *See also* Asso-
ciated Factory Mutual Insurance Com-
panies

— marine, **24**: 367, 369, 370

Insurance maps. *See* Maps

Intemperance. *See* Drunkenness; Tem-
perance

Interest, and H. C., **15**: 342, 349, 359,
774, 793, 794

International Law, The Beginnings of, in
the United States, by T. W. Balch,
20: 1–9

International Theological Quarterly, **6**:
441 *n*, 443, 444

Interstate commerce. *See* Embargo

Interval and Intervale, the topograph-
ical terms, paper on, by A. Matthews,
6: 137–151; an early form of the word,
10: 8

Inventions. *See* Patents

Ipswich, **1**: 120, 211, 212; **3**: 16, 44, 52;
4: 5; **5**: 123; **6**: 245; **7**: 285; **10**: 152;
12: 57; **15**: lxxvi *n*, lxxvii, 179, 222;
21: 429; **22**: 73

— Heartbreak Hill, **5**: 174, 175 *n*

Ipswich Historical Society, **1**: 60 *n*, 268;
6: 213; **13**: 41 *n*

Ipswich, Land Bank. *See* Land Bank,
Essex County

Iredell, James, **6**: 389, 392, 394 *n*; **19**:
255 *n*

- Ireland, James, **22**: 133
- Ireland, **1**: 124, 125; **5**: 210 *n*, 227 *n*, 240, 252; **7**: 186; **8**: 213, 214, 217; **10**: 204, 205; **11**: 9; **13**: 126, 451; **18**: 202, 205 *n*; **21**: 117, 119; **22**: 153, 267, 273
- Irenicon, or a Salve for New England's Sore, by Daniel Denison, **1**: 130
- Ireton, Henry, **11**: 287
- Irishmen, **6**: 429; **11**: 360; petition of, to Gov. Shute, remarks on, by C. K. Bolton, **13**: 277-280; text, 280-288
- Iron Rocky Hill, **7**: 91 *n*
- Iron works, in New England, **1**: 196, 197 *n*, 199 *n*, 200 *n*; **3**: 199; **12**: 150; **21**: 7, 9-15, 66 *n*
- Irving, Washington, **5**: 223; **20**: 222 *n*, 318, 322
- Isaac, Jacob, **19**: 184 *n*
- Isaacs, Ralph, Jr., **14**: 181
- Isis, temple of, **20**: 337
- Isle aux Noix, Canada, **7**: 259
- Isle La Motte, Vt., **7**: 252, 259
- Isle of Bacchus, **3**: 192
- Isle of Orleans, Canada, **7**: 332
- Isocrates, **15**: 134
- Isogonic lines, **12**: 386, 394
- Israel, lost tribes of, **18**: 259; **19**: 46, 95, 98
- Italy, **6**: 315
- Itineraries, **19**: 28
- Ivers, Thomas, **19**: 319
- Ives, —, **11**: 214
- Benjamin, **24**: 344, 374, 402, 410, 417, 424, 429
- Ivory, Thomas, **14**: 120
- Izard, Alice (Delancey), wife of Ralph, **7**: 5 *n*; **10**: 241
- Ralph, **7**: 5 *n*; **10**: 241
- Izzard, —, **6**: 188
- J** —, —, **13**: 318
- Jack o' Lanthorn, **7**: 218
- Jacklin, Samuel, **16**: 429
- Jackson, —, **12**: 299; **14**: 123; **22**: 267
- Abraham, **8**: 260; **24**: 153
- Rev. Abraham Willard, **6**: 445
- Andrew, **13**: 101 *n*; **20**: 215; **21**: 144; **24**: 349
- Benjamin, **17**: 48, 49 *n*
- Charles, **8**: 254 *n*; **10**: 389; **12**: 335 *n*
- Dorothy (Quincy), wife of Edward (*d* 1757), **8**: 254 *n*; **10**: 358
- Edmond, **1**: 197
- Rev. Edward, **8**: 253 *n*; **16**: 438, 445
- Edward (*d* 1681), **3**: 424; **5**: 117, 127, 130, 131; **14**: 122, 126; **19**: 27, 266 *n*; and H. C., **3**: 418, 424; **8**: 258; **15**: 174, 185, 213, 263, 284; will, **8**: 250-260
- Edward (*d* 1727), **8**: 251 *n*, 253, 257, 259, 260
- Edward (*d* 1757), **8**: 235, 254 *n*; **19**: 335 *n*, 342, 357-359
- Elizabeth (Newgate) Oliver, second wife of Edward (*d* 1681), **8**: 251-253, 257-259
- Mrs. Emily Nevill, **14**: 295
- Esther, **22**: 329, 331
- Harriet, daughter of Jonathan (*d* 1810), **7**: 225 *n*; **8**: 254 *n*
- Henry (*d* 1809), **1**: 251; **6**: 398 *n*; **11**: 217
- James, **8**: 254 *n*; **10**: 80 *n*; **12**: 316, 320, 334, 338; **19**: 285
- John, **8**: 251 *n*, 255 *n*, 260 *n*; **15**: 255; **16**: 409, 411; **19**: 27 *n*; **21**: 254, 256, 257
- Jonathan, **4**: 108; **8**: 253 *n*, 254 *n*, 255 *n*; **24**: 349 *n*, 408, 414
- Jonathan (*d* 1693), **8**: 251 *n*, 253, 254, 257, 259
- Jonathan (*d* 1736), **8**: 253 *n*, 254 *n*; **19**: 335 *n*
- Jonathan (*d* 1810), **7**: 225 *n*; **8**: 254 *n*; **14**: 318 *n*
- Joseph (*d* 1790), **14**: 328; **19**: 371
- Rev. Joseph (*d* 1796), **1**: 421; **19**: 260 *n*; **22**: 303, 312; **25**: 250
- Mary (Salter), wife of Jonathan (*d* 1736), **8**: 253 *n*, 254 *n*; **19**: 335 *n*, 341, 358
- Margaret, wife of John, **19**: 27
- Richard, **1**: 212 *n*; **13**: 308, 309, 313, 321, 328, 331, 342 *n*, 443; **19**: 170 *n*, 191 *n*; **24**: 231, 232, 245 *n*
- Samuel, **8**: 253 *n*; **22**: 384; **24**: 154
- Rev. Samuel Cram, **1**: 432
- Sebas (*d* 1690), **8**: 251 *n*, 254, 255, 257 *n*, 259, 260
- Susannah (Gray), wife of Joseph, **14**: 328 *n*
- Thomas, **13**: 124, 125; **24**: 384
- William, **25**: 101, 102
- William (*d* 1810), **5**: 261, 274; **8**: 97, 98 *n*, 101; **11**: 307; **19**: 232, 233 *n*, 244 *n*
- William (*d* 1828), **13**: 110 *n*; **24**: 380

Jackson (*continued*)

- William (*d* 1836), **18**: 18
 — family, **8**
 Jackson, Tracey & Tracey, **8**: 316 *n*
 Jacob, —, **13**: 87
 — (Jacobs), Benjamin, **4**: 56, 57, 68, 117
 — Rev. Henry, **22**: 131
 — Nicholas, **5**: 117, 129, 131
 — Thomas, **19**: 26
 Jacobinism, **18**: 64, 65, 66
 Jacobs, —, **12**: 92
 — George, Jr., **10**: 13, 23
 — James, **17**: 278, 282
 — Margaret, **10**: 23
 — Rebecca, wife of George, Jr., **10**: 13, 23
 Jacobson, Howard, **13**: 314
 Jaffrey, George, **10**: 93 *n*; **14**: 382
 Jakubec, Jan, **21**: 149 *n*
 Jamaica, **4**: 463; **10**: 142; **11**: 225; Admiral Knowles and, **3**; New England troops sent to, **18**: 84–93
 Jamaica Plain, **25**: 383 *n*
 James, —, **15**: 180; **19**: 284
 — Abel, **13**: 396, 398; **19**: 199 *n*, 242 *n*
 — Edwin, **6**: 308; **8**: 391
 — Eleazar, **3**: 383, 399
 — James Alton, **18**: 170 *n*
 — Philip, **3**: 399
 — Rev. Thomas, **12**: 121; **25**: 16, 21
 — William, **24**: 354, 405, 429
 — William (*d* 1910), **20**: 420
 James & Drinker, **19**: 253 *n*
 James I, of England, **6**: 17, 62 *n*; **8**: 354; **11**: 283, 292; **12**: 201 *n*, 266; **13**: 163, 230; **17**: 110; **18**: 132; **20**: 96, 102 *n*; **22**: 14, 30, 31, 37, 78 *n*, 86; **25**: 66; charters and land grants from, **1**: 186, 187, 218; **2**: 7, 8, 12, 17; **3**: 162; **12**: 110, 111 *n*, 257, 379; **13**: 22 *n*; **18**: 182; **24**: 207, 216, 217, 248, 249; Declaration concerning Sports, **8**; title of Baronet, **10**: 259; patents and monopolies, 304, 307, 308; **11**: 75; negotiations for marriage of sons, **12**: 373; and Separatists, **18**: 141; death, **22**: 62
 James II, of England, **1**: 374, 422; **2**: 5; **219**; **6**: 81, 177 *n*; **7**: 294, 295; **10**: 158; **12**: 124, 208, 209; **15**: 1*x* *n*; **17**: 20; 28, 29, 30, 40, 46; **21**: 71, 292; **24**: 217; **25**: 391 *n*; adherents of, **10**: 385, 386; treaty with Louis XIV, **18**: 71–76; **20**: 24. *See also* York, Duke of
 James City, Va. *See* Jamestown

- James River, Va., **7**: 191, 396
 JAMESON, JOHN FRANKLIN, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5**: 298; **14**: 70
 Jamestown, Va., **1**: 277; **6**: 365; **8**: 15, 16, 23; **19**: 407; **25**: 237; Rev. M. Dexter's paper, Some Differences between Plymouth and, **12**: 256–270
 Jamieson, Neil, **7**: 396
 Janes, Samuel, **25**: 163, 168 *n*
 Janeway, Rev. James, **20**: 238
 Janson, Charles William, **5**: 250
 Jansson, John, **14**: 566
 Japan, **14**: 147, 166
 Jaquith, Harry J., **21**: 270 *n*
 Jarvenin, John, **17**: 90 *n*
 Jarvis, Col. —, **11**: 214
 — Ann (Anna) Howard (Spooners), second wife of Leonard (*d* 1854), **6**: 385, 395, 401, 402
 — Edward Scott, **6**: 401, 402
 — Elizabeth Sparhawk (Spooners), wife of Edward Scott, **6**: 395, 400, 401, 402
 — Isabella Mary Hubbard, daughter of Edward Scott, **6**: 401 *n*
 — James, **3**: 17
 — John, **1**: 305
 — Leonard (*d* 1770), **4**: 87; **17**: 83 *n*
 — Leonard (*d* 1813), **6**: 401
 — Leonard (*d* 1854), **6**: 402; **13**: 138, 139
 — Mary Hubbard (Greene), first wife of Leonard (*d* 1854), **6**: 402 *n*
 — Rebecca (Parkman), wife of John, **1**: 305
 Jauncy, James, **19**: 174 *n*
 Jay, John, **5**: 321; **7**: 128 *n*; **10**: 241; **13**: 260 *n*, 261, 264; **17**: 325; **18**: 78; **24**: 248
 — Peter Augustus, **5**: 322
 — Sarah Van Brugh (Livingston), wife of John, **7**: 128 *n*, 129 *n*; **10**: 241
 Jeffarel, John. *See* Gifford, John
 Jeffers, Rev. Samuel, **1**: 300; **16**: 448, 454, 462, 469, 471
 — Simon, **1**: 301
 Jefferson, Thomas, **1**: 253; **5**: 91; **6**: 353, 354 *n*, 357; **7**: 130; **8**: 31; **10**: 140 *n*; **12**: 269; **13**: 270 *n*; **17**: 163 *n*, 315, 333 *n*, 334; **18**: 66 *n*; **19**: 255 *n*, 267; **21**: 445; **24**: 181; **25**: 127; on slavery, **6**: 269, 379, 380; toasts to, **17**: 315, 350; **18**: 64
 Jeffrey, James, **24**: 382, 417
 — Mary (Wilkes) Storke Hayley, wife of Patrick, **13**: 343 *n*
 — Patrick, **13**: 343 *n*; **20**: 268

- Jeffreys, George, first Baron Jeffreys of Wem, **6**: 90 *n*, 391; **11**: 293
 Jeffries, —, **15**: 279, 297 *n*, 299 *n*; **16**: 597; **21**: 12 *n*
 — David, **16**: 580, 591, 597
 — John, **10**: 94 *n*; **19**: 346, 362; **20**: 269; and Land Bank, **3**: 50; **4**
 — Dr. John, **19**: 286
 — William Augustus, **19**: 367; **20**: 271
 Jekyll, John, **8**: 168, 181, 182; **20**: 267
 — Sir Joseph, **2**: 345, 346, 352, 384, 385, 389
 Jenckes, Daniel, **19**: 292
 Jencks (Jenkes), Joseph, **1**: 201 *n*
 Jenifer, Mrs. —, **17**: 178
 — Daniel, **7**: 146, 147, 156, 368; **18**: 36
 — Dr. Daniel, **17**: 178
 — Dr. Walter, **7**: 128, 132, 371, 372
 Jennings, Edmund, **14**: 262
 Jenkes. *See* Jencks
 Jenkins (Jenkings), Capt. —, **25**: 303
 — Ebenezer, **25**
 — Edward, **24**: 154
 — Henry, **6**: 286 *n*
 — Howard Malcolm, **11**: 420
 — John, **24**: 149
 — Joseph, **25**: 288, 289, 294, 308, 322
 — Sir Leoline, **10**: 113; **17**: 3 *n*, 434
 — Nathaniel, **25**: 294, 308, 322
 — Richard, **1**: 91, 108
 — Robert, **19**: 314
 — Samuel, **12**: 90
 — Zaccheus, **25**: 294, 308, 322
 Jenks, Rev. Henry Fitch, **8**: 2
 — John, **10**: 138; **17**: 159
 — Rev. William, **1**: 431; **19**: 156
 — family, **10**: 138
 Jenner, —, **15**: 180
 — David, **25**: 46
 — Edward, **6**: 90
 — Joanna (*d* 1772), daughter of Thomas. *See* Carnes
 — (Gener), Thomas, **14**: 214, 215, 216; **17**: 4
 — Rev. Thomas, **25**: 16, 21
 JENNEY, CHARLES FRANCIS, Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 1; death, **25**: 263
 Jennings (Innings), Abraham, **6**: 27, 51
 — Rev. David, **18**: 223 *n*
 — Edward, **4**: 103
 — John, **25**: 343
 — Sir John, **8**: 180
 Jennison, Samuel, **4**: 12, 13
 — Samuel (*d* 1790), **18**: 106 *n*
 — Timothy Lindall, **25**: 247
 — William, **4**: 13, 14; **5**: 75; **13**: 51
 — Rev. William (H. C. 1724), **16**: 484
 Jennour, Rev. Daniel, **13**: 40 *n*
 Jenny, Israel, **7**: 175, 176
 Jennys, Richard, **4**: 27
 Jenyns, Soame, **24**: 224, 231
 Jenyson. *See* Jennison
 Jepson, Benjamin, **8**: 86 *n*
 — Mary, **12**: 301
 — William, **18**: 137
 Jermyn, Thomas, second Baron Jermyn of St. Edmundsbury, **14**: 211
 Jermyn de Norff, Johis, **1**: 353
 Jersey, Earl of. *See* Villiers, George Bussy
 Jersey, East and West. *See* New Jersey
 Jersey, Island of, **5**: 214, 215
 Jervoice, Lucy, daughter of Richard. *See* Holworthy
 — Richard, **13**: 169
 Jesso. *See* Yezo
 Jesuits, **8**: 216; **21**: 61, 62; **25**: 181 *n*, 186–188, 191 *n*, 214
 Jett, Thomas, **8**: 120
 Jevons, Mary Catharine, **6**: 444
 — William Stanley, **6**: 444 *n*
 Jewell, John, **4**: 64
 Jewett, Rev. David, **16**: 626
 — Rev. Jedidiah, **15**: 294; **16**: 514; **24**: 310, 312
 — John Punchard, **6**: 235 *n*
 — Joseph (*d* 1661), **15**: 53, 216, 245, 251, 283
 — Joseph (*d* 1747), **15**: 292, 293, 295, 297
 — Joshua, **17**: 276, 282
 Jews, **8**: 344; **11**: 379; **19**: 125, 127, 236; theory of descent of Indians from, **14**: 178, 179; **20**: 88, 96
 Joanes. *See* Jones
 Jocelyn. *See also* Josselyn
 — Abraham, **21**: 310
 — Henry, **1**: 277, 284, 285; **10**: 371; **16**: 5; **21**: 310 *n*; **25**: 16, 21
 Jogand-Pagès, Gabriel Antoine, **21**: 142, 143
 John, of England, **6**: 332; **12**: 370; **24**: 16
 Johns, Jehial, **11**: 15
 Johnson, Capt. —, **19**: 224 *n*; **25**: 107
 — Abigail, **3**: 59
 — Abigail (Oliver), wife of James, **11**: 315
 — Rev. Alfred (*d* 1837), **24**: 34
 — Alfred (*d* 1852), **19**: 35

Johnson (*continued*)

- ALFRED, Resident Member C. S. M., **18**: 103; Registrar, **19**: 7. *Communications*: D. Webster's Visits to Belfast, Me., **24**: 34; Annals of Belfast, Me., **195**; Maine as Massachusetts frontier, **313**; Monuments and Memorials on Sites of Early Settlements, **25**: 237; Memoir of H. H. Edes, 400-410; Forts and other Evidences of Early Occupancy in Maine, 427
- Andrew, **10**: 106
- Lady Arbella (Clinton), wife of Isaac, **11**: 377; **12**: 193; **14**: 115; **17**: 322, 341; **19**: 417 *n*
- Benjamin, **4**: 92; **15**: 300, 301
- Benjamin (*d* 1756), **17**: 276, 282
- Charles Willison, **25**: 416, 417
- Daniel, **10**: 42, 43, 46-48; **14**: 39
- Edward, **5**: 180 *n*
- Edward (*d* 1672), **5**: 117, 127, 130, 131; **12**: 21, 22, 40, 325; **14**: 224 *n*; **21**: 17 *n*, 85 *n*; his Wonder-Working Providence, **1**: 31, 119 *n*, 123, 391, 395; **3**: 157, 160; **8**: 25; **12**: 15; **17**: 365; **18**: 177 *n*; **20**: 90, 91, 94, 245; **21**: 14, 20; and H. C., **3**: 418, 424; **12**: 23 *n*; **15**: lxxiii, lxxix; **18**: 324; **19**: 276
- EDWARD FRANCIS, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 157
- Elizabeth, **3**: 64; **10**: 23, 24
- Rev. Francis, **1**: 236, 237; **17**: 392; **18**: 136; **22**: 15 *n*, 39, 40, 138; sketch of, 121, 134
- George, **17**: 392; **22**: 135, 137
- Henry Augustin, **6**: 226
- Humphrey, **3**: 116; **21**: 313
- Isaac, **2**: 10-14; **11**: 295, 296, 298, 326; **14**: 115, 116; **17**: 322 *n*; **19**: 417 *n*; **22**: 67, 68; **25**: 16, 21
- Israel, **24**: 379, 387, 404, 410, 419, 429
- James, **11**: 315, 319-322, 324
- John, **3**: 117, 122, 125, 130; **13**: 289; **22**: 135
- Joseph, **6**: 31; **24**: 414 *n*
- Josiah, **17**: 276, 282
- Rev. Lorenzo Dow, **1**: 269 *n*
- Lucas, **24**: 386 *n*
- Marmaduke, **5**: 391; **15**: 57, 59, 226, 228. *See also* Cambridge Press; Green, Samuel and Johnson, Marmaduke
- Nancy (Atkinson), wife of Alfred (*d* 1852), **19**: 35
- Nathaniel, **21**: 359
- Ralph, **14**: 232, 233, 234
- Ralph Cross, **19**: 35; **24**: 34
- Richard Mentor, **13**: 104
- Robert, **22**: 38
- Samuel, **4**: 113; **19**: 35 *n*
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1772), **6**: 195, 196, 208; **17**: 70
- Samuel (*d* 1784), **7**: 105 *n*; **17**: 130
- SAMUEL (*d* 1899), Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death, **6**: 250; tributes to, 258; Memoir of, assigned, **7**: 209. *Communications*: Remarks on G. L. Goodale's paper, New England plants, **3**: 194; decision of Supreme Judicial Court affecting Old South Society, 264; Judge John Lowell, **5**: 49; Prince Library, 356
- Sarah, **22**: 293
- Stephen, **24**: 415
- Thomas, **8**: 361, 362; **11**: 252, 259; **14**: 408; **17**: 278, 282
- Thomas (*d* 1644), **3**: 182, 188
- Thomas, Gov. of Md., **7**: 136, 172 *n*, 194, 195, 369; **17**: 191; **18**: 49
- Thomasine Boys, wife of Rev. Francis, **22**: 135
- William (*d* 1704), **10**: 15; **15**: cvii, 76, 255; **17**: 16 *n*, 18, 21, 23; **20**: 75, 77, 81
- Rev. William (H. C. 1727), **16**: 584
- Rev. William (Y. C. 1748), **10**: 412
- Sir William (*d* 1774), **6**: 146; **13**: 417, 435 *n*; **24**: 57, 439
- William Samuel (Y. C. 1744), **16**: 773
- Johnston, —, **8**: 268; **12**: 90
- Alexander, **7**: 98 *n*
- Andrew, **11**: 11 *n*
- Augustus, **6**: 387
- John, **6**: 13 *n*, 50 *n*, 61, 66, 67
- Samuel, **12**: 92
- (Johnson), Thomas, **3**: 62; **20**
- Thomas (*d* 1767), **19**: 406
- William, **17**: 53 *n*
- Johnstone, William, first Marquis of Annandale, **8**: 179
- Johonnot, —, **4**: 19
- Daniel, **3**: 242
- Gabriel, **11**: 33
- Johonnot, —, **8**: 110
- Jolliffe. *See* Joyliffe
- Jolly, James, **13**: 186, 188; **14**: 135
- Jomard, Edme François, **19**: 148; **20**: 348

- Jon, Adriaan du, **11**: 294 *n*
 — François du, **11**: 294 *n*
 Jonathan, Brother, the nickname, paper on, by A. Matthews, **7**: 94-119; discussion, 122-125.
 Jonathan, Jonas, **25**: 37
 Jonathan Postfree, by Lazarus Beach, **7**: 114 *n*
 Jonathan's Coffee-house, London, Note on, by A. Matthews, **7**: 119-122
 Jones, —, **11**: 123, 128, 137; **19**: 354 *n*
 — Abiel, **20**: 372
 — Arthur, **13**: 391
 — Benjamin, **24**: 322
 — Benjamin (*d* 1718), **18**: 286 *n*, 287 *n*; **20**: 372
 — Benjamin (*d* 1768), **18**: 240, 270, 271, 286 *n*, 287 *n*; **19**: 52 *n*; **20**: 372
 — Cadwallader, **13**: 165
 — Charles, **12**: 97; **17**: 277, 282
 — Christopher, **7**: 401
 — Daniel, **3**: 385; **6**: 146; **25**: 37
 — Rev. David, **7**: 130, 131
 — Eli, **25**: 142
 — Elijah, **17**: 277, 282
 — Eliza. *See* Hersey
 — Elnathan, **19**: 160 *n*
 — Ephraim, **11**: 240 *n*
 — Ephraim (*d* 1787), **11**: 240, 241
 — Eunice, **19**: 355
 — Guernsey, **19**: 283
 — Hannah, wife of Elnathan. *See* Cordis
 — Hannah (Walker), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1718), **18**: 286 *n*; **20**: 371, 372
 — Henry, **18**: 258
 — Henry William, **17**: 278, 282
 — Rev. Hugh, **5**: 231
 — Isaac, **21**: 339, 345
 — Jedediah, **25**: 294, 308
 — John, **3**: 237; **4**: 13; **8**: 325 *n*; **12**: 235; **17**: 81; **20**: 238
 — Rev. John (*d* 1665), **25**: 16, 22
 — John (*d* 1690), **21**: 345 *n*
 — John (H. C. 1690), **15**: 81, 262; **16**: 828
 — John (*d* 1796), **17**: 278, 282
 — John Coffin, **24**: 338, 415
 — John Paul, **17**: 244; **18**: 27, 202; **24**: 390; **25**: 114 *n*, 144 *n*, 152-154
 — Joseph, **18**: 47
 — Joseph Seawell, **6**: 391, 392
 — Josiah, **14**: 395
 — Lucy, *See* Lee
 — Margaret, **10**: 20, 21
 — Mary, **19**: 343, 345. *See also* Bass
 — Mary (Hayward), wife of Ephraim, **11**: 240 *n*
 — Mary Anne (Faneuil), wife of John, **8**: 325 *n*
 — Nahum, **17**: 277, 282
 — Nathan, **24**: 201
 — Nye, **25**: 308
 — Rebecca. *See* Denny
 — Reuben, **11**: 48
 — Richard, third Viscount and first Earl of Ranelagh, **13**: 121
 — Rev. Robert, **13**: 124
 — Samuel, **15**: 270, 271, 291; **16**: 620, 688
 — Stephen, **19**: 356
 — Thomas (*d* 1667), **5**: 117, 130, 131
 — Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1741), **16**: 687, 693, 704
 — Timothy, **17**: 277, 282; **25**: 294
 — William, **17**: 367 *n*
 — William (*d* 1813), **17**: 370 *n*
 Jonson, Ben, **5**: 243; **10**: 303 *n*, 304 *n*; **13**: 232, 233; his definition of a projector, **10**: 306-309
 Jordan, —, **20**: 68
 — Baruch, **22**: 279
 — Dominicus, **21**: 315
 — Mary, **22**: 195
 — Robert, **3**: 112; **10**: 371
 — Rev. Robert (*d* 1679), **21**: 305 *n*, 315; **25**: 17, 22
 — Samuel, **20**: 140, 145
 — Sarah (Winter), wife of Rev. Robert, **21**: 305
 — Thomas, **4**: 95, 97
 Jose, Emily Motley. *See* Milliken
 Joshua's Mountain, **18**: 241 *n*
 Joslyn. *See* Jocelyn; Josselyn
 Josselyn, John, **3**: 184, 193; **5**: 20; **6**: 61; **12**: 195 *n*, 384; **14**: 20; 106 *n*; **21**: 310 *n*
 — Thomas, **4**: 19, 20, 118
 Jost, Isaak Markus, **6**: 417
 Joubreau, Félix, **7**: 330 *n*
 Jouffroy, Théodore Simon, **7**: 265
 Jounge, Sir John. *See* Young, Sir John
 Jourdain, John, **24**: 153
 Journal of Occurrences, **9**: 491
 Journey from Boston to New Jersey, about 1688, **19**: 22, 28
 Jowett, Benjamin, **18**: 333 *n*
 Joy, Benjamin, **24**: 401
 — Charles Rhind, **18**: 317
 — Joseph, **6**: 219
 — Thomas, **11**: 310; **12**: 120

- Joyce, George, **11**
 — Patrick Weston, **18**: 203
 Joyce Junior, **8**: 89; **10**: 130 *n*; papers on,
 by A. Matthews, **8**: 90–104; **11**: 280–
 294
 Joyliffe, John, **2**: 18; **11**: 320; **17**: 18, 35,
 40, 45, 46; **20**: 48
 Joyner, John, **25**: 381 *n*
 Juan Fernandez, island, **12**: 198
 Jubaque (Chebacco), **5**: 174
 Judd, Ensign Asahel, **6**: 260 *n*
 Judges, **2**: 20, 61; **8**: 40
 Judkins, Eliza M., **21**: 258
 Judson, Rev. Adoniram, **17**: 385, 389;
23: 555
 — Rev. Ephraim, **22**: 360
 — Randolph, **3**: 61
 Julian, George Washington, **8**: 384
 Julien, Jean (John), **25**: 183
 Juliker, John, **25**: 124
 Jumel, Stephen, **10**: 61
 Junior, use of, in pseudonyms, **11**: 293
 Junius Americanus, pseudonym of Arthur
 Lee, **13**: 203 *n*
 Junius, Junior, pseudonym of Rev. J.
 Allen, **11**: 294
 Junius, Letters of, **11**: 294 *n*; **13**: 393
 Jurin, Dr. James, **14**; **18**: 223 *n*
 Jury, **5**: 67 *n*; **11**: 430
 Justices of the peace, appointment, **20**:
 20, 61; and Land Bank, **3**: 19, 20; **4**:
 10, 12, 19; powers, **12**: 16
 Justin, Ely. *See* Ely, Justin (H. C. 1759)
 Jutau, John, **25**: 183, 200
 Juxon, Sarah. *See* Byfield
 — William, **10**: 263, 384; **11**: 276 *n*

- K**
 KACHLEIN, Peter, **7**: 277
 Kane, Florance, **20**: 271, 272
 Kant, Immanuel, **3**: 292; **6**: 437, 438
 Kast, Thomas, **4**: 260 *n*, 261
 Kay, Ann, **7**: 200
 — Nathaniel, **7**: 200 *n*
 — T. Belcher, **1**: 326
 Kaye, Arthur, **11**: 66 *n*
 — Beatrix (Wentworth), wife of Ar-
 thur, **11**: 66 *n*
 — Grace, daughter of Robert. *See*
 Saltonstall
 Kean, John, **25**: 378
 Keane. *See* Keayne
 Keath. *See* Keith
 Keating, Rev. —, **11**: 140
 Keatinge, Maurice Walter, **21**: 166 *n*

- Keayne, Anna, daughter of Benjamin.
See Paige
 — Benjamin, **21**: 319 *n*
 — Hester, **15**: 250, 251
 — Robert (*d* 1656), **1**: 445; **5**; **10**:
 353 *n*; **11**: 303; **12**; **21**: 13 *n*, 14, 319;
 and iron works, **1**: 196; the sow story,
 392, 393; **21**: 415; bequests for public
 uses, **5**: 19; **8**: 18; **11**: 302, 308, 313;
24: 9; and H. C., **16**
 Kebby, James, **24**: 39, 40 *n*
 Kechomaug, R. I., **15**: 275
 Keckermannus, Bartholomæus, **15**: xviii
 Keech, John, **8**: 155
 Keeling, Samuel, **11**: 257
 Keener, William Albert, **13**: 76
 Keese, Elizabeth, wife of Henry, **6**: 215 *n*,
 216
 — Henry, **6**: 215 *n*, 216
 Keffer, Leonard, **4**: 235
 Keffler, Abraham, **21**: 174, 175 *n*
 — John Sibert, **21**: 172 *n*, 174, 175 *n*,
 178
 Keideck, J. Jos., **25**: 140
 Keith, —, **11**: 177, 178
 — Rev. —, **7**: 158
 — (Keath, Keth), Rev. George, **13**:
 18 *n*
 — Rev. George (*d* 1716), **7**: 198; **14**:
 279 *n*; **18**: 376 *n*
 — Israel, **8**: 292 *n*
 — James, **18**: 34
 — Rev. James (*d* 1719), **15**: 20; **22**:
 108, 168; **24**: 151
 — Job, **4**: 108
 — Simeon, **4**: 108
 Kekeewin, **20**: 336, 345
 Kelby, Robert Hendre, **8**: 212 *n*; **13**: 97 *n*;
24: 80
 KELLEN, WILLIAM VAIL, Resident Mem-
 ber C. S. M., **10**: 180
 Kelley. *See also* Kelly
 — Bethia, wife of John, **20**: 10 *n*
 — Elizabeth, daughter of John, **19**:
 276; **20**: 10 *n*
 — John, **19**: 276; **20**: 10 *n*
 Kellineck, Hannah. *See* Franklin
 Kellogg, Lucy Cutler, **24**: 253 *n*
 — Stephen Wright, **7**: 96
 Kellond, Abigail (Hawkins) Moor, wife
 of Thomas, **20**: 42
 — Thomas, **14**: 119; **20**: 42
 Kelly. *See also* Kelley
 — Abiel, Jr., **4**: 92
 — James, **24**: 398

- John, **24**: 414 *n*
 — Joseph, **11**: 399
 Kemball. *See* Kimball
 Kembe, Andrew, **20**: 88, 90
 — Thomas, **20**: 88
 Kemble, Frances. *See* Butler
 — Stephen, **17**: 88 *n*
 — Thomas, **5**: 409
 Kemp, James Furman, **20**: 404
 — Richard, **8**: 15
 Kempe, John Tabor, **24**: 56
 Kempster, Daniel, **15**: 185, 213
 Kempton, Joanna, **23**: 547
 — John, **22**: 343; **23**: 551
 — Samuel, **22**: 298
 Kendal, Duchess of. *See* Schulenburg
 — Rev. Samuel, **1**: 429
 Kendall, Edward Augustus, **6**: 138, 140, 142; and Dighton Rock, **18**: 240, 245, 254, 258 *n*, 262 *n*; **19**: 20
 — Jacob, **16**: 429
 — Rev. James, **17**: 311, 312, 319, 386, 389; **18**: 17, 21, 22, 143; **19**: 298; **23**: 24; 130, 135, 137
 — Rev. James Augustus, **18**: 22; **22**: lix; **23**: 582, 583
 — John, **12**: 52 *n*
 — Joseph S., **8**: 134
 — Lydia Mason, daughter of Rev. James, **23**: 603
 — Sally, second wife of Rev. James, **18**: 22; **23**: 566
 — Sarah, first wife of Rev. James, **23**: 544
 — Sewall, **23**: 714
 — Thomas, **16**: 417
 Kendrick, —, **25**: 151 *n*, 171
 — Annia (Moulston), wife of Hugo, **1**: 353
 — Hugo, **1**: 353
 — Patrick, **12**: 92, 98
 Kennard, Michael, **6**: 156
 Kennedy, Archibald, **11**: 411 *n*, 412 *n*
 — Elizabeth, **22**: 186
 Kennet (Kennett), White, **11**: 264, 269, 286
 Kennett, Basil, **20**: 5
 Kenney, Joseph, **4**: 20
 Kenrick, Esther. *See* Mayo
 — George, **24**: 151
 Kensington Stone, **20**: 314
 Kent, —, widow, **19**: 370
 — Abigail (Atherton), wife of Amos, **10**: 249
 — Amos, **10**: 247, 249, 250
 — Benjamin, **4**: 98; **11**: 27, 34
 — Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1788), **16**: 583
 — Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1859), **8**: 201; **23**: 578, 580, 584
 — Hannah (Gookin) Carter, wife of Richard, **3**: 174
 — James, **10**: 249
 — Jane (Moody), wife of Joseph (*d* 1802), **10**: 249
 — Joanna (Miller) Davison, wife of Richard (*d* 1689), **6**: 39 *n*
 — John, **14**: 395; **20**: 34, 59, 70, 72, 76
 — Joseph, **1**: 111; **11**: 291 *n*; **19**: 370
 — Joseph (*d* 1802), **10**: 249, 251
 — Moody, **10**: 249, 250
 — Richard, **3**: 174
 — Richard (*d* 1689), **6**: 39 *n*; **10**: 249
 — Richard (*d* 1740), **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*, 138, 141, 143
 — Sarah, daughter of Richard. *See* Atkins
 Kent, Eng., **21**: 93
 Kepler, Johann, **21**: 178, 179
 Ker, John, first Duke of Roxburgh, **8**: 179
 Kerker, Henry, **21**: 157 *n*
 Kerry, Knight of, Maurice Fitzgerald, **5**: 204 *n*
 Ketch, Jack, **11**: 294 *n*; **25**: 40
 Kettle, *See also* Kettle
 — Ann. *See* Chapman
 — Samuel, **5**: 290
 Kettle, James, **16**
 — Joseph, **6**: 114–118
 — William, **16**: 813
 Key, R., **14**: 218
 Keyn. *See* Keayne
 Keys, Maj. —, **19**: 361
 Kidd, Capt. William, **5**: 67 *n*; **8**: 162; **19**: 110, 402
 Kidder, Mary. *See* Miller
 — NATHANIEL THAYER, Resident Member C. S. M., **19**: 1
 — Samuel, **16**: 429
 — Thompson, **13**: 158, 159
 — W. & T., **13**: 157 *n*, 181 *n*
 Kieft, William, **8**: 17; **10**: 269, 270, 272; **18**: 175
 Kiesewetter, Joannes Augustinus, **21**: 145
 Kilam, John, **24**: 408
 Kilborn (Kilburn), Pelatiah, **6**: 199
 Kilburn, John, **5**: 240
 — Samuel Smith, **5**: 95
 Kilby, Christopher, **5**: 21
 — Thomas, **4**: 88; **16**: 540
 Kilham, Hannah. *See* Lovett

- Kilkenny, Ireland, **21**: 99
 Killen, Rev. William D., **13**: 278
 Killpatrick, Thomas, **6**: 32
 Killroy, Matthew, **5**: 66, 70
 Kimball, Benjamin, **17**: 277, 282
 — Harriet McEwen, **8**: 139
 — Jacob, **19**: 293
 — Priscilla. *See* Ames
 — Thomas, **4**: 14, 16, 18
 Kimber, Isaac, **11**: 289
 Kimberley, Eleazer, **17**: 275, 282
 Kimberly, Thomas, **6**: 186
 Kimble. *See* Kemble
 Kind, Arthur, **1**: 363
 — Jane, wife of Arthur, **1**: 363–366
 — John, **1**: 358, 363–365
 — Rachel, wife of John, **1**: 363 *n*, 365
 King. *See also* Ring
 —, **11**: 286; **14**: 231 *n*, 245; **25**: 106 *n*
 — Alice, daughter of John Alsop. *See* Davis
 — Benjamin, **22**: 343
 — Bithia, wife of Samuel, **22**: 219
 — Charles, **14**: 247
 — Daniel, **19**: 183 *n*
 — Dr. David, **20**: 324 *n*
 — Edward, **6**: 113, 118, 120 *n*
 — Edward (*d* 1807), **5**: 207, 208
 — Elizabeth, **22**: 186
 — Francis, **3**: 72
 — John, **22**: 343, 374
 — John Alsop, **13**: 293
 — Joseph, **22**: 197
 — Mercy, wife of Joseph, **22**: 197
 — Peter, first Baron King of Ockham, **2**: 8: 179
 — Rufus, **3**: 176; **8**: 301; **13**: 293; **20**: 169
 — Samuel, **22**: 203, 219
 — Thomas, **15**: 172; **24**: 154
 — William, **3**: 63; **17**: 364
 King Philip's War, **1**: 128, 129, 209 *n*, 288; **3**: 63; **5**: 293, 296 *n*; **12**: 125; **17**: 251, 254, 256; **18**: 186, 187, 245, 248; **24**: 36. *See also under* Indians, Philip, King
 King William's War, **24**: 36
 Kingiktorsok, Baffin Bay, **20**: 314
 King-Killers, History of, **11**: 289
 Kingman, Joseph, **24**: 418
 — Nathaniel, **24**: 418
 King's Bridge Cottage, play, **1**: 313
 King's College, Cambridge, **10**: 194
 King's Province. *See* Narragansett Country
 Kingsbury, Frederick John, **21**: 169 *n*
 Kingsly, Stephen, **5**: 122
 Kingsman, John, **4**: 121
 Kingston, church at, **22**: xxxiv, liv, lv; **23**: 580, 599
 Kingston, R. I., **1**: 162 *n*; **16**: 604; **21**: 295 *n*. *See also* Petaquamscot
 KINNICUTT, LINCOLN NEWTON, Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 141, 305; his interpretation of word Assonet, **18**: 241; death, **24**: 317; tribute to, **25**: 86
 Kinsley, Steven, **21**: 55
 Kirby, Francis, **12**: 107 *n*; **21**: 164 *n*
 Kircher, Rev. Athanasius, **14**: 168 *n*; **21**: 116
 Kirchewall, William, **2**: 171
 Kirk, Richard Edward, **2**: 347 *n*, 350 *n*, 353 *n*
 — Thomas, **25**: 36
 Kirke, Sir David, **12**
 — Gervase, **12**: 102, 104, 106, 193; **18**: 164
 — James, **12**: 104, 109 *n*, 111 *n*
 — Sir John, **12**: 104, 109 *n*
 — Sir Lewis, **12**: 102, 104, 107–109, 111 *n*, 193
 — Mary, daughter of Sir John. *See* Radisson
 — Percy, **1**: 374; **12**: 124; **20**: 24
 — Sarah (Andrews), wife of Sir David, **12**: 106, 108 *n*, 110
 — Thomas, **12**
 Kirkland, Elizabeth (Cabot), wife of Rev. John Thornton, **6**: 447, 448
 — Rev. John Thornton, **6**: 101, 416, 447, 448; **12**: 273, 333, 334, 337, 338, 363, 364, 366; **17**: 315, 385, 389; **23**: 558; **25**: 227 *n*; and H. C., **13**: 153, 154, 155, 159, 160, 180 *n*; **15**: cxx; **18**: 365 *n*; **21**: 258 *n*, 371, 372 *n*
 Kirkman, Francis, **11**: 196
 Kirkpatrick, John, **19**: 183 *n*
 Kirwin, Peter, **17**: 174
 Kissites, **6**: 131. *See also* Sandemanians
 Kitchen, Edward, **16**: 858
 Kitt, —, **12**: 92
 Kittell. *See* Kettle
 Kitterman, John, **11**: 14
 Kittery, Me., **1**: 277, 301, **15**: 223; **17**: 252; **19**: 192 *n*; **21**: 307
 Kittredge, Rev. Frank Edward, **20**: 403
 — GEORGE LYMAN, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20; translates Latin documents, **2**: xxviii; President C. S. M., **7**: 52; address from this Society to American Philosophical Society, **10**:

- 330; tributes to, on retirement as President, **11**: 329, 334-336; writes inscriptions on Hutchinson doorway, **19**: 434.
- Communications*: Gorham papers, **3**: 243, 430; on H. C. Theses of 1663, **5**: 339; E. Holyoke's bookplate, **7**: 126; Bourne papers, 202; the word martinet, 202; H. More, **8**: 235; alchemy in New England, **265**; letter of S. Lee, **10**: 32; **14**: 142-186; N. Bowditch and J. Gummere, **10**: 82; barberry bushes and wheat, **11**: 95-97; J. Boyle, **12**: 100; G. Stirk, Minister, **13**: 16-59; Dr. W. Ames, 60-69; G. Stirk (H. C. 1646), 96, 145; Irish song relating to Washington, 254-259; Lady Holworthy, **14**: 44; C. Mather's Election into the Royal Society, 81-114, 134; letters of S. Sewall and S. Lee, 142-186; Ninniercraft, 191; Further Notes on C. Mather and the Royal Society, 281-292; the word Puritan and witchcraft, **17**: 393; Pope Night ceremonies, London, 1678, **18**: 12-14; A. Brooks, 78; F. L. Gay, 230-232; letter of C. Mather, 384; cast of Dighton Rock, **19**: 65; letter of B. Colman, 365; Dr. R. Child the Remonstrant, **21**: 1-146
- Joseph, **24**: 408
- Knap, Rev. —, **7**: 108
- John, **16**: 429
- Knapp, Rev. Frederick Newman, **23**: 714
- John Francis, **5**: 291
- Joseph Jenkins, Jr., **5**: 291
- Rev. Joshua, **22**: 362
- Kneeland, Elizabeth (Holyoke), wife of William, **8**: 311 *n*, 312, 322; **24**: 171
- John, **6**: 53 *n*
- Joseph, **24**: 172
- Mary, daughter of William. *See* Hedge
- Prudence, daughter of John, **6**: 53 *n*
- Samuel, **8**: 385
- Samuel (*d* 1769), **4**: **9**; **17**: 119 *n*, 217 *n*. *See also* Green, Bartholomew, and Samuel Kneeland
- Samuel (H. C. 1743), **16**: 713, 728
- Samuel, and Timothy Green, **4**: 248-258, 378-415; **5**: 111 *n*; **9**: 442, 443, 448, 459, 460; **21**: 285, 286 *n*, 289, 291, 292. *See also* Green, Timothy (*d* 1763)
- William, **8**: 312 *n*; **14**: 34; and H. C., **19**: 8, 262, 290; **24**: 170 *n*, 171, 174; **25**: 250, 356, 359
- Kneller, Sir Godfrey, **6**: 174 *n*
- Knibloe, Rev. Ebenezer, **11**: 50, 51
- Knies, John, **11**: 50, 51
- Michael, **11**: 50, 51
- Susannah (Young), wife of Michael, **11**: 50, 51
- Thomas Y., **11**: 50
- Knight, Christopher, **3**: 62; **20**: 39, 77
- Dorothy, **12**: 329
- George, **7**: 220 *m*
- John, **7**: 282
- Joseph, **5**: 51; **24**: 267, 268 *n*, 408
- Mary (Price), wife of George, **7**: 220 *n*
- Richard, **5**: 128
- Robert, **1**: 197 *n*
- Thomas, **10**: 71
- Rev. William, **25**: 16, 21
- Knightly, John, **10**: 200
- Knights, Mary, **3**: 59
- Knights of the Golden Circle, **20**: 210, 228, 236
- Knollys, Sir Francis, **12**: 48 *n*
- Rev. Hanserd, **1**: 272; **25**: 16, 22
- Knolton. *See* Knowlton
- Know-Nothing Party, **1**: 433-435
- Knowles, Benjamin L., **8**: 220
- Admiral Sir Charles, **6**: 260 *n*; **12**: 164 *n*; **16**: 780. *See also* Knowles *v.* Douglass
- John, **11**: 104; **17**: 171, 195
- Rev. John (*d* 1685), **18**: 319; **20**: 197 *n*; **25**: 16, 22; and H. C., **8**: 194, 195; **11**: 336, 337, 338, 341; **20**: 196, 197, 198; **21**: 369 *n*
- Thomas, **20**: 197 *n*. *See* Knowles, Rev. John
- Knowles *v.* Douglass, Notes on the Libel Suit of, by J. Noble, **3**: 213-240, 405
- Knowles Riot, **3**: 213
- Knowlton, John (*d* 1653), **5**: 173, 174
- John (*d* 1684), **5**: 173, 174, 175 *n*
- Joseph, **24**: 357, 361, 408, 429
- MARCUS PERRIN, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 262; Vice-President, **8**: 6; tribute to, **20**: 254
- (Knolton), Nathaniel, **9**: 453
- William, **5**: 173, 174
- Knox, Capt. —, **25**: 107
- Gen. Henry, **1**: viii *, 249, 251, 254 *n*, 278 *n*; **5**: 54, 196 *n*, 349; **6**: 75 *n*; **7**: 193; **11**: 6 *n*, 9 *n*; **13**: 99; and Society of the Cincinnati, **1**: 239-244, 250; **3**: 144; letters, **5**: 224; **8**: 283
- Rev. John, **8**: 344; **11**: 55

Knox (*continued*)

— Lucy (Flucker), wife of Henry, **7**: 193, 194

— William, **4**: 102

Knyphausen, Baron Wilhelm von, **8**: 122, 123, 124

Kopp, Hermann, **21**: 141

Kossuth, Louis, **1**: 434; **6**: 429; **19**: 37

Kyd. *See* Kidd

Kyn, Annika. *See* Baynton

L LA BARRE, Antoine le Fèvre de, **8**: 281 *n*, 282 *n*; **18**: 74, 75

Laborde, Léon de, **18**: 268 *n*

Labourne, Alexander, **8**: 154 *n*

Labrador, **13**: 447

Labre, Ven. Benedict Joseph, **25**: 130, 138, 214

La Broquerie. *See* Boucher

La Cadie. *See* Acadia

Lacaze, —, **18**: 54

Lacey, Mary, **10**: 24

Lackey, William, **14**: 406

Lacky, Ephraim, **24**: 397

Laco. *See* Higginson, Stephen (*d* 1828)

Lacoites, **17**: 339

Laconia, N. H., **12**: 372; **18**: 165

Laconia Company, **18**: 163

Lacroze, Mathurin Veyssière de, **18**: 290; **19**: 97

Ladd, Matilda L. (Belches), **25**: 236

Ladies Calling, The, **14**: 240–246, 249, 253

La E—, François de, **25**: 178

Lafayette, Marie Paul Joseph Roch Ives

Gilbert de Motier, Marquis de, **1**: 254 *n*; **6**: 318; **7**: 129 *n*, 158, 187, 191; **8**: 124; **10**: 320, 321, 325–328; **13**: 127; **17**: 185; **18**: 5; remarks on Gen. Hull and, by H. H. Edes, 365–369

Lafitau, Joseph François Édouard, **20**: 330

Lafitte, Mark, **24**: 375, 407, 412

La Frenière. *See* Hertel

Lahb. *See* Lobb

Lahontan, Louis Armand Lom d'Arce, Baron de, **18**: 74; **19**: 116

Laighton. *See* Leighton

Laing, Samuel, **20**: 298, 302 *n*, 322, 356, 358

Laiton. *See* Leighton

Lake, —, wife of Henry, **10**: 21

— Capt. —, **15**: 21

— Anne (Bibye), wife of Sir Edward, **6**: 192 *n*

— Sir Bibye, **6**: 192

— Sir Edward, **6**: 192 *n*

— Henry, **10**: 21

— Thomas, **18**: 176; **20**: 265; **21**: 171

Lake Champlain, **18**: 164

Lake George, N. Y., **13**: 435 *n*

Lake of the Woods. *See* Woburn, Horn Pond

Lake Utah, **8**: 393

Lakeman, James Fuller, **24**: 328 *n*

— Richard, **24**: 357, 407, 429

— William, **24**: 407

Lakenham (Lakingham). *See under* Plymouth

La Live de Jully, Ange Laurent de, Marquis de Removille, **7**: 330

Lallement, Charles, **12**: 107 *n*; **14**: 176, 185

La Luzerne, Anne César, Chevalier de, **1**: 248; **13**: 113; **14**: 260

Lamar, —, wife of Lewis, **7**: 343

Lamb, Charles, **12**: 159

— George, **11**: 250; **21**: 251

— Joshua (*d* 1690), **3**: 61; **6**: 324, 326–328

— Joshua (*d* 1722), **17**: 275, 282

— Martha Joanna Reade, **10**: 266, 267 *n*; **11**: 438

— Sir Matthew, **24**: 244 *n*

Lambarde, William, **21**: 213

Lambe, John, **3**: 61. *See* Lamb, Joshua (*d* 1690)

— Sir John, **8**: 364, 365, 371

Lambert, —, **11**: 125

— Bernard, **25**: 140

— Edna or Edney. *See* Bayly

— Samuel, **8**: 177, 178

— Thomas, **16**

— William, **8**: 168; **21**: 278 *n*

Lamberton, George, **18**: 168

— John Porter, **11**: 281, 282, 294 *n*, 295 *n*

Lamberville, Jean de, **18**: 74, 75

La Moyeur, Dr. —, **7**: 389; **17**: 183, 184, 186, 188, 190

Lamplugh, Thomas, **13**: 124

Lampson, Amos, **17**: 276, 282

Lamson, Rev. Alvan, **17**: 298 *n*, 362, 376

— Benjamin, **24**: 408

— Thomas, **17**: 277, 282

Lancashire, Eng., **8**: 336–338, 345

Lancaster, Joseph, **14**: 294 *n*

— Sewall, **17**: 278, 282

Lancaster, town, **1**: 23; **3**: 61; **17**: 253, 257, 264; **21**: 15

- Lancaster, Pa., **19**: 196 *n*, 213
 Lancastrian school, **14**: 294
 Lance. *See* Launce
 Land, **1**: 210; **4**: 309; **10**: 85, 86; **17**: 268; equivalent, **24**: 41-46, 51, 59
 Land Bank (proposed), 1686, **5**: 96; 1714, **5**: 96; **10**: 88; **19**: 277
 Land Bank, 1695, **14**: 211
 Land Bank, Connecticut, 1732, papers, by A. McF. Davis, **5**: 96-111; **10**: 88; organization, **6**: 6-11
 Land Bank, Essex County, 1741, **3**: 25; **5**: 317; **7**: 228; **10**: 99
 Land Bank, Ipswich. *See* Land Bank, Essex County
 Land Bank of 1740, Massachusetts, **1**: 213, 378; **3**: 33, 46, 49; **5**: 100, 111, 315; **6**: 168-171; **8**: 117, 131, 289; **10**: 95-99; **14**: 373; **19**: 272; paper on, by A. McF. Davis, **3**: 2-40; Land Bank papers, prepared by A. McF. Davis, **4**: 1-142. *See also* Silver Bank; Warrants, of distress
 Land Controversies in Maine, papers by J. Noble, **6**: 11-59; **8**: 104-117
 Land Embargo, **10**: 120, 121. *See also* Embargo
 Land grants, provision for, in Province Charter, **2**: 26; in Sir E. Andros's commissions, 53, 66, 67; by Massachusetts in Vermont, **24**: 35-59; by Gov. B. Wentworth in New Hampshire, **25**: 33-38; how made, **17**: 262-269; **19**: 271; grants for support of ministry, **17**: 267
 Land Security and Oil Patent, **10**: 286
 Land warrants, issued by Gov. Andros, **21**: 292-362
 Landais, Peter, **24**: 390; **25**: 152 *n*, 153
 Landen, Peter, **24**: 337, 418
 Lander, Daniel, **3**: 62; **20**
 — Ebenezer, **19**: 349
 — Frederic West, **24**: 139
 — John, **5**: 176 *n*
 Landgrave, title, **1**: 188 *n*, 189; **3**: 414; **8**: 207
 Landon, Benjamin, **12**: 176, 178
 — Charles Paul, **7**: 330
 — David, **12**: 176
 — Martha, wife of David, **12**: 176
 — Rebecca (Gridley), wife of Benjamin, **12**: 176
 Lane, —, **13**: 396, 398. *See also* Lane, Son & Fraser
 — Andrew, **4**: 38, 97
 — Edward, **3**: 89
 — Ephraim, **4**: 116
 — GEORGE MARTIN, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20; death, **5**: 3; tribute to, 40; Memoir, by W. W. Goodwin, **6**: 96, 97-105
 — GARDINER MARTIN, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20; death, **17**: 286; tribute to, 287
 — James, **21**: 281; **24**: 163
 — James Henry, **20**: 218
 — Jane, **12**: 339
 — John, **21**: 323
 — Mary (Wellington), wife of James, **21**: 281; **24**: 164
 — Oliver Wellington, **21**: 280, 281, 282, 283 *n*; **24**: 162
 — Ralph, **12**: 257
 — Susanna (Newman), wife of Oliver Wellington, **21**: 281
 — WILLIAM COOLIDGE, Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 405; quoted on H. C. matters, **7**: 324 *n*; **10**: 321 *n*; **15**: *ci*; **18**: 313 *n*, 324; **25**: 78. *Communications*: Dummer and Hollis's gift to H. C., **6**: 210; remarks on manuscripts by H. Hamilton, **7**: 331-336; letters of N. W. Appleton, **8**: 289; Rebellion of 1766 in H. C., **10**: 33-59; Harvard College and Franklin, 229-239; H. C. fence, 324; Lafayette and H. C., 325; E. Turell, **12**: 220-231; Gov. Hutchinson and H. C., 246; letters of Rev. J. Willard and J. Adams, **13**: 112, 113; Chauncy papers, 139; Journal of J. Jenks, **17**: 159; note-books of H. C. students, **20**: 147; view of H. C. about 1807, **21**: 257; The Building of Massachusetts Hall, **24**: 81-110; remark on chair of J. Monis, 148; Early Silver belonging to Harvard College, 165-176; A religious society at Harvard College, 1719, 309-312; New Hampshire's Part in restoring the Library and Apparatus of Harvard College after fire of 1764, **25**: 24-33; extracts from College Customs, 244; Manuscript Laws of Harvard College, 1642-1767, 244-253; Harvard commencement parts, 1759, 355-357
 Lane, Son & Fraser (Frazier), **11**: 227; **13**: 396 *n*
 Lang, Rev. Samuel, **13**: 17 *n*, 18 *n*, 20, 21
 Langdell, Christopher Columbus, **3**: 406; **5**: 340 *n*; **13**: 76-79

- Langdell (*continued*)
 — Esther, **24**: 381
 — William, **24**
 Langdon, Mrs. —, **12**: 95
 — Elizabeth. *See* Eliot
 — Elizabeth (Brown), wife of Rev. Samuel, **8**: 322
 — John, **14**: 18 *n*; **16**: 416, 428
 — John (*d* 1819), **11**: 385
 — Josiah, **17**: 276, 282
 — Mary (Greenough), wife of John, **14**: 18 *n*
 — Paul, **24**: 159, 160
 — Richard, **20**: 132
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1797), **1**: 425, 426; **6**: 132; **7**: 202, 326 *n*; **10**: 231 *n*, 416; **18**: 219; **24**: 160, 282; and H. C., **8**: 306 *n*, 309, 315, 320, 322; **10**: 239 *n*; **16**: 18: 355; **20**: 151; on British in battle of Lexington, **24**: 271, 282, 284, 286
 — Sarah Sherburne. *See* Haven
 — Timothy, **14**: 18, 19, 42; **25**: 363 *n*
 — (Langdell), William. *See* Langdell
 — Woodbury, **3**: 131; **7**: 217 *n*; **11**: 401–403
 Langdon Papers, **25**: 125, 128
 Lange, Johann, **21**: 134
 Langfear, Mrs. —, **12**: 93
 Langford, Nathaniel Pitt, **8**: 374–378, 398
 Langham, Thomas, **15**: clx *n*, 207; **24**: 167, 175
 Langley, Daniel, **20**: 37
 — SAMUEL PIERPONT, Honorary Member C. S. M., **6**: 96; death, **10**: 277; tribute to, 409
 Langloiserie, Charles Gaspard, **17**: 219 *n*
 — Louis, **17**: 219 *n*
 — Louis Hector Piot de (*b* 1695), **15**: clx; **16**: 632; **17**: 218–231
 — Marie Thérèse (Du Gué), wife of Charles Gaspard, **17**: 219 *n*
 Language, English, **2**: xxvi, xxvii; **8**: 14; **15**: 26, 30, 189, 362, 382; proposed American Academy of, **14**: 261–264
 Langworthy, Rev. Isaac Pendleton, **1**: 65, 414
 Lanier, Sidney, **20**: 326
 LANMAN, CHARLES ROCKWELL, Resident Member C. S. M., **20**: 279
 — Elizabeth, wife of Samuel, **22**: 383
 — Samuel, **22**: 383
 Lansdale, —, **14**: 369 *n*
 Lansdowne, Marquises of. *See* Petty; Petty-Fitzmaurice
 La Pérouse, Jean François de Galaup, Comte de, **24**: 383, 384
 La Place, Pierre Simon, Marquis de, **10**: 78
 La Poterie. *See also* Leneuf de la Poterie
 — Rev. Claude Florent Bouchard de, **25**: 187 *n*, 191, 203, 207, 211; sketch of, by E. P. Merritt, 173–190
 La Ramée, Pierre de, **6**: 277
 Larcom, Edward, **24**: 415
 — Henry, **24**: 429
 — Jonathan, **24**: 404
 Lardner, Rev. Nathaniel, **18**: 228 *n*
 Laremit, —, **8**: 154 *n*
 Larimore (Larramore), Thomas, **3**: 76, 77; **18**: 84, 85, 87–92
 Larive, —, wife of Breckvelt, **25**: 200
 — Breckvelt de, **25**: 199–201
 Larkham, Rev. Thomas, **25**: 16, 22
 Larkin, David, **20**: 56
 — Edward, **6**: 46
 — George, **14**: 219
 — Thomas, **20**: 38
 La Salle, Robert Cavalier, Sieur de, **18**: 74
 Lasant, Jacob, **8**: 215
 Lash, Nicholas, **15**: 273
 Lasinby, Benjamin, **17**: 276, 282
 Latham, —, **4**: 19
 — Rev. Andrew, **15**: 200
 — Mary, **3**: 61
 Lathrop. *See also* Lothrop
 — Barnabas (Barnaby). *See* Lothrop, Barnabas
 — Elizabeth (Checkley), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1817), **12**: 275
 — Rev. John (*d* 1653), **18**: 142
 — John (*d* 1715). *See* Lothrop, Barnabas
 — Rev. John (*d* 1816), **11**: 325; **12**: 275; **15**: 331, 332; **18**: 365 *n*; **19**: 81, 117 *n*, 128 *n*; **23**: 471; **25**: 143, 166, 223, 225 *n*
 — JOHN, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; on Council, **10**: 149; death, **13**: 146; tribute to, 147
 — Rev. Joseph, **1**: 429
 Latimer, George, **24**: 126 *n*
 — Hugh, **14**: 237, 238
 — Lord. *See* Nevil
 Latin, at H. C., **16**
 Latitude, **12**: 191; **13**: 226–229
 La Touche, Comte de, **24**: 383
 La Tour, Mme. —, **21**: 29 *n*
 — Charles de St. Étienne, Sieur de, **1**: 124, 356; **6**: 51 *n*; **8**: 156; **10**: 370; **12**: 107 *n*, 108 *n*; **19**: 394, 401

- Françoise Marie (Jacquelins), wife of Charles, **8**: 152
- La Trinité, Charlotte Denys de. *See* Boucher
- Lauber, Almon Wheeler, **18**: 245 *n*
- Laud, William, **1**: 178, 400; **3**: 43, 332; **8**: 10: 5, *15, 263; **11**: 12: 51, 109, 136; **13**: 22 *n*, 126; **14**: 44; **17**: 300; **21**: 8, 142; **22**: 86-88, 90, 91; **24**: 186
- Laughton, Henry, **7**: 91 *n*; **11**: 346; **19**: 300
- Sir John Knox, **20**: 44 *n*
- Launce, Ann (Holworthy), wife of James, **13**: 161, 168, 179
- James, **13**: 161, 168, 169
- Mary. *See* Sherman
- Lauranc. *See* Lawrence, John
- Laurel Hill Association, Stockbridge, **8**: 240
- Laurens, Henry (*d* 1792), **7**: 119, 121; **18**: 76; **19**: 178 *n*, 179 *n*, 256, 258; letter, **11**: 243
- Henry (*d* 1821), **10**: 415
- Lauzun, Armand Louis de Gontaut, Duc de Biron and Duc de, **17**: 185
- Lavoisier, Antoine Laurent, **8**: 313 *n*
- Law, John, **15**: 309
- John (*d* 1729), **10**: 279-287
- Jonathan, **16**: 573
- William, **24**: 28
- Law, **12**: 146; common, **5**: 74, 393, 404; international, paper on the beginnings of, in U. S., by T. W. Balch, **20**: 1-9. *See also* Laws
- Lawrence, Amory Appleton, **3**: 416 *n*
- Amos, **5**: 294; **12**: 336
- Rev. ARTHUR, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 216; death, **12**: 353; tribute to, 354. *Communication*: Memoir of R. Wolcott, **11**: 347, 348-363
- Daniel, **12**: 97
- Elizabeth, wife of George, **25**: 402
- Elizabeth, wife of William, **10**: 276 *n*
- George, **25**: 402
- Henry, **25**: 355
- Jason Valentine O'Brien, **11**: 40
- John, **8**: 409; **15**: 301; **16**: 429
- Julia (Cunningham), wife of Rev. William, **12**: 307
- Mary (Phillips) Munjoy, wife of Robert, **5**: 15
- Robert, **21**: 308
- William (*d* 1680), **10**: 276
- William (*d* 1764), **15**: 281, 291
- Rev. William (H. C. 1743), **16**: 762, 772; **25**: 250
- Rev. WILLIAM, Bishop of Massachusetts, **12**: 307; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20; anecdote of R. Wolcott, **11**: 354. *Communication*: Tribute to H. P. Quincy, **6**: 108
- Zachery, **24**: 37
- Lawrence, town, **24**: 138
- Laws, blue, **3**: 157; Confiscation Laws of Massachusetts, by A. McF. Davis, **8**: 50-72. *See also* Massachusetts, Colony laws, Laws, Province laws
- Lawson, Christopher, **1**: 275 *n*
- Rev. Deodat, **14**: 359, 409; **22**: 73, 176
- James, **18**: 32, 37
- John, **8**: 25, 215 *n*
- Lawton, Adam, Jr., **7**: 201
- Elizabeth. *See* Nichols
- FREDERICK, Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 156
- Giles, **7**: 201 *n*
- Jeremiah, **7**: 200
- Martha (Slocum), wife of Adam, Jr., **7**: 201 *n*
- Layard, Sir Austen Henry, **6**: 417
- Layes, Martha, **21**: 358
- Laythorp (Laythrop). *See* Lothrop
- Lea, James Henry, **7**: 97, 125 *n*; **10**: 68
- Philip, **20**: 42, 43 *n*
- Leach. *See also* Leche
- Benjamin, **24**: 400
- Catherine. *See* Groves
- David, **4**: 101
- Henry Goddard, **13**: 254 *n*
- John, **24**
- John (*d* 1799), **6**: 80; **11**: 216, 224; **25**: 236, 403
- Nathan, **24**: 343, 365, 375, 407, 413, 414, 430
- Robert, **24**: 408
- Sarah (Coffin), wife of John (*d* 1799), **25**: 402, 403
- William, **24**: 322, 358, 413
- Leacroft, Jane, **13**: 56
- Lead, **12**: 156; mines, **18**: 177 *n*; **21**: 92, 99, 112, 113
- Leadbetter, Henry, **16**: 851
- Israel, **15**: 270
- Leader, —, **14**: 126
- Richard, **21**
- Leake, Stephen Martin, **8**: 354
- Leane, Henry, **21**: 345
- Job, **21**: 345

- Leane (*continued*)
 — John, **21**: 345
 — Samuel, **21**: 345
 Lear, Tobias, **7**: 130 *n*; **11**: 191; **13**: 110, 111, 134; **18**: 39, 43, 51, 53
 Learned, David, **4**: 108
 Leatherby, Thomas, **21**: 326
 Leavenworth, Rev. Mark, **22**: 307
 Leavitt, Josiah, **16**: 608; **17**: 275, 282
 — Thomas, **1**: 275 *n*
 Lebanon, Ct., **7**: 97
 Le Baron, Francis, **23**: 543, 719
 — Lazarus, **17**: 300; **22**
 — Rev. Lemuel, **22**: lvi, 340, 359, 362; **23**: 536, 541, 542
 — Martha, **22**: 364
 — William, **22**: 383
 Lebloud, Madame, **1**: 102
 Le Borgue, Emmanuel, **3**: 162
 Le Cain, Sarah. *See* Le Kain
 Leche, John, **25**: 363-366
 Lechford, Thomas, **5**: 144; **10**: 264, 265, 266 *n*; **14**: 174, 213; **18**: 161, 162; **20**: 246
 Lechmere, Thomas, **3**: 247; **8**: 162, 168; **10**: 389; **14**: 364 *n*
 Leclerc, Charles, **14**: 272 *n*
 Le Conte, Joseph, **6**: 452
 Leddra (Lederay), William, **11**: 319; J. Noble on, **10**: 335-345
 LeDespencer, Lord. *See* Dashwood, Francis
 Ledwich, Rev. Edward, **19**: 77; **20**: 426
 Lee, —, **7**: 143, 144, 336; **11**: 29; **12**: 90; **24**: 342, 343, 367
 — Aaron, **24**: 408
 — Abigail. *See* Perkins
 — Arthur, **7**: 5 *n*, 390, 391; **13**: 113, 302 *n*; **14**: 259; **21**: 436; **24**: 248
 — Caroline. *See* Macrea
 — Charles, **7**: 166; **18**: 28, 36, 45
 — Charles (*d* 1782), **11**: 352; **25**: 374 *n*
 — Rev. Chauncey, **1**: 447
 — David, **17**: 276, 282
 — Deborah (Flint), wife of Thomas (*d* 1766), **8**: 88 *n*
 — Edward, **24**: 415
 — Eliza (Buckminster), wife of Thomas (*d* 1807), **7**: 222 *n*, 224
 — Elizabeth. *See* Hamilton
 — Elizabeth (Steptoe), wife of Philip Ludwell, **7**: 142, 143
 — Elliot, **18**: 44
 — Flora, **7**: 142, 143; **18**: 36, 37
 — FRANCIS HENRY (*d* 1913), Resident Member C. S. M., **10**: 145; ancestor of, **12**: 176 *n*; death, **17**: 143; tribute to, 144. *Communication*: Letter of J. Cabot, **11**: 98-101
 — Francis L. **17**: 404
 — George Henry, third Earl of Lichfield, **13**: 407
 — Hannah, daughter of Richard Henry, **7**: 182. *See also* Washington
 — Henry, **3**: 21; **4**: 16, 18; **19**: 340; **21**: 116
 — Henry (*d* 1818), **7**: 163, 164, 178, 368, 381; **8**: 286, 287; **14**: 62
 — Henry (*d* 1867), **7**: 225 *n*; **8**: 254 *n*
 — Henry (*d* 1898), **12**: 345, 346
 — John, **24**: 419, 430, 340, 370
 — Dr. Joseph, **14**: 27 *n*
 — Joseph (*d* 1802), **7**: 89, 90, 92; **8**: 88; **13**: 204; **17**: 96
 — Joseph (*d* 1819), **14**: 26, 27 *n*, 29, 31, 32
 — Joseph (*d* 1831), **24**
 — Lucy, **18**: 28
 — Lucy (Jones), wife of Dr. Joseph, **14**: 27 *n*
 — Ludwell, **7**: 154, 195
 — Lydia, daughter of Rev. Samuel. *See* George; Mather
 — Mary, daughter of Richard Henry, **7**: 182
 — Mary (Jackson), wife of Henry (*d* 1867), **7**: 225; **8**: 254 *n*
 — Mary Ann, wife of Nathaniel Cabot, **10**: 389
 — Mary Randolph (Custis), wife of Robert E., **8**: 119 *n*
 — Matilda (Ludwell), wife of Henry (*d* 1818), **7**: 163, 164
 — Mildred (Washington), wife of Thomas (*d* 1805), **8**: 268 *n*; **14**: 61
 — Nancy, **18**: 36, 37
 — Nathaniel, **11**: 233
 — Nathaniel Cabot, **10**: 389
 — Philip, **19**: 183 *n*
 — Rebecca. *See* Saffin
 — Rebecca (Phips), wife of Joseph, **8**: 88 *n*
 — Richard, **8**: 267 *n*
 — Richard Bland, **7**: 370, 371
 — Richard Henry (*d* 1794), **7**: 137 *n*, 154, 181, 183, 368; **8**: 120 *n*, 267 *n*, 268 *n*
 — Rev. Richard Henry (*d* 1865), **7**: 5 *n*

- Robert Edward, **7**: 58, 239; **19**: 368
 — Rev. Samuel, **1**: 86 *n*; **8**: 246; **10**: 32; **11**: 341; **14**: 100 *n*, 154; **18**: 371, 372; **21**: 180; letter to N. Grew, with G. L. Kittredge's notes, **14**: 142, 145–153, 156–186; sketch of, 143
 — Sir Sidney, **11**: 288 *n*
 — Thomas, **19**: 102 *n*
 — Thomas (*d* 1766), **8**: 88 *n*
 — Thomas (*d* 1805), **7**: 137 *n*, 195; **8**: 268 *n*; **14**: 61 *n*; **18**: 44
 — Thomas (*d* 1867), **6**: 247; **7**: 222 *n*, 225 *n*; **15**: cxxxix *n*; **17**: 273
 — Sir Thomas, **13**: 120
 — Thomas Sim, **7**: 136, 352; **17**: 191; **18**: 49
 — William, **1**: 112 *n*
 — William Fitzhugh, **7**: 56, 58
 — William Phillips, **24**: 206, 207
 Leech, John, **1**: 81
 — Larrenc, **1**: 81
 — Rev. William, **13**: 278
 Leeds, Titan. *See* Titan's New Almanack
 — Duke of. *See* Osborne, Sir Thomas
 Leeds, Va., **8**: 118 *n*, 120
 Lees, —, **18**: 41
 Leet, Abigail. *See* Woodbridge
 Leete, William, **11**: 353
 LEFAVOUR, HENRY, Resident Member C. S. M., **10**: 328, 409; on Council, 412; President, **11**: 334, inaugural address, 364, 365; tributes to, on retirement from office, **17**: 291
 — Philip, **24**: 337, 430
 — Robert, **24**: 417, 418
 Lefroy, Sir John Henry, **12**: 167, 170; **13**
 Legaré, Hugh Swinton, **13**: 102, 103
 Legends. *See* Myths
 Legge, Edward, **12**: 198
 — William, first Earl of Dartmouth, **17**: 90 *n*, 153
 — William, second Earl of Dartmouth, **2**: 308; **5**: 57; **6**: 362; **11**: 198; **13**: 19; 174; **24**: 269, 435, 436; **25**: 52, 127
 — William Heneage, sixth Earl of Dartmouth, **13**: 293, 431 *n*; **24**: 438 *n*
 Leicester, **17**: 266
 Leif Ericson, **20**: 304, 310, 317, 326, 373
 Leifsbooths, **20**: 304, 317, 326
 Leigh, Edward, **20**: 244
 — John, **13**: 109
 Leighton, Thomas, **5**: 117, 131
 — William. *See* Frost *v.* Leighton
 Leiter, Levi Zeigler, **14**: 276 *n*
 Le Jeune, Paul, **12**: 107 *n*
 Le Kain, Sarah, **10**: 77, 78 *n*
 Leland, Charles Godfrey, **20**: 228, 236
 — Henry Perry, **20**: 236 *n*
 — Rev. John, **1**: 51
 — Dr. Phineas Washington, **18**: 241 *n*
 — Sherman, **25**: 141 *n*
 Lelewel, Joachim, **20**: 302 *n*
 Lely, Sir Peter, **6**: 393, **13**: 174; **12**: 237; **14**: 267
 Leman, William, **11**: 272
 Lemax, —, **14**: 408
 LeMercier, Rev. Andrew, **3**: 200, 242; **6**: 113 *n*; **17**: 119–120; **19**: 359 *n*; **25**: 177
 Lemmon, Joseph, **14**: 396
 Lenard, —, **11**: 223
 Leneuf de la Poterie, Jacques, 263 *n*
 Lenglet-Dufresnoy, Nicolas, **21**: 141, 143
 Lennox, Charles, third Duke of Richmond, **13**: 322, 349, 358, 446
 — Duke of. *See* Stuart, Ludovick
 Lenox, James, **13**: 227, 228; **21**: 286
 Lenthall, Sir John, **1**: 161 *n*
 — Rev. Robert, **10**: 268 *n*; **25**: 17, 23
 Leonard, Rev. Abiel, **22**: 327
 — Abigail, daughter of Zephaniah. *See* West
 — Charles, **17**: 278, 282
 — Elizabeth (Caswell), wife of Uriah, **13**: 243
 — Elkanah, **3**: 20; **4**: 11, 101
 — George (*d* 1778), **3**: 20, 33 *n*, 46, 48; **4**
 — Rev. George (*d* 1881), **23**: 565, 595, 598, 599
 — George (*d* 1909), **14**: 354
 — Henry, **13**: 243
 — James (*d* 1691), **13**: 243, 244
 — James (*d* 1764), **7**: 93
 — John, **21**: 299 *n*
 — Rev. Nathaniel, **12**: 228, 229, 230, 231; **16**: 502; **23**
 — Samuel, **21**: 299 *n*
 — Solomon, **21**: 299 *n*
 — Thomas, **7**: 244; **24**: 155
 — Uriah, **13**: 242, 243, 244
 — Zephaniah, **1**: 176; **6**: 123 *n*
 — family, **13**: 243
 Leopold Joseph, Duke of Lorraine, **10**: 202 *n*, 203
 Le Roy de la Potherie, family of, **25**: 176
 Lescarbot, Marc, **19**: 398

- Lesley, —, **13**: 426
 Leslie, George Dunlop, **10**: 237 *n*
 Lesslie, Rev. George, **16**: 750, 771, 781;
 25: 221, 225 *n*
 Lester, John Erastus, **8**: 386
 L'Estrange, Sir Hamon, **14**: 179; **20**:
 88, 96
 — Hamon, **20**: 89
 — Sir Roger, **14**: 279; **24**: 313, 315
 Lethered (Lethred), —, **17**: 68 *n*;
 25: 7
 Lethière, Guillaume, **10**: 240
 Letombe, Joseph Philippe, **18**: 2; **25**: 178
 Letter from One in the Country to his
 Friend in Boston, **6**: 84
 Letter to an eminent Clergyman, **13**: 4,
 13
 Letters, worn as punishment, **3**: 55, 57;
 for printing, **15**: 20, 52, 57, 174, 175,
 226
 Letters from a Farmer in Pennsylvania.
 See Dickinson, John
 Letters patent, **2**: xxi-xxvi; **5**: 104, 217,
 219
 Lettice, Thomas, **24**: 153
 Lettsom, John, **1**: 27
 — John Coakley, **25**: 148 *n*, 155, 158-
 161, 166 *n*
 Leusden, Jan (John), **14**: 228; **16**: 760
 Leverett, —, **20**: 201
 — Anne, wife of Thomas (*d* 1650), **13**:
 95
 — Anne, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1650),
 13: 95
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Gov. John.
 See Cooke
 — GEORGE VASMER, Resident Mem-
 ber C. S. M., **7**: 230; on Council, **8**: 6;
 amendments to By-Laws offered by,
 405; bequest of, **19**: 373; **24**: 81, 112,
 301; death and tributes to, **19**: 374
 — Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1724).
 See Davis
 — Hudson, **6**: 334 *n*
 — Jane, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1650),
 13: 95
 — Gov. John, **1**: 87 *n*, 285 *n*, 287;
 3: 82; **5**: 359; **6**: 26, 89, 128; **7**: 22;
 10: 26, 384; **11**: 302, 309, 340; **13**:
 95; **14**: 401; **17**: 336; **18**: 186, 187;
 19: 196 *n*, 374 *n*, 417 *n*; **20**: 196, 198,
 201; **21**: 33, 67, 369 *n*; **24**: 67, 255;
 O. Cromwell and, **3**: 161, 163, 424 *n*;
 and H. C., 418, 461; **15**: lxxxvi, clxv,
 218, 220, 221, 232, 236, 237
 — John (*d* 1724), **1**: 100; **3**: 323; **14**:
 114; **17**: 138, 217; **24**: 7, 156, 254, 255;
 and H. C., **1**: 205; **3**: 449; **6**: 270; **8**:
 130; **14**: 114, 313, 316; **16**: 17: 65; **18**:
 314, 326 *n*, 331, 332, 368 *n*, 372, 373;
 20: 202 *n*; **21**; **24**; **25**; marriage, **21**:
 183 *n*
 — Margaret (Rogers) Berry, wife of
 John (*d* 1724), **21**: 183
 — Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1724).
 See Denison
 — Sarah, daughter of John (*d* 1724).
 See Wigglesworth
 — Sarah, daughter of Gov. John. *See*
 Byfield
 — Sarah (Payton), wife of John
 (*d* 1724), **24**: 255
 — Thomas, **19**: 264
 — Thomas (*d* 1650), **3**: 89; **6**: 25, 128;
 11: 306; **13**: 87, 90, 91, 94, 95
 Leverett's Patent, Me., **6**: 27
 Leverich, Rev. William, **22**: 70; **25**: 16,
 21
 Levett, Christopher, **6**: 22 *n*, 60
 — Josiah. *See* Leavitt
 Lévis. *See* De Lévis
 Levius. *See* Livius
 Lewes, John, **10**: 271 *n*
 Lewis, —, **12**: 95, 98; **19**: 280
 — Charlton Thomas, **6**: 105
 — Rev. Daniel (*d* 1753), **1**: 444; **22**:
 lv, 226
 — Daniel (H. C. 1734), **16**: 595, 602
 — (Lewes), David, **25**: 308, 322
 — Edward, **24**: 150
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Ezekiel.
 See Gray
 — Elizabeth (Washington), wife of
 Fielding, **7**: 397
 — Elizabeth Mary Hooper, daughter
 of Rev. Stephen Christopher, **25**: 379 *n*
 — Ezekiel, **14**: 321, 395, 407; **17**: 224,
 225
 — Fielding, **12**: 96
 — George, **24**: 150
 — George (*d* 1819), **25**: 267, 285, 304 *n*,
 308, 322, 334
 — Isaac, **21**: 319; **25**: 335
 — James, **24**: 150
 — Job, **8**: 110
 — John, **4**: 20; **10**: 260; **25**: 308, 322,
 334
 — John Daniel, **25**: 379
 — Joseph (H. C. 1724), **24**: 310, 312
 — Josiah, **25**: 308, 322

- Mary (Greene), wife of Rev. Stephen Christopher, **25**: 379, 381 *n*
- Meriwether, **8**: 388
- Nathaniel, **25**: 301, 302, 308, 334
- Peter, **25**: 322
- R., **12**: 97
- Robert, **11**: 133, 139, 142, 176
- Rev. Stephen Christopher, **19**: 318; Sketch of, by E. P. Merritt, **25**: 362–381
- Thomas, **24**: 150
- Thomas (*d* 1727), **9**: 413 *n*, 440, 446, 447
- William Bower, **25**: 379 *n*
- Winslow, **10**: 80; **19**: 393, 398
- Leworthy, Capt. —, **25**: 98
- Lexington, **1**: 164, 168, 176, 387, 423, 426; **3**: 329; **5**: 201, 220; **6**: 134, 319; **7**: 26; **8**: 51, 279; **12**: 249; **14**: 59; **19**: 192 *n*; **25**: 270 *n*; and H. C., **15**: 265; **16**: 430, 436, 457, 566, 621, 677, 681; Earl Percy's retreat from, by H. Murdock, **24**: 257–292
- Green, **1**: 355
- Hancock Church, **6**: 338
- Monroe Tavern, **24**: 259, 263, 279
- Town Hall, **6**: 339
- Ley, Henry, second Earl of Marlborough, **12**: 14; **17**: 245
- James, third Earl of Marlborough, **12**: 14; **17**: 245
- William, **4**: 297
- Leycroft, —, wife of Richard, **13**: 45
- Richard, **13**: 35, 45
- Leyden, Mrs. John, **12**: 98
- Leyden, Holland, **7**: 80, 81; **22**: 23, 80; Pilgrims in, **17**: 329 *n*, 350, 384 *n*, 392; **18**: 135, 136, 139; **22**: 21–43
- Pilgrim press, **17**: 329 *n*, 384 *n*
- St. Peter's Church, **7**: 81
- University of, **13**: 115; **25**: 66 *n*, 68
- Leynthall, Rev. Robert. *See* Lenthall
- Libbey family, **21**: 326
- Libel, **13**: 2. *See also* Knowles *v.* Douglass
- Liberty, Va., **8**: 118 *n*
- Liberty Hall, Va., **8**: 118 *n*, 269
- Liberty, religious, in New England, **1**: 137; **2**: 22, 42, 54; Quakers as Propagandists of, in Massachusetts, by A. C. Goodell, Jr., 140–145; conditions in Maryland, **17**: 371; lack of sympathy with, **21**: 23, 88, 89 *n*
- Liberty Song, **17**: 299 *n*
- Libraries, **1**: 23; **10**: 140; **12**: 133; Circulating Libraries in Boston (1765–1865), by C. K. Bolton, **11**: 196–207; Old Boston Public Library, paper by M. J. Canavan, **12**: 116–132; Social Libraries in Boston, paper by C. K. Bolton, 332–338; early New England, notes on, by J. H. Tuttle, **13**: 288–292. *See also* Harvard College
- Licentia deteriores, **14**: 146, 158
- Lichfield, Earl of. *See* Lee, George Henry
- Lidget, Elizabeth (Scammon), **1**: 86 *n*. *See also* Saffin
- Peter, **1**: 86 *n*
- Lidgett, Charles, **17**: 33; **19**: 160; **20**: 47, 48; **21**: 296, 298, 361
- Lieutenant-Governors, commissions, **2**: 291–308
- Light, —, **10**: 222
- Lightfoot, Robert, **7**: 91, 93
- Lightning, **18**: 4, 7–9; **19**: 348; **22**: 214; **23**: 584
- Lilburne, John, **5**: 67 *n*
- Lillie, Theophilus, **19**: 226, 232, 244 *n*
- Lilly, William, **11**
- Limbree, —, **3**: 383; **25**: 121
- Lincoln, Abraham, **1**: 436; **3**: 166, 344; **5**: 374, 375; **6**: 434; **8**: 382 *n*; **10**: 103, 104; **11**: 369; **12**: 238; **19**: 422; **20**: 9, 212, 221 *n*, 225, 236
- Dr. Bela, **25**: 151
- Benjamin, **4**: 18
- Benjamin (*d* 1700), **16**: 412
- Benjamin (*d* 1771), **3**: 24; **17**: 79, 80
- Benjamin (*d* 1788), **3**: 176
- Gen. Benjamin (*d* 1810), **1**: viii*, 387; **3**: 176, 383; **6**: 78 *n*; **7**: 112 *n*, 158, 164, 192, 239; **8**: 123, 124; **10**: 253; **17**: 313, 324, 327, 335, 340
- Benjamin (*d* 1813), **3**: 176, 179
- Bridget, Countess of, **18**: 334
- Rev. Calvin, **23**: 601, 714; **24**: 143
- FRANCIS HENRY, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; death, **14**: 69; tribute to, 70; Memoir, by H. E. Ware, 128, 129–133. *Communications*: Additions to list of historical societies in Massachusetts, **3**: 1; extracts from journal of Lt. B. Beal, 85, 86; letters of Webster, **7**: 228; papers relating to Hingham, **10**: 115–119
- Frederick Walker, **3**: 399

Lincoln (*continued*)

- George, **25**: 403
- Hawkes, **25**: 402, 403
- Rev. Henry, **23**: 554
- Isaac, **16**: 462
- James Otis, **3**: 176
- Levi, **5**: 213
- Mary (Otis), wife of Benjamin (d 1788), **3**: 176, 177, 179
- Nathan, **21**: 411
- Rev. Perez, **18**: 67
- Rachel. *See* Ball
- Sarah (Webb), wife of Hawkes, **25**: 402
- Solomon, **8**: 42; **10**: 187; **14**: 129
- Thomas, **24**: 155; **25**: 402
- WALDO, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13
- William, **19**: 332
- William (d 1843), **1**: 37, 165, 166, 171
- Lincoln, Bishop of. *See* Neile, Richard
- Countess of. *See* Clinton, Elizabeth
- Earls of. *See* Clinton, Henry; Clinton, Theophilus; Clinton, Thomas
- Lincoln, town, **1**: 57, 356; **5**: 220
- Lincoln, County, Me., **5**: 291; **6**: 14
- Lincolnshire, Eng., **1**: 275
- Lindall, Nathaniel, **16**: 594
- Timothy, **14**: 396; **15**: cxiii; **20**: 129 *n*, 130 *n*, 138, 142, 143; **24**: 90, 91, 92, 104
- Lindon, —, **15**: 214
- Linds. *See* Lynde
- Lindsey, Theophilus, **21**: 264 *n*
- Linklester, Alexander, **6**: 122 *n*
- Keziah (West), wife of Alexander, **6**: 114, 122 *n*
- Linley, Thomas, **20**: 20 *n*
- Linzee, John, **7**: 3 *n*
- Lippincott, Richard, **12**: 330
- Liquors, **4**: 451; **10**: 124; **12**: 37 *n*; **13**: 429; **21**: 110; at H. C., **15**: 143, 148; **16**: 456, 471; sold to Indians, **22**: 146, 157, 158
- Lisbon, Portugal, **3**: 74 *n*; **12**: 392
- Lisle, Bridget, daughter of John. *See* Hoar; Usher
- Francis, **11**: 306
- Henry Maurice, **6**: 153
- John, **11**: 291
- L'Isle, Guillaume de. *See* Delisle
- Laurence, **14**: 234 *n*
- Lissa, Poland, **21**: 160, 161 *n*
- Liston, Sir Robert, **11**: 234

- Litchfield County, Ct., **11**: 16
- Lithgow, William, **6**: 143 *n*, 151 *n*
- Little, —, **7**: 356
- Ephraim, **24**: 150
- Rev. Ephraim (d 1723), **23**
- Isaac, **4**: 14, 16; **8**: 112, 116
- Jack, **24**: 150
- Moses, **17**: 277, 282
- Nathaniel, **6**: 14
- William, **7**: 282
- Little Britain, N. Y., **11**: 11
- Little Compton, R. I., **1**: 140; **16**: 579; **21**: 299; **22**: 298
- Little Diamond Island, Me., **20**: 139 *n*
- Littlefeild, John, **14**: 124
- Littlefield, Dependence, **14**: 396
- Edmund, **1**: 275, 276, 279, 284, 286; **8**: 129
- Francis, **1**: 275 *n*, 284, 286; **8**: 128, 129
- GEORGE EMERY, **15**: lxxi *n*; **19**: 407; Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 359; on E. Corlet, **15**: lxxiii *n*; on J. Glover, lxxiii *n*, **22**: xxii *n*; on site of Dunster's House, **15**: cvi; death and tribute to, **18**: 99. *Communication*: Elijah Corlet and the "Faire Grammar Schoole" at Cambridge, **17**: 131-140
- John, **1**: 287, 288, 290, 291
- Josiah, **1**: 295, 296
- Mrs. William L., **20**: 324 *n*
- Little London Directory, **13**: 170 *n*
- Littlepage, Lewis, **7**: 145
- Littleton, town, **23**: 579
- Livermore, —, **22**: 311, 316, 318
- Daniel, **15**: 268; **16**: 413, 418, 430
- George, **18**: 233; **21**: 286
- Matthew, **3**: 260 *n*; **16**: 462
- Samuel, **14**: 14, 17
- Samuel (d 1727), **15**: 256; **16**: 410
- Samuel (d 1803), **6**: 48; **11**: 397, 403
- Livesey, Rev. Richard, **24**: 389 *n*
- Living, cost of, **18**: 308; **20**: 167-171, 174-184
- Livingston, —, **7**: 134
- Luther Samuel, **4**: 298
- Peter Van Brugh, **7**: 134
- Philip J., **24**: 239
- Robert, **24**: 46, 48
- Robert R. (d 1775), **12**: 244; **17**: 261
- Robert R. (d 1813), **11**: 235 *n*
- Sarah Van Brugh, daughter of William, **8**: 278. *See also* Jay
- William, **8**: 278; **10**: 362, 365

- Livingston, Manor of, N. Y., **3**: 412
- Livius, Anne Elizabeth (Mason), wife of Peter, **25**: 126, 128
- Peter, paper on, by L. S. Mayo, **25**: 125-129
- Peter Lewis, **25**: 125, 126
- Susanna (Humphry), wife of Peter Lewis, **25**: 126
- Lloyd. *See also* Loyd
- Ann, daughter of Bishop George. *See* Eaton
- Byfield, **25**: 37
- Bishop George, **25**: 418
- Henry, **19**: 174 *n*
- James (*d* 1693), **20**: 31
- James (*d* 1810), **5**: 260; **19**: 287, 288; **20**: 267; **25**: 369
- John, **13**: 255; **16**: 401, 503; **25**: 6, 7
- Lodowick, **20**: 91, 93
- Thomas, **8**: 221 *n*
- William, **10**: 203
- Loather. *See* Loder
- Lobb, Jacob, **8**: 222, 223
- Lobdell, Capt. —, **8**: 172
- Isaac, **15**: 256; **16**: 410, 413, 418, 430; **22**: 264
- Joseph, **16**: 599, 644, 817
- Sarah, wife of Isaac, **22**: 264
- Lochry, Archibald, **7**: 276
- Locke, David Ross, **20**: 236
- John, and constitution of Carolina, **1**: 227; **3**: 414; **8**: 207, 208, 209 *n*; **12**: 211; influence in America, **1**: 423, 433; **11**: 211
- Michael, **12**: 386 *n*
- Samuel, **17**: 277, 282
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1778), **22**: 311, 312; and H. C., **7**: 324, 325; **8**: 291, 296, 298, 306 *n*; **10**: 41 *n*; **15**: cxx, clii, 115 *n*, 326
- Lockwood, —, **20**: 389
- John, **5**: 248
- Lockyer, Rev. Nicholas, **11**: 341
- Locust. *See* Cicada
- Loder (Loather), Rev. John, **11**: 338, 341
- Lodewijk, Willem, **25**: 68
- LODGE, HENRY CABOT, on R. Wolcott, **11**: 361, 362; Resident Member C. S. M., **20**: 1; and Dighton Rock, 326 *n*, 383
- Lodowick, Charles, **13**: 217
- Loe, Mrs. —, **14**: 123
- Löffler, Ernst, **20**: 387, 389
- Lörtscher, Elizabeth. *See* Hensler
- Loftus, Capt. —, **19**: 356 *n*
- Adam, first Viscount Loftus of Ely, **21**: 115, 116
- Logan, James, **19**: 278
- Logan Gazette, Bellefontaine, O., **20**: 230 *n*
- Lollards, **1**: 228; **17**: 374
- Lomar, Stephen, **20**: 71
- Lomax, —, **7**: 373
- Lombard, Barnard, **24**: 149
- Jabez, **24**: 150
- Joshua, **24**: 150
- Peter, **24**: 186
- Rev. Solomon, **16**: 553, 554
- London, Eng., **1**: 159 *n*; **3**: 19, 44, 92, 94; **5**: 219; **7**: 103; **10**: 289; **13**: 14; 162; **15**: lxxxv *n*; **16**: 504; and prime meridian and agonic line, **12**
- Bishop of, **3**: 44; **5**: v; **11**: 75; Royal Commissions to, **2**: xx, 341-353, 381-390; **5**: 112-115. *See also* Aylmer, John; Gibson, Edmund; Juxon, William; Laud, William; Talbot, Thomas
- Brownist Church, **1**: 236
- Clink, prison, **12**: 161
- Coffee Houses, inns, etc., **7**: 119-122; Jonathan's, note on, by A. Matthews, **7**: 119-122; **10**: 297, 304; Garraway's, **7**: 121; **10**: 296, 297, 304; Queen's Head, **11**: 380
- Livery, **13**: 360, 361
- Royal Exchange, **6**: 23 *n*; **7**: 121; **10**: 288; **13**: 170, 171
- St. Anthony's Church, **11**: 270-272
- St. Christopher le Stocks, Parish of, **1**: 353, 354; **3**: 91, 93, 94
- St. Clement's Church, **7**: 103, 104, 162
- St. John's Church, **18**: 276, 279 *n*
- St. Mildred's Church, **7**: 104 *n*
- Shops: Crown, **4**: 298; Golden Dragon, 298; Rose and Crown, 304
- Sion College, **8**: 344 *n*
- Streets, squares etc.: 'Change, **10**: 283-285, 288, 290, 297, 304; Great Queen, 228 *n*; Popes-head, **4**: 298; Weld, **3**: 332
- Westminster Abbey, **7**: 103; remarks on a Visit to the Archives of, by A. McF. Davis, **14**: 202-212
- London and Bristol Adventurers for Colonizing Newfoundland, **10**: 261 *n*
- London Inquirer, **6**: 425

- Londonderry, N. H., **1**: 298; **11**: 385, 403; **13**: 279
- Lone Fishball, ballad, **6**: 104
- Lonetown, Ct., **6**: 174
- Long, John, **19**: 184 *n*
- Robert, **5**: 118
- Stephen Harriman, **6**: 308, 309 *n*, 311 *n*; **8**: 388, 391
- Long Island, N. Y., **8**: 212, 319; **24**: 208; Palatine ship wrecked on, **8**: 220-222
- Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, **1**: 399; **11**: 330; **12**: 377; **14**: 295, 319; **20**: 313, 326; **24**: 118, 293
- Isaac, **25**: 37
- Rev. Samuel, **8**: 139, 143; **24**: 132
- Stephen (H. C. 1742), **16**: 721
- Longhorn, Thomas, **24**: 167 *n*
- Longitude, reckoning, **12**; **13**
- Longlazeree. *See* Langloiserie
- Longley, Hannah. *See* Tarbell
- Longloiserie. *See* Langloiserie
- Longman, Thomas, **11**: 198-200
- Longmeadow, **21**: 445 *n*
- Longmore, Henry, **14**: 372 *n*
- Longstaffe, William H. D., **11**: 62
- Lonsdale, Viscount. *See* Lowther, Sir John
- Loon, Johan van, **12**: 391
- Loper, Jacobus, **20**: 38, 62, 63, 75
- Lopez, Aaron, **19**: 187 *n*, 188, 232 *n*
- Lord, Abigail (Warren), wife of Richard. *See* Woodbridge
- ARTHUR, **14**: 268 *n*, 271 *n*, 273, 279 *n*; Resident Member C. S. M., **10**: 407. *Communications*: Pilgrims and Puritans, **17**: 392; J. Davis's edition of Morton's New England's Memorial, **18**: 17-26; letters of D. Webster, **19**: 298; signatures of Rev. J. Robinson, **24**: 63
- Rev. Benjamin, **16**: 577
- Elisha, **6**: 184
- John, **20**: 33, 72
- (Ford), Joseph, **22**: 235
- Joseph (H. C. 1726), **16**: 477, 501, 504, 525, 540, 555, 560; **24**: 310, 312
- Rev. Nathan, **1**: 447
- Nathaniel James, **8**: 36
- Otis Phillips, **3**: 265
- Robert, **20**: 275
- Thomas, **25**: 402
- William, **20**: 34, 35, 73, 75
- Rev. William Henry, **23**: 597
- Lord Palatine, title, **8**: 206, 207
- Lord Proprietor, title, **8**: 206-209, 211
- Lords of Trade. *See* England, Board of Trade
- Lord's Supper, **15**: 206-207; **21**: 22, 153
- Lorimer, Rev. George Claude, **1**: 450
- Loring, —, **12**: 301
- Aaron Kimball, **11**: 207
- AUGUSTUS PEABODY, Resident Member C. S. M., **8**: 201
- CHARLES GREELY, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 83; death, **8**: 2. *Communication*: Remarks on medal and coin, **7**: 210
- Daniel, **19**: 356
- Elizabeth (Prince), wife of Josiah, **19**: 332
- Hannah (Jackson), wife of Joshua, **8**: 253 *n*
- Rev. Israel, **1**: 417, 443, 444; **15**: 366, 368, 371; **19**: 334, 338, 344, 347
- James Spear, **5**: 288
- John, **16**: 543, 571
- Jonathan (*d* 1752), **19**: 332, 336, 338, 352, 356, 358, 361
- Jonathan (*d* 1784), **16**: 636, 708
- Joseph, **5**: 262; **24**: 264, 265
- Joshua, **8**: 253 *n*, 299 *n*
- Joshua (*d* 1781), **17**: 96
- Josiah, **19**: 332
- Nathaniel, **6**: 118
- Otis, **25**: 325, 326
- Thomas, **14**: 395
- Loring & Sampson, **11**: 231
- Lorphelin, Peter, **3**: 60; **11**: 311 *n*
- Lorraine, Duke of. *See* Leopold Joseph
- Lort, Rev. Michael, and Dighton Rock, **18**; **19**: 58, 62, 65, 72, 75, 76, 109, 119; **20**: 293 *n*, 308, 375, 376
- Loskiel, Georg Heinrich, **20**: 331
- Lossing, Benson John, **11**: 421, 439, 440; **19**: 120; **20**: 326 *n*, 350, 366 *n*, 377
- Lothrop. *See also* Lathrop
- Capt. —, **25**: 317, 318
- Barnabas, **2**: 18; **17**: 15 *n*, 32, 35, 40, 46; **24**: 150
- Bathsheba, wife of David, **23**: 547
- Benjamin, **25**: 308, 322
- David, **22**: 360; **23**: 535, 537
- Ebenezer, **25**: 288, 289, 302, 303, 308, 322
- George Van Ness, **1**: 258
- Howard, **1**: 258
- Isaac, **22**: 219, 224, 230, 235, 244, 289, 290

- John, **25**: 308, 322
- Rev. John (*d* 1653), **22**: xxii, 64, 71, 72; **25**: 16, 22
- Joseph, **24**: 149
- Mary Lyman (Buckminster), wife of Rev. Samuel Kirkland, **7**: 222 *n*
- Melatiah, **24**: 150
- Nathaniel, **25**: 308, 334
- Rev. Samuel Kirkland, **1**: 434; **7**: 222 *n*
- Seth, **25**: 289, 308, 334
- Thomas, **1**: 81; **21**: 55, 56; **24**: 150
- THORNTON KIRKLAND, Resident Member C. S. M., **8**: 121; on Council, 404; death, **17**: 143; tribute to, 144
- Lott, Abraham, **10**: 73
- Lotteries, **3**: 36; **4**: 55, 58, 59, 61, 63, 64; **13**: 154-159, 181 *n*; **14**: 15, 37; **20**: 23
- Lotze, Rudolf Hermann, **6**: 101, 438
- Loud, Jacob Hersey, **23**: 592, 597, 711-713, 715, 717
- William, **6**: 31
- Loudon, John, **15**: 309, 314-316
- Loudoun, Earl of. *See* Campbell, John
- Loud's Island, Me., **6**: 68, 70
- Louis XIII, of France, **1**: 356; **12**: 101, 102, 369, 373, 374 *n*, 381, 392; **13**: 227; **19**: 401
- Louis XIV, of France, **10**: 201-203; **13**: 216, 217; **21**: 423; **24**: 246; treaty with James II of England, **18**: 71-76
- Louis XV, of France, **6**: 205, 264; **8**: 282 *n*; **13**: 416
- Louis XVI of France, **10**: 242, 256; **13**: 97, 257, 258, 263
- Louisburg, Nova Scotia, **1**: 270; **10**: 74; **16**: 763; **25**: 123; expedition against, 1745, **1**: 300; **3**: 214, 224, 225, 323; **5**: 319, 320, 349; **6**: 404; **12**: 240; 1758, **13**: 413, 435, 448; **19**: 23, 418
- Cross, at H. C., **1**: 269; **6**: 246; **14**: 267
- Louisiana Purchase, **17**: 316, 340, 341
- Love, Susanna (Bennet), wife of John, **6**: 121
- Rev. William DeLoss, Jr., **5**: 168; **13**: 412 *n*
- Lovel, —, **19**: 344
- Lovelace, Francis, **18**: 183 *n*, 184; **19**: 196 *n*
- William, **19**: 461
- Loveland, Thomas, **6**: 68 *n*
- Lovell. *See also* Lovewell
- , **15**: 305 *n*. *See* Lovewell, John
- Benjamin, **25**: 294, 308, 322
- Cornelius, **25**: 289, 308, 322
- Cornelius, Jr., **25**: 308
- Jacob, **25**: 308, 322, 345
- James, **15**: cxxv *n*; letters, **6**: 74-78; Note on, by A. Matthews, 79
- John, **5**: 264
- John (*d* 1778), **6**: 80; **16**: 514; **17**: 221
- Mary (Middleton), wife of James, **6**: 74
- Patience. *See* Wright
- William, **25**: 308
- Lovell papers, **19**: 365
- Loveridge, Rev. William, **5**: 389
- Loving, Joseph, **1**: 334; **6**: 104
- Rev. Joseph Foster, **1**: 438; 450
- Love's Pilgrimage, a Story, **17**: 370 *n*
- Lovet, John, **1**: 81
- Lovett, —, **17**: 350
- Benjamin, **24**; **25**: 101, 102
- Benjamin (*d* 1804), **24**
- Eleonora (Cleaves), wife of Benjamin, **24**: 360 *n*
- Elizabeth (Herrick), wife of John, **5**: 212 *n*
- Hannah (Kilham), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1804), **24**: 346 *n*
- James, **24**: 357, 408
- James (*d* 1789), **24**: 360, 402, 408, 417, 420, 424, 430
- James D'Wolf, **13**: 80
- John, **5**: 212 *n*; **24**: 322, 347, 348, 403, 411, 416, 418
- Jonathan, **24**: 319, 322
- Jonathan Herrick, **5**: 212
- Mary. *See* Haskell
- Nancy, wife of Jonathan Herrick, **5**: 212 *n*
- Lovewell, John, **1**: 300; **15**: 305 *n*; **20**: 128
- Lovewell's Pond, Me., **15**: 305
- Low. *See also* Lowe
- Arthur, **8**: 173
- Cornelius, **24**: 239
- Edward, **17**: 207 *n*; **19**: 402
- Isaac, **19**: 244 *n*, 245
- John (*d* 1724), **11**: 256
- John (*d* 1801), **8**: 312
- Lowden, James, **15**: 255; **20**: 276
- Lowder, Henry, **20**: 62
- Lowdon, James, **5**: 76 *n*
- Lowe. *See also* Low
- John, **7**: 133; **12**: 101, 103, 191, 193; **25**: 45

- LOWELL, ABBOTT LAWRENCE, Resident Member C. S. M., **12**: 352
 — Anna Cabot (Jackson), wife of Charles Russell, **19**: 37
 — Anna Parker (Lowell), wife of Abbott Lawrence, **12**: 399
 — AUGUSTUS, Resident Member C. S. M., **5**: 186; death and tribute to, **7**: 46; Memoir assigned to F. C. Lowell, **47**
 — Rev. Charles, **3**: 400; **6**: 402; **12**: 334, 337; **13**: 139 *n*; **23**: 569, 576, 578, 579, 581, 588; **21**: 277, 278
 — Charles Russell, **19**: 37 *n*
 — Ebenezer, **5**: 194 *n*
 — Frances (Dunlap), second wife of James Russell, **8**: 136
 — FRANCIS CABOT, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; Memoir of A. Lowell assigned to, **7**: 47; death, **13**: 272; tribute to, by A. McF. Davis, **272**; by Council, **14**: 70
 — Hannah (Jackson), wife of Francis Cabot, **8**: 254 *n*
 — James Jackson, **7**: 58
 — James Russell, **6**: 383; **12**: 308, 337, 341; **14**: 204; **20**: 323; **24**: 118; letters, **8**: 134-137
 — Rev. John (*d* 1767), **1**: 300; **12**: 228-231; **14**: 9 *n*; and H. C., **16**: 484, 502, 505, 513
 — John (*d* 1793), **3**: 297, 392, 393 *n*, 394
 — Judge John (*d* 1802), **1**: 423; **3**: 175, 393 *n*; **5**: 2, 12 *n*, 13 *n*, 213 *n*; **10**: 416; **14**: 9, 329; **17**: 315; **18**: 365 *n*
 — John (*d* 1840), **8**: 85 *n*; **12**: 334 *n*, 335 *n*, 336; **14**: 192 *n*; **21**: 371
 — JOHN (*d* 1897), Vice-President C. S. M., **1**: 11; a founder, **12**; to prepare Memoir of L. Saltonstall, **3**: 140; death and tribute to, **489**; tribute by E. Wheelwright, **5**: 2; by S. L. Thorndike, **41-45**; by J. Noble, **47**
 — JOHN (*d* 1922), Resident Member C. S. M., **21**: 231, 404; death, **25**: 92; tribute to, **257**
 — John Amory (*d* 1881), **12**: 336; **14**: 192 *n*
 — Sarah (Champney), wife of Rev. John, **14**: 9 *n*
 Lower Clapboard Island, Me., **21**: 351
 Lowndes, William Thomas, **14**: 272, 273, 275, 295 *n*
 Lowry, —, **7**: 129, 131
 Lowther, Sir John, Baron Lowther and first Viscount Lonsdale, **17**: 98
 — Robert, **2**: 225, 228
 Lowthroppe. *See* Lathrop; Lothrop
 Loyal and Friendly Society of the Blue and Orange, **5**: 54
 Loyal Leagues, **20**: 228 *n*
 Loyal National League, **20**: 233
 Loyalist Association, London, **6**: 113 *n*; **14**: 326
 Loyalist Commission, **14**: 321 *n*, 324 *n*, 325 *n*, 327 *n*, 330, 332, 338 *n*
 Loyalists, **3**: 42; **17**: 394; **18**: 112, 122; **20**: 225; **21**: 439; **24**: 247; **25**: 35; paper by E. Wheelwright, Three Letters by an American Loyalist [M. Gay] and his Wife, **3**: 379-400; treatment of estates, and debts of, **392**, **394**; **8**: 50-72; **11**: 390, 395; **14**: 328, 337, 342, 348; Joyce Junior and, **93-103**. *See also* Tories
 Loyd, Robin, **12**: 92
 Lualdi, Angelo, **25**: 256
 Lubbertus, Sibrandus, **25**: 62
 Luby, Richard, **5**: 264
 Luca, Joachi di, **24**: 350
 Lucas, Eliza, daughter of George. *See* Pinckney
 — Fielding, Jr., **6**: 309 *n*
 — George, **6**: 193, 194
 — Isaac, **23**: 541
 — Philip, **14**: 170
 — Samuel, **22**: 265 *n*
 Luce, Ebenezer, **22**: 414
 — Elizabeth (Hatch), wife of Peter, **12**: 283, 305
 — Peter, **12**: 283
 — Ruth, **23**: 554
 Lucroft. *See* Leycroft
 Lucy, Sir Thomas, **13**: 125
 Ludlow, Roger, **12**
 Lücke, Gottfried Christian Friedrich, **6**: 417
 Lützwow, Frantšek, Count, **21**: 149, 150
 Lufkin, Joseph, **24**: 408
 — Moses, **24**: 408
 Luke. *See* Leche
 Lulworth Castle, **3**: 331, 332
 Lumber, **2**: 29; **10**: 85, 120; **13**: 428, 429, 430; **19**: 170
 Lambert. *See also* Lombard
 — (Lumber), Benjamin, **25**: 271
 — Jonathan, **25**: 308, 322, 334
 — Thomas, **25**: 322
 Lunalillo, Prince, **3**: 150

- Lundin, Thomas. *See* Drummond
- Lundy, Rev. John Patterson, **19**: 148;
20: 355, 426, 433
- Lunenburg, **15**: 200, 263, 280, 281, 290;
16: 586
- Lunenburg, Nova Scotia, **24**: 361, 362
- Lunt, Joseph, **16**: 657
— Rev. William Parsons, **22**: xlv;
23: 579, 589, 595, 596, 600
- Lupton, Donald, **14**: 234 *n*
- Luscombe (Lusamb), Humphrey, **17**:
33; **20**: 276
- Lush, George, **5**: 260
- Lusher, Eleazer, **15**: 221
- Luther, Martin, **8**: 343 *n*; **10**: *14; **13**:
201; **17**: 330; **19**: 3, 422; **22**: 120, 125,
128; **25**: 215 *n*
— Samuel, **24**: 152
- Lutherans, **1**: 229; **6**: 205; **22**: 114, 140
- Luttrell, Mary. *See* Lynde
- Narcissus, **14**: 368-370; **17**: 89 *n*;
20: 102 *n*
- Lutwich, Edward, **11**: 251
- Luxford, James, **3**: 60, 88; **11**: 298, 315
- Luyster, Isaphine Moore. *See* Wheel-
wright
- Luzac, Jan, **7**: 81
- Luzerne. *See* La Luzerne
- Lyde, —, **12**: 96
— Byfield, **5**: 197; **25**: 37 *n*
— Edward, **1**: 284
— Edward (*d* 1724), **6**: 190, 191, 268 *n*
— Nathaniel Byfield, **5**: 199; **13**: 357
— Sarah (Belcher), wife of Byfield,
5: 197
- Lydius, Rev. John, **24**: 57
— John Henry, **11**: 26; **17**: 220; **24**:
52-59
- Lyell, Sir Charles, **17**: 359
- Lyford, Rev. John, **17**: 342 *n*; **18**: 143;
22: xxiii, li *n*, 54-60, 63; **25**: 17, 23
- Lying, **15**: 78; trials for, **3**: 57, 60, 63; pen-
alties for, **15**: 142, 143, 346, 367; **16**: 831
- Lyle, —, **7**: 390
- Lyles, William, **7**: 158, 164; **18**: 34
- Lyles, William, & Co., **18**: 34 *n*
- Lyly, John, **20**: 110
- LYMAN, ARTHUR THEODORE, Resident
Member C. S. M., **5**: 412; death, and
tribute to, **18**: 99. *Communication*:
Remarks on commerce, **6**: 305
— Rev. Joseph, **1**: 428, 429
— Mary. *See* Hall
— Mary (Warren), wife of Samuel,
8: 234 *n*
— Phineas, **13**: 364, 428
— Samuel, **8**: 234 *n*
— Theodore, **20**: 267
— Theodore (*d* 1849), **1**: 270 *n*
— Theodore (*d* 1897), **10**: 391
- Lymefool, Dr. —, **12**: 92
- Lyne Regis, Eng., **14**: 47
- Lynching, **6**: 335, 336
- Lyndal. *See* Lindall
- Lynde, Benjamin (*d* 1745), **3**: 450; **5**:
11 *n*; **14**: 393, 397 *n*; **16**: 453; **17**:
59; **24**: 93, 94
— Benjamin (*d* 1781), **3**: 227, 229;
5: 67 *n*, 70, 71, 74; **6**: 267; **10**: 20;
17: 79, 80; **19**: 351; **25**: 37
— Elizabeth, daughter of Simon. *See*
Pordage
— Emma (Anderson) Brackenbury,
second wife of Joseph, **6**: 39 *n*
— Joanna, daughter of Joseph. *See*
Phillips
— Joseph, **1**: 412; **3**: 457 *n*; **6**: 37 *n*,
38 *n*, 47, 53 *n*; **21**: 355; Councillor,
2: 18; **17**: 18, 35, 40, 45, 46, 57, 59;
sketch of, **6**: 39 *n*; and H. C., **15**:
xlii *n*, cvi, 246, 250, 381, 399; **16**: 404
— Margaret, daughter of Joseph. *See*
Savage
— Mary, daughter of Benjamin (*d*
1781). *See* Oliver
— Mary (Luttrell) Winthrop, third
wife of Joseph, **6**: 39 *n*
— Samuel, **14**: 407
— Sarah, daughter of Joseph. *See*
Clark; Sweetser
— Sarah (Davison), first wife of
Joseph, **6**: 37 *n*, 39, 47
— Simon, **11**: 297, 327; **15**: xxv *n*,
cvii *n*; **17**: 14 *n*, 32-35, 40; **20**: 267;
21: 294
— William, **16**: 580, 582
- Lyndhurst, Baron. *See* Copley, John
Singleton (*d* 1863)
- Lynn, Dr. —, **12**: 91
- Lynn, **19**: 195; iron works at, **3**: 160;
21: 12, 60, 61; and H. C., **15**: 179, 222,
256; **16**: 410, 413, 415, 418, 431, 694
— Tavern (Lewis's), **3**: 75
- Lynsen, Abraham, **13**: 310
- Lyon, Matthew, **17**: 311; **18**: 64 *n*
— Richard, **3**: 417; **15**: cxiii *n*
- Lyons, —, **7**: 382
— James, **24**: 414 *n*
— Richard Bickerton Pemell, first
Earl Lyons, **20**: 236

- M.**, A. L. *See* Le Mercier, Rev.
 Andrew
 McCalla, Rev. William Latta, **17**: 353 *n*
 Macaulay, Catharine, **7**: 12, 211, 212
 — Thomas Babington, first Baron
 Macaulay, **8**: 276 *n*; **10**: 292 *n*; 293,
 297, 300, 309
 Maccamboy, **21**: 115
 McCarthy, —, **25**: 104, 105
 McCarty, —, **7**: 139; **20**: 83
 —, daughter of Daniel. *See*
 Piers
 — Daniel, **7**: 128, 166, 167, 353; **18**:
 39
 — Rev. Thaddeus, **16**: 692, 716, 720
 — Thomas, **18**: 33
 McClane, Capt. —, **25**: 112
 McClary, Andrew, **17**: 277, 282
 — John, **11**: 400
 — Michael, **11**: 400
 McCleary, Samuel Foster, **11**: 249
 McCleave, John, **12**: 217
 McClellan, George Brinton, **24**: 290
 Macclesfield, Earls of. *See* Gerard,
 Charles; Parker, Thomas
 McClintock, Nathaniel, **8**: 301
 — Rev. Samuel, **1**: 447
 McClure, Rev. David, **24**: 271 *n*
 McCoid, Joseph W., **19**: 60 *n*
 McComb, —, **7**: 131
 McCook, Rev. Archibald, **13**: 278
 Maccovius, Johannes, **25**: 62, 75 *n*
 McCracken, —, **12**: 94
 McCrea, —, **12**: 97
 McCulloch, —, **19**: 22
 McCutcheon, Roger Philip, papers by,
 Americana in English Newspapers,
20: 84–96; The Observer and In-
 crease Mather, **24**: 313–317
 MACDONALD, WILLIAM, **20**: 393; Cor-
 responding Member C. S. M., **19**: 9
 MacDonnell, Mary Baun, **13**: 255
 McDonough, —, **25**: 105
 McDougall, Alexander, **7**: 169
 McDowell, Rev. Alexander, **16**: 799,
 817
 — John, **17**: 259 *n*
 — Jonathan, **24**: 414 *n*
 M'Ewer, John, **24**: 393
 Macey. *See also* Macy
 — George, **24**: 154
 McFadden, Andrew, **6**: 69, **13**: 279
 McFar, Jonah, **25**: 37
 McFarland, John, **8**: 112
 McField, Col. —, **7**: 261
 Macgaw, James, **17**: 278, 282
 Macgee, Thomas, **11**: 445 *n*
 McGilchrist, Rev. William, **24**: 435
 McGrath, —, **12**: 95, 96
 McGregor, Alexander, **13**: 279
 — Rev. James, **13**: 279
 McIlvaine, William, **5**: 194 *n*, 196 *n*
 McINTIRE, CHARLES JOHN, Resident
 Member C. S. M., **17**: 249, 287
 — Neal, **5**: 82
 McIntosh, Ebenezer, **12**: 290
 McIntyer, John, **6**: 35
 Mackay, Alexander, **19**: 169 *n*; **25**: 183 *n*
 McKay (Maccay), James, **11**: 418
 McKean, Col. —, **11**: 42
 — Amy, wife of Rev. Joseph, **8**: 131
 — John, **11**: 391, 393, 394, 396, 403
 — Joseph, **1**: 447
 — Rev. Joseph (*d* 1818), **6**: 151, 152,
 154; **7**: 219; **8**: 131; **10**: 247, 248;
12: 337, 338; **13**: 252; **18**: 222 *n*
 — Thomas, **8**: 284; **13**: 326, 399
 — William, **6**: 152 *n*
 McKee, Thomas Jefferson, **21**: 286, 287
 McKean, James, **13**: 279
 McKenzie, Rev. Alexander, **1**: 59, 437,
 446, 450; **12**: 280; **13**: 277
 Mackenzie, Frederick, **24**
 Mackerel Cove, **1**: 79
 McKinley, William, **3**: 360, 365; **7**:
 316; **11**: 361; **18**: 27
 McKown, Ann, **6**: 24
 — John, **6**: 24
 Macky, John, **7**: 121
 McLean, Rev. John Patterson, **20**:
 326 *n*, 373, 382, 424
 McLellan, Eliza (Hull), wife of Isaac,
10: 368 *n*
 — Henry Blake, **10**: 369
 — Isaac, **10**: 368, 369
 — Sarah Ann Fuller, daughter of
 Isaac. *See* Read
 McLong, —, **12**: 298 *n*
 McLorey, —, **12**: 298 *n*
 McLorry, —, **12**: 298
 McLory, Isabella (Hood), wife of
 Thomas, **12**: 298 *n*
 — Thomas, **12**: 298 *n*
 McMahan, John Van Lear, **17**: 371
 McMaster, Capt. —, **11**: 235
 — John Bach, **11**: 409 *n*
 McMasters, James, & Co., **19**: 226, 232,
 233 *n*, 244 *n*
 — Patrick, **19**: 233 *n*, 239, 244 *n*
 McMellon, Robert, **25**: 37

- McMillian, Ann, wife of James, **6**: 117
 — James, **6**: 117
- MacMonnies, Frederick William, **12**: 163
- McMullen, William, **11**: 214–216
- McMurphy, Archibald, **11**: 390, 397
 — James, **11**: 396
- MacNally, Leonard, **20**: 20, 21 *n*
- McNeil, Capt. —, **11**: 218
- Macneile, William Maxwell, **17**: 277, 282
- Macomb, John Navarre, **6**: 315 *n*
- McPherson, —, **7**: 365; **17**: 178
 — Daniel, **7**: 343
 — James, **17**: 327 *n*
- Macquer, Pierre Joseph, **8**: 312, 313 *n*
- McQuin, —, **18**: 49
- McQuire, Rev. —, **17**: 169
- Macrea, Caroline (Lee), **7**: 239
- McRee, Griffith John, **6**: 391, 392
- M'Robert, Patrick, **17**: 243
- McRoberts, Samuel, **12**: 94
- MacSparran, Rev. James, **6**: 386, 387; **14**: 97 *n*
- McWilliams, —, **12**: 96
- Macy. *See also* Macey
 — Thomas, **5**: 121
- Madan, Falconer, **24**: 251
- Madden, Sir Frederic, **18**: 276, 282
- Madder. *See* Mather
- Maddock, —, **13**: 161
 — Mary (Holworthy), **13**: 161, 178, 179
- Madeira Islands, **12**: 386 *n*, 392
- Mader, Wilhelmus, **21**: 74 *n*
- Madey, J. J., **25**: 210 *n*
- Madier de Montjau, Édouard, **20**: 328
- Madison, Dorothy (Payne), wife of James, **10**: 135
 — James, **6**: 379; **7**: 116 *n*, 134, 135; **10**: 135, 137, 366; **12**: 269
- Madiver, Joel, **21**: 331, 349
- Madoc, Welsh prince, **19**: 75, 109
- Maers, Abraham, **19**: 185 *n*
- Magee, James, **24**: 385
- Magicians, Indian. *See* Powwows
- Magna Charta, **3**: 217; **5**: 393; **12**: 259, 266; **13**: 437; **17**: 31; **24**: 16
- Magnalia Dei Anglicana, **20**: 85
- Maggner, Capt. —, **22**: 39
- Magnetism, **10**: 235; **18**: 6
- Magnusen, Finn, **19**: 71, 93; **20**
- Magny, F., **1**: 357
- Magowan, Rev. Walter, **7**: 158
- Magunco (Magaguncock) Hill, Ashland, **21**: 355
- Mahan, Alfred Thayer, **24**: 323
- Mahon, Duc de. *See* Crillon
- Lord. *See* Stanhope
- Maillard, Rowland, **17**: 276, 282
- Main, Paul, **20**: 83
- Main, the word, **12**: 376–380
- Maine, John, **21**: 338 *n*
- Maine, **2**: 26; **3**: 99; **5**: 171, 291; **6**: 70; **24**: 313; **25**: 428; grant to Sir F. Gorges, **1**: 189, 226, 227; **3**: 411; **8**: 206; early settlements, **1**: 276–293; **12**: 257; included in Council for New England, **2**: 20, 38; **17**: 5; in Territory and Dominion of New England, **2**: 44, 57; **17**: 7; Documentary History of, **3**: 110–113; cutting of masts for Royal Navy, 250, 251, 256, 257; and Massachusetts government, **5**: 178 *n*, 181, 182; hue and cry in, **5**: 406–412; papers on land controversies in, by J. Noble, **6**: 11–59; **8**: 104–117; early Thanksgiving and Fast proclamations of, **5**: 167, 169 *n*; **10**: 108–114; Origin of the Name of Maine, by A. Matthews, **12**: 366–382
 — Council of Safety, **10**: 372
 — Court of Admiralty, special, **5**: 183
 — Court of Pleas, **5**: 169 *n*, 170 *n*, 184
 — Court of Sessions of the Peace, **5**: 169 *n*, 170 *n*, 180 *n*, 184
 — General Assembly, **5**: 168 *n*, 172, 178 *n*, 179 *n*, 406
 — Provincial Council, **1**: 287, 288, 292; **5**: 171, 185; **10**: 372
 — Supreme Court, **5**: 171
- Maine, Province of. *See under* Massachusetts
- Maine, Province of, France, **12**: 367–370, 373
- Maine Historical Society, **25**: 429, 430 *n*
- Maitland, Frederick William, **5**: 400
- Maize, —. *See* Mease
- Makepeace, Dr., —, **11**: 217
- Makowsky, Jan. *See* Maccovius, Johannes
- Malbone, —, **17**: 274, 282
 — Godfrey, **17**: 276, 282
- Malcolm, Rev. Alexander, **16**: 751, 761, 762
 — Daniel, **19**: 403; **20**: 16 *n*
- Malcom, John, **8**: 93
- Malden, **5**: 125, 153; **15**: 179, 223
- Malgares, Facundo, **6**: 314, 315
- Mallery, Garrick, **18**: 238 *n*, 257, 258; **19**: 62, 92, 115; **20**

- Mallet, John, **21**: 101 *n*
 Malone, Edmund, **20**: 110 *n*
 Malt, **16**
 Malthus, Sarah, **14**: 221, 225 *n*
 — Rev. Thomas Robert, **6**: 342 *n*
 Man, Alice (Whitney), wife of Ensign
 (*d* 1829), **14**: 29 *n*
 — Ensign, **14**: 29 *n*
 — Ensign (*d* 1829), **14**: 29, 33, 42
 — Francis, **13**: 168
 — Hezekiah, **16**: 643
 — James, **13**: 168
 — John, **11**: 379, 381; **15**: 250, 252
 — Tabitha, wife of Ensign, **14**: 29 *n*
 Man, Isle of, **19**: 170
 Manchaog Farm, **21**: 314
 Manchester, Earls and Dukes of. *See*
 Montagu
 Manchester, Vt., **10**: 256 *n*
 Mandates. *See* Town Mandates
 Manderson, Robert, **8**: 167
 Manget, Johann Jakob, **21**: 134 *n*, 136
 Manhattan (Manhatoes), **3**: 161; **7**:
 286, 290; **10**: 141
 Manilius, Marcus, **18**: 3
 Manley, —, **7**: 133, 376; **15**: xcvi;
 18: 38, 39, 42, 47, 53
 — Hannah, wife of John, **5**: 274 *n*
 — John, **5**: 274; **8**: 99 *n*; **10**: 72, 73 *n*;
 24 . . .
 Mann. *See also* Man
 — Alice (Alicia), daughter of Galfridus.
 See Apthorp
 — Elias, **12**: 320
 — Galfridus, **6**: 396 *n*
 — Sir Horace (*d* 1786), **6**: 396 *n*
 — Horace (*d* 1859), **5**: 361, 362; **8**: 32
 — Horatio, **6**: 396 *n*
 — William, **14**: 407
 Manners-Sutton, Ellen (Power), Lady,
 18: 79
 Manning, Edward, **3**: 236
 — John, **6**: 41; **25**: 142
 — Joseph (H. C. 1730), **16**: 562, 571,
 580
 — Joseph (H. C. 1751), **16**: 798, 799
 — Rebecca (Pierce) Winship, wife of
 John, **25**: 142
 — Warren Henry, **15**: lxi *n*–lxx *n*
 — William (*d* 1691), **15**: lxxvi, lxxviii,
 cix, 79, 220, 249, 258; **17**: 138
 — William (*d* 1778), **16**: 689, 784, 785
 Manors, **3**: 412, 413, 414
 Mansfield, Lady, wife of Sir John,
 7: 281
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John.
 See Wilson
 — Isaac, **8**: 109
 — Isaac (*d* 1826), **7**: 202
 — Samuel, **16**: 829
 — Lord. *See* Murray, William
 Mansfield, Ct., **17**: 253
 Manton, Rev. Thomas, **6**: 195; **22**: 113
 Manufactory Company (or Scheme).
 See Land Bank of 1740
 Manufactory Notes. *See* Land Bank of
 1740
 Manufactures, bills payable in, **4**; **10**:
 96, 97, 99
 Manufacturing, **1**: 201 *n*; **7**: 283; **8**:
 312 *n*; **9**: 429; **10**: 223–224; **12**: 26,
 48, 49; **18**: 351, 352; **19**: 191–198;
 24: 371 *n*
 Manuscripts, Use of, in Public and
 Quasi-public Institutions, paper on,
 by L. Swift, **18**: 153–156. *See also*
 Documents
 Mapes, William, **1**: 81
 Maps, **17**: 121, 254 *n*; **24**: 41; issued
 to insurance companies, letter from
 C. H. Davis on, **3**: 67; remarks on, by
 A. McF. Davis, 68–70; Early Manu-
 script Maps of New England, by J. H.
 Tuttle, **17**: 112–115. *See also under*
 Illustrations
 Marble, Manton, **20**: 236
 Marblehead, **3**: 44; **8**: 162; **12**: 292; **15**:
 222; **17**: 209, 210; **19**: 403; **21**: 412;
 24: 423; and non-importation move-
 ment, **19**
 — Marine Society, **1**: 212
 — St. Michael's Church, **24**: 27; **25**:
 370 *n*
 Marbury, Anne, daughter of Rev.
 Francis. *See* Hutchinson
 — Rev. Francis, **1**: 122, 275 *n*; **19**:
 397
 Marbury v. Madison, **3**: 246, 249
 March, John, **1**: 291; **3**: 451; **22**: 205
 Marey, William, **24**: 279, 282, 283, 289,
 290
 Marden, Francis, **25**: 367
 Maria. *See* Negroes; Reynolds, Maria
 Maria, Infanta, daughter of Philip III
 of Spain, **12**: 373, 374 *n*, 380–382
 Mariana, Note on the Name of, by A.
 Matthews, **12**: 380–382
 Marick. *See* Merrick
 Marignac, G. L. de, **10**: 241 *n*
 Mariner, Andrew, **20**: 266

- Mariner, Dialogue between a Married Man and a, **10**: 200
- Marion, Joseph, **17**: 63 *n*, 101-103
- Joseph (*d* 1761), **3**: 12; **4**: 86, 93, 119, 142; **10**: 96 *n*; **15**: 286; **25**: 35
- Mariot, —, **20**: 87
- Mariposa, Big Tree Grove, **8**: 382, 383, 385, 387 *n*
- Marischal College. *See* Aberdeen University
- Markham, Albert Hastings, **12**: 385
- Marlatt, Charles Lester, **20**: 105 *n*, 106 *n*, 280-285
- Marlborough, Duke of. *See* Churchill, John
- Earls of. *See* Ley
- Marlborough, town, **15**: 223; **17**: 253
- Marmion, Shackerley, **10**: 305
- Marot, Clément, **1**: 230-232, 237
- Marprelate, Martin, **8**: 344
- Marquand, Joseph, **7**: 221 *n*
- Susan Coffin, daughter of Joseph. *See* Hooper; Searle
- Marque and reprisal, letters of, **24**: 334, 353, 366, 374
- Marrett, Amos, **16**: 581, 588, 589
- John (*d* 1695), **15**: 267
- Rev. John (*d* 1813), **24**: 287, 288
- Thomas, **15**: 206
- Marriage, **16**: 743; **23**: 704; in colonial law, **7**: 285, **10**: 162; **22**: xxii, 91; **23**: 648
- Marrion, John, **14**: 403
- MARSH, ARTHUR RICHMOND, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 210
- Christopher Bridge, **14**: 35
- David, **24**: 247
- Henry, **20**: 244
- John, **24**: 346, 410, 413, 414 *n*, 417, 430, 431
- Jonathan, **17**: 275, 282
- Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1705), **16**: 518
- Joseph (H. C. 1728), **16**: 514, 518, 537
- Perez, **16**: 783
- Thomas, **10**: 39; **21**: 383 *n*, 384 *n*, 385 *n*; and H. C., **16**; **25**: 250, 251
- Marsh Island, Me., **6**: 66 *n*
- Marshall, —, **19**: 361
- Christopher, **11**: 40-42, 51, 52
- Emily, daughter of Josiah. *See* Otis
- George William, **1**: 352-354; **3**: 94
- Henry, **9**: 413 *n*, 440, 447, 448
- Humphry, **10**: 227, 228
- James, **16**: 417, 428
- John, **1**: 369 *n*; **16**: 413
- John (*d* 1835), **3**: 247; **7**: 311; **8**: 285, 286; **17**: 202 *n*, 326; **19**: 267, 268; **21**: 76 *n*
- John Patton, **19**: 413
- Rev. Josiah (H. C. 1720), **16**: 454
- Josiah (*d* 1841), **6**: 399 *n*
- Samuel, **12**: 228, 229, 231
- Rev. Stephen, **24**: 186
- Thomas, **13**: 91
- Thomas (*d* 1802), **17**: 202
- William, **21**: 235 *n*; **25**: 78-80
- Sir William, **1**: 353
- Marshfield, **22**: 71; **24**: 150; church at, **22**: xxiv, liv, 70, 71, 179, 205; **23**: 564
- Marston, Benjamin, **15**: 397; **16**: 405, 422, 424
- John, **10**: 23, 304 *n*
- Mary, wife of John, **10**: 23
- Mehetable (Gibbs), wife of Benjamin (H. C. 1715), **16**: 852
- Nymphas, **25**
- Martello tower, Ireland, **5**: 204 *n*
- Marten, Sir Henry, **8**: 364, 365, 371
- Martha's Vineyard, **4**: 414; **8**: 222, 224; **12**: 378; missions to Indians of, **16**: 594, 791, 792, 799, 850; **21**: 187, 260, 261
- Martimercurian Company (or Band). *See* Harvard College, Clubs
- Martin. *See also* Martyn
- —, **19**: 23
- Arnold, **24**: 369
- Christopher, **17**: 364; **18**: 137
- Elizabeth, **11**: 201
- Elizabeth (Fulford), wife of Samuel, **6**: 34; **8**: 108, 111
- Frank Williamson, **12**: 400 *n*
- George Henry, **12**: 360 *n*
- James, **2**: xix *n*
- Joseph. *See* Morton
- Josiah, **6**: 391 *n*
- Michael, **11**: 201
- Richard, **25**: 354
- Samuel, **8**: 105, 108-111
- Sarah, daughter of Samuel. *See* Eggleston
- Thomas, **19**: 370
- William, **11**: 200, 201
- Martindale, Capt. —, **24**: 326
- Martineau, Basil, **8**: 141
- Elizabeth (Rankin), **6**: 424

Martineau (*continued*)

- Gertrude, daughter of Rev. James, **6**: 445, 450
 — Harriet, **8**: 138
 — Helen (Higginson), wife of Rev. James, **6**: 424, 447 *n*, 448, 450; **8**: 138
 — Rev. James, **7**: 310; **8**: 190; correspondence with Rev. J. H. Allen, **6**: 294, 416–454; with H. H. Furness, **8**: 134, 137–149
 — Russell, **8**: 141
 Martinelli, Vincent, **14**: 372 *n*
 Martinet, the word, **7**: 202
 Martinique, **7**: 333; **13**: 422
 Martyn, Edward, **13**: 292
 — Rev. John, **16**: 738; **24**: 147
 — Nathaniel, **4**
 — Richard, **4**: 112, 121; **8**: 129
 — Richard (*d* 1690), **8**: 128–130; **15**: 237
 Marvel, Andrew, pseudonym of W. Goddard, **11**
 Marvell, Andrew, **12**: 121
 — Edward, **24**: 415
 Marvin, George, **13**: 39 *n*
 — William Theophilus Rogers, **21**: 17 *n*, 39 *n*, 46 *n*, 88 *n*
 Marx, Alexander, **24**: 147
 Mary I, of England, **1**: 229; **3**: 216; **5**: 204 *n*; **8**: 354; **11**: 266; **24**: 185
 Mary II, of England. *See* William and Mary
 Maryland, **1**: 220, 226; **3**: 44, 97, 413; **5**: 227 *n*; **6**: 343; **8**: 15, 16, 21, 23, 216, 217; **12**: 381; **17**: 372; **19**: 218; **21**: 422 *n*, 443; agriculture, **6**: 342, 344, 345, 365; and Albany Congress, **11**: 409, 412, 413; religious freedom, **12**: 260–262; **17**: 371
 — Charter, **1**: 188, 225; **3**: 413; **8**: 204; **12**: 109
 — Convention, 1776, **25**: 374 *n*
 Maryland Gazette, **11**: 417
 Mascarene, John, **15**: xix *n*; **8**: 308 *n*, 310, 315, 319, 322; **14**: 3 *n*
 — Margaret (Holyoke), wife of John, **8**: 308 *n*, 311, 312, 318, 322, 323; **14**: 3 *n*; **15**: xix *n*, xciii *n*
 — Paul, **17**: 277, 282
 — Paul (*d* 1760), **20**: 135
 Masell. *See* Mousall
 Maseres, Francis, **10**: 237
 Masham, Abigail (Hill), Lady Masham, **18**: 341 *n*

- Mashpee, town, **22**: 146; **23**: 558
 Mason, —, **7**: 164; **11**: 243
 — Anne Elizabeth, daughter of John Tufton. *See* Livius
 — Arthur, **1**: 414
 — Arthur (*d* 1708), **3**: 459 *n*; **14**: 240
 — Barachias, **16**: 698, 713
 — Charles, **12**: 97
 — CHARLES FRANCIS, **12**: 250; Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 179
 — George, **7**: 135, 163, 168, 169, 170, 391; **11**: 119; **19**: 182 *n*, 215
 — George Champlin, **20**: 313
 — Hannah (Rogers), wife of William Powell, **6**: 220
 — Hugh, **12**: 250, 253
 — Jeremiah, **10**: 395
 — Joanna, daughter of Arthur. *See* Breck; Perry
 — Joanna (Parker), wife of Arthur, **14**: 240 *n*
 — John, **8**: 260. *See also* Matson, John
 — John (*d* 1635), **12**: 201 *n*, 382; **18**: 182 *n*; land grants and claims in New England, **1**: 129, 130, 225; **2**: 17; **3**: 412; **5**: 170; **8**: 205; **11**: 384 *n*; **12**: 367, 371, 372, 373, 375, 376 *n*, 380, 382; **17**: 114; **18**: 164, 165; **22**: 90
 — John Tufton, **25**: 126
 — Jonathan, **11**: 4, 6 *n*; **21**: 281
 — Jonathan (*d* 1831), **5**: 213; **7**: ii
 — Lydia, **22**: 364
 — Nehemiah, **19**: 293
 — Robert (*d* 1688), alias Tufton, **2**: 38; **5**: 183 *n*; **17**: 20; 274
 — Robert Means, **10**: 395, 397, 405
 — Stephen, **2**: 18; **17**: 35, 40, 48 *n*
 — Stevens Thomson, **17**: 311
 — Thaddeus, **6**: 123; **11**: 209 *n*; **21**: 452, 453
 — Thomas, **11**: 176 *n*
 — Thomson, **7**: 350; **11**: 195
 — William Powell, **7**: 222 *n*
 Mason Patent, **1**: 298 *n*
 Masons, **15**: 339; **16**: 473, 748, 754, 755, 772. *See also* Hill, Abraham (*d* 1754); Wyeth, John (*d* 1706); Wyeth, John (*d* 1756)
 Maspeth. *See* Newtown, N. Y.
 Massachusetts, boundaries of, **3**: 105, 119 *n*, 121, 128, 129; **4**: 277, 456; **12**: 244, 245; **17**: 121; **19**: 271, 245; **24**: 35, 37, 41, 42–46, 199, 237; territorial

- claims and disputes of, **3**: 104; **4**: 276; **12**: 66-73, 80, 81; **24**: 209, 217-220, 224; suit of, against Samuel Tarbell, **5**: 275-282; seal of, **9**: 502 *n*, **14**: 13, 126, 127; **16**: 578; **17**: 105 *n*-106 *n*; Limitation of Prices in, 1776-1779, by A. McF. Davis, **10**: 119-134; Debt of, to T. Hutchinson, by J. K. Hosmer, **12**: 238-245; Economic conditions in, during the Revolution, by R. V. Harlow, **20**: 163-190
- Archives, **4**: 125, 159, 166, 167, 197, 294; **7**: 219 *n*, 280, 281; **10**: 83, 86, 87; **18**: 93-96; **25**: 172; papers relating to Land Bank, 1740, **4**: 3-82
- Bay Colony, **2**: 11, 14, 15, 37, 44, 57; **3**: 42, 43, 87, 142, 143, 159, 317; **5**: **6**; **7**: 272, 286, 287, 290; **10**: **12**; **14**: 279, 280; **18**: 166; **21**: 2; **22**: 164 *n*, 166, 168-169, 276; **25**: 265, 348; corporations in, **1**: 183-214; report on state of, by E. Browne, **7**: 68, 69, 74-80; letters from Gov. Winthrop on, 70-74; Rawson's defence of, 291-293; H. E. Ware, on government of, **10**: 151-180; and fur-trade, **18**: 173-188
- Bay Company **1**: 36, 119, 184-187, 190, 219; **3**: 99, 100, 114, 115, 142, 206, 408, 469; **6**: 161, 162, 345; **12**: 120; **14**: 66 *n*; **17**: 365; **18**: 161, 185
- Board of Harbor Commissioners, **5**: 39
- Board of War, **24**: 365
- Colony Charter, **1**: 195-202, 205, 209, 222; **2**: *xix n*, 8 *n*, 10, 14; **3**: 43, 53, 142, 143, 247, 327, 408, 411 *n*, 448; **4**: 313; **5**: 69 *n*, 134; **7**: 289-292; **8**: 151; **10**: 114, 152, 158, 312, 318, 319; **12**: 17, 124; **14**: 215 *n*, 216 *n*, 227; **15**: *xxiv-xxvi*, *xxxviii*, *lx n*; **16**: 481, 557; **17**: 3, 4, 393; **18**: 56, 59; **20**: 24, 29; **21**: 292, 411, 429, 430
- Colony Laws, **4**: 292, 293; **5**: 154-158; **6**: 283-285, 333 *n*; **7**: 23-26, 290; **15**: 42-43; **17**: 116-118; **19**: 10-20
- Colony Records, **10**: 8, 21; papers on third volume of, by A. C. Goodell, Jr., **3**: 205-207; **5**: 161-167; W. P. Upham's letter on, 144-161; J. Noble on, 135-143; R. N. Toppan on an omission in, **6**: 81, 82
- Commissioner of Corporations, **1**: 11, 13, 16
- Committee of Correspondence, **13**: 366; **17**: 394
- Committee of Public Safety, **24**: 329
- Constitution, **1**: 144, 195, 204 *n*, 205 *n*; **3**: 38 *n*, 55; **10**: 161, 177, 178; **15**: *xxxv*; **18**: 59; **21**: 425, 427, 442, 443; convention, 1820, **5**: 292; W. Gordon's criticism of, **25**: 383 *n*-384 *n*
- Council, **1**: 207, 208, 421, 422, 425, 427; **2**: **3**; **4**: **5**; **6**: 8: 56-59, 61, 83 *n*, 222 *n*, 223 *n*, 297; **9**: 429, 453, 454, 485-488; **10**: 86, 158, 354 *n*, 384; **13**: 302-304, 347, 348, 353; **16**; **17**: 35, 50-52, 55-59, 78-80; **18**: 85, 184-186; **20**: 95, 128, 200; **24**: 233, 240, 241, 333, 395, 399; **25**: 265; members of, **2**: 18; list of councillors, 1685-1691, **17**: 36-44
- Council for Safety, **15**: *xxvi*; **17**: 16-19, 21-24, 28; **20**: 30, 50, 51
- County Courts, **5**: 69 *n*; **10**: 152, 153 *n*, 155, 167
- Court of Admiralty, **1**: 409 *n*; **3**: 72, 77; **5**: 21; jurisdiction of, **8**: 150-185
- Court of Assistants, **1**: 119, 120; **3**: **5**; **17**; **6**: 95, 286, 323, 324; **8**: 151, 155, 164, 165, 185 *n*; **10**: **12**: 16; trial and punishment of crimes in, paper by J. Noble, **3**: 51-56; trial of T. Pound, **20**: 75-78
- Court of Assize and General Gaol Delivery, **5**: 10 *n*, 12 *n*, 13 *n*, 278; **6**: 3, 16, 49
- Court of Common Pleas, **5**: 9, 23, 62 *n*, 69-71, 261 *n*; **6**: 19 *n*, 85 *n*
- Court of General Sessions of the Peace, **5**: 62 *n*, 68 *n*, 69 *n*; **6**: 83-85, 251
- Court of Inquiry, **5**: 265, 271
- Court of Oyer and Terminer, **5**: 71; **10**: 20
- Courts of Probate, **5**: 135; **6**: 89, 285, 399; **14**: 126, 127
- Courts of Quarter Sessions of Peace, **5**: 69 *n*
- Court of Vice Admiralty, **10**: 379-386
- Declaration of Rights, **1**: 44, 423
- Deputy-Governors, **15**: *xxxiv*, *clxv n*, 42, 173; List of, 1636-1775, **15**: *clxv*
- Deputy-President, **15**: *xxxiv n*, *clxv*
- Explanatory Charter, **2**: *xix n*, 30-33; **17**: 2; **18**: 58 *n*; **19**: 12 *n*; A. Matthews's communication on, **14**: 389-400

Massachusetts (*continued*)

- Free Library Commission, **1**: 23; **12**: 133, 360
- General Court. *See* index of each volume
- General Court of elections, **6**: 283, 284; **12**: 13, 15, 19, 159; **18**: 56, 57
- Governor, **1**: 127, 128, 212 *n*, 421, 422, 424; **2**: **5**: 62 *n*; **15**: xxxiv, xxxv, xlv, 42, 173; **16**: 495, 709; **18**: 184; **20**: 95, 128, 200; **24**: 213; commissions of, **2**: 69–183; **5**: 28–30, 113 *n*; **17**: 44–87, 109–110; list of, 1636–1775, **15**: clxiv–clxv
- House of Deputies, **1**: 125; **3**: 101, 103, 205; **5**: **6**: 124 *n*; **7**: 284; fragment of original journal of, 1649, communicated by J. Noble, **5**: 115–132
- House of Representatives, colonial, **1**: 86 *n*, 207, 364; **3**: **4**: 5, 6, 13, 157; **5**: 284, 291, 342; **6**: 168, 172, 203 *n*, 270 *n*, 280, 281; **8**: **9**: 486; **13**: **14**: **16**: **17**: 394; **19**: 204, 280–281; **24**: 244, 333; **25**: 47, 48 *n*, 265, 266, 270 *n*, 287, 337 *n*–338 *n*; bibliography of journals of (1715–1776), by W. C. Ford, **4**: vii, 201–289
- Inferior Court of Common Pleas, **3**: **4**: **5**: 69 *n*; **6**: 14, 15, 36; **8**: 156, 157
- Justices' Court, **5**: 69 *n*
- Laws, bibliography of, by W. C. Ford and A. Matthews, **4**: 291–480; of confiscation, by A. McF. Davis, **8**: 50–72
- Lieutenant-Governor, **2**: 18, 21, 22, 27, 32; **15**: xxxiv *n*, clxv *n*; commissions of, **2**: 293–308; **17**: 88–96, 110; list of, 1636–1775, **15**: clxv–clxvi
- Magistrates, **5**: 137–139, 148, 150, 164, 406, 407; **16**: **20**: 113 *n*
- Navy Board, **24**: 395
- Province Charter, **1**: **2**: xix *n*, 7–29; **3**: **4**: 313, 314, 324, 325, 344, 356, 358, 381, 441; **5**: 30, 72 *n*, 113, 171 *n*; **7**: 240; **8**: 54, 156; **10**: 159, 164 *n*; **12**: 175 *n*; **14**: 324, 325 *n*; **15**: xxvi, xxxix; **16**: 481, 557, 558, 766, 775, 794; **17**: 2, 28, 35, 97; **18**: 84; **20**: 129 *n*; **21**: 441
- Province Laws, **4**: 51, 52, 59, 72; **5**: **6**: 4, 5, 281; **7**: 272; **8**: 161, 165, 222 *n*; **10**: 134 *n*, 167, 171; **16**: 816; **17**: 393–399, 401; **18**: 303, 304; A. C. Goodell's editorship of, **18**: 193, 195–199, 300
- Province of Maine, **1**: 293; **2**: **5**: 167, 168, 169 *n*; **15**: 277, 278; **16**: 587–588, 604, 605
- Province of Massachusetts Bay, **1**: 76, 178, 415, 417, 418; **2**: **3**: 8, 29, 317; **5**: 5, 26, 112, 165, 203, 293; **6**: **10**: corporations in, **1**: 210–214
- Provincial Congress, **21**: 437; **24**: 332; **25**: 270, 286, 296, 304
- Public Reservations, trustees of, **6**: 245; **12**: 246
- Royal Commissions, **2**: 7–396; **17**: 150–155, 205; notes on, by A. Matthews, **17**: 2–111
- Secretary, **1**: 11, 12, 71, 377; **2**: 18, 21; **3**: 100–103; **15**: xxxiv *n*; **18**: 93; commissions of, **2**: 315–330; **17**: 97–105, 110; list of, **15**: clxvi
- Sergeant-at-Arms, **17**: 395, 398
- Special Courts, **3**: 52, 63, 64; **6**: 284
- State Board of Education, **5**: 362; **12**: 354, 360
- State House, **1**: 281; **3**: 49; **5**: 62 *n*, 73 *n*, 154; **8**: 19–21; **12**: 384 *n*
- State Library, **4**: **8**: 12; **9**: viii, 406 *n*; **10**: 141, 313 *n*; **12**: 354, 360
- Strangers' Court, **3**: 52; A Few Notes Touching, by J. Noble, **6**: 281–286
- Superior Court, **3**: 318
- Superior Court of Judicature, **1**: 43, 90, 92, 94, 95, 100–102, 107; **3**: **4**: 31, 39, 41; **5**: **6**: 13 *n*, 16, 17; **7**: 18 *n*; **8**: 165–168; **10**: 23–26; **16**: 659, 673, 678, 690; trial and punishment of crimes in, **3**: 51–66; suit of Knowles *v.* Douglass in, 213–239
- Supreme Judicial Court, **1**: 37 *n*, 98 *n*; **3**: 51, 55, 173, 264, 317–319; **5**: 6–9, 22, 23, 46; **6**: 384, 421 *n*; **8**: 40–42, 131, 169, 184; **12**: 348
- Supreme Judicial Court for Suffolk County, **3**: 56 *n*, 100, 319
- Test Act, 1776, **8**: 311
- Treasurer, **1**: 255, 256; **15**: xxxiv *n*, 21; list of, 1636–1775, **15**: clxvi
- Vice-Admiral, commissions of, **2**: 206–215, 237–288
- Massachusetts Charitable Fire Society, **10**: 29; **17**: 310 *n*; **19**: 32, 33
- Massachusetts Charitable Society, **1**: 212
- Massachusetts Gazette, **7**: 10 *n*; **9**. *See also* Boston News Letter; Boston Post Boy

- Massachusetts General Hospital, **6**: 233
 Massachusetts Horticultural Society, **1**: 341, 350
 Massachusetts Institute of Technology, **3**: 315, 340
 Massachusetts Magazine, **5**: 290
 Massachusetts Medical Society, **3**: 349; **12**: 321
 Massachusetts Reform Club, **3**: 297, 374
 Massachusetts Sabbath School Union, **21**: 270 *n*
 Massachusetts Scientific Library Association, **12**: 336
 Massachusetts Society for Promoting Agriculture, **1**: 261, 263; **6**: 234 *n*
 Massachusetts Spy, **5**: 298; **9**; **11**: 447-451; **18**: 114 *n*
 Massé, Jean Baptiste, **7**: 330
 Massereene, Viscount. *See* Clotworthy
 Masson, Sergt. —, **24**: 440
 — Mame (Mamai), **25**
 Masson & Garraux, **25**: 183 *n*
 Masters, John, **8**: 129
 — Nathaniel, **1**: 81; **8**: 128, 129
 Masterson, —, **12**: 95
 — Richard, **20**: 104, 106 *n*; **22**: lii, liii, 40, 41, 83
 Mastucksett River, **18**: 247, 248 *n*
 Matchet, John, **5**: 262; **11**: 33
 Mathematics, at Harvard, **16**; **19**: 273; **20**: 147-51
 Mather, Abigail (Phillips), first wife of Rev. Cotton, **18**: 214 *n*
 — Benjamin, **18**: 213, 214. *See* Mather, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1723)
 — Rev. Cotton, **1**; **3**: 71, 403, 422 *n*, 448, 461; **4**: 207; **5**: 77, 318, 323, 325 *n*, 340 *n*, 387 *n*; **6**: 95; **7**: 292, 325 *n*; **8**: 19 *n*, 32, 127 *n*, 246, 264, 355; **10**: 1, 5, 6, 230 *n*, 274, 318; **11**: 74 *n*, 263, 267-269, 276, 297, 312; **12**: 8, 23, 28, 42-44, 55, 58, 129, 138; **13**; **14**; **17**: 211, 240 *n*, 256, 269, 271, 346, 359; **18**; **19**: 149, 150, 277, 278, 288, 367, 402, 405; **20**; **21**; **22**: xxxii *n*, 169; **23**: 520; **24**: 65, 182, 184-189, 294, 295 *n*; **25**: 2 *n*, 6 *n*, 67, 73 *n*, 76, 241 *n*, 243, 417; Election sermons, **1**: 407-409, 448; and H. C., **6**: 271; **12**: 4; **16**; **18**; on Maria, **6**: 329, 330, 333-335; letters, **5**: 79-81; **18**: 209, 385; **19**: 153-155; W. Whiston and, by J. H. Tuttle, **13**: 197-204; and the Royal Society, by G. L. Kittredge, **14**: 81-114, 281-292; and Dighton Rock, **18**; **19**; **20**; books bought from H. C. by, **18**: 407-417
 — Cotton, pseudonym, **17**: 339
 — Eleazar, **18**: 214 *n*
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Cotton. *See* Cooper
 — Elizabeth (Clark) Hubbard, second wife of Rev. Cotton, **18**: 214 *n*
 — Hannah, daughter of Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1723). *See* Crocker
 — Rev. Increase (*d* 1723), son of Rev. Richard, **3**: 43; **5**: 340 *n*, 387; **6**: 60, 272; **8**: 195, 355; **10**: 113, 312, 318, 319; **11**: 97 *n*, 407; **12**: 123; **13**: 53, 66, 223, 245, 288, 289; **14**: 156, 181, 227 *n*, 231 *n*, 250, 253, 278 *n*, 284, 285 *n*; **17**: 35 *n*, 40 *n*, 44, 113, 232, 234, 240; **18**: 210 *n*, 326, 329, 330 *n*, 407; **19**: 150; **20**: 41, 112, 202 *n*, 204; **21**: 168, 180, 181, 189, 190 *n*, 429; **22**: 5, 85, 152 *n*, 164 *n*; **25**: 71 *n*, 73 *n*, 76, 242, 243; and H. C., **1**: 205-209; **3**: 449; **12**: 4; **16**; **18**: 328, 368, 370, 371, 373; **19**: 149; **25**: 59, 246, 247, 391; election sermons, **1**: 402, 403, 447, 448; on Maria, **6**: 329-335; letters, **8**: 27; **11**: 338-340; **19**: 149, 155; R. L'Estrange on forged letter of, **24**: 313-317
 — Increase (*d* 1724), **18**: 214 *n*
 — Joseph, **18**: 214 *n*; **19**: 277 *n*
 — Katharine, daughter of Rev. Increase, **19**: 277
 — Katherine (Holt), first wife of Rev. Richard, **11**: 97 *n*
 — Lydia (Lee) George, third wife of Rev. Cotton, **8**: 246; **14**: 144; **18**: 214 *n*
 — Rev. Moses, **18**: 217
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1688), **14**: 227; **15**: 78, 258
 — Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1697), **17**: 113; **18**: 323
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1709), **18**: 214 *n*
 — Oliver, **11**: 5 *n*
 — Rev. Richard, **1**: 43, 449; **10**: 265; **11**: 97 *n*; **13**: 289; **14**: 49; **15**: 206, 218; **17**: 362 *n*; **20**: 240 *n*, 245; **21**: 147, 153, 154, 168, 189; **25**: 17, 22, 241; election sermons, **1**: 393, 394, 396, 398, 448, 451
 — Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1643), **12**: 123; **21**: 395; and H. C. **16**
 — Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1690), **20**: 204
 — Samuel (H. C. 1698), **15**: 354; **20**: 204

Mather (*continued*)

- Samuel (*d* 1701), **18**: 214 *n*
 — Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1723), **5**: 267;
10: 230 *n*; **12**: 275, 306; **13**: 66 *n*,
 197, 203; **14**: 87, 88 *n*, 93, 98 *n*, 105,
 110, 285, 286; **18**: 409, 413; **19**: 288,
 334, 340, 341, 344, 345, 357, 361, 364;
21: 173 *n*, 183 *n*, 190; **25**: 8; and H. C.,
7: 324, 325; **16**: Honorary Degrees
 and Works, by A. Matthews, **18**: 206–
 228
 — Thomas, **18**: 218
 — Warham, **18**: 371; **25**: 77 *n*
 Mathew, William, **2**: xxvii
 Mathewes. *See* Matthews
 Matthews, —, **18**: 41
 — Desire, **23**: 556
 Maignon, Rev. Francis Anthony, **25**:
 130, 190, 209 *n*, 210 *n*, 224
 Matlack, Timothy, **11**: 42, 43
 Matson, John, **15**: 247, 252
 Mattapoisett, **22**: 292
 Matthew, Tobie, **12**: 51
 Matthews, —, **17**: 274, 282
 — ALBERT, Resident Member C.S.M.,
3: 271; on Council C. S. M., **7**: 238;
 Editor C. S. M., **10**: 1, 144. *Communi-*
cations: Preface to Massachusetts
 Royal Commissions, 1681–1774, **2**:
 xv–xxvii; Notes on Massachusetts
 Royal Commissions, **17**: 2–111; miss-
 ing commissions, 150–155, 205; Cam-
 pus, **3**: 430–437; (with W. C. Ford)
 Bibliography of the Laws of the
 Massachusetts Bay, 1641–1776, **4**:
 291–480; Note on the 1672 Edition
 and the 1675 Volume of the Massa-
 chusetts General Laws, **19**: 9–21;
 Hired Man and Help, **5**: 225–256;
 Indian Sagamore Samoset, **6**: 59–70;
 J. Lovell, 79–81; addresses to and
 addressers of Hutchinson and Gage,
 120 *n*; **7**: 22; Topographical Terms
 Interval and Intervale, **6**: 137–151;
 J. Boucher de Niverville, 259–265;
 Boston Light, 279–281; Purgatory
 River of Colorado, 307–316; burning
 alive as a legal punishment, 335;
 Proposed Abolition of Slavery in
 Virginia in 1785, 370–380; Capt. T.
 Preston and Boston Massacre, **7**: 2–21;
 Brother Jonathan, 94–125; Yankee
 and Yankee Doodle, 210; Indian
 Summer, 241–244; **18**: 129; H. Hamil-
 ton and bounties for scalps, **7**: 275–

278; Prof. J. Winthrop, 328; Wash-
 ington's diploma from H. C., 328;
10: 252; Kitty Fisher and Yankee
 Doodle, **7**: 341; Term State House,
8: 14–26; Joyce Junior, 90–104; Joyce
 Junior Once More, **11**: 280–294; Soci-
 ety of Young Men, Dorchester, 1698,
8: 117; Red Man, 149; Word Palatine
 in America, 203–224; sobriquets ap-
 plied to Washington, 275–287; **13**: 99;
 early protests against slavery in
 Mass., **8**: 287–289; term scarlet days,
 361 *n*; Wood Park in the United
 States, 373–399; Bibliographical Notes
 on Boston Newspapers, 1704–1780,
9: 403–508; proper editing of old
 books and documents, **10**: 7–12; skit
 on T. Pickering, 138–140; Term Pil-
 grim Fathers, 180; **17**: 293–391; **19**:
 32; B. Franklin, **10**: 228, 239, 240;
 J. M. Sewall's New Song, 252; Martha
 Washington, 253; celebrations of Wash-
 ington's birthday, 253–258; **11**: 195 *n*;
12: 254; **13**: 96–99; **14**: 199–201; **18**:
 62–68; Present State of New English
 Affairs, 1689, **10**: 310–320; Lafayette's
 visits to America, 327; attempts to
 incorporate Boston, 352–356; Har-
 vardinum Restauratum, **11**: 55–61;
 Snake Devices, 1754–1776, and Con-
 stitutional Courant, 1765, 263, 408–
 453; letter about H. C., 1671, 336–
 341; epitaphs on A. Wedderburn and
 T. Hutchinson, **12**: 83–87; Sir M. and
 Lady Holworthy, 237; **13**: 153–181;
 Washington medal, 1778, **12**: 253;
 Shakespearean Society, 254; **13**: 126–
 128; Origin of the Name of Maine,
12: 366–382; Defoe's Review, **13**: 15;
 lists of New England magazines, 1743–
 1800, 69–74; term favorite son, 99–
 109; Sacrament Certificate, 1673,
 119–126; Washington and H. C.,
 134–139; and Yankee Club, Ireland,
 259; **14**: 198; G. Morgan, **13**: 265;
 letters of D. De Berdt, 293–307;
 Holworthy and Henley families, **14**:
 45–49; letters of G., W. A., and H.
 Washington, 58–63; O. Beale, 135;
 J. and M. Sullivan, 137–140; Ninigret,
 187–189; Saints of New England, 190;
 Americanisms and proposed Academy
 of Language, 257–264; A Ghost
 Book, 268–281; Notes on H. C.
 Records, 1636–1800, 312–318; Intro-

- duction to Harvard College Records, 1636-1750, **15**: xiii-clxxvi; Teaching of French at H. C. before 1750, **17**: 216-232; temporary students at H. C., 1639-1800, 271-285; Harvard Commencement Days, 1642-1916, **18**: 309-384; Comenius and H. C., **21**: 146-190; H. C. charter of 1672, 363-402; A Ghost Benefactor of H. C., **24**: 61; earliest known society at H. C., 1721, 156-159; a student joke at H. C., 1770, 159-161; Martimercurian Company at H. C., 1771, 161-165; seals of H. C., 256; G. Ball, fellow-commoner at H. C., 442; A Famous Harvard Controversy, 1720-1723, **25**: 254; Draught of a Royal Charter for H. C., 1723, 390-400; "placing" at H. C., 420-427; Col. E. Burges, **14**: 360-372; Acceptance of Explanatory Charter 1725-1726, 389-400; A. L. M's Some Observations on the French Tongue, 1724, **17**: 119; letters of I. Addington, 205-207; Sir Richard Rum, 241-244; fire in Plymouth on Pope Day, 1623, **18**: 14; N. Morton's New England's Memorial, 15-17; Solemn League and Covenant, 1774, 103-122; Our Forefathers' Song, 156-159; S. Mather (H. C. 1723), his Honorary Degrees and Works, 206-229; F. L. Gay, 233; Washington and Adams collections in Boston Athenæum, **19**: 269; Early Autopsies and Anatomical Lectures, 273-290; Diary of T. Prince, 331; W. L. Perkins, **20**: 10-18; Wainwright family, 152; Butternut and Copperhead, 205-237; Spunker Club, 462; Early Sunday Schools in Boston, 259-285, 451; G. Rawlins and D. Bradstreet, **24**: 2-8; R. Elliston, 71-80; Writings of G. W. Briggs, 120-146; G. S. Ball, 148; God's Acre, 293-296; Venn's Alumni Cantabrigienses, **25**: 14; three Josiah Bartletts, 94; Dr. A. Windship, 141-149; Boston clergymen and churches before 1801, 172; name New England as applied to Massachusetts, 382-390; bibliography of H. H. Edes, 410-414; periodical cicada, 416
- Ann, **19**: 224 *n*
 — Benjamin, **19**: 224 *n*
 — Brander, **8**: 14
 — James, **24**: 149
- Rev. Marmaduke, **5**: 120, 121, 124, 125; **25**: 17, 22
 — Nathan (*d* 1927), **10**: 185
 — Thomas, pseudonym of John Rogers (*d* 1555), **5**: 245, 246 *n*
 — family, **22**: 417-419
 Matthias, Trevor, **2**: 100
 Maude, Daniel, **11**: 298; **20**: 268; **25**: 16, 21
 Maudsley, — **15**: cxliii. *See also* Moseley
 Mauduit, Jasper, **10**: 236; **19**: 102 *n*, 166, 167, 170 *n*, 191; **25**: 25
 Maulden. *See* Malden
 Maule, James, fourth Earl of Panmure, **10**: 193
 — Thomas, **19**: 403
 Maverick, Rev. John, **25**: 17, 22
 — Mary, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1670). *See* Hooke
 — Moses, **5**: 119
 — Nathaniel, **21**: 57
 — Samuel (*d* 1670), **1**: 284, 285 *n*; **5**: 126, 129, 140, 153; **8**: 19 *n*; **12**: 14; **17**: 114; **21**
 — Samuel (*d* 1770), **5**: 82
 Maxson, Rev. John, **21**: 295
 Maxwell, James Clerk, **18**: 11, 12
 — William, **17**: 275, 282
 Maxwell-Barry, John, fifth Baron Farnham, **18**: 79
 May, —, **14**: 349; **20**: 275
 — Ann, **22**: 293
 — Ephraim, **4**: 102
 — Ephraim (*d* 1797), **25**: 147-149
 — John, **22**: 329, 332, 398
 — Joseph, **7**: 219 *n*, 222 *n*, 224 *n*; **25**: 146 *n*, 147 *n*
 — Rev. Samuel, **1**: 413
 — Rev. Samuel Joseph, **7**: 222-225, 227; **23**: 576, 590, 595, 596, 599
 — family, **25**: 147 *n*
 Mayanexit River, **21**: 313 *n*
 Mayflower Compact, **17**: 295 *n*; commemorations, **1**: 64 *n*, 156; **3**: 292; **6**: 250; Political Theory of, paper by J. T. Blodgett, **12**: 204-213; influence, 259, 266, 267; **17**: 295, 374; **24**: 19, 21
 Mayflower company, **22**: xvi, xxii
 Mayhew, Elizabeth (Clark), wife of Rev. Jonathan, **14**: 323; **24**: 2
 — Rev. Experience, **1**: 309, 416; **6**: 181 *n*; **16**: 19; 346 *n*, 364
 — Rev. John, **15**: 218

Mayhew (*continued*)

- Rev. Jonathan, **1**: 419, 420, 422, 449; **3**: 45; **6**: 181 *n*, 246; **7**: 403; **8**: 352; **10**: 230 *n*; **14**: 322, 323; **15**: 306, 317; **16**: 713, 721, 740; **18**: 221; **24**: 1, 312
- Joseph, **6**: 267; **21**: 384 *n*, 385 *n*; and H. C., 383; **16**
- Matthew, **3**: 457 *n*; **20**: 35, 59
- Nathan, **16**: 548, 590, 599, 627, 628, 634, 651
- Paine, **8**: 171, 223 *n*; **24**: 108
- Thankful (Hinckley), wife of Rev. Experience, **19**: 346 *n*
- Thomas, **23**
- Thomas (*d* 1681), **3**: 417
- Zaccheus, **8**: 223 *n*
- Mayhew & Baker's Juvenile Circulating Library, **11**: 207
- Mayhew Controversy, **3**: 45; **6**: 180 *n*
- Maylem, Joseph, **14**: 405
- Maynard, Sir John, **18**: 408, 409, 410; **20**: 193 *n*, 201
- Mayo, Elizabeth (Davis), wife of Thomas (*d* 1750), **5**: 63
- Esther (Kenrick), wife of Joseph (*d* 1776), **5**: 64 *n*
- John, **24**: 151
- Rev. John (*d* 1676), **11**: 340; **15**: 221; **22**: 85; **25**: 17, 23
- John (*d* 1688), **5**: 63
- Joseph, **5**: 64 *n*
- Joseph (*d* 1776), **5**: 59–61, 63, 64
- LAWRENCE SHAW, Resident Member C. S. M., **18**: 153. *Communications*: Paper on the Wentworths in New Hampshire and their efforts to promote Episcopalianism, **24**: 31–33; Peter Livius the Trouble-maker, **25**: 125–129
- Thomas (*d* 1750), **5**: 63
- Thomas (*b* 1713), **5**: 82
- Mead, Anna Maria Campbell (Hickman) Otis, wife of Rev. Zachariah, **10**: 369 *n*
- David, **15**: 249, 252, 255, 301; **16**: 409, 411, 416, 428
- John, **12**: 216
- (Mede), Rev. Joseph, **12**: 105 *n*, 131
- Rev. Matthew, **11**: 341
- Richard, **14**: 107 *n*; **16**: 545, 806; **19**: 284; **25**: 5 *n*
- Richard Kidder, **17**: 163, 175, 176
- Rev. Zachariah, **10**: 369 *n*
- Meade, William, **5**: 223; **8**: 120 *n*; **10**: 274
- Meador, Lewis Hamilton, **11**: 43
- Meadowe (Meadows), Thomas, **8**: 361, 362
- Meane, Ann, wife of John. *See* Hastings
- John, **20**: 148
- Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Hastings
- Means, Charles Johnson, **8**: 118 *n*
- Rev. James Howard, **7**: 56; **8**: 118 *n*
- Mears, —, **17**: 275, 282
- Robert, **20**: 267
- Mease (Maize), —, **7**: 355, 356
- Mecklenburg County, Va., **6**: 378
- Mecom, Benjamin, **11**: 26 *n*; **24**: 53 *n*; remarks on, by W. C. Ford, **7**: 202
- Edward, **8**: 245 *n*, 246
- Jane. *See* Collas
- Jane (Franklin), wife of Edward, **8**: 245, 246; **10**: 191 *n*, 206 *n*; **25**: 213, 214 *n*
- Mecomb, James, **24**: 400
- Medary, Samuel, **20**: 208–210, 233
- Mede, Joseph. *See* Mead
- Medford, **12**: 113 *n*, 250, 251; **15**: 223; **19**: 192 *n*; **21**: 314; church at, **22**: lix; **23**: 582
- Medford River lock, **7**: 224 *n*
- Medical Society. *See* Boston, Clubs
- Medicine, **6**: 233, 247; **10**: 78 *n*; **11**: 39; **12**: 42 *n*, 154, 155, 214, 215, 217; **14**: 152, 160–162; **20**: 12; Indian, **14**: 149–152, 157, 160, 183–186; Notes on Early Autopsies and Anatomical Lectures, by A. Matthews, **19**: 273–290. *See also* Physicians
- Medway, town, **21**: 438
- Meeres, James, **11**: 321
- Robert, **11**: 298
- Megapolensis, Rev. Samuel, **17**: 274, 282
- Meigs, Josiah, **18**: 274
- Mein, John, **11**: 7, 196; forced to leave country, **9**: 480, 481 *n*; **11**: 6, 198–200; and non-importation agreement, **19**: 226–230, 250. *See also* Mein & Fleeming
- Mein & Fleeming, **9**: 480, 483; **11**: 6 *n*
- Melfort, Earl of. *See* Drummond, John
- Meline, James Florant, **6**: 314; **17**: 353 *n*
- Mellen, —, **17**: 276, 282
- Rev. John, **1**: 429; **23**: 550
- Mellowes, Edward, **25**: 16, 21

- Melony, John, **25**: 168 *n*
 — Thomas, **25**: 168 *n*
 Melvil, David, **11**: 257
 — Jane (Selby) Garret, wife of David, **11**: 257
 Melville, David, **20**: 298, 313, 324, 424
 Melvin, Frank E., **18**: 187 *n*
 Mendon, town, **17**: 253, 264; **21**: 438
 Mendum, Nathaniel, **14**: 383
 Menefie, George, **8**: 15
 Menotomy, **16**
 — Anatomy House, **14**: 408
 — Cooper Tavern, **24**: 286
 Menzeis, John, **8**; **10**: 383
 Mercator, Geraard, **12**: 390; **13**: 228; **14**: 167
 Mercer, —, **12**: 90, 91, 98, 99
 — George, **7**: 395, 396
 — James, **7**: 396; **17**: 164
 — John, **18**: 53
 Merchandise lumber, **10**: 85
 Merchant Adventurers Company, **10**: 278, 301, 302; **12**: 258; **22**: 42, 50, 51, 53, 56, 57, 59, 61; dealings of Pilgrims with, **18**: 141, 143, 148, 149
 Merchant Marine, **8**: 31, 32
 Merchants' Club. *See* Boston, Clubs
 Merchants' Notes, of Massachusetts, **1**: 378; **3**: 7–10, 12, 14; **10**: 89–92; **14**: 374; of New Hampshire, **3**: 8, 13, 29
 Mercurius Aulicus, **20**: 87; **24**: 314
 Mercurius Britannicus, **20**: 84, 87; **24**: 314, 316
 Mercurius Politicus, **20**: 92, 94
 Mercurius Publicus, **20**: 94
 Meredith, Gertrude Euphemia, **14**: 140
 — Reese, **19**: 370
 — Rev. Robert Rhoden, **1**: 438, 450
 — Samuel, **13**: 298 *n*
 Meriam, Rev. Jonas, **22**: 312
 — Oliver, **16**: 771, 777, 781, 798
 — Robert, **12**: 234
 Merlinus Anglicus, **11**: 293
 Meroth, Jane. *See* Howe
 Merrett, Christopher, **14**: 157, 161, 162, 172
 Merriam, George, **12**: 235
 — Joseph, **12**: 235
 Merricaneag, Me., **16**
 Merrick, Anna (Wilbore), second wife of Stephen, **13**: 244
 — Rev. John Mudge, **23**: 586, 591, 595
 — Mercy (Bangs), first wife of Stephen, **13**: 244
 — Noah, **17**: 276, 282
 — Stephen, **13**: 242–244
 — William, **13**: 244; **24**: 151
 Merrie, Capt. —, **12**: 88
 Merrill, Daniel, **6**: 385
 — Frank Thayer, **20**: 397
 — Thomas, **12**: 133
 MERRIMAN, ROGER BIGELOW, Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 134, 305
 Merrit, John, **7**: 93
 MERRITT, EDWARD PERCIVAL, **25**: 172; Resident Member C. S. M., **13**: 223. *Communications*: Remarks on horn-book, **13**: 266; English news-letters, **18**: 69–71; The King's Gift to Christ Church, Boston, 1733, **19**: 299–331; Rev. R. Ratcliffe, **24**: 34; Rev. R. B. Nickolls, once curate at King's Chapel, 64, 435; Rev. S. C. Lewis, of Christ Church, 120; second French newspaper in Boston, 296–299; remarks in communicating letter of R. B. Nickolls, 435; Bibliographical Notes on "An Account of the Conversion of the Rev. John Thayer," **25**: 129–140; Sketches of the Three Earliest Roman Catholic Priests in Boston, 173–229; Sketch of the Rev. Stephen Christopher Lewis, 361–381
 — Samuel, **8**: 95 *n*
 Merry Drollery, **20**: 21, 22
 Merry Mount, **24**: 15, 187
 Mersenne, Marian, **21**: 166
 Mesmer, Friedrich Anton, **18**: 5; **19**: 67 *n*
 Mespachtes (Mespas). *See* Newtown, N. Y.
 Mess, at H. C., **15**: 388; **16**: 603, 607, 795, 821
 Messenger, Henry, **6**: 84 *n*
 — Mehitable (Minot), wife of Henry, **6**: 84 *n*
 Metals, transmutation of, **10**: 213, 221, 284; **21**: 129, 130, 133, 144
 Metcalf, John, **4**: 15; **19**: 355
 — Nelson Case, **25**: 262
 Metcalfe, John, **24**: 178
 — Walter Charles, **11**: 62
 Meteorology, **13**: 208, 210, 221, 222
 Meteren, Emanuel van, **22**: 14
 Methodists, **1**; **6**: 113 *n*
 Methuen, Sir Paul, **17**: 155
 Metric System, **3**: 311, 349
 Meurer, John Philip, **8**: 221
 Mews, Peter, **14**: 46

- Mewse (Mews), Thomas, **5**: 264, 269
 Mexican War, **1**: 337, 440; **5**: 311; **24**: 131
 Michael, Adam, **19**: 369
 Michelson. *See* Mitchellson
 Michaud, André, **17**: 185, 189, 190
 — François André, **17**: 185 *n*
 Michel, Capt. —, **13**: 188
 Michelet, Jules, **21**: 151
 Michil. *See* Mitchell
 Michler, Nathaniel, **8**: 376 *n*
 Mico, Joseph, **10**: 234; **20**: 100 *n*
 — Joseph (*d* 1718), **16**: 570, 578, 622, 689, 833
 — Richard, **16**: 500, 570
 Middle Park, Colo., **8**
 Middleboro, church at, **22**: xxxii, 154, 176, 177, 203, 296, 359; freemen in, 1675, **24**: 152
 Middlecot, Richard, **2**: 18; **3**: 82; **5**: 16; **17**: 35, 40, 45, 46
 Middlesex Canal, **7**: 217-228
 Middlesex County, **1**: 165, 176; **3**: 25; **4**: 10; **5**: 295; **10**: 153 *n*; **11**: 387; **12**: 250, 253
 Middlesex Registry of Deeds, **21**: 452
 Middleton, —, **7**: 139, 382; **13**: 249
 — John, **13**: 24
 — Mary. *See* Lovell
 — Peter, **19**: 279 *n*
 Middleton, town, **3**: 23 *n*
 Middletown, Ct., **19**: 213
 Middletown, R. I., **11**: 91, 92
 Miffin, Samuel, **19**: 199 *n*
 — Thomas, **8**: 284 *n*; **18**: 35; **19**: 268
 Mighell, Thomas, **10**: 245 *n*
 Mighil, —, **15**: 294; **16**: 642
 — Nathaniel, **15**: 292, 293, 295, 297
 — Samuel, **15**: 366, 368, 370, 371, 373
 Mighill, Rev. Thomas, **22**: 160, 256
 Milborne, Peter, **12**: 101, 193, 191, 197
 Mildmay, Benjamin, first Earl Fitz-Walter, **14**: 381
 — Cary, **1**: 160 *n*
 — Sir Henry (*d* 1639), **15**: cxi *n*; **18**: 309 *n*
 — Sir Henry (*d* 1664), **3**: 417; **15**: cxi *n*; **18**: 309 *n*; **21**: 363 *n*
 — Thomas, **15**: cxi *n*; **18**: 309 *n*
 — Sir Walter (*d* 1589), **15**: cxi *n*
 — William, **3**: 417; **15**: cxiii *n*, cxi *n*; **18**: 309 *n*, 323; **21**: 363 *n*; **25**: 16, 21
 Mildred & Roberts, **19**: 186
 Miles. *See also* Myles
 — Rev. Henry Adolphus, **24**: 143
 — John, **12**: 234
 — Samuel, **19**: 27
 Milesius, **13**: 256, 258
 Milford, Ct., **15**: 180; **17**: 247
 Milhause, John, **19**: 184 *n*
 Military exercises, at H. C., **15**: 27, 42, 43, 183, 184, 190, 338
 — Library Societies, **12**: 336
 Militia, **2**: 26, 41; **4**: 424, 433; **12**: 38, 39
 — Bristol County, **1**: 256
 Milk Island, **12**: 201 *n*
 Mill, John Stuart, **6**: 425, 429, 434, 438 *n*
 Mill Prison. *See under* Plymouth, Eng.
 Miller, Capt. —, **7**: 4 *n*
 — Ann (Dudley) Winthrop, wife of Jeremiah, **14**: 294
 — Ebenezer, **5**: 60, 61 *n*
 — Rev. Ebenezer, **10**: 230 *n*; **15**: 306, 318; **18**: 210 *n*
 — Francis, **4**: 103
 — Jemima, daughter of Richard. *See* Chapman; Stone
 — Jeremiah, **14**: 294
 — John, **11**: 212, 213; **24**: 149
 — Rev. John (*d* 1663), **22**: 262; **25**: 16, 22
 — Joseph, **4**: 23
 — Mary Jane. *See* Quincy
 — Mary (Kidder), wife of Richard, **11**: 208 *n*
 — Rebecca, daughter of John. *See* Clark
 — Richard, **11**: 208; **16**: 459; **24**: 201
 — Samuel, **3**: 155
 — Samuel Freeman, **8**: 136 *n*
 Milles, Rev. Daniel, **13**: 173
 — Joseph, **5**: 176 *n*
 Milliken, Elias Tarbox, **20**: 158
 — Emily Jose, daughter of Elias. *See* Hale
 — Emily Motley (Jose), wife of Elias, **20**: 158
 Mills. *See also* Milles
 — —, **5**: 247; **19**: 348
 — Anne, **16**
 — Benjamin, **19**: 27
 — Edward (H. C. 1685), **15**: 73, 75, 248, 254
 — James, **16**: 713, 728; **17**: 276, 282
 — Rev. Jedidiah, **22**: 307
 — Rev. Jonathan, **16**: 484; **19**: 334, 358, 359
 — Nathaniel. *See* Mills & Hicks

- Mills & Hicks, **9**: 417, 471
 Milner, Thomas, **14**: 110
 Milnes, Richard Monckton, Baron Houghton, **7**: 119
 Milom, John, **25**: 45
 Milton, John (*d* 1674), **5**: 339; **10**: 105; **11**: 377-379; **16**: 466; **19**: 397; **21**: 21 *n*, 178
 Milton, town, **8**: 53, 294 *n*; **9**: 429; **12**: 246; **21**: 356; celebrations of Washington's birthday at, **10**: 253-255, 257; **11**: 195; **13**: 96, 97; and H. C., **15**: 223, 271; **16**: 851; paper manufacture in, **9**: 429; **18**: 352; **19**: 197
 — First Church, **6**: 152 *n*
 Milton Hill, **6**: 153, 154
 Milward, Jeffery, **4**: 85
 Milwaukee Democratic Club, **20**: 219
 Miner, Rev. Alonzo Ames, **1**: 438, 439, 444, 450
 Mines, **21**: 113 *n*
 Ministers and Ministry. *See* Clergy
 MINNS, THOMAS, Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 282; Billings gift secured by, **8**: 134, 188; on Council, **12**: 53; death, **17**: 143; tribute to, 144. *Communications*: Remarks on places in Leyden associated with Rev. J. Robinson and the Pilgrims, **7**: 80; Pearl St. and its residents, **10**: 82; Josiah Franklin's estate in Boston, 243; statue of Rev. J. Cotton, **11**: 54; W. Price's estate, 262
 Minor, —, **12**: 93
 — Ephraim, **6**: 185
 Minot, —, **15**: 297 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Breck), wife of John, **14**: 50
 — Francis, **1**: 313
 — George, **15**: 271, 279 *n*
 — George (*d* 1801), **20**: 4
 — George Richard, **8**: 238; **12**: 343; **17**: 315, 371 *n*; **18**: 363; **19**: 32
 — James, **24**: 430
 — James (*d* 1735), **15**: 50, 63, 212, 234
 — James (*d* 1759), **17**: 79
 — John, **17**: 278, 282
 — John (*d* 1669), **6**: 84 *n*
 — John (*d* 1691), **14**: 50
 — Jonas Clark, **3**: 330
 — Mehitable. *See* Messenger
 — Mercy or Mary (Clark), wife of Stephen, **6**: 84 *n*; **12**: 175 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **16**: 852 *n*
 — Robert Sedgwick, **3**: 173
 — Samuel, **24**: 174
 — Stephen, **22**: 311
 — Stephen (*d* 1732), **6**: 84; **12**: 175 *n*; **20**: 137
 — Stephen (*d* 1787), **6**: 53-59
 — Timothy, **16**: 750, 759
 — William (*d* 1873), **6**: 385 *n*; **12**: 343, 344
 — William (*d* 1900), **3**: 173; **12**: 344, 348
 Mint, in Massachusetts, **1**: 220-224, 227; **3**: 143; **7**: 286; in Maryland, **1**: 226. *See also* Coinage
 Minute-men, **1**: 256; **5**: 61 *n*; **25**: 269, 287
 Mirabeau, Honoré Gabriel Riquetti, Comte de, **7**: 194; **18**: 3
 Mirick. *See also* Myrick
 — David, **17**: 276, 282
 — (Mirricke), John, **8**: 260; **15**: 250, 252
 — Samuel, **4**: 102
 Mirriam, Joseph. *See* Merriam
 Mirrour of Justices, **5**: 393, 395, 396
 Misconcus (Misconigus). *See* Musconigus
 Mississippi Bubble. *See* Law, John (*d* 1729)
 Mississippi River, **7**: 182
 Mitchel, Hugh, **7**: 169
 Mitchell, Donald Grant, **19**: 42
 — Elizabeth Andrews. *See* Clemens
 — Experience, **8**: 199; **24**: 153
 — Francis N., **24**: 177
 — James Henry, **23**: 714
 — John, **24**: 199, 416
 — John (*d* 1768), **6**: 350, 359
 — Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1668), **1**: 3; 416 *n*, 425; **5**: 340; **12**: 141; **19**: 26 *n*; **20**: 249; **21**: 396; **25**: 245; and H. C., **16**
 — Jonathan (*d* 1695), **15**: lxiii *n*, cxi *n*, cxii *n*, 77, 257, 828; **25**: 245
 — Margaret (Boradile) Shepard, wife of Rev. Jonathan, **15**: cxi *n*, 80, 262; **19**: 26
 — Margaret, daughter of Rev. Jonathan. *See* Sewall
 — Samuel, **16**
 Mitchelson, —, **12**: 95
 — David, **6**: 117, 118, 120 *n*, 131 *n*
 — Edward, **3**: 454; **6**: 329 *n*
 — Ruth, daughter of Edward. *See* Green
 Mitchell, Samuel Latham, **8**: 219; **18**: 274
 Mixter, Samuel, **20**: 83

- Moale, Samuel, **25**: 230 *n*
 Modern Review, **6**: 441 *n*
 Moffat, John, **18**: 273; **25**: 37
 — Rev. John, **11**: 14
 — Joseph, **4**: 102, 117
 — Thomas, **6**: 387
 Moges, islands, **Me.**, **21**: 346 *n*
 Mohawk River, **7**: 248
 Molasses trade and Molasses Act, **6**:
 307; **13**: 314, 315, 429, 432, 433; **19**:
 161, 164 *n*, 166, 167, 169, 170 *n*, 172,
 180, 184 *n*; State of the Trade, 1763,
 by C. M. Andrews, 379-390
 Molineaux. *See also* Molyneaux
 — William, **6**: 218; **10**: 130; **11**: 28,
 29, 33, 34; **25**: 346, 347; of Committee
 on Boston Massacre, **7**: 11, 19, 21;
 and Merchants' Club, **19**: 163 *n*, 164,
 246, 247; and E. Bacon, **25**: 267, 268,
 284, 295, 345
 Moll, Herman, **25**: 233
 Molyneaux, Samuel, **13**: 191; **14**: 137 *n*
 Mompesson, Roger, **8**: 158; **10**: 383
 Monasteries, **11**: 64, 265, 266
 Monchiggon. *See* Monhegan
 Monck (Monk), George, first Duke of
 Albemarle, **8**: 208; **11**: 319
 — Margaret. *See* Denison
 Monckton, Robert, **19**: 182 *n*
 Money, **1**: 224, 417, 418; **5**: 58; **6**: 404-
 411; **7**: 182; **8**: 100, 101; **10**: 96, 97;
 11: 12: 18, 240, 241; **13**: 328, 453;
 15; **16**; **19**: 181-191, 272; **20**: 166,
 167, 175, 177, 183; **22**: 286, 287; **24**:
 376; **25**: 323. *See also* Bills of Credit;
 Coins; Currency; Tenor
 Monhegan Island, **Me.**, **20**: 315, 351,
 368; **25**: 427
 Monis, Judah, **6**: 277; **16**
 Monk, George, **11**: 256; **19**: 300
 — George (*d* 1698), **11**: 301; **20**: 272,
 273, 276
 Monmouth, Duke of. *See* Scott, James
 Monopolies, **1**: 195, 196, 201 *n*, 202 *n*,
 427; **10**: 304, 306; Massachusetts Acts
 regulating, 121-124; 126, 127
 Monroe. *See also* Munroe
 — Will Seymour, **21**: 156 *n*; on Come-
 nius, 149 *n*, 151, 160 *n*, 167, 176 *n*
 Monster of Monsters, The, pamphlet,
 21: 435
 Montagu, Capt. —, **17**: 77 *n*
 — Charles, fourth Earl and first
 Duke of Manchester, **2**: 294; **8**: 179;
 14: 370
 — Charles (*d* 1715), first Earl of
 Halifax, **14**: 366
 — Edward, second Baron Montagu of
 Boughton, **11**: 281
 — Edward, second Earl of Manchester,
 5: 218; **6**: 182 *n*; **11**: 281, 306
 — Edward Wortley, **18**: 268 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Robinson), **5**: 321, 322,
 349
 — Frederick, **13**: 358
 — Henry, first Earl of Manchester,
 8: 351 *n*; **22**: 86, 88
 — James, **6**: 75 *n*
 — John, second Duke of Montagu,
 19: 304
 — John, fourth Earl of Sandwich, **7**:
 106 *n*
 Montague, Henry Watmough, **19**: 322 *n*
 — Rev. William, **19**: 322 *n*; **25**: 157,
 164, 165, 166 *n*, 171, 376 *n*
 Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de, **12**: 38
 Montcalm de Saint Véran, Louis Joseph,
 Marquis de, **1**: 336; **3**: 96; **6**: 264;
 paper on portraits of, by D. R. Slade,
 7: 330, 331
 Montfaucon, Bernard de, **18**: 268 *n*
 Montgomery, —, **11**: 196 *n*
 — Caesar, **24**: 417
 — Cato, **24**: 417
 — Dorcas, **10**: 241
 — Earl of. *See* Herbert, Thomas
 — Hugh, **5**: 70
 — Richard, **5**: 215 *n*; **7**: 245, 333; **13**:
 97; **25**: 127
 — Thomas, **19**: 199 *n*
 Montis, L. de, **25**: 132
 Montmorency, Canada, **7**: 332
 Monton, Eng., **6**: 449 *n*
 Montreal, Canada, **7**: 256; **10**: 78 *n*;
 19: 221
 Montrose, Duke of. *See* Graham, James
 Monts, Pierre du Guast, Sieur de, **19**:
 397; **24**: 199, 216, 217
 Monuments and memorials, discussed
 by A. Johnson, **25**: 237
 Moody, Lady Deborah, **10**: 269
 — Eliezer, **13**: 243, 251
 — Jane. *See* Kent
 — Rev. John, **16**: 584
 — Rev. Joseph, **6**: 22, 23; **15**: 274;
 16: 438, 846
 — Rev. Joshua (*d* 1697), **1**: 402, 403,
 448, 451; **6**: 128, 334; **7**: 293; **14**:
 231 *n*, 250, 253; **16**; **20**: 112, 134 *n*;
 22: 169

- Joshua (*d* 1748), **16**: 425
 — (Moodey), Maj. Samuel, **14**: 396;
15: cxliv *n*; **16**: 437; **20**
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1747), **1**: 269 *n*,
 415; **3**: 72; **15**: 348, 351, 354, 356
 — Samuel (*d* 1758), **16**: 582
 — Samuel (*d* 1789), **17**: 277, 282
 — Samuel (*d* 1795), **16**: 745, 758; **19**:
 293
 — Thomas, **17**: 171
 — William, **7**: 282
 Moor. *See also* More
 — Abigail (Hawkins), wife of Samuel,
20: 42
 — John, **15**: 299 *n*
 — Robert, **15**: 38, 288; **16**: 843
 — Samuel, **20**: 42
 Moore, Abel, **10**: 250
 — Albert H., **19**: 60 *n*
 — Alexander, **11**: 228–230
 — REV. EDWARD CALDWELL, Resi-
 dent Member C. S. M., **12**: 401
 — Elias, **4**: 116
 — Francis, **17**: 132
 — George, **6**: 389
 — REV. GEORGE FOOT, Resident Mem-
 ber C. S. M., **13**: 146; Vice-President,
25: 91, 262. *Communication*: Remarks
 on Judah Monis, **24**: 146
 — George Henry, **1**: 87, 394, 395,
 439, 446 *n*; **4**: 293, 330; **5**: 22; **7**:
 25; **8**: 21 *n*, 288; **14**: 274; **19**: 281 *n*;
20: 101
 — Golden, **15**: 246, 252
 — Rev. Henry, **6**: 371 *n*
 — Jacob Bailey, **21**: 45 *n*
 — John Weeks, **1**: 228
 — Rev. Jonathan, **17**: 385, 389; **22**:
 369
 — Josiah, **13**: 112; **17**: 278, 282
 — Rev. Josiah (*d* 1881), **23**
 — Margaret (Preston), wife of Rich-
 ard, **6**: 155
 — Gen. Maurice, **6**: 389
 — Judge Maurice, **6**: 389, 390
 — Mordecai, **6**: 155
 — Richard, **6**: 155
 — Roger, **6**: 389
 — Ruth, wife of Alexander, **11**: 230 *n*
 — Thomas, **24**: 179
 — Rev. William, **13**: 376
 Moorey. *See also* Morey
 — Nicholas, **8**: 127, 130
 Moorhead, Rev. John, **19**: 405
 Moors, Jonathan, **5**: 297 *n*
 — Sybil (Tarbell), wife of Jonathan,
5: 297 *n*
 Moravians, **21**: 150
 Mordaunt, Charles, third Earl of Peter-
 borough and first Earl of Monmouth,
14: 368
 More. *See also* Moor; Moore
 — Gilbert, **19**: 369
 — Rev. Henry (*d* 1687), **6**: 277 *n*;
8: 235; **12**: 129
 — Paul Elmer, **11**: 420
 Morea, Duke of, **10**: 203
 Moreau, Jean Victor, **14**: 266
 Moreau de Dammartin, **18**: 291; **19**:
 62, 71, 131–147; **20**: 311, 376, 419,
 424, 426, 429
 Morecroft, Richard, **22**: 133
 Moret, —, **7**: 330
 Morey. *See also* Moorey
 — George, **6**: 385 *n*; **8**: 85 *n*
 — John, **4**: 15
 — Thomas, **14**: 17
 Morgan, —, **11**: 278; **12**: 96; **21**: 122 *n*
 — Abner, **7**: 260
 — Anna. *See* Thorndike
 — Rev. Bellingham, **13**: 29 *n*, 30 *n*,
 31 *n*, 63 *n*
 — Daniel, **19**: 184 *n*
 — Edward, **14**: 124
 — George, **13**: 260, 264–266
 — James, **3**: 62; **6**: 333, 334; **14**: 217,
 230, 231, 250
 — JOHN PIERPONT (*d* 1913), Honorary
 Member C. S. M., **13**: 223; death,
17: 123; tribute to, 145
 — JOHN PIERPONT, Corresponding
 Member C. S. M., **24**: 318
 — John Tyler, **10**: 62
 — MORRIS HICKY, **6**: 102, 104; Resi-
 dent Member C. S. M., **12**: 190; death,
13: 118; tribute to, 147; his Harvard
 Degrees and Diplomas exhibited, **14**:
 67. *Communications*: First Harvard
 Doctors of Medicine, **12**: 312–321;
 Eichhorn and George Bancroft, 363–
 366
 — Robert, **1**: 81
 — Samuel, **1**: 81; **4**: 97
 — Shanap, alias John Robinson, **11**:
 5
 — William, **24**: 402, 408, 418, 430
 Morgann, Maurice, **13**: 305 *n*, 453
 Morgenbesser, Michael, **21**: 133, 134 *n*,
 144
 Morice, Sir William, **21**: 68

- Morison. *See also* Moryson
 ———, **8**: 126
 — James, **13**: 279
 — Rev. John Hopkins, **23**: 596; **24**: 123 *n*, 134
 — Robert, **14**: 333, 335, 336
 — SAMUEL ELIOT, Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 141; on Council, **18**: 102. *Communications*: Property of Harrison Gray, Loyalist, **14**: 320-350; document found in Paris, **17**: 244; letter of G. Hammond, 1794, **18**: 15; poem on Election Day in Massachusetts, 54; Proprietors of Massachusetts Townships, 69; extracts from Diary of Rev. J. Eliot, 77; dispatch from Lord Grenville, 78; Religious History of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, **19**: 9; A Generation of Expansion and Inflation in Massachusetts History, 1713-1741, 271; E. Eliot's record of his class (1780) at H. C., 290-295; remarks on economic conditions in Massachusetts about 1780, **20**: 191; extracts from commonplace-books of E. Eliot, **25**: 40, 57; J. Bartlett's Log of the Pilgrim, 94; paper on Dr. Amos Windship, 141; will of a Boston slave, 1743, 253
 Mormons, **17**: 314 *n*, 353 *n*
 Morning Chronicle; and General Advertiser, **9**: 399. *See also* Evening Post
 Morrell, Dorothy, wife of Rev. Isaac, **14**: 19 *n*
 — Rev. Isaac, **14**: 19 *n*
 — Isaac (*d* 1840), **14**: 19
 — John, **6**: 25, 36
 — Robert, **21**: 350
 — Rev. William, **14**: 185; **24**: 191-195; **25**: 16, 22
 Morrice, Rev. William, **25**: 362
 Morridge, Susan. *See* Henley
 Morrill, Rev. Isaac, **24**: 263
 — John, **8**: 112, 114
 — Justin Smith, **6**: 70; **8**: 377 *n*
 — Rev. Nathaniel, **16**: 540
 — Samuel, **14**: 68
 — Sarah (Allen), wife of Samuel, **14**: 68
 Morris, —, **7**: 140, 142, 170; **20**: 277
 — Charles, **24**: 199
 — Edward Ellis, **6**: 143 *n*
 — Gouverneur, **12**: 88
 — Hannah (Franklin), wife of John, **10**: 195
 — James, **25**: 426
 — John, **10**: 195 *n*
 — Lewis (*d* 1746), **6**: 177 *n*; **18**: 376 *n*; **19**: 249 *n*
 — Lewis (*d* 1798), **21**: 422 *n*
 — Maurice O'Connor, **8**: 394
 — Robert, **8**: 279; **11**: 277-279; **17**: 203; **24**: 331
 — Robert Hunter, **8**: 216
 Morrisania, Manor of, **3**: 412
 Morse, —, **8**: 110; **20**: 211
 — Andrew, **21**: 451
 — Edmund, **24**: 247
 — Elizabeth, **10**: 21
 — Frederic D., **21**: 451
 — James, **13**: 139 *n*
 — Rev. Jedidiah, **6**: 137; **8**: 162; **10**: 139; **13**: 135 *n*; **18**: 365 *n*; **25**: 227 *n*
 — Rev. John (*d* 1700), **15**: 339; **16**: 830
 — Rev. John (*d* 1764), **16**: 798, 799, 817
 — John Torrey, Jr., **5**: 75; **18**: 2
 — Katherine, wife of Royal, **6**: 229 *n*
 — Leopold, **3**: 356
 — Margaret. *See* Allin
 — Moody, **11**: 399, 401
 — Parker, **16**: 595, 616
 — Royal, **6**: 229 *n*
 — Royal (*d* 1872), **6**: 228, 231; **20**: 148
 — Samuel, **11**: 393, 396, 397
 — Samuel Finley Breese, **5**: 207 *n*; **10**: 74; **20**: 379 *n*
 — William, **16**: 691, 699, 754
 — Rev. William (*d* 1878), **23**: 597
 Morshur, —, **7**: 158, 173
 Mortality, bills of, **14**: 147
 Mortimer, Dr. —, **17**: 184
 — Cromwell, **21**: 131 *n*, 177, 179
 Mortimore, Peter, **3**: 232
 Morton, Abigail (Hersey), second wife of Joseph (*d* 1793), **5**: 283 *n*
 — Ann, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1659). *See* Eaton
 — Annah (Bullock), first wife of Joseph (*d* 1793), **5**: 283 *n*
 — Anne, **22**: 263
 — Anne, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1793), **5**: 283 *n*
 — Dr. Charles, **14**: 153
 — Rev. Charles (*d* 1698), **5**: 249; **6**: 277; **7**: 285 *n*; **13**: 248; **24**: 30
 — Diman, **5**: 283 *n*; **8**: 124, 126
 — Elisha, **22**: 379
 — Eliza Susan, daughter of John. *See* Quincy

- Elizabeth, wife of Elisha, **22**: 379, 380
- Ephraim, **23**: 547
- Ephraim (*d* 1693), **5**: 283; **23**; **24**: 152
- Ephraim (*d* 1732), **22**: 176, 230, 254, 265, 270, 279
- George (*d* 1624), **5**: 282; **22**: xv
- George (*d* 1727), **22**: lii, liii, 173, 174, 176, 199, 265 *n*; **24**: 153
- George (*d* 1818), **23**: 666
- Hannah, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1793), **5**: 283 *n*
- Ichabod, **22**: 343; **23**
- Ichabod (*d* 1809), **23**: 542
- James, **6**: 30, 68 *n*
- JAMES MADISON, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 230; death, **25**: 238; tribute to, 257
- John, **7**: 221 *n*
- John (*d* 1739), **22**: 279
- Joseph, **5**: 283 *n*
- Joseph (*d* 1793), **5**: 282–284
- Josiah, **22**: 364
- Juliana (Carpenter), wife of George (*d* 1624), **22**: xv
- Marcus, **3**: 78, 265, 319
- Mary, wife of Joseph, **5**: 283 *n*
- Melatiah, wife of Josiah, **22**: 364
- Nathaniel, **23**
- Nathaniel (*d* 1685), **14**; **17**: 300, 356, 358, 359, 361; **18**: 14, 18 *n*, 249 *n*; **23**; **24**: 149, 152, 255; his New England's Memorial, **14**: 268–281; **18**: 15–26
- Rev. Nicholas, **11**: 376, 381
- Perez (*b* 1739), **5**: 283 *n*
- Perez (*d* 1837), **1**: 387; **5**; **8**: 124 *n*; **25**: 265 *n*
- Polly, **23**: 557, 558. *See also* Clark
- Ruth, **22**: 375
- Sarah, **22**: 364
- Sarah (Apthorp), wife of Perez, **5**: 288, 290
- Sarah (Boies), **23**: 535–537
- Silas, **22**: 340, 341, 357, 358, 360, 361
- Thomas, **24**: 153
- Thomas (*d* 1646), his New English Canaan, **8**: 276; **10**: 7, 10, 11; **14**: 145, 171, 173; at Merrymount, **12**: 18; **14**: 115 *n*; **17**: 325; **18**: 162; **21**: 40; **22**: 90; interest in fur trade, **18**: 165, 166; and Plymouth Colony, **24**: 15
- Thomas (*d* 1659), **8**: 340, 341; **11**: 292; **25**: 417
- William, **14**: 279. *See* Morton, Nathaniel (*d* 1685)
- Moryson, Fynes, **10**: 11
- Moseley, Edward Hacker, **11**: 215
- Humphrey, **20**: 94
- Isaac, **6**: 68 *n*
- Rev. Samuel, **15**: cxliii; **16**: 548; **18**: 212 *n*
- Rev. William Oxnard, **23**: 599, 600, 601
- Mosely, John, **17**: 276, 282
- Moses, Benjamin, **24**: 412, 414, 431
- John, **5**: 176 *n*
- William, **24**: 401
- Mosey, Benjamin, **21**: 319
- Mosier, Hugh, **21**: 346 *n*
- Mosiers Islands, Me., **21**: 346
- Moss, Rev. Joseph, **15**: 357
- Motley, John Lothrop, **11**: 363; **12**: 275
- Moulson (Moulsham, Moulston). *See* Mowlson
- Moulton, Daniel, **6**: 22, 23, 52
- Jacob, **11**: 388 *n*
- Jeremiah, **8**: 117
- Jonathan, **17**: 277, 282
- Jonathan (*d* 1787), **11**: 387–389, 395
- Joseph White, **19**: 91, 114, 122, 147; **20**: 286, 350
- Sarah, wife of Jacob, **11**: 388 *n*
- Thomas, **5**: 178 *n*
- Thomas (*d* 1664), **5**: 121, 123
- Mount Desert, **12**: 199; grant of, to Gov. Bernard, **24**: 197–254
- Mountfort, Edmund, **16**: 586, 638
- Henry, **25**: 354
- Mount Hope, R. I., **1**: 86 *n*, 104
- Mountjoy. *See* Munjoy
- Mount Vernon, Va., **3**: 328; **7**: 217; daily life at, **17**: 162–205; **18**: 28–54
- Mount Wollaston, **1**: 284; **13**: 273
- Mourning, **14**: 148, 151, 171, 182
- Moursher. *See* Morshur
- Mourt, George, **7**: 399, 403
- Mousall (Masell), Ralph, **13**: 131
- Mowlson, Ann (Radcliffe), Lady, **1**: 160, 162; H. C. scholarship founded by, **1**: 20; **3**: 94, 143, 429; **7**: 317; **14**: 124; **15**: 17, 54, 56, 172, 209, 215, 216, 225; **16**: 410, 413, 414, 419; **24**: 63; Pedigree of Ann Radcliffe, Lady Mowlson, by A. McF. Davis, **1**: 351–354

- Mowlson (*continued*)
 — Sir Thomas, **1**: 159, 353, 354; additional facts concerning, by A. McF. Davis, **3**: 90-94
 — family, **1**: 353
 Mowlson de Hargrave, Alicia (Aldersey), **1**: 353
 — Johaness, **1**: 353
 — Thomas, **1**: 353; **3**: 93
 Moxley, —, **12**: 92, 96
 Moxom (Moxon), Rev. George, **12**: 62, 63, 65, 78; **25**: 16, 22
 Moylan, Stephen, **24**: 324-326, 329-331
 Moystan, Edward, **17**: 203
 Mr. Baxter Baptiz'd in Bloud, tract, **25**: 348-355
 Mud, used as fertilizer, **7**: 143; **11**: 103, 145; on walls, **12**: 28, 31
 Mud Island Fort, **11**: 211
 Muddiman, Henry, **18**: 70 *n*
 Muddy River. *See* Brookline
 Mudge, Zachariah, **14**: 296
 Mugford, Richard, **24**: 393
 Mugwumps, **3**: 369
 Muir, —, **13**: 426. *See* Buell, Rev. Samuel
 Mull, James, **24**: 417
 Mullens, Robert, **13**: 176
 Mullett, A.B., **8**: 376 *n*
 Mulliken, Lydia, **24**: 265
 Mullins, Priscilla, daughter of William. *See* Alden
 — William, **7**: 400-402; **18**: 137
 Mumford, Ann. *See* Eliot
 — George, **17**: 276, 282
 — Thomas, **15**: 272
 — William, **19**: 356
 Munday, Anthony, **7**: 103 *n*
 — Robert, **8**: 161
 Munds, Capt. —, **19**: 224 *n*
 Munford, Benjamin, **21**: 353
 Munjoy (Mountjoy), George (*d* 1681), **5**: 15, 16; **6**: 26
 — George (*d* 1698), **5**: 15, 16
 — Mary (Phillips), widow of George (*d* 1681), **5**: 15
 Munnings (Mallins), George, **21**: 42, 43
 — Hannah, wife of Mahalaleel, **21**: 254
 — Mahalaleel, **21**: 254, 257
 Munroe. *See also* Monroe
 — Israel, **12**: 335 *n*
 — James Phinney, **21**: 149
 — William, **24**: 279, 281
 Munroe, Oliver &, **13**: 156 *n*
 Munsell, Joel, **10**: 312, 315 *n*, 320
 Munson, Dr. Æneas, **21**: 123
 Munster, Sebastian, **21**: 233
 Murderer Punished and Pardoned, tract, **20**: 238
 Murdoch, James Edward, **6**: 227
 MURDOCK, HAROLD, Resident Member C. S. M., **12**: 204. *Communication*: Earl Percy's Retreat to Boston on the Nineteenth of April, 1775, **24**: 257-292
 — James, **20**: 285
 — KENNETH BALLARD, Resident Member C. S. M., **25**: 125. *Communication*: The Puritans and the New Testament, 239-243
 Muret, Marc Antoine, **21**: 193
 Murray, —, **7**: 355, 356; **13**: 396, 398; **17**: 165, 178
 — James, **24**: 405
 — James (*d* 1781), **7**: 3 *n*, 16; **11**: 6, 199; **19**: 230 *n*
 — James (*d* 1794), **13**: 387
 — Sir James Augustus Henry, **5**: 225; **6**: 149 *n*, 150 *n*, 151 *n*; **7**: 105 *n*; **8**: 203, 213 *n*, 277 *n*, 373, 379 *n*, 390 *n*; **10**: 8, 10, 317; **13**: 267; **17**: 352 *n*
 — John, **17**: 277, 282
 — Rev. John (*d* 1815), **21**: 282
 — John, third Duke of Atholl, **19**: 171 *n*
 — O., **14**: 137 *n*
 — Patience, **10**: 70
 — Robert, **19**: 174 *n*
 — William, first Earl of Mansfield, **6**: 163; **12**: 239
 — Rev. William Henry Harrison, **1**: 436
 — William Vans, **17**: 332 *n*
 Murrey. *See* Murray
 Muscongus Bay, Me., **6**: 66
 Muscongus Island, **6**: 65-68
 Muse, —, **20**: 217
 — Battaile, **7**: 140, 176, 394
 Musgrave, Philip, **9**: 440, 441, 446; **10**: 193
 Music, **1**: 234, 238. *See also* Psalmody; Tunes
 Muskett, Joseph James, **7**: 69; **10**: 357
 Muster Rolls, of troops, 1778, **5**: 225, 349, 350
 Mutie, —, **17**: 274 *n*, 275, 282
 Mutiny Acts, **4**: 460, 463, 467
 Muzzey, Rev. Abel, **24**: 263

— John, **16**: 429
 Myles. *See also* Miles
 — Ann, wife of Rev. Samuel, **11**: 258
 — Ann (Humphrey) Palmes, wife of Rev. John, **14**: 119, 120
 — John, **11**: 258; **24**: 152
 — Rev. John (*d* 1683), **14**: 119, 120
 — Rev. Samuel, (*d* 1729) **1**: 142; **11**: 255, 256, 258; **12**: 132; **15**: xxxv; **18**: 210 *n*; **19**: 299; **20**: 269; **24**: 5
 — Sarah. *See* Price
 Myrick. *See also* Mirick
 — David, **11**: 237
 — Rev. Henry Lewis, **23**
 Mystery of the new fashioned Goldsmiths or Bankers, **10**: 300
 Mystic Ct., **21**: 15
 Mystic Side (Malden), **5**: 125, 153
 Myths, petrification, **8**: 374; Algonquin, **18**: 129; swimming house, **18**: 251, 289, 291; **19**: 108; barnacle geese, **21**: 115, 116; Elias Artista, **21**: 129–133; Cherry-tree story, **25**: 13
 Mytton, John & Co., **1**: 368

NAGOT, Rev. François Charles, **25**: 131, 133, 140, 215 *n*, 218
 Nahant, **10**: 84
 Nahant Neck, **21**: 354
 Nancrede, Joseph, **24**: 296 *n*
 Nantasket, **8**: 172; **10**: 11; **12**: 202 *n*; **14**: 225
 Nantasket Roads, **3**: 214, 231, 232, 234
 Nantucket, **4**: 414; **14**: 182; **19**: 213, 272; **21**: 188
 Napoleon I, **1**: 430; **7**: 181, 190; **13**: 270; **17**: 325; **25**: 69
 Narbrough, Sir John, **20**: 29 *n*
 Narragansett, R. I., **14**: 154
 — St. Paul's Church, **6**: 386, 387
 Narragansett Bay, **21**: 315
 Narragansett Country, **2**; **21**: 293–295; and H. C., **16**
 Narragansett expedition, **5**: 173
 Narragansett Township Number Two, **8**: 28
 Nasby, Petroleum V. *See* Locke, David Ross
 Nase family. *See* Knies
 Naseby, William, **11**: 102
 Nash, —, **15**: 18
 — FRANCIS PHILIP, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **11**: 347, death, and tribute to, **14**: 71

— NATHANIEL CUSHING, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 351
 — Robert, **6**: 37 *n*
 — Samuel, **24**: 153
 Nashaway (Nashawake). *See* Lancaster
 Nason, Rev. Elias, **14**: 139 *n*; **17**: 119 *n*; **20**: 379
 Nassau, George Richard Savage, **14**: 272, 273, 275
 Nassau College. *See* Princeton University
 Natick Falls, **15**: 371
 Natimnah (Nasinnah), Little Compton, R. I., **21**: 299
 Nation, The (newspaper), **12**: 100
 National Parks, paper on, by A. Matthews, **8**: 373–399
 National Review, **6**: 430, 441 *n*
 Naunton, Sir Robert, **17**: 329 *n*; **22**: 31
 Nauset. *See* Eastham
 Navigation, Inland, **7**: 188, 189
 Navigation Acts or Laws, **6**
 Neal, Capt. —, **10**: 274
 — Rev. Daniel, **11**: 269; **19**: 363; **21**: 21 *n*; **22**: 133 *n*; **25**: 1, 2, 5 *n*, 73 *n*; and H. C., **16**: 451, 453, 457, 458, 467, 503; and Dighton Rock, **18**: 266, 267; **19**: 47
 — John, **24**: 413
 Neale, Hugh, **10**: 273 *n*
 — Rev. Rollin Heber, **1**: 434, 441
 — Walter, **6**: 19, 27, 51; **18**: 165, 166 *n*
 — family, **10**: 273 *n*
 Neamkeak. *See* Salem
 Neate, William, **19**: 242 *n*
 Neate & Pigon, **19**: 186
 Neate, Pigon & Booth, **19**: 186 *n*
 Neavil, John, **12**: 96
 Nedham, Marchmont, alleged pseudonym of J. Quincy, Jr., **11**: 293
 Needham, Ezekiel, **17**: 240
 — Nicholas, **1**: 275, 276, 279
 Needham, town, **21**: 450
 Neely, George Washington, **18**: 63
 — Matthew, **18**: 63
 Neff, William, **20**: 33
 Negroes, **1**: 102; **5**: 238, 252, 256, 377; **6**: 88, 362, 368, 374, 376–378; **7**: 195; **8**: 181; **14**: 147, 257; **17**: 266; **18**: 42, 51; **19**: 23, 152; **21**: 272; **25**: 253; list of Washington's; **7**: 358–364
 — Adam, J. Saffin's slave, **1**: 85–112
 — Anne, **3**: 59
 — Basto, **3**: 61

Negroes (*continued*)

- Boatman, John, **5**: 239
- Boston, case of, 1744, **22**: 295
- Caesar, **3**: 155; **12**: 285
- Candy, **10**: 23
- Cato, **7**: 202
- Cheffaleer (Chefelia, Chefelier, Chef-falia), Jack, **3**: 62; **6**: 324, 326, 328, 329
- Coffee, **6**: 327, 328
- Conungo, **6**: 42 *n*
- Cuffee, Paul, G. F. Tucker on, **17**: 1
- Davy, **7**: 170, 172
- Dick, **1**: 90, 106
- Doll, **7**: 172
- Flatfoot, Sarah, **11**: 156
- Flora, **22**: 332, 374
- Gabriel, **7**: 357
- Grace, **3**: 64
- Gunner, **11**: 104, 129
- Jack, Cheffaleer. *See* Cheffaleer
- London, **3**: 388
- Maria, **3**: 61; **6**: 42 *n*, 323-334
- Marja (Maria), **3**: 61, 62
- Mark, **6**: 323
- Maro, **1**: 306
- Mary, **15**: 10
- Nero, **22**: 295, 297
- Newport, **5**: 238
- Nuclus, **11**: 118, 181, 190
- Peter, **25**: 253
- Phillis, **6**: 323, 335
- Sall, generic name, **10**: 140 *n*
- Sam, **3**: 155
- Sambo, generic name, **10**: 140 *n*
- Scipio, **6**: 271
- Titus, **1**: 293
- Tom, **3**: 155
- Will, **7**: 172, 357
- Yaw, **12**: 285, 302
- Negus, —, **20**: 393
- Neile, Richard, **11**: 268 *n*, 276 *n*; **12**: 50, 51; **13**: 94; **22**: 86-88
- Neill, Rev. Henry, **13**: 278
- Neilson, Rev. Robert, **13**: 278
- William Allan, **14**: 263 *n*
- Nele. *See* Neal
- Nelson, Ebenezer, **23**: 517
- Elizabeth, **22**: 364
- Ephraim, **15**: 292, 293, 295, 297
- John, **22**: 176, 296, 364; **24**: 152
- John (*d* 1721), **8**: 301 *n*; **12**: 122; **17**: 16, 17, 24; **18**: 330; **19**: 160; **20**: 31
- Joseph W., **23**: 547
- Mehitable, daughter of John. *See* Temple
- Paschal, **16**: 438, 445, 448, 455
- Samuel, **22**: 296
- Thomas, **5**: 123
- William, **24**: 152
- William (*b* 1847), **3**: 97; **9**: 403 *n*, 413; **10**: 311, 317, 360; **11**: 433, 444
- Nepperhaem. *See* Yonkers, N. Y.
- Nesmith, James, **13**: 279
- Nethenus, Matthias, **13**: 64, 66-68; **25**: 77
- Neufville, Jan de, **7**: 184
- Neukomm, Edmond, **20**: 302 *n*, 326 *n*
- Neutrality, **18**: 15, 72, 78
- Nevers, Elisha, **19**: 340
- Nevil, John, Lord Latimer, **11**: 67
- Nevill, Joseph, **20**: 90
- Mary. *See* Russell
- Samuel, **5**: 237
- Neville, Presley, **17**: 191
- Nevison, John, **15**: 246, 251
- New Albion, province of, **1**: 189; **8**: 205, 209, 211
- Newall, Capt. —, **8**: 102
- New Amsterdam. *See* New York City
- New Amsterdam, island, **11**: 227
- New Bedford, **23**: 573, 575, 589, 596
- Newbery, Walter. *See* Newbury
- New Braintree, **3**: 472
- New Brunswick, **6**: 182 *n*; **24**: 248
- Newburgh, Lord. *See* Barrett, Sir Edward
- Newburgh Addresses, **1**: 249
- Newbury, Mary, daughter of Thomas. *See* Clark
- Thomas, **11**: 349
- Walter, **17**: 32, 35, 40
- Newbury, town, **3**: 44; **7**: 271; **8**: 329; **15**: 179, 222; **17**: 245, 247
- Third Parish, **3**: 179 *n*
- Newburyport, **1**: 52 *n*; **12**: 293, 294; **19**: 192 *n*
- First Parish, **3**: 179 *n*
- First Presbyterian Church, **3**: 178 *n*
- Historical Society of Old Newbury, **1**: 51; **3**: 404; **7**: 267, 271
- Marine Society, **11**: 4 *n*
- Saint Paul's Church, **25**: 373 *n*
- Second Presbyterian Church, **3**: 178 *n*
- Newcastle, Dukes of. *See* Clinton, Henry Fiennes; Pelham-Holles
- Newcastle, Pa., **11**: 211

- Newcastle County, Del., **19**: 211, 212 *n*
 Newcomb, Andrew, **10**: 181
 — Mary (Warren) Lyman, wife of Richard English, **8**: 234 *n*
 — Richard English, **8**: 234 *n*
 — Silas, **10**: 361, 362 *n*
 — Simon, Honorary Member C. S. M., **5**: 298; death, **12**: 353; tribute to, 354
 — Thomas, **4**: 320, 337, 356
 Newdigate. *See also* Newgate
 — Thomas, **8**: 244
 Newell, Benjamin, **16**: 757
 — Eunice, daughter of Henry. *See* Quincy
 — Hannah, **3**: 65
 — Isaac, **3**: 469
 — John, **5**: 261; **11**: 30
 — Moses, **6**: 235 *n*
 — Samuel, **24**: 49
 — Thomas, **6**: 25 *n*, 114
 — Rev. William, **6**: 421 *n*
 Newell & Goodwin, **11**: 239
 New England, **1**: **3**; **5**; **6**; charters and commissions, **2**; Bibliography of the Historical Publications, **3**: 95-139; Social and Political Life, by A. McF. Davis, **12**: 4-45; and H. C., **16**; soldiers in service of England, **18**: 84-93; and Western Fur-trade, by A. H. Buffinton, 160-192; New England Town Mandates, by K. Colegrove, **21**: 411-449; university men among founders, of, **25**: 14-23
 — Commissioners of the United Colonies of. *See* Commissioners of the United Colonies of New England
 — Council, 1620; right of coinage, **1**: 219; land grants of, 226; **3**: 408, 412; **12**: 199, 371-373, 379, 380; composition of, **3**: 408; 1685, **2**; **15**: xxv, xxvi, xxxiv, xxxviii, clxiv *n*; **17**: 3, 5-7, 29; meeting of, in Boston, 1686, **15**: xxv; in Cambridge, xxv; **16**: 827
 — President of Council for, his title, **15**: xxvi *n*
 — Territory and Dominion of, Governor, Lieutenant-Governor, and Secretary of, 1686-1689, **2**; **15**: xxvi, clxiv *n*; **17**: 7-13; members of Council, 1686-1688, 32-34; 1688-1689, 34-35
 New-England Almanack, **13**: 217
 New England Chronicle, **9**
 New England Company. *See* Society for Promoting the Gospel in New England
 New England Confederation, **18**: 169-172. *See also* Commissioners of the United Colonies of New England
 New England Courant, **3**: 222; **9**. *See also* Franklin, James
 New England Diary, communicated by H. W. Cunningham, **12**: 270-306
 New England Gazette, **13**: 225
 New England Hymn, **17**: 303
 New England magazines of the eighteenth century, lists of, by A. Matthews, **13**: 69-74, 182 *n*
 New England Primer, **19**: 22
 New England societies, **17**: 351 *n*
 New-England Weekly Journal, **9**
 New Englands Annoyances, **17**: 302 *n*; **18**: 156-159
 New Englands First Fruits, 1643, **17**: 124, 128, 134, 135; and H. C., **16**
 New-England's Jonas, **21**: 35
 New England's Memorial. *See* Morton, Nathaniel (*d* 1685)
 New England's Plantation, **3**: 189
 New-England's Prospect. *See* Wood, William (*d* 1639)
 Newenham, Sir Edward, **7**: 163 *n*, 380
 — Lady, wife of Sir Edward, **7**: 187
 Newfoundland, **3**: 73, 191; **6**: 364; **12**: 108-111. *See also* Avalon
 — Grand Bank. *See* Grand Bank of Newfoundland
 New France. *See* Canada
 New France, Company of, **12**: 104
 Newgate, Ann, wife of John, **15**: 54
 — Elizabeth, daughter of John. *See* Jackson; Oliver
 — John, **8**: 251-253; and H. C., **16**
 — Nathaniel, **21**: 360
 New Hampshire, **1**: 278, 447; **3**; **11**; grant of, to J. Mason, **1**: 225; **8**: 205; Massachusetts control in, **1**: 276; **2**: 75; **14**: 360 *n*; in Council for New England, **2**: 38; **17**: 5; in Territory and Dominion of New England, **2**: 44, 57; **17**: 7, 8; commissions of Vice-Admirals of, 1698-1730, **2**: 216-236; boundary disputes, **12**: 244; **19**: 271; **24**: 35, 37, 55; **25**: 33; charter troubles, **12**: 371; and H. C., **15**: 179; **25**: 24-33; religious history, **24**: 31-33; land grants in, by Gov. B. Wentworth, **25**: 33-38
 — Council, **5**: 183
 — Legislature, **11**; **14**: 378, 379
 — Provincial Papers and other official records, bibliography of, **3**: 117-131

- New Hampshire Bank, of 1734, **6**: 169
 New Hampshire Gazette, **21**: 290
 New Hampshire Grants (Vermont), **11**: 44-48; **25**: 33-38, 50-57
 New Hampshire Merchants' Notes, 1734-1735, paper on, by A. McF. Davis, **14**: 373-385
 New Haven, **3**: 98; **110**: 5; **389 n**; **7**: 290; **10**: 6, 124; **15**: 175, 180; **18**: 167, 170, 177 *n*; **21**: 170 *n*; Yale College and, **6**: 173, 176, 183, 186, 187, 191 *n*; **21**: 169, 170 *n*; settlement, **17**: 245, 366; **18**: 167; non-importation agreement, **19**: 211, 213, 222, 249. *See also* Nox, Colony of; Quinepiack
 — First Church, **10**: 5, 102
 — Hopkins School, **17**: 247
 — Records, **3**: 109
 — State House, **8**: 18
 New Hopkinton, N. H., **8**: 312 *n*
 New Ireland, **24**: 247
 New Jersey, **2**: 57; **3**: 413; **4**: 283; **6**: 72, 343, 345, 357; **8**: 212 *n*; **11**: 413; **17**: 8; **19**: 22, 28, 193 *n*
 — College of. *See* Princeton University
 New Jersey Company, **10**: 278, 298, 303
 New Jersey Historical Society, **3**: 97
 New London, Ct., **10**: 88; **19**: 194 *n*;
 Fishers Island, **21**: 173
 — Dispensatory, **14**: 157
 New London Society, etc. *See* Land Bank, Connecticut
 Newman, Rev. Antipas, **15**: 54, 216
 — Francis William, **5**: 313; **6**: 417, 425-429, 434
 — Henry, **14**: 94 *n*, 135, 136; **19**: 302, 304, 312; **25**: 5 *n*; and H. C., **16**; and Christ Church, Boston, **19**: 301, 310, 311; **25**: 5 *n*
 — Rev. John, **16**: 650, 657, 675, 692, 740
 — John Henry, Cardinal, **6**: 446
 — Noah, **24**: 150
 — Robert, **24**: 158 *n*, 354, 405, 431
 — Samuel, **24**: 151
 — Rev. Samuel, (*d* 1663), **15**: 20; **25**: 17, 23
 — Susanna. *See* Lane
 Newmarch, Joseph, **16**: 514, 537, 540, 555
 — Lucy, **11**: 69, 71 *n*
 New Netherland. *See* New York
 New News from Robinson Crusoe's Island, **13**: 2, 3, 12, 13
 New Orleans, **7**: 182
 New Plymouth. *See* Plymouth
 Newport, R. I., **6**; **7**: 124; **8**: 121 *n*, 161, 162; **11**: 37; **12**: 292; **19**; **25**: 373 *n*
 — Broad Street, **6**: 388
 — Fort George, Goat Island, **6**: 386
 — Old Mill, **20**
 — Sabbatarian Church, **6**: 110
 — Trinity Church, **7**: 200 *n*; **8**: 96 *n*
 New Providence, Bahama Islands, **24**: 324
 New Roxbury, Ct., **21**: 359
 News from Robinson Crusoe's Island (1721), **13**: 2, 3, 13
 News from the Moon, a tract, **13**: 3-15
 Newsbooks, English, **20**: 84; of seventeenth century, **24**: 314
 New Scotland, Baronetcy of, **1**: 188. *See also* Nova Scotia
 News-letters, **9**: 421, 422; **10**: 314; character and uses of, **18**: 69
 New Somerset, Me., **1**: 278, 279; **6**: 62-64; **12**: 368 *n*
 New Somerset County, Me. *See* Somerset County
 Newspapers, **10**: 316, 319; **13**: 69, 343; **18**: 70; **21**: 432; Check-list of Boston, 1704-1780, by M. F. Ayer, with bibliographical notes by A. Matthews, **9**; remarks on, by A. Matthews, **10**: 140
 New Sweden (New Jersey), **6**: 350
 New Taunton, Vt., **24**: 50, 52
 New Testament, how regarded by Puritans, by K. B. Murdock, **25**: 239-243
 Newton, —, **11**: 159; **12**: 89
 — Aaron, **4**: 102
 — Christian. *See* Wainwright
 — Sir Henry, **2**: 221 *n*
 — Hibbert, **4**: 83
 — Sir Isaac, **3**: 288; **11**: 60; **13**: 193, 194; **14**: 111; **18**: 11, 283 *n*; **21**: 178
 — John, **15**: 9; **17**: 274, 283
 — Rev. Roger, **25**: 16, 22
 — Thomas, **7**: 396; **17**: 174; **21**: 358
 — Thomas (*d* 1721), **1**: 93, 94, 97-99; **6**: 268 *n*; **8**: 159
 — Thomas (*d* 1782), **5**: 199; **14**: 296
 Newton, **3**: 418 *n*; **21**: 416; and H. C., **16**. *See also* Cambridge Village
 — First Church, **5**: 74 *n*
 Newton (Newetowne). *See* Cambridge
 Newtown, Ct. *See* Hartford
 Newtown, N. Y., **10**: 266 *n*, 267 *n*, 269
 New Yarmouth, Nova Scotia, **22**: 342

- New York City, **6**: 100; **7**: 128 *n*, 248; **8**: 284, 285; **10**: 254, 255; **11**: 251; **13**: 96, 108; **17**: 350; **19**; **24**: 388
 — City Hall, **8**: 17, 18
 — Fort James, **18**: 183 *n*
 — Presbyterian Church, **6**: 191, 200 *n*; **10**: 270; **13**: 316, 317
 — St. Peter's Church, **25**: 226
 — State House, **8**: 17, 18, 21–23
 — Trinity Church, **24**: 73, 77
 New York Evening Post, **5**: 381; **11**: 383 *n*
 New York Gazette, **9**: 418; **11**: 417
 New York Historical Society, **20**: 333, 334
 New York Journal, **9**: 497 *n*; **11**
 New-York Mercury, **11**: 417
 New York State, **2**: 57, 216; **3**: 97, 412, 424 *n*; **6**: 343, 351, 357; **8**: 213, 214; **10**: 122, 269 *n*; **11**: 40, 409; **13**: 363, 451, 461; **17**: 8, 254; **18**: 160; **24**: 208; boundaries, **3**: 121, 124, 125; **4**: 277, 456; **12**: 244; **24**: 55; controversy over New Hampshire Grants, **3**: 123; **11**: 46; **24**: 35, 54; **25**: 33, 38, 52, 55. *See also* Manhattan
 — Assembly, **13**: 316, 318 *n*, 322, 324
 — Council of Safety, **11**: 46
 Nicholas, Anne (Cary), wife of Robert Carter, **5**: 222
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Carter. *See* Randolph
 — Robert Carter, **5**: 222
 Nicholls. *See also* Nickels; Nickolls; Nicolls
 — Capt. —, **25**: 97
 — Randall, **6**: 41
 — Richard, **24**: 76
 Nichols, —, **24**: 440
 — Andrew, **14**: 3 *n*
 — Arthur Howard, his paper, Bells of Harvard College, **13**: 133; **15**: lxxvi *n*
 — CHARLES LEMUEL, Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 359; on Council, **19**: 379. *Communications*: Is there a Mark Baskett Bible of 1752? **21**: 285–292; remarks on Bible used at inaugurations of Washington and Harding, **24**: 255; S. Danforth's Almanack for 1647, **25**: 39
 — Ebenezer, **14**: 43; **24**: 439
 — Elizabeth (Lawton), wife of Jonathan, **7**: 200 *n*
 — Hannah, daughter of Jonathan. *See* Hazard
 — John, **21**: 339, 341
 — Jonathan, **7**: 200 *n*
 — Joshua, **4**: 102
 — Judith, **14**: 124
 — Richard, **1**: 285 *n*
 — Robert, **10**: 375 *n*
 — William, **11**: 4
 Nichols & Billings, **20**: 274
 Nicholson, —, **12**: 297
 — Francis, **2**: xx, xxix, xxxii, xxxiii, 291; **8**: 16; **15**: clxv; **17**; **20**: 41; and C. Mather's membership in Royal Society, **14**: 97–99
 — Jane, wife of Joseph, **10**: 343
 — John, **6**: 417; **11**: 277–279; **21**: 348
 — John, **17**: 40. *See* Nicholson, Francis
 — Joseph, **10**: 343
 — Rev. Richard, **13**: 40 *n*
 — Robert, **21**: 348
 — Rev. Thomas, **13**: 40 *n*
 Nickels, Alexander, **6**: 29, 31
 Nickolls. *See also* Nicholls; Nicolls
 — John, **5**: 16
 — Rev. Robert Boucher, remarks on, by E. P. Merritt, **24**: 64, 435; letter, 436
 Nickson (Nixon), William, **22**: 133
 Nicoll, John, **24**: 79 *n*
 Nicolls. *See also* Nicholls; Nickolls
 — Richard, **17**: 114
 Nicolson, Lucy, **23**: 576
 Niebuhr, Karsten, **18**: 268 *n*
 Niell, Samuel, **21**: 336
 Niff, William, **20**: 68
 Nigger 'Lection, **18**: 59
 Nightingale, Samuel, **16**: 640
 Niles, —, **19**: 355
 — Benjamin, **24**: 344, 417, 431
 — Elisha, **16**: 665, 683, 687
 — Hezekiah, **6**: 159
 — Jeremiah, **8**: 124
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1762), **22**: 235
 — Samuel (*d* 1804), **5**: 281
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1814), **22**: 363, 370; **23**: 555
 Nini, Jean Baptiste, **10**: 240
 Nipmug (Nipmuck) Country, **1**: 368; **21**: 293, 304, 313, 314, 334, 361
 Nipperha. *See* Yonkers, N. Y.
 Nisbett, —, **7**: 371
 — I. M., **7**: 371
 Niverville, Boucher de. *See* Boucher de Niverville
 — fief, Canada, **6**: 263 *n*

Nixon. *See also* Nickson

— Capt. —, **24**: 350

Noax or Voax, Mary, **5**: 264

Nobb, John Mack, **12**: 285, 302

Noble, Capt. —, **17**: 74

— James, **6**: 47, 54-59

— JOHN, Resident Member C. S. M., **8**: 77, 78, 189. *Communication*: Autobiography of Captain Jonathan Chapman (1756-1832), **11**: 208-239

— JOHN (*d* 1909), Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; Corresponding Secretary, **5**: 34, 354; death and tributes to, **12**: 350, 353; on committee for renewal of publication of Massachusetts Province Laws, **17**: 399. *Communications*: Announces incorporation of Society of the War of 1812 in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, **1**: 386; Trial and Punishment of Crimes, **3**: 51-66; Libel suit of Knowles *v.* Douglass, 213-240, 405; Early Court Files of Suffolk County, 316-326; remarks on death of D. E. Ware, 445; A Trial, in 1685, for Frequenting the College contrary to Law, 448-470; Superiour and Supreme Court records, **5**: 5-26; remarks on death of Judge Lowell, 47, 48; of F. V. Balch, 190, 191; extract from record of Capt. Preston's Trial, 82; Fragment of Journal of Massachusetts House of Deputies, 1649, 115, 116-132; remarks on character of Vol. III. of Mass. Colony Records, 135-143; Some Massachusetts Tories, 257-297; Harvard Theses of 1663, 335-339; Hue and Cry Acts, 392-412; Recognizance of Paul Blanchard, **6**: 3-6; Land Controversies in Maine, 11-59; **8**: 104-117; Old Harvard Commencement Programme, **6**: 266-278; Notes touching Strangers' Courts, 282-286; remarks on Franklin's public services, 316; Case of Maria, the negro woman, 323-335; sailing of H. M. S. Glasgow, **7**: 3 *n*; tribute to W. C. Endicott, 42-44; tribute to H. Williams, 205; extracts from early newspapers, 230; tribute to J. B. Thayer, 296; letter of I. Mather, **8**: 26; Jonathan Remington, 75, 76; Admiralty Jurisdiction in Massachusetts, 150-185; R. Saltonstall's candidate for President of H. C., 193-196; **11**: 336; Edward Jackson's Will, **8**: 250-260; Posy-rings, 260-264; Washington's

three visits to Boston, 265, 266; Some Documentary Fragments touching the Witchcraft Episode of 1692, **10**: 12-14; tribute to J. C. Carter, 60-67; extracts from final volume of Records of Court of Assistants, 83; William Leddra, 335-345; Some Massachusetts Tories, mentioned, **11**: 239

— Rachel (Clough) Savage, wife of James, **6**: 47

Nobleborough, Me. *See* Walpole

Noddle's Island, **11**: 245, 246; **21**: 57, 352

Noel, Garrat, **11**: 197 *n*

Nonconformists, **3**: 43; **12**: 136, 137; **14**: 46, 47. *See also* Congregationalism;

Dissenters; Independents; Separatists

Non-Consumption Agreement, 1774. *See* Solemn League and Covenant

Non-importation movement, **5**: 63; **19**;

20: 164, 165. *See also* Solemn League and Covenant

Non-rescindors. *See* Rescindors

Non resistance, **22**: 350

Nonsuch Farm, Me., **21**: 305

Nonsuch Marshes, Me., **21**: 346

Nope, island. *See* Martha's Vineyard

Norcross, Grenville Howland, **17**: 330 *n*

— Jeremiah, **12**: 252 *n*

— Rev. Nathaniel, **25**: 16, 22

— Richard, **12**: 250, 252

Norden, Nathaniel, **16**: 439

Nordhoff, Charles, **8**: 386

Norfolk, James, **11**: 287, 288

— Duke of. *See* Howard, Philip

Norfolk County, Court of, **10**: 153 *n*, 154 *n*

Norman, John, **6**: 137

— Robert, **12**: 387 *n*, 395 *n*; **13**: 192

Norman & White, **8**: 323 *n*

Norrel, James, **5**: 235

Norridgewock, Me., **1**: 299; **20**: 128

Norris, Rev. Edward, **1**: 394, 451; **20**:

261; **25**: 17, 22

— Isaac, **11**: 412 *n*

— Sir John, **8**: 180

— Jonathan, **24**: 384

— William, **25**: 171

Norsemen, **3**: 181; **18**: 255; **20**. *See also*

Dighton Rock; Newport, R. I.

Norsworthy, Edward, **13**: 169

North, Lady Frances Pope, wife of Sir

Francis, first Baron Guilford, **14**: 173

— Francis, first Baron Guilford, **14**: 173

— Frederick, second Earl of Guilford,

8: 308; **10**: 254; **12**: 292; **13**: 336, 407;

14: 45 *n*; **18**: 202; **25**: 311, 312

- John, **6**: 29, 31
 — Roger, **8**: 276; **14**: 173; **24**: 80 *n*
 — Simon Newton Dexter, **9**: 403 *n*, 413
 — Stephen, **1**: 409 *n*
 North America, **6**: 343; **14**: 167, 170. *See also* American Colonies
 North American Land Co., **11**: 279
 North American Review, **7**: 222 *n*
 Northampton, **12**: 280 *n*; **15**: 223; **17**: 253, 268; **19**: 341
 North Carolina, **1**: 227; **12**: 257; **21**: 442; archives of, **3**: 97, 98; Palatine emigrants, **8**: 213, 214; and non-importation agreement, **19**: 219, 221. *See also* Carolina
 — Assembly, **6**: 389–391
 — Council, **6**: 391 *n*
 — Superior Court, **6**: 389, 390
 North Easton, **1**: 262
 Northend, Edna or Edney (Lambert) Bayly, wife of Ezekiel, **5**: 119. *See also* Bayly
 — Ezekiel, **5**: 119, 120; **15**: 294; **16**: 844
 — John, **15**: 292–295, 297
 Northern Company of Adventurers, **12**: 379
 Northern Virginia Company, **18**: 141
 Northey, Sir Edward, **19**: 181
 Northfield, **23**: 582; **24**: 36
 North Hampton, N. H., **23**: 548
 Northirne, Ezekiel. *See* Northend
 North Park, Colorado, **8**
 North Platte River, **8**: 388, 391, 395, 397
 Northumberland, Dukes and Earl of. *See* Percy
 North Yarmouth, Me., **21**: 296, 311, 338, 339, 343, 345, 347
 Norton, Rev. Andrews, **6**: 416, 451; **7**: 222 *n*
 — Bonham, **8**: 336 *n*
 — Catharine (Eliot), wife of Rev. Andrews, **7**: 222 *n*
 — Charles Eliot, **24**: 186, 188
 — Charles Ledyard, **13**: 100
 — Elizabeth. *See* Addington; Wainwright
 — Francis, **3**: 159; **5**: 118; **6**: 41; **11**: 307; **18**: 174, 176; **21**: 15 *n*
 — Henry, **5**: 182
 — Ja. *See* Norton, Rev. John (*d* 1663)
 — John, **21**: 183
 — Rev. John (*d* 1663), **1**: 353, 393, 410; **3**: 87, 423; **8**: 359; **11**: 317, 318, 320; **12**: 119; **13**: 289; **17**: 337, 340; **20**: 90, 95, 196 *n*, 261; **21**: 74 *n*, 183 *n*; **22**: xxiii, li *n*, lv *n*, 73; **24**: 9, 186; his Election sermons, **1**: 394, 395, 397, 448, 451; and H. C., **15**: xxxiv *n*, 10, 17, 18, 206; **21**: 147, 153, 154, 167 *n*; books of, advertised in London, **20**: 87, 90, 91, 93, 95; letter, **21**: 172 *n*; at Cambridge University, **25**: 16, 22; on J. Cotton, 240, 241
 — John (*d* 1716), **1**: 412, 442; **21**: 183 *n*; **24**: 188
 — Rev. John (*d* 1778), **6**: 244, 245
 — Luke, **13**: 207 *n*
 — Mary, wife of Rev. John, **3**: 266
 — Samuel. *See* Morton, Nathaniel (*d* 1685)
 Norton, town, **22**: 300
 Norumbega, **20**: 315
 Norwalk, Ct., **14**: 259, 260
 Norwich, Bishop of. *See* Corbet, Richard
 Norwich, Ct., **11**: 352; **19**: 192, 197 *n*, 206 *n*; **21**: 261
 — Eng., **6**: 419 *n*
 Norwood, Ebenezer, **5**: 260
 — Jonathan, **19**: 286–289; **20**: 462
 — Richard, **12**: 167, 170–173; **13**: 22 *n*, 56
 Notes (financial). *See* Bills of Credit; Merchants' Notes; Tenor
 Nothey, —, **25**: 120
 Notomy. *See* Menotomy
 Nottingham, Earls of. *See* Finch
 Nourse, Hannah Barnard. *See* Ball
 — Henry Stedman, **1**: 23
 — Stephen, **24**: 319
 Nova Scotia, grant and charter, **1**: 187, 225; **3**: 411; included in Province of Massachusetts Bay, **2**; conflicting claims, **3**: 162; **12**: 102, 122; name, **3**: 163; **24**: 216; first settlers, **13**: 437; and non-importation issue, **19**: 221; and Massachusetts, **24**
 Novák, J., **21**: 150 *n*
 Novatians, **17**: 377 *n*; **22**: 10
 Nowell, Capt. —, **8**: 244
 — Alexander, **16**; **21**: 368–370
 — George, **11**: 310–312
 — Increase, **1**: 209 *n*; **2**: 10–14; **3**: 101, 160, 418 *n*; **5**: 116, 120 *n*, 130, 141 *n*; **6**: 48; **7**: 24; **8**: 152, 224, 225 *n*; **13**: 89; **14**: 122, 126; **17**: 118; **20**: 113 *n*; and H. C., **3**: 418, 424; **16**
 — Parnell, wife of Increase, **15**: 5, 64, 234
 — Paul, H. C., **17**: 275, 283

Nowell (*continued*)

- Samuel (*d* 1688), **1**: 209 *n*, 405; **3**: 469; **7**: 293; **21**: 353; **24**: 62; and H. C., **1**: 205, 209, 210; **16**
 Nox, Colony of, **15**: 39, 66, 238, 289, 348; **16**: 843. *See also* New Haven
 Noxon, Robert, **7**: 264
 Noy, William, **11**: 267, 268 *n*, 271, 273, 276 *n*
 Noyes, Mrs. —, **19**: 337
 — Ann (Williams), wife of Belcher, **8**: 115 *n*
 — Anne (Belcher), wife of Oliver, **8**: 115 *n*
 — Anne Lothrop. *See* Balch
 — Belcher, **4**: 206; **6**: 42–44; **8**: 111, 115; **25**: 247
 — Ebenezer, **17**: 276, 283
 — Rev. Edmund, **16**: 748, 753, 764
 — Elizabeth (Porter), wife of Francis Vergnies, **12**: 346
 — Ellen Maria, daughter of Francis Vergnies. *See* Balch
 — Francis Vergnies, **12**: 346
 — Rev. James, **25**: 17, 22
 — JAMES ATKINS, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 262; **8**: 133; **12**: 311
 — John, **16**: 598, 615
 — Rev. Joseph, **6**: 191
 — Joshua, **17**: 276, 283
 — Mary (Cutting), wife of Nicholas (*d* 1701), **20**: 117
 — Moses, **6**: 188 *n*
 — Nicholas (*d* 1701), **12**: 339; **20**: 117
 — Rev. Nicholas (*d* 1717), **1**: 396, 409, 410; **15**: xlix *n*, lxxv, 214; **19**: 265, 266; **20**: 109, 117, 120–128
 — Oliver, **18**: 115 *n*; **20**: 115
 — Thomas, **17**: 139
 Nurse, Rebecca, **18**: 400; **20**: 118
 Nutt, John, **13**: 162
 Nuttall, Thomas, **17**: 354 *n*
 Nutting, John, **8**: 162; **15**: 384, 391; **16**: 862, 863; **19**: 183 *n*
 — Jonathan, **15**: 339, 345
 Nye, —, widow, **19**: 349
 — Joseph, **25**: 274 *n*, 320, 332, 360 *n*
 — Rev. Philip, **11**: 338, 341, 370
 — Stephen, **25**: 277, 282, 297, 336, 340

OAKES, —, **17**: 274, 283

- Edward, **19**: 25, 28
 — Hannah, daughter of Rev. Urian. *See* Angier

- Thomas (H. C. 1662), **15**: 19
 — Thomas (*d* 1719), **17**: 24; **22**: 164 *n*
 — Urian (*d* 1679), **3**: 452, 454
 — Rev. Urian (*d* 1681), **1**: 393, 395 *n*, 401, 410, 417; **3**: 421, 455; **11**: 74 *n*; **18**: 367; **20**: 115; **21**: 369; **25**: 81; and H. C., **3**: 449, 461; **16**; **18**; **21**: 396, 401; **24**: 65, 294; **25**: 357; elegies, **20**: 247–252
 Oakley, Battison, **3**: 237
 Oakman, Tobias, **6**: 44
 Oath Rolls, **17**: 46 *n*
 Oaths, of freemen, **1**: 118, 120, 144; of officers, **2**; **17**: 6, 11, 25, 45, 46 *n*, 59; of inhabitants, **2**: 22, 47; of obedience, **12**: 168, 169; of supremacy, **22**: xxi, xxii, 36
 Obear, P., & Co., **24**: 319
 Ober, Benjamin, **24**: 320, 378, 411, 428, 431
 — Ezra, **24**
 — Richard, **24**
 — family, **24**
 Oborn, —, **11**: 322
 O'Brien, Henry, Earl of Thomond, **15**: 81 *n*
 — Hugh, **3**: 326
 — Lady Mary, daughter of the Earl of Thomond. *See* Dudley
 — Rev. Michael Charles, **6**: 61 *n*
 — Rev. William, **25**
 Observator, The, **24**: 313
 Oburn (Oburne). *See* Woburn
 O'Callaghan, Edmund Bailey, **6**: 262, 264; **10**: 270
 Ockman, John, **21**: 339
 Oeland, Christopher, **21**: 193
 O'Connor, Arthur Condorcet, **18**: 3 *n*
 — Rev. Daniel, **21**: 116
 O'Connor, Charles, **8**: 239; **10**: 61
 O'Curry, Eugene, **18**: 201, 203
 Odd Volumes, Club of, **24**: 249
 Odell, George, **24**: 408
 Odgers, Rev. James Edwin, **6**: 440, 441, 444
 — Rev. John Collins, **6**: 440
 Odlin, (Audley) Ann. *See* Clark
 — Rev. Woodbridge, **16**: 674
 Ørsted, Anders Sandøe, **11**: 86
 Officia Sacrata, **24**: 71
 Offley, Amelia, daughter of Stephen. *See* Bernard
 — David, **25**: 19, 20
 — Elizabeth (Wolcott), wife of David, **25**: 20

- Stephen, **24**: 198
 Ofield, Thomas, **15**: 270
 Ofspring, Rev. Charles, **11**: 271 *n*
 — Giles, **11**: 271. *See* Ofspring, Rev. Charles
 — family, **11**: 272 *n*
 Ogden, Abraham, **24**: 239
 — Isaac, **24**: 239
 — Rev. John Cosins, **19**: 246 *n*
 Ogilby, John, **15**: cxxxi *n*
 Ogilvie. *See* Oglevie
 Ogleeby (Ogliby, Oglisby), Nicholas, **24**: 340, 419, 420, 431, 433
 Oglethorpe, James Edward, **13**: 438 *n*
 Oglevie (Ogilvie), George, **6**: 113
 Oil, **10**: 216, 284-286; **13**: 315
 O'Kelly, Rev. James, **6**: 371
 Okey, John, **17**: 129
 Oks. *See* Oakes
 Old and New, magazine, **6**: 426 *n*
 Old Colony song, **17**: 302; **18**: 156
 Oldenburg, Henry, **2**: 173 *n*, 178; **20**: 108 *n*
 Old Farmer's Almanac. *See* Thomas, Robert Bailey
 Oldham, —, wife of John (*d* 1636), **22**: 56
 — John, **15**: 265; **16**: 421, 423, 429
 — John (*d* 1636), **17**: 325, 342 *n*; **18**: 162; **22**: 55, 60
 Old Mill. *See* under Newport, R. I.
 Oldmixon, John, **14**: 105; **15**: cxxxi *n*
 Old Planters of Salem, **1**: 76, 77
 Old Pretender. *See* Stuart, James Francis Edward
 Old School and New, a pamphlet, **6**: 421
 Old Testament, Puritans and the, **25**: 239-243
 Olds, Dr. Edson Baldwin, **20**: 217
 — Rev. Gamaliel Smith, **20**: 217 *n*
 O'Leary, Rev. Arthur, **18**: 202, 205
 Olin, William Milo, **1**: 12, 71
 Oliver, Abigail. *See* Prescott
 — Abigail, daughter of Thomas (*b* 1568). *See* Johnson
 — Alice, **14**: 289, 403
 — Andrew (*d* 1774), **1**: 420; **2**: 3: 33 *n*; **4**: 286, 463; **6**: 321; **8**: 162; **9**: 429; **10**: 55, 98 *n*; **11**: 248; **14**: 2, 12, 328; **17**: 19: 341, 345, 352, 356, 364; commissions, **2**: 305, 322-325; and Silver Bank, **4**: 147, 162, 163; and H. C., **15**: clxvi; **16**: 771, 850; **19**: 284 *n*
 — Andrew (*d* 1799), **5**: 67 *n*; **7**: 3 *n*, 327 *n*; **17**: 231; **25**: 37
 — Anne, first wife of Thomas (*b* 1568), **13**: 92, 93
 — Anne Purchase, second wife of Thomas (*b* 1568), **13**: 93
 — Brattle, **12**: 303
 — Daniel, **12**: 282; **14**: 397 *n*
 — Edward Brattle, **16**: 675, 728
 — Elizabeth, daughter of John (*d* 1646). *See* Wiswall
 — Elizabeth (Eliza), daughter of Peter (*d* 1791). *See* Watson
 — Elizabeth (Belcher), wife of Daniel, **12**: 282, 300
 — Elizabeth (Newgate), wife of John (*d* 1646), **8**: 257 *n*, 258 *n*. *See also* Jackson
 — Francis Johonnot, **12**: 336
 — Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1646), **8**: 257 *n*
 — Henry, **24**: 407
 — Jacob, **24**: 407
 — Capt. Jacob, **24**: 345, 394 *n*, 408, 410, 413, 429, 432-434
 — James (*d* 1682), **5**: 123; **15**: 20, 185, 213
 — James (*d* 1703), **15**: 237
 — John, **8**: 258; **13**: 92, 217; **17**: 275, 283
 — John (*d* 1646), **8**: 251 *n*, 257 *n*, 258 *n*
 — Joseph, **12**: 94
 — Margaret. *See* Spooner
 — Mary (Clarke), wife of Peter (*d* 1791), **8**: 86 *n*
 — Mary (Lynde), wife of Andrew (*d* 1799), **5**: 67 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **13**: 92, 93
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1704), **3**: 456, 457 *n*; **17**: 16, 18, 24; **20**: 31
 — Nathaniel (H. C. 1733), **16**: 580, 591, 597, 607
 — Peter, **19**: 341, 359
 — Peter (*d* 1670), **11**: 320, 321, 324; **15**: 185, 213
 — Peter (*d* 1754), **16**: 623, 636
 — Peter (*d* 1760), **7**: 92; **15**: 378, 383, 389
 — Peter (*d* 1791), **3**: 198, 325; **5**: 67 *n*, 70-73, 197; **6**: 267; **8**: 86 *n*, 87 *n*, 98 *n*, 307; **10**: 55 *n*; **22**: lvi; **25**: 426
 — Peter (*d* 1795), **10**: 55
 — Peter (*d* 1855), **5**: 386
 — Richard, **17**: 96 *n*
 — Samuel, **16**: 837
 — Thomas (*b* 1568), **11**: 302, 303, 315;

Oliver (*continued*)

- Thomas (b 1582), **13**: 92
 — Thomas (d 1715), **8**: 258; **15**: cxii; **24**: 48
 — Thomas (H. C. 1719), **16**: 434, 436
 — Thomas (d 1815), **2**: xx, xxx, xxxii, xxxiv n, xxxv, 307; **3**: 387; **15**: clxvi; **16**: 817; **17**: 96 n, 107, 108, 110; **24**: 348; **25**: 253, 254; commission, **2**: 307
 — Rev. Thomas Fitch, **25**: 377 n
 — William, **16**: 675, 686
 Oliver & Munroe, **13**: 156 n
 Oliver v. Ray, **3**: 458 n
 Olmsted, Frederic Law, **8**: 383 n
 Olney, Mary Sigourney (Butler), wife of Peter Butler, **10**: 183
 — Peter Butler, **10**: 183
 — RICHARD, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; on Council, **5**: 35; on W. C. Endicott, **8**: 42; death, **19**: 298; tribute to, 373
 O'Looney, Brian, **13**: 255
 O'Meehan, Thomas, **13**: 255, 257-259; **18**: 27, 201-206
 O'Miodhachain, Thomas. *See* O'Meehan
 O'Neal, Hugh, **10**: 273
 — James, **10**: 273 n
 — Mary (Doughty) van der Donck, wife of Hugh, **10**: 261, 269 n, 272, 273
 — family, **10**: 273 n
 O'Neil, Joseph Henry, **3**: 359
 Onfroy (Onfroy) de Thoron, Enrique, Vicomte, **19**: 148; **20**: 302 n, 351, 352, 419, 423, 426
 Onslow, Arthur, **2**: 351, 352, 389; **13**: 310, 325, 326, 358
 — George, first Earl of Onslow, **13**: 319, 324, 325, 358
 — Sir Richard, **11**: 286
 Ophir, **20**: 352
 Oppert, Jules, **20**: 354
 Orchard, Robert, **8**: 156
 Oreutt, John, **4**: 20
 Order of the Descendants of Colonial Governors Prior to 1750, **6**: 340
 Orderic (Edric the Wild), **3**: 332
 Orderly Book, Third South Carolina Regiment, **18**: 76
 Ordinaries. *See* Taverns
 Ordinary, functionary, **10**: 156, 157 n
 Ordination, **23**
 Ordronaux, John, **20**: 358
 O'Reilly, John Boyle, **24**: 14
 Oresby, Rev. Thomas, **13**: 39 n

- Orford, Earls of. *See* Walpole, Horace; Walpole, Sir Robert
 Orgemont, Houdin d', **21**: 410
 Origen, **22**: 118
 Oriskany, **1**: 70
 Orme, Robert, **12**: 93, 94
 Ormonde, Duke of. *See* Butler, James
 Orne, Azor, **17**: 277, 283
 — Azor (d 1796), **10**: 129; **20**: 177
 — Caroline Frances, **24**: 143
 — James, **20**: 166
 — John, **20**: 130 n
 — Joshua, **17**: 277, 283
 — Josiah, **24**: 412, 420
 — Timothy, **12**: 176 n
 — William, **24**: 406, 413
 Orpheus Junior, pseudonym of Sir William Vaughan, **11**: 293
 Orr, Benjamin, **7**: 350
 — Clement, **8**: 113
 — Joseph, **8**: 113
 Orrery, Earl of. *See* Boyle, Roger
 Orridge, Benjamin Brogden, **3**: 92, 94
 Orwell, Lord. *See* Vernon
 Osborn, —, **16**: 536
 — Jeremiah, **19**: 188
 — John, **16**: 608
 — Rev. Samuel, **19**: 365; **22**: 292
 Osborne, —, **11**: 165, 191; **19**: 363
 — John, **4**: 41; **14**: 103 n; **17**: 79, 80
 — Thomas, first Earl of Danby, Marquis of Carmarthen, and Duke of Leeds, **17**: 10, 98
 Oscar and Malvina, pantomime, **17**: 327 n
 Osgood, Abigail, wife of Isaac, **24**: 164
 — Rev. David, **1**: 430, 432, 449
 — Isaac, **24**: 164
 — Isaac (d 1799), **8**: 301 n, 302
 — John, **4**: 18; **10**: 24
 — Rev. John, **16**: 608, 649
 — Rev. Joseph, **23**: 598-600
 — Joshua Bailey, **24**: 161, 162, 164
 — Mary, wife of John, **10**: 24
 — Mary. *See* Foxcroft
 — Nathan, **17**: 277, 283
 — Peter, **8**: 295, 298, 324 n; **24**: 96
 — Samuel, **10**: 133
 — Rev. Samuel (d 1880), **24**: 142
 — William, **4**: 109; **16**: 454, 519
 Ossianic poems, **17**: 327 n
 Oster, —, **18**: 54
 Ostia, Bishop of. *See* Carvajal
 O'Sullivan, John. *See* Sullivan
 — Timothy, **13**: 258
 Ote Hall, Eng., **12**: 46

- Otis, —, **8**: 177
 — Albert Boyd, **3**: 352
 — Anna Maria Campbell (Hickman), wife of George Alexander, Jr., **10**: 360 *n*
 — Charles Pomeroy, **13**: 227 *n*
 — Cushing, **12**: 320
 — Eliza Henderson (Boardman), wife of Harrison Gray (*d* 1827), **17**: 157
 — Elizabeth, daughter of James (*d* 1778). *See* Brown
 — Elizabeth (Gray), first wife of Samuel Allyne, **14**: 321, 326, 328, 330
 — Emily (Marshall), wife of William Foster (*d* 1858), **6**: 399 *n*
 — George, **17**: 278, 283
 — George Alexander, Jr., **10**: 369 *n*
 — Harrison Gray (*d* 1827), **17**: 157
 — Harrison Gray (*d* 1848), **5**: 22, 61 *n*, 213, 343; **11**: 249; **14**: 17: 157
 — James (*d* 1778), **13**: 320 *n*; **14**: 321, 338; **17**: 81; **25**
 — James (*d* 1783), **1**: 168, 387; **3**: 176; **4**: 56, 68; **5**: 69 *n*, 72 *n*; **6**: 161, 388 *n*; **7**: 202; **11**: 27, 31; **13**: 14: 13, 321; **19**: 164, 174 *n*, 179 *n*, 191 *n*, 268, 423; **21**: 24, 419; **24**: 203; **25**: 37, 267 *n*; assault on, **7**: 4 *n*; **10**: 139 *n*; **11**: 5, 6, 7; **13**: 386; and Writs of Assistance, **19**: 419, 430; and E. Bacon, **25**: 296, 345
 — James (*d* 1790), **25**: 308, 322
 — John, **25**: 308, 322
 — John (*d* 1657), **21**: 24, 26 *n*
 — John (*d* 1727), **14**: 397 *n*
 — John (*d* 1758), **17**: 79, 80
 — Joseph, **5**: 62 *n*
 — Joseph (*b* 1709), **5**: 59, 61–63, 264
 — Joseph (*d* 1810), **14**: 321, 338; **25**
 — Joshua, **17**: 277, 283
 — Margaret, daughter of John (*d* 1657). *See* Burton
 — Mary, daughter of James (*d* 1778). *See* Gray
 — Mary, daughter of James (*d* 1783). *See* Lincoln
 — Mary Allyne. *See* Gay
 — Mary (Smith) Gray, second wife of Samuel Allyne, **14**: 346
 — Mercy, daughter of James (*d* 1778). *See* Warren
 — Nathaniel, **24**: 414 *n*; **25**: 108
 — Samuel Allyne, **10**: 418; **14**
 — Solomon, **25**: 308, 322, 337, 341, 360 *n*
 — Solomon, **25**: 274 *n*, 360 *n*. *See* Freeman, Solomon
 — William Sigourney, **1**: 115, 146
 Otley, — (Humphrey), wife of Adam, **14**: 120
 — Adam, **14**: 118, 120
 Oulton, —, **15**: 297 *n*
 — Deborah. *See* Colman
 Oulton v. Stacy, **8**: 167
 Our Forefathers' Song, **17**: 302 *n*; **18**: 156–159
 Ouster. *See* Oster
 Outer Bank (Flemish Cap), **12**: 195
 Overbury, Sir Thomas, **14**
 Overing, John, **3**: 34, 155, 255; **4**: 88, 89, 96
 Overlick, Catharine. *See* Clows
 Overton, Henry, **13**: 207 *n*; **20**: 246
 — Rev. John Henry, **13**: 121 *n*
 — Rebecca, **13**: 291
 Owen, Corbet, **8**: 196
 — Rev. John (*d* 1683), **6**: 195; **11**: 338, 341, 370; **15**: lxxxvii; **20**: 269
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1723), **16**: 448, 454, 462, 477, 511, 525
 — Thomas, **3**: 58; **21**: 28 *n*
 — William, **13**: 240
 Oxenbridge, Jane (Butler), first wife of Rev. John, **12**: 168 *n*, 170, 173 *n*
 — Rev. John, **1**: 400, 449; **11**: 340; **12**: 15: 221; **20**: 268
 Oxenstiern, Count Axel, **21**: 147, 149, 155, 166
 Oxford, Earl of. *See* Harley, Robert
 Oxford, town, **1**: 368; **18**: 302, 303–307; **21**: 432 *n*
 Oxford Broad Church Party, **6**: 430
 Oxford Movement, **6**: 446
 Oxford University, **6**: 445; **8**: 295 *n*; **11**: 75; **14**: 116, 117 *n*; **15**: 318, 323; **18**: 210 *n*; **19**: 427; matriculates of, in New England before 1650, **25**: 17, 22
 — Bodleian Library, **12**: 121
 — New College, **6**: 418, 422 *n*
 — Somerville Hall, **6**: 453 *n*
 Oxnard, Edward, **10**: 57; **14**: 326; **20**: 17
 — Thomas, **3**: 33 *n*; **4**: 41, 147, 162, 163
 P., H. *See* Peters, Rev. Hugh
 Pach, John, **1**: 81
 — Nicholas, **1**: 81
 Packard, Abiel, **4**: 114
 — Rev. Elijah, **22**: 300
 — Francis Randolph, **19**: 275 *n*
 — Rev. Hezekiah, **23**: 587
 — Samuel, **4**: 117

- Packer, Samuel, **24**: 151
 — Thomas, **14**: 383
- Packersfield, N. H., **10**: 322 *n*, 323
- Paddack, Elisha, **19**: 53, 55, 56, 60, **77**; **20**: 376
- Paddishall, Richard, **6**: 26; **8**: 113, 114
- Paddock, Adino, **3**: 387; **5**: 274; **17**: 277, 283
- John, **17**: 277, 283
- Paddy, William, **22**: lii, liii, **73**; **24**: 254
 — family, **24**: 255
- Padua, University of, **18**: 210 *n*; **21**: 5
- Page. *See also* Paige.
- Alfred Baylies, paper, An Early American Poem, **11**: 403–408; paper on Tulley's Almanacks, **13**: 207–223
- Calvin Gates, **6**: 248
- Christopher, **11**: 35 *n*
- John, **7**: 184, 185; **12**: 27
- Jonathan, **16**: 266
- Man, **17**: 195, 196
- Samuel, **24**: 411
- Solomon, **16**: 773
- Pageants, **17**: 313–315
- Paget, Rev. John, **21**: 74 *n*
- Pagett Tribe, Bermuda, **12**: 171
- Paige. *See also* Page
- Anna (Keayne), wife of Nicholas, **21**: 319
- Edward, **15**: clx, **73**, **249**; **24**: 168, 169, 175
- Nicholas, **3**: 72; **11**: 308; **12**: 121; **15**: 246, 257; **16**: 264, 353, 412; **17**: 32; **20**: 48, 267; **21**: 319, 360
- Pain, Samuel, **3**: 102
- Paine. *See also* Payn; Payne
- Capt. —, **20**: 275
- Charles, **12**: 335 *n*
- Elijah, **18**: 361 *n*
- John, **18**: 183 *n*
- John (*d* 1675), **18**: 183, 188, 191; **21**: 257; gift to H. C., **15**: lxxviii *n*, 200, 214, 265
- John (*d* 1731), **20**: 37, 130 *n*, 131 *n*
- Nathaniel, **24**: 150
- NATHANIEL, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 75
- Nathaniel (*d* 1729), **1**: 91, 108, 109; **8**: 162; **14**: 396; **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*; **24**: 94
- Robert, **15**: 53, 200, 216
- Sir Robert, **12**: 54
- Robert Treat, Jr. (*d* 1811), **12**: 335 *n*; **13**: 253; **17**: 310 *n*; changed his name, **5**: 290; **17**: 326 *n*; ode for Fore-
 fathers' Day, **17**: 326, 328, 330, 335 *n*;
 his use of the word Pilgrim, 327–328;
19: 32, 33; **22**: xlix *n*
- Robert Treat (*d* 1814), **1**: 14; **4**: 56, 68; **5**: 77, 275, 280; **10**: 416; **13**: 251–253; **17**: 326 *n*, 336, 337, 338, 340; **19**: 417 *n*; **20**: 169, 171
- Robert Treat (*d* 1885), **13**: 253
- Samuel, **15**: 246, 250, 251, 255; **16**: 409, 411
- Sarah Cushing, **25**: 264
- Stephen, **24**: 150
- Steven, Jr., **24**: 151
- Thomas, **24**: 151; **25**: 295
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1757), **16**: 443; **19**: 343
- Thomas (*d* 1809), **8**: 279; **11**: 42, 43; **17**: 226, 227, 315; **19**: 423
- Thomas (*d* 1811). *See* Paine, Robert Treat (*d* 1811)
- William, **5**: 284 *n*; **15**: 270, 388; **16**: 418, 431
- William (*d* 1660), **15**: lxxvi *n*, lxxviii *n*, lxxix *n*, 198, 214, 256, 265; **18**: 176, 177, 183
- Painter, —, wife of Stephen, **13**: 54
- John, **13**: 56
- Stephen, **12**: 172; **13**; **21**: 101 *n*
- Palatine, a title, **3**: 414; The Word Palatine in America, by A. Matthews, **8**: 203–224
- Palatine emigrants, **1**: 149, 150; **8**: 213–217; 222, 223
- Palatine Light, tradition of, **1**: 32; **8**: 217, 224; various accounts of, **1**: 113; **8**: 218, 219
- Palfrey, Francis Winthrop, **12**: 341–343
- John (*d* 1689), **15**: lxxvii *n*, **75**, 254
- John (*d* 1759), **16**: 429
- JOHN GORHAM, Resident Member C. S. M., **6**: 336
- Rev. John Gorham (*d* 1881), **3**: 247 *n*; **6**: 81, 82; **8**: 75; **12**: 372; **14**: 370; **17**: 6 *n*, 11 *n*; **20**: 313; **21**: 2, 17 *n*, 374; **23**: 569, 576; on name of Maine, **12**: 369, 371, 375
- Peter, **12**: 339; **17**: 210
- Warwick, **24**: 341
- William, **7**: 3 *n*; **25**: 374 *n*
- Palgrave, —, **10**: 201
- Sir Francis, **2**: xxi–xxvi
- Palliser, Sir Hugh, **13**: 452; **19**: 173–175
- Palma (Palm) Island, **8**: 118
- Palmer, —, **12**: 96

- Abigail (Hutchinson), wife of Judge Thomas, **12**: 283, 303
 — Rev. Anthony, **11**: 338, 341
 — Arthur, **10**: 71
 — Charles John, **8**: 361 *n*
 — Eliakim, **16**: 583
 — Elizabeth. *See* Cheney
 — Job, **16**: 683, 687
 — John, **7**: 294; **17**: 35, 41, 43 *n*, 276, 283; **20**: 48; **21**: 174
 — Jonas, **24**: 151
 — Joseph (*d* 1788), **1**: 387; **5**: 13 *n*
 — Rev. Joseph (*d* 1791), **16**: 771; **17**: 276, 283, 285 *n*; **22**: 300
 — Joseph Pearse, **8**: 292 *n*
 — Robert, **6**: 394
 — Samuel, **14**: 214 *n*, 220, 226
 — Thomas, **12**: 302; **14**: 397 *n*; **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1743), **22**: 203
 — Thomas (*d* 1820), **19**: 263
 — Walter, **3**: 52; **5**: 18
 — William, **24**: 152
 — William Adams, **3**: 138
 Palmes, Ann (Humphrey), wife of William, **14**: 119, 120
 — Francis, **14**: 389 *n*
 — William, **14**: 119, 120
 Palsgrave, John, **21**: 57 *n*
 Paltsits, Victor Hugo, **7**: 330 *n*; **18**: 183 *n*
 Panmure, Earl of. *See* Maule
 Pantan, —, **8**: 162
 Papanti, Lorenzo, **6**: 230
 Paper, **9**: 424, 429; **18**: 352; **19**: 197, 198
 Paper Money, **1**: 224, 417, 418; **7**: 182; **8**: 100, 101; **10**: 280, 281, 283; **11**: 12: 240, 241; **13**: 328, 453; **15**: 303; **19**: 272; **20**: 166, 167, 175, 177, 183; **24**: 376. *See also* Bills of Credit; Tenor
 Papillon, Peter, **6**: 91
 Papuduck, Me., **20**: 134
 Paracelsus, Philippus Aureolus, **21**: 119, 132
 Paramaribo, Dutch Guiana, **11**: 98
 Parbush, John, **6**: 31
 Parchment, **8**: 424, 425; **10**: 216
 Pareus, Davis, **21**: 230 *n*
 Parham, William, **10**: 308 *n*
 Paris, Gaston, **20**: 354
 — Martin, **17**: 277, 283
 Paris, France, **6**: 448; **10**: 62, 279; **12**: 393, 396; treaty of, 1783, **14**: 328, 336; **21**: 439
 — Rue Quincampoix, **10**: 280
 — Tuileries Palace, **13**: 270
 Parish. *See also* Paris; Parris
 — —, **15**: 174; **21**: 62
 — Rev. Elijah, **1**: 430, 432
 — Thomas, **15**: 4, 6, 7; **24**: 168 *n*
 — Thomas (H. C. 1659), **15**: 4 *n*; **24**: 168 *n*
 Parish, ecclesiastical, **11**: 264, 265; **22**: xxvi–xxviii
 Park. *See also* Parks
 — Rev. CHARLES EDWARDS, Resident Member C. S. M., **12**: 53, 183; Corresponding Secretary, 355, 358. *Communications*: Excommunication in Colonial Churches, **12**: 321–332; Two Ruling Elders of the First Church in Boston, **13**: 82–95; remarks on tablets in First Church, 251–253; correspondence between Spain Lane Chapel, Boston, England, and First Church, Boston, Mass., **18**: 14; Forms of Worship in Colonial Congregational Churches, 78
 — Rev. Edwards Amasa, **1**: 432, 433; **7**: 59
 — John, **17**: 404
 — Rev. Joseph, **16**: 850
 — Louisa Jane, daughter of John. *See* Hall
 — Martha, daughter of William. *See* Williams
 — William, **8**: 256 *n*
 — William Edwards, **8**: 312 *n*
 Park, the Word, in the United States, paper, by A. Matthews, **8**: 373–399
 Parke, William, **5**: 117, 131
 Parker, —, **21**: 54; **25**: 353, 354
 — Benjamin, **15**: 297 *n*
 — Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1737), **16**: 650; **25**: 247, 249
 — Christopher, **13**: 26 *n*
 — David, **5**: 260 *n*, 261
 — Elisha, **8**: 171
 — Francis Edward, **3**: 339; **5**: 46
 — Freeman, **25**: 288, 289
 — Rev. Freeman (*d* 1854), **23**: 545
 — Henry, **4**: 108
 — Jacob, **4**: 114
 — Rev. HENRY AINSWORTH, **13**: 38 *n*; Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 351; on Council, **12**: 187; death, **20**: 280; tribute to, **21**: 405. *Communications*: Remarks on Quakers, **5**: 386–389; letter of Muriel (Sedley) Gurdon, **8**: 202; paper on Rev. Josse Glover and the Book of Sports, 333–352; **11**: 292;

Parker (*continued*)

- Rev. George Burdett, **8**: 358-373; Rev. Francis Doughty, **10**: 261-276; English Wentworth family, **11**: 61-71; Feoffees of Improvements, 263-277; Rev. Ezekiel Rogers, **12**: 48-52; remarks on Rev. Stephen Bachelor, 53, 54; paper on Bermuda Colonial Clergy in New England, 166-174; account of the sixteen quarterings of the arms of children of R. Russell, 190; extracts from pamphlet describing Lord Forbes's expedition to Ireland, 1642, **13**: 206; calls attention to curious article on the Washingtons, 462
- Hon. HERBERT, Resident Member C. S. M., **10**: 386, 409
- Isaac, **16**: 726
- Isaiah, **25**: 294, 308, 322
- James, **24**: 411
- James (*d* 1701), **17**: 18
- James (*d* 1770), **11**; **24**: 79
- Joanna. *See* Mason
- John, **10**: 15; **15**: 208; **16**: 430; **21**: 97. *See also* Parkes, John
- John (*d* 1775), **24**: 259, 282
- Jonathan, **5**: 82
- Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1776), **22**: 319, 325, 326, 345, 455
- Joseph, **8**: 131
- Maria, daughter of Rev. Samuel, **19**: 324 *n*
- Matthew, **1**: 234; **5**: 196 *n*
- Moses, **15**: 297 *n*
- Moses (*d* 1775), **5**: 261 *n*
- Peter, **24**: 247
- Richard, **11**: 316, 320; **15**: 54, 175, 216; **18**: 183 *n*; **19**: 253 *n*
- Rev. Robert, **22**: 129, 131; **25**: 70, 74
- Samuel, **21**: 452
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1804), **1**: 429; **6**: 397 *n*, 400; **12**: 307; **17**: 340; **19**: 318, 319, 320 *n*, 324 *n*, 325; **25**
- Samuel Dunn, **12**: 335 *n*
- Samuel Hale, **11**: 204
- Rev. Samuel Parker, **8**: 239
- Seth, **17**: 277, 283
- Rev. Stephen, **12**: 278; **16**: 554; **24**: 310, 312
- Rev. Theodore, **1**: 441; **6**: 416, 418, 452, 453
- Thomas, **19**: 296; **25**: 47
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1677), **12**: 119; **25**: 13, 23, 74, 75
- Thomas (*d* 1732), first Earl of Macclesfield, **6**: 205; **8**: 179
- Timothy, **24**: 357, 417, 432; **25**: 111, 112, 118
- William, **10**: 266; **11**: 299, 302; **12**: 307
- William (H. C. 1751), **16**: 799
- Parker & Holt, **11**: 442. *See also* Holt, John
- Parkes, John, **16**: 429. *See also* Parker, John
- William. *See* Parke
- Parkhurst, John, **14**: 296
- Thomas, **14**: 214, 228
- Parkinson, John, **14**: 151, 158, 184; **16**: 467
- Richard, **5**: 239
- Parkman, Daniel, **24**: 176, 177
- Elias, **1**: 304, 305; **15**: 246, 251, 255; **16**: 409, 411, 429, 683; **20**: 151 *n*
- Elias (*d* 1828), **19**: 293
- Rev. Francis (*d* 1852), **1**: 304, 305, 308, 309; **12**: 337; **23**: 579, 581, 591, 596
- FRANCIS (*d* 1893), Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death, 146; tribute to, by A. McF. Davis, 151; Memoir by E. Wheelwright, 304-350
- Dr. George, **15**: cxxx *n*
- Nathaniel, **3**: 232, 237
- Samuel, **1**: 307, 308, 313; **5**: 297
- William, **1**: 305-308; **13**: 240; **16**: 416
- Parks. *See also* Park; Parke
- Arthur, **11**: 10
- Barbara, daughter of John. *See* Crawford
- Edward, **4**: 102
- John, **11**: 10
- Margaret (Clinton), wife of John, **11**: 10
- Roland, **17**: 277, 283
- William, **13**: 289
- PARMENTER, Hon. JAMES PARKER, Resident Member C. S. M., **20**: 253
- Joseph, **4**: 25
- Parnel, Dorothy. *See* Frizell; Saltonstall
- Parnell, Francis, **14**: 366; **17**: 100 *n*
- Parr, —, **14**: 44, 46
- Parris. *See also* Paris; Parish
- , **13**: 289
- Martin, **23**: 541
- Rev. Martin, (*d* 1839), **23**: 564
- Samuel, **15**: 62, 73, 230, 249
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1720), **24**: 168

- Parrish, —, **19**: 183 *n*
 Parrott, Abigail. *See* Tilden
 — Timothy, **6**: 53 *n*
 Parsonn, Theodore, **15**: 303
 Parsons, —, **15**: 297 *n*; **21**: 302; **25**: 75
 — Anne, **1**: 294
 — Benjamin, **24**: 416
 — Catherine, **1**: 294
 — Charles Chauncy, **10**: 251, 252
 — Rev. David (H. C. 1705), **16**: 427
 — Rev. David (H. C. 1729), **16**: 571, 613
 — Eben, **24**: 201 *n*
 — Ebenezer, **24**: 377, 415
 — Hugh, **10**: 21
 — John, **17**: 276, 283
 — Jonathan, **24**: 400
 — Rev. Jonathan, **18**: 221 *n*
 — Joseph, **20**: 214
 — Rev. Joseph, **1**: 420, 421
 — Joseph (*d* 1722), **17**: 275, 283
 — Rev. Joseph (*d* 1771), **16**: 817
 — Lawrence, **24**: 257
 — Mary, **10**: 21
 — Mary, wife of Hugh, **10**: 21
 — Rev. Moses, **1**: 424; **5**: 206 *n*; **8**: 296 *n*; **16**: 626, 639; **24**: 164
 — Samuel Holden, **6**: 5
 — Susanna, wife of Rev. Moses, **24**: 164
 — Theodore, **8**; **24**: 161, 162, 164
 — Theophilus (*d* 1813), **5**: 363; **8**: 296 *n*; **10**: 160; **12**: 335; **21**: 372 *n*
 — Theophilus (*d* 1882), **8**: 296 *n*; **10**: 394
 — Thomas, **24**: 432
 — Timothy, **25**: 363 *n*
 — Usher, **14**: 188 *n*, 189 *n*
 — William, **1**: 294
 Partners, Company of, **3**: 35, 37. *See also* Land Bank
 Partridge, Davis, **17**: 277, 283
 — George, **24**: 153
 — Oliver, **13**: 443; **14**: 346; **24**: 38
 — Rev. Ralph, **22**: 70, 74; **25**: 16, 22
 — Richard, **3**: 19
 — Samuel, **17**: 83 *n*
 — William, **16**: 453
 — William (H. C. 1689), **25**: 77 *n*
 Parts, at H. C., **16**
 Pascataqua, Pascataway. *See* Piscataqua
 Paschall, Isaac & Joseph, **19**: 253 *n*
 Pass-bills, **10**: 85
 Pastor, **23**. *See also* Elder
 Pastorius, Francis Daniel, **17**: 372
 Pastree, Margaret, **10**: 19, 20 *n*
 Patch, John, **17**: 278, 283
 Patents, **12**: 371 *n*; for inventions, **1**: 201 *n*, 202 *n*; **10**: 285; **21**: 98; for ecclesiastical jurisdiction, **5**: 113; for settlement of Connecticut, 217; granted by Elizabeth and James I, **10**: 304, 307, 308; of Pilgrims, **22**: 30–42
 Patershall, Robert, **21**: 120 *n*
 Paterson, John, **7**: 246, 248, 254
 — William, **14**: 212
 Pateshall, Richard, **16**: 684, 693, 701, 750
 Patillo, Rev. Henry, **19**: 22
 Paton, —, **19**: 348, 349, 360
 Patrick, Daniel, **3**: 159; **5**: 246
 Patten, Henry Lyman, **7**: 58
 — John, **24**: 357, 377, 404, 405, 432
 — Nathaniel, **15**: 267; **16**: 416
 — William, **19**: 300, 301, 304, 306
 — Rev. William (*d* 1775), **22**: 311, 452, 455
 Patterson, —, **12**: 95; **18**: 51
 — Rev. George, **20**: 415 *n*
 — Robert, **7**: 117 *n*
 — William, **24**: 429
 — William Davis, **25**: 430 *n*
 Paty, John, **23**: 514, 548, 555
 Paucautuck Neck, R. I., **21**: 294
 Paul, Margaret, wife of Richard. *See* Withington
 — Richard, **8**: 232 *n*
 — Robert, **6**: 31
 — Rev. Thomas, **21**: 272 *n*
 Paulding, James Kirke, **7**: 115, 116; **20**: 223 *n*
 Pauling, Matthew, **21**: 340
 Pawcatuck, **16**. *See also* Pequot Country; Southerton, Ct.
 Pawcatuck River, **15**: 60, 229, 275
 Pawners' Bank, **3**: 335
 Pawtucket, R. I., **21**: 265, 275 *n*, 276 *n*
 Pawwaws. *See* Powwows
 Paxton, Charles, **5**: 289; **8**: 168; **25**: 285 *n*
 — Edmund, **17**: 131; **20**: 87, 92
 Paybody. *See* Peabody
 Payn, Mehetabel, **22**: 364
 — Stephen, **14**: 402
 Payne, Mrs. —, **14**: 47
 — Daniel, **24**: 407
 — Dorothy, daughter of John. *See* Madison
 — Edward, **10**: 356; **19**; **24**: 432
 — Elizabeth, **3**: 63

Payne (*continued*)

- Henry, **21**: 97
- James, **11**: 96
- John, **24**: 104
- Lawrence, **5**: 262 *n*
- Mary, daughter of Lawrence. *See* Downs; Reed; Wentworth
- Mary (Taylor), wife of William, **12**: 178, 181 *n*
- Robert, **5**: 117, 123, 127, 131; **21**: 55, 56
- Sarah, daughter of William. *See* Colman
- Susanna. *See* Wilson
- William, **21**: 16 *n*, 120 *n*
- William (*d* 1736), **6**: 280, 281; **12**: 178, 181 *n*
- William Harold, **21**: 148
- Paynter. *See also* Painter
- Jonathan, **7**: 120
- Payson, Mrs. —, **19**: 348
- Rev. Edward, **15**: 63, 233, 294; **16**: 550
- Giles, **21**: 298
- Rev. Phillips (*d* 1778), **16**: 462, 505
- Rev. Phillips (*d* 1801), **10**: 416
- Phillips (*d* 1809), **13**: 159
- Rev. Samuel Phillips, **1**: 427
- Payton, Bezaleel, **24**: 255
- Mary, daughter of Bezaleel, **24**: 255
- Sarah, daughter of Bezaleel. *See* Leverett
- Peabody, Andrew, **24**: 401, 402, 408
- Rev. Andrew Preston, **1**: 175, 436, 437, 450; **10**: 66; **18**: 373; **23**: 597
- Rev. ENDICOTT, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115
- Rev. Ephraim, **23**: 596, 601; **24**: 134
- Rev. Francis Greenwood, **8**: 293 *n*; **17**: 405; **20**: 158
- George, **1**: 33; **5**: 308
- Jacob, **11**: 241 *n*
- Jacob (*d* 1758), **17**: 276, 283
- JOHN ENDICOTT, Resident Member C. S. M., **24**: 180; death and tribute to, 303
- Joseph (*d* 1844), **5**: 360
- Joseph (*d* 1905), **3**: 78, 287
- Nathaniel, **4**: 117; **5**: 279
- Nathaniel (*d* 1823), **11**
- Rev. Oliver (H. C. 1721), **12**: 228, 229, 231; **16**
- Rev. Oliver (H. C. 1745), **16**
- Oliver (*d* 1831), **5**: 10 *n*; **8**: 315
- Stephen, **10**: 54
- Susanna (Rogers), wife of Jacob, **11**: 241 *n*
- William, **22**: 250; **24**: 153
- Rev. William Bourn Oliver, **1**: 431; **8**: 139
- Peacock, Richard, **20**: 276
- Peag, **15**: 212, 213
- Peak, —, **11**: 137, 168
- John, **5**: 240
- Peake, Mrs. —, **7**: 144; **14**: 123
- William, **7**: 169, 170; **18**: 40
- Peale, Charles Willson, **10**: 259 *n*
- Rembrandt, **10**: 259
- Pearce. *See also* Pearse; Peirce; Peirse; Pierce
- Elizabeth, daughter of Richard. *See* Fulford
- Elizabeth (Brown), wife of Richard, **6**: 65 *n*
- George, **8**: 106 *n*
- James, **24**: 409
- John, **6**: 33, 34, 67; **8**: 106, 108, 109
- Mary, wife of Samuel. *See* Hubbard
- Richard, **6**: 14, 16, 21, 33, 34, 65, 68 *n*; **8**: 106, 108–111, 113
- Samuel, **13**: 250
- Pearse. *See also* Pearce; Peirce; Pierce
- Vincent, **3**: 237, 238
- Pearson. *See also* Pierson
- Anthony, **11**: 287
- Charles Henry, **6**: 430
- David, **5**: 205 *n*
- Rev. Eliphalet, **3**: 177, 178; **5**: 205, 208, 210 *n*, 214; **6**: 221; **10**: 77, 240 *n*; **13**: 133; **18**: 365 *n*, 367, 373; **20**: 149; sketches of, **5**: 205 *n*–207 *n*; **8**: 290; letters of N. W. Appleton to, 291–324
- Enoch, **12**: 97
- Eunice. *See* Deane
- H., **24**: 408
- Henry Bromfield, **6**: 221 *n*
- John, **14**: 296
- Jonathan, **4**: 114
- Joseph, **11**: 385
- Margaret Bromfield, daughter of Rev. Eliphalet. *See* Blanchard
- Mary, daughter of Rev. Eliphalet, **8**: 290, 323
- Priscilla (Holyoke), first wife of Rev. Eliphalet, **5**: 206 *n*; **8**: 290, 311 *n*, 323 *n*
- Richard, **18**: 261 *n*

- Sarah or Sally (Bromfield), second wife of Rev. Eliphalet, **5**: 199, 204, 205, 206 *n*, 214; **8**: 290 *n*; **10**: 76, 77, 240
- Sarah (Danforth), wife of David, **5**: 205 *n*
- Pease, John, **8**: 154 *n*
- Samuel, **19**: 368; **20**
- Peat, —, **19**: 220
- Peck, —, **13**: 421; **17**: 275, 283; **19**: 265
- Benjamin, **20**: 60
- Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Handasyde. *See* Perkins
- Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, **6**: 92
- Elizabeth (Townsend), wife of Moses, **6**: 113 *n*
- Faith, daughter of Thomas. *See* Waldo
- Ichabod, **7**: 91 *n*
- Israel, **24**: 151
- John, **6**: 91; **24**: 151
- Joseph, **14**: 396
- Moses, **6**: 113
- Nathaniel, **20**: 60; **24**: 152
- Nicholas, **24**: 150
- Samuel, **24**: 151
- Thomas (*d* 1699), **6**: 91, 92
- Thomas Handasyde, **7**: 219 *n*; **25**: 272
- William Dandridge, **1**: 27
- Pecke, Rev. Robert, **25**: 16, 22
- Samuel, **20**: 85
- Pecker, John, **17**: 276, 283
- Pecoit. *See* Pequot
- Peele, Jonathan, **17**: 277, 283; **24**: 347
- Peers, —, **25**: 366 *n*
- Peeter (Peeters). *See* Peters
- Pegall, John Peters, **5**: 124, 140
- Peggy, **15**: cxi *n*
- Peirce. *See also* Pearce; Pearse; Peirse; Pierce
- Anne. *See* Wainwright
- Benjamin (*d* 1831), **3**: 426; **7**: 323; **8**: 194; **15**: xiii, lxviii *n*; **18**: 317; **20**: 193, 200–202; **21**: 373, 378, 382; **24**: 61, 175
- Benjamin (*d* 1880), **1**: 318; **3**: 287, 291, 479, 481; **5**: 365; **6**: 230; **10**: 334; **14**: 319
- Bridget, **15**: 252
- Ebenezer Weaver, **18**: 241 *n*, 243, 248
- Eleanor, **3**: 58
- Rev. James, **6**: 195
- JAMES MILLS, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death, **10**: 277; reminiscences of, by A. S. Hill, 331–335; tribute of Council, 408
- John, **4**: 116; **18**: 141
- Joshua, **10**: 93 *n*; **14**: 382, 383
- Marmaduke, **20**: 10
- Sarah Hunt, wife of Benjamin (*d* 1880), **10**: 334
- William, **4**: 19, 20; **17**: 131; **20**: 59
- Peirey, Anthony, **24**: 151
- Peirse, Michael, **24**: 154
- Peirson, Rev. Abraham, **25**: 16, 22
- Peter, **10**: 335–337
- Peixotto, —, **11**: 101
- Pelby, William, **1**: 313
- Pelham, Capt. —, **20**: 275
- Edward, **3**: 452, 453; **16**; **24**: 167, 174
- Elizabeth, **14**: 118–120
- Elizabeth (Bosville) Harlakenden, wife of Herbert, **17**: 213
- Helen (Helena). *See* Curtis
- Henry, paper on, The Half-Brother of John Singleton Copley, by D. R. Slade, **5**: 193–211
- Herbert, **3**: 453, 455 *n*; **15**: clvi, clvii, clxi *n*, 16, 156, 175; **17**: 134, 212–214; **21**: 33, 45 *n*, 66
- Mary (Singleton) Copley, third wife of Peter (*d* 1751), **5**: 194, 196 *n*, 203–205, 207, 209; **10**: 76; **11**: 204
- Nathaniel, **15**: cxiv *n*
- Penelope. *See* Bellingham
- Penelope (Pelham), wife of William (*d* 1827), **11**: 204, 208
- Peter, Sr. (*d* 1756), **5**: 195
- Peter, Jr. (*d* 1751), **5**: 96, 193–196, 204 *n*, 209 *n*; **7**: 278; **14**: 131; **19**: 405
- Peter (*bapt.* 1721), **5**: 193–195
- Peter (*b* 1784), **5**: 204, 211
- Thomas, **5**: 193–195; **14**: 381
- Thomas, second Baron Pelham of Stanmer and first Earl of Chichester, **13**: 407
- William, **5**: 195, 204, 211; **21**: 55, 56; **25**: 16, 21
- William (*d* 1827), **11**: 203, 204, 262
- family, **5**
- Pelham, town, **21**: 446
- Pelham Club, **7**: 278; **19**: 405
- Pelham-Holles, Thomas, first Duke of Newcastle, **2**; **3**: 252, 253 *n*; **14**: 392, 397; **19**: 354 *n*, 363; **24**: 198 *n*
- Pell, Daniel, **19**

Pell (*continued*)

- John, **21**: 161 *n*
- Rev. John, **21**: 160 *n*, 161 *n*, 166 *n*, 178
- Thomas, **21**: 161 *n*
- Pemaquid, Me., **6**: 29; **17**: 207; A. Johnson on, **25**: 427-430
- Patent, **6**: 12, 17, 23, 29, 37 *n*
- Proprietors, **6**
- Pemberton, Benjamin, **3**: 50; **19**: 351
 - Rev. Ebenezer (*d* 1717), **1**: 86 *n*, 405, 413, 442; **5**: 249; **10**: 49, 181, 231*n*; **14**: 404; **16**: 20; 115, 116
 - Rev. Ebenezer (*d* 1777), **1**: 420; **12**: 228, 231; **13**: 4 *n*, 424; **15**: 329; **16**: 19; 334, 348, 350, 351; **20**: 136; **24**: 79 *n*; **25**: 37
 - Hannah. *See* Colman
 - James, **20**: 267
 - James (*d* 1696), **6**: 326-328; **15**: xlii *n*, 246, 250
 - James (*d* 1747), **19**: 343, 358
 - John, **15**: 246
 - Samuel, **5**: 22 *n*, 281; **7**: 215
 - Thomas, **3**: 155; **10**: 4
 - Thomas (*d* 1807), **5**: 22; **21**: 279
- Pembroke, Earl of. *See* Herbert, Thomas
- Pembroke, church at, **23**: 597, 716
- Pemerton. *See* Pemberton
- Pencen, Thomas, **24**: 154
- Pendleton, Bryan or Brian, **1**: 287 *n*; **5**: 172, 178 *n*, 179 *n*; **15**: 214; **21**: 55, 56
 - Edmund, **13**: 97
 - George Hunt, **20**: 209
 - William, **10**: 77 *n*
 - William S., **24**: 179
- Penewell. *See* Penwill
- Penhallow, John, **19**: 295
 - John (H. C. 1777), **8**: 301
 - Samuel, **20**: 137, 138
- Penly, Sampson, **21**: 331
- Penn, Catharine, wife of James, **15**: 224
 - James, **5**: 13; 91; **15**: 224, 256, 264, 287; **16**: 410, 413; **20**: 261, 269
 - John, **11**: 412 *n*; **18**: 234
 - Juliana (Fermor), wife of Thomas, **5**: 55
 - Thomas, **5**: 55; **11**: 412 *n*; **18**: 234
 - Sir William (*d* 1670), **3**: 163, 164; **13**: 173
 - William (*d* 1718), **1**: 227; **3**: 413; **5**: 55; **10**: 291; **11**: 253; **17**: 322; **19**: 278
- Pennell, Elizabeth Robbins, **20**: 236 *n*, 237 *n*

- Pennicook, N. H., **15**: 279
- Penniman, Rev. George, W., **20**: 387
 - Joseph, **16**: 540
 - Sarah. *See* Robinson
- Pennington, Richard, **11**: 286, 287
 - William, **11**: 286, 287
- Pennoyer (Penoyer), Martha, wife of William, **15**: 39, 289; **16**: 844
 - Robert, **15**: 39, 288, 843
 - William, **16**: 20; 100 *n*, 199 *n*
- Pennsylvania, **3**: 97; **5**: 236; **6**: 342 *n*, 343, 345, 351, 358, 362; **7**: 124, 276, 277; **8**: 15, 18, 21, 213 *n*, 215; **10**: 365; **11**: 409, 412; **19**: 202
 - Charter, **1**: 227
 - Constitution and Declaration of Rights, 1776, **11**: 42, 45; **21**: 442
 - Council of Safety, **11**: 43
 - University of, **5**: 227 *n*; **10**: 328 *n*; **19**: 282 *n*
- Pennsylvania Chronicle, **11**: 442
- Pennsylvania Company, **10**: 278, 298, 304
- Pennsylvania Gazette, **9**: 430 *n*, 469 *n*; **11**
- Pennsylvania Journal, **9**: 497 *n*; **11**: 417, 421, 440, 447
- Penobscot, Me., **11**: 217; papers relating to capture of, communicated by F. L. Gay, **10**: 141; expedition, **24**
- Penry, John, **17**: 384 *n*; **22**: 115, 123, 124, 126
- Pentograph, **21**: 98
- Pentucket, **15**: 283. *See also* Haverhill
- Penwill, John, **5**: 180 *n*, 181
 - Joseph, **5**: 181 *n*
 - Sarah (Davis), wife of John, **5**: 181
- Pepper, Jacob, **21**: 298
- Pepperrell, William (*d* 1734), **5**: 183 *n*; **24**: 108
 - Sir William (*d* 1759), **1**: 269, 278; **3**: 214; **4**: 24; **5**: 193, 236, 319, 320, 349; **6**: 395; **10**: 180; **11**: 349, 357; **17**: 79; **19**: 365, 366, 405; remarks on portrait of, by F. L. Gay, **5**: 95; by A. C. Goodell, 211
 - Sir William (*d* 1816), **6**: 129 *n*, 395 *n*; **17**: 96
- Pepperrell Expedition, 1745, **1**: 269
- Pepperrellborough, Me., **19**: 192 *n*
- Pepys, Elizabeth, wife of Samuel, **11**: 308; **13**: 172, 173
 - Samuel, **1**: 405; **2**: 205, 371; **5**: 243 *n*; **7**: 120; **10**: 295 *n*; **13**: 172, 173; **17**: 89 *n*; **18**: 70 *n*
- Pequot, Ct., **12**: 69, 70. *See also* New London

- Pequot Country, Ct., **3**: 98; **7**: 283, 285, 288; **16**: 17; 246
 Pequot War, **1**: 274; **12**: 24, 25; **17**: 246; **18**: 245 *n*, 246 *n*
 Perceval, Sir John, first Earl of Egmont, **3**: 414
 Percival, James Gates, **21**: 183
 — Rt. Rev. John, **6**: 447
 Percy, Algernon, tenth Earl of Northumberland, **10**: 263, 264
 — Algernon George, sixth Duke of Northumberland, **6**: 339
 — Sir Hugh, Earl Percy, second Duke of Northumberland, **1**: 355; **6**: 318, 339; **7**: 407; **24**: 435, 436; paper on his retreat from Lexington, by H. Murdock, 257-292
 — Marmaduke. *See* Peirce
 — Thomas, **18**: 231, 269; **19**: 76, 77
 Peregrine, word, **17**: 352, 355, 365
 Perfect Diurnall, A, **20**: 85, 87
 Perin, —, **7**: 130, 131
 Perkins, —, **19**: 265
 — Abigail (Lee), wife of John, **20**: 12
 — Anna, daughter of Dr. William Lee. *See* Apthorp
 — Augustus Thorndike, **5**: 208 *n*; **6**: 89, 384
 — Barbara Cooper (Higginson), wife of Samuel G, **7**: 226 *n*
 — Daniel, **16**: 753; **17**: 276, 283
 — Rev. Daniel (*d* 1782), **19**: 334, 354, 359; **22**: 300, 325; and H. C., **16**
 — Elizabeth (Peck), wife of James (*d* 1773), **7**: 219 *n*; **25**: 272
 — Elizabeth Peck, daughter of Samuel G, **7**: 226 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Wentworth) Gould Rogers, second wife of Dr. William Lee, **20**: 14, 18
 — George Augustus, **20**: 12 *n*
 — Harry, **8**: 101. *See* Perkins, James (*d* 1803)
 — Jacob, **10**: 260 *n*
 — James (*d* 1773), **7**: 219 *n*; **19**: 164; **25**: 272
 — James (*d* 1803), **5**: 261; **8**: 98 *n*, 101
 — James (*d* 1822), **7**: 218 *n*, 219 *n*
 — John, **10**: 156 *n*; **14**: 114; **20**: 12
 — Rev. JOHN CARROLL, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **10**: 59, 145
 — Joseph, **24**: 402, 408
 — Lydia. *See* Wardwell
 — Nathaniel, **16**: 624
 — Richard, **16**: 750, 759, 771
 — Samuel G, **7**: 219 *n*, 221 *n*, 226 *n*
 — Sarah (Drowne) Condry, first wife of Dr. William Lee, **20**: 14
 — Solomon, **4**: 54
 — Susan Cleveland, daughter of Samuel G. *See* Searle
 — Thomas Handasyd, **7**: 218 *n*, 219 *n*
 — William, **3**: 57
 — Rev. William (*d* 1602), **11**: 271 *n*; **21**: 262 *n*; **22**: xviii-xix, xx, xxxi, xl, 10, 145, 256
 — Rev. William, (*d* 1682), **20**: 12 *n*; **25**: 16, 21
 — Dr. William Lee, note on, by A. Matthews, **20**: 10-18
 Perkins, Buchanan & Brown, **19**: 255 *n*
 Perks, Thomas, **11**: 255
 Perley, Samuel, **11**: 42
 — Sidney, **25**: 366
 — William, **25**: 367
 Permits, subscription, **10**: 285
 Perne, Rachel. *See* Rawson
 Pérouse. *See* La Pérouse
 Perram, John, **24**: 151
 Perrie, Joshua. *See* Peirce
 Perrin, —, **18**: 34
 — Abraham, **24**: 155
 — Mary. *See* Davis
 — Susannah. *See* Washington
 Perry, —, **19**: 112
 — Abner, **25**: 236
 — Arthur Cecil, Jr., **20**: 206
 — Christopher, **20**: 296
 — Eli, **18**: 367 *n*
 — Horatio Justus, **1**: 321, 334
 — Joanna (Mason) Breck, wife of Michael, **14**
 — John, **2**: 276
 — Rev. Joseph, **11**: 3
 — Josiah, **4**: 113
 — Michael, **4**: 324, 325; **13**: 268; **14**: 240
 — Nathaniel, **4**: 113
 — Richard, **2**: 10-14
 — Seth, **16**; **20**: 276; **25**: 324
 — William, **5**: 260
 — Rev. William Stevens, **24**: 5 *n*; **25**: 374 *n*
 Perth, Earl of. *See* Drummond, James
 Pescataway. *See* Piscataqua
 Pesceballo, Il, **6**: 104
 Petaquamscot, R. I., **1**: 162; **15**: 272; **16**: 846. *See also* Kingston, R. I.
 Petau, Denis, **20**: 94
 Petel, John, **3**: 242

- Peterborough, Earl of. *See* Mordaunt, Charles
- Peterborough, N. H., **14**: 332-334
- Peterborough Cathedral, **10**: 194
- Peters, —, **11**: 125; **25**: 112
- Absalom, **13**: 412-414, 416-419
- De Witt Clinton, **8**: 394
- (Peter), Rev. Hugh, **1**: 42 *n*, 158; **3**: 420, 428; **11**: 285, 287, 288, 290, 291 *n*, 370; **12**: 60; **13**: 61, 65, 68, 69; **14**; **17**: 125, 129; **20**: 87, 238; **21**; **25**; his True Relation, **13**: 206; and H. C., **15**: xxxiii, lxxii, 17, 21, 175; **17**: 124, 125, 210; **18**: 320 *n*, 321 *n*; sketch of, **17**: 125-129; F. L. Gay's studies of, **19**: 396, 407
- John, **24**: 406
- JOHN ANDREW, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5**: 412; death, **8**: 357, 400; services as Chief-Justice of Maine, 357
- Richard, **8**: 284
- Rev. Richard (*d* 1776), **11**: 412 *n*; **25**: 373 *n*
- Richard (*d* 1828), **10**: 328
- Rev. Samuel, **14**: 191
- Rev. Thomas, **21**: 34, 93 *n*; **25**: 17, 22
- Petershall, Robert, **1**: 199 *n*
- Peterson, William, **8**: 374
- Petit, Anne. *See* Piot
- Petiver, James, **14**: 92, 93, 108, 184, 186
- Petræus, Benedictus Nicolaus, **21**: 143
- Petroglyphs. *See* Picture-writing
- Pettit, John, **20**: 207
- Petty, Sir William (*d* 1687), **21**: 98, 116, 120, 122 *n*, 166 *n*
- William, first Marquis of Lansdowne and second Earl of Shelburne, **4**: 282; **13**; **19**: 175; **24**: 248
- Petty-Fitzmaurice, Edmond George, **3**: 30
- Henry, third Marquis of Lansdowne, **10**: 391
- Pevey, —, **12**: 91
- Pew, Governor's, **3**: 44; **19**: 309, 310
- Peyntree, William, **15**: civ
- Phantom ship, **8**: 219, 224. *See also* Palatine Light; Ships, Palatine
- Pharmacopeia, new, **18**: 55
- Pearson, Capt. —, **24**: 391
- Phelps, —, **20**: 208
- Charles (*d* 1789), **11**: 34; **25**: 50-57
- Charles (*d* 1814), **25**: 50 *n*, 51, 54, 55
- Dorothy. *See* Warner
- Dorothy (Root), first wife of Charles (*d* 1789), **25**: 50 *n*
- Edward, **5**: 297 *n*
- EDWARD JOHN, Honorary Member C. S. M., **1**: 157; death, and tribute to, by E. Wheelwright, **6**: 381; tribute of Council, **7**: 47
- Elizabeth (Porter), wife of Charles (*d* 1814), **25**: 50 *n*
- Martha (Tarbell), wife of Edward, **5**: 297 *n*
- Nicholas, **10**: 335
- Samuel Shethar, **6**: 382
- William, **6**: 382
- Pheney. *See* Phinney
- Philadelphia, **5**: 54; **8**: 284; **10**: 127, 132, 133, 257; **11**: 39, 41 *n*, 210, 211, 441 *n*; **12**: 217; **17**: 313 *n*; **19**: 278, 282; **21**: 264, 274 *n*; and Palatine emigrants, **1**: 114; **8**: 216, 221, 222; pre-Revolutionary affairs, **13**; **19**
- Bettering House, **11**: 43
- Continental Hospital, **11**: 43
- Christ Church, **25**: 373 *n*
- Crooked Billet Tavern, **19**: 253 *n*
- Davenport's Tavern, **19**: 252, 253 *n*
- General Hospital, **11**: 39
- Independence Hall, **8**: 18
- Library Company, **11**: 441; **12**: 133; **18**: 233
- Medical School, **12**: 217, 313
- New Theatre, **17**: 309 *n*
- Pennsylvania Hospital, **19**: 370
- Rifle Battalion, **11**: 41
- Society for the Support of Sunday Schools, **21**: 264 *n*, 274 *n*
- Vidal's Alley, **11**: 41 *n*
- Philadelphia Academy. *See* Pennsylvania, University of
- Philadelphia Hospital, **12**: 217 *n*
- Philadicaos, **24**: 52
- Philaethes, Eirenaeus, pseudonym of George Stirk (*d* 1665), **21**
- Philaethes, Eugenius, pseudonym of T. Vaughan, **21**: 125 *n*, 141
- Philbrook, Priscilla. *See* Barrows
- Phileutheros, **11**: 427 *n*
- Philes, George Philip, **21**: 287
- Philips. *See also* Philipse; Phillips
- —, **7**: 158
- John, **10**: 194
- Sir Robert, **8**: 348
- Philipse, Frederick, **17**: 35, 41-43
- Phillips. *See also* Philips; Philipse

- , **19**: 402; **22**: 126
- Abigail. *See* Mather
- Anderson (*b* 1680), **6**: 45
- Anderson (*d* 1792), **6**: 53 *n*
- Benjamin, **5**: 260
- Bridget, third wife of William (*d* 1683), **15**: 273
- Elizabeth (Ames), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1660), **17**: 210, 214, 215
- Faith, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1720). *See* Russell; Savage
- Rev. George (*d* 1644), **8**: 195; **25**: 16, 22
- Rev. George (*d* 1739), **15**: 73, 75, 248, 254
- Gillam, **1**: 367; **7**: 219 *n*; **8**: 325 *n*; **17**: 70 *n*
- Hannah, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1720). *See* Anderson; Savage
- Hannah (Gillam), wife of Samuel (*d* 1720), **6**: 47 *n*
- Henry, **1**: 367; **6**: 53 *n*; **14**: 396
- Henry (*d* 1686), **6**: 47 *n*; **16**: 837
- Henry (*d* 1729), **6**: 45; **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*, 144
- James, **24**: 155
- Joanna (Lynde) Everton, wife of Henry (*d* 1729), **6**: 47, 52–59
- John, **12**: 335 *n*; **18**: 220 *n*
- Rev. John (*d* 1660), **18**: 320; **25**: 16, 21, 74; sketch of, by J. H. Tuttle, **17**: 209–215
- John (*d* 1726), **2**: 18; **6**: 37 *n*, 38 *n*, 49; **15**: clxvi, 381, 399; **17**: 18, 35, 41, 45, 46, 49; **20**: 39, 61, 75, 77, 81
- Capt. John (*d* 1756), **6**: 46, 52 *n*; **8**: 110, 163; leases Charlestown Ferry, **16**: 518, 563, 585, 601, 643, 673, 689
- John (*d* 1768), **17**: 83 *n*
- John (*d* 1787), **16**: 624, 647, 666, 682
- John (*d* 1795), **5**: 15; **14**: 59; **16**: 623; **21**: 186
- Jonathan, **3**: 469
- Jonathan (*d* 1818), **17**: 278, 283
- Joseph, **17**: 277, 283
- Lydia, **22**: 334, 336
- Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1795). *See* Lawrence; Munjoy
- Mary (Faneuil), wife of Gillam, **1**: 367; **8**: 325 *n*
- Phoebe (Foxcroft), wife of Samuel (*d* 1802), **8**: 296 *n*; **14**: 63
- Samuel, **14**: 59
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1696), **1**: 404, 451; **12**: 49; **15**: 180; **16**: 620
- Samuel (*d* 1720), **4**: 316, 317; **6**: 47 *n*, 53–59; **12**: 382; **13**: 199, 212–214; **21**: 353
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1771), **1**: 419; **8**: 296 *n*; and H. C., **15**: 375, 376, 378; **16**: 860, 861
- Samuel (*d* 1790), **16**: 598
- Samuel (*d* 1802), **8**; **17**: 315; **24**: 336; relations with G. Washington, **14**: 58–63
- Sarah. *See* White
- STEPHEN WILLARD, Resident Member C. S. M., **18**: 77; on Council, **25**: 262. *Communication*: Remarks on Gov. Endicott's real estate, **20**: 264
- Thomas, **11**: 255–257
- Timothy, **10**: 16
- Walter, **6**: 25
- Wendell, **1**: 404; **11**: 207
- William, **8**: 163
- William (*d* 1683), **5**: 118, 152, 178 *n*; and H. C., **16**; **21**: 65 *n*
- William (*d* 1804), **5**: 58, 72 *n*, 266, 267; **6**: 79; **17**: 277, 283; **20**: 268; of committee on Boston Massacre, **7**: 11, 19, 21; and non-importation movement, **19**: 164, 165 *n*, 201, 202
- William (*d* 1827), **5**: 196 *n*, 206 *n*; **25**: 365
- Phillips *v.* Blatchford, **3**: 38 *n*
- Phillips Academy. *See* Andover
- Philmore, John, **10**: 194
- Philodemic Society. *See* Georgetown College, Md.
- Philosopher's stone, **21**
- Phinney, Eli, **25**: 267, 268 *n*, 271, 285
- Pelatiah, **4**: 114
- Timothy, **25**: 309, 322, 334
- Phinny, Edmund, **10**: 322 *n*
- Phippen, David, **21**: 309
- Joseph, **21**: 310
- Phipps. *See also* Phips
- Sir Constantine, **17**: 53 *n*; **18**: 88
- Hannah, daughter of Thomas. *See* Sprague
- Rev. Harrison Gray Otis, **23**: 590, 595
- Rev. Joseph Hobson, **23**: 714, 716; **24**: 135
- Samuel, **6**: 23, 41; **15**: lii
- Thomas, **14**: 20 *n*
- Phips, Lady Mary, wife of Sir William. *See* Sergeant, Mary
- David, **6**: 400; **12**: 248; **16**: 746
- Mary (Greenleaf), wife of David, **6**: 397 *n*, 400

Phips (*continued*)

- Rebecca, daughter of Spencer. *See* Lee
- Richard, **20**: 33, 38
- Samuel, **1**: 416
- (Phipps), Sarah. *See* Hastings
- Spencer, **2**: 3; **3**: 216; **4**: 266; **6**: 400 *n*; **8**: 88 *n*, 157, 162; **11**: 252; **14**: 267, 397 *n*; **15**: cxliii, clxvi; **16**: xciii *n*, 660, 711; **17**; **18**: 326 *n*
- Sir William, **2**: 3; **5**; **6**: 165; **7**: 240, 244; **10**: 318, 379; **11**: 32 *n*; **13**: 246, 248; **14**: 83 *n*; **15**: xxvi, xlii, clxiv; **17**; **20**: 33; **22**: 279; **24**: 206, 210; **25**: 391; commissions, **2**: 69–75, 206–215, 372–380; order to appear before Privy Council, **11**: 341–343; and H. C., **15**: xl, xli *n*; **16**: 495; **18**: 311 *n*; adopts Spencer Bennet, **15**: cxliii *n*; F. L. Gay's study of, **19**: 402
- Rev. William, **16**: 748, 758, 759, 820
- Phlogiston, **8**: 312, 313 *n*
- Phœnicians, **14**: 147, 166; and Dighton Rock, **19**; **20**: 349–354
- Physicians, Rev. E. Rogers on, **12**: 49; customs and standing of, **14**: 146, 156, 158, 159, 161, 162
- Picart, Bernard, **25**: 232
- Pickard, —, **15**: 293, 294
- Mary Lovell. *See* Ware
- PICKERING, EDWARD CHARLES, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 210
- Elizabeth (Winslow), wife of William, **6**: 130
- HENRY GODDARD, Resident Member C. S. M., **20**: 279
- Henry White, **3**: 478
- John (*d* 1805), **11**: 389; **19**: 297
- John (*d* 1846), **5**: 250; **6**: 139, 141 *n*; **10**: 78, 79; **14**: 259; **15**: xcvi; **20**: 172, 183, 269 *n*
- Lucia, daughter of Timothy (*d* 1778). *See* Dodge
- Timothy (*d* 1778), **8**: 322, 323 *n*
- Timothy (*d* 1829), **1**: 430; **8**: 322 *n*; **10**: 138; **15**: xciv *n*; **17**: 325, 334, 335, 340; **18**: 66, 67, 121; **24**: 328, 330 *n*, 341, 355, 358, 365; **25**: 366 *n*; skit on, **10**: 138–140
- William, **14**: 296; **18**: 233; **19**: 296
- William (*d* 1813), **6**: 130
- Picket, John, **24**: 345, 404, 407
- Pickett, Capt. John, **20**: 35, 71, 73
- Pickman, Benjamin, **24**: 370
- Caleb, **19**: 348

- EDWARD MOTLEY, Resident Member C. S. M., **25**: 361
- William, **24**: 406
- Pickton, Thomas, **1**: 81
- Pico, island, **12**: 390–395
- Picture writing, Indian, **18**: 238 *n*; **20**: 329, 331, 336, 337, 340–345
- Pidgeon, William, **20**: 351
- PIER, ARTHUR STANWOOD, Resident Member C. S. M., **25**: 92, 257
- Pierce. *See also* Pearce; Pearse; Peirce
- (Peirce), Anne. *See* Wainwright
- Daniel, **14**: 395
- Daniel (1704), **17**: 18
- Daniel (H. C. 1728), **16**: 613
- Deborah (Tarbell), wife of George, **5**: 297 *n*
- George, **5**: 297 *n*
- Edward Lillie, **3**: 364
- Ephraim, **14**: 396
- Icabod, **16**: 430
- John, **1**: 248
- Rev. John (*d* 1849), **1**; **3**: 175; **17**: 332 *n*; **18**: 308; **23**: 582
- Nancy Green. *See* Andrew
- Rebecca. *See* Manning
- Richard, **9**: 421; **10**: 310, 314, 317; **20**: 28
- Samuel, **13**: 98 *n*
- Thomas, **15**: 199, 215
- William, **11**: 297, 304, 306, 308
- Pierpont, —, **25**: 369
- Abigail (Davenport), first wife of Rev. James, **6**: 200 *n*
- Ebenezer, **16**: 441, 442, 857; **24**: 98
- Rev. James (*d* 1714), **6**: 197 *n*, 200 *n*, 201 *n*
- James (*d* 1776), **6**: 175, 197, 199, 200
- John, **16**: 441
- Rev. John (*d* 1866), **8**: 139; **23**: 579, 585, 587; **24**: 10
- Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1709), **22**: 169; and H. C., **16**
- Jonathan (H. C. 1714), **15**: 397; **16**: 405, 421, 422
- Mary (Hooker), third wife of Rev. James, **6**: 201 *n*
- Robert, **5**: 61 *n*
- Sarah, daughter of Rev. James. *See* Edwards
- Sarah (Haynes), second wife of Rev. James, **6**: 201 *n*
- T., **19**: 358

- Pierrepoint, Thomas, **20**: 88
 Pierrepont, Edward, **5**: 52
 Piers, Mrs. — (McCarty), **7**: 353
 — William, **8**: 348, 349
 Pierson. *See also* Pearson; Peirson
 — Francis, **5**: 207, 213; E. G. Porter's remarks on, 214-215
 — Rev. John, **11**: 444
 Pietas et Gratulatio, **14**: 9 *n*
 Pig, Thomas, **20**: 11
 Pigot, Sir Robert, **24**: 269; **25**: 296, 323-326
 Pigott, Sir Richard, **2**: 29
 Pigwacket, Ballad of, **17**: 256
 Pike, Eunice (Smith), wife of Nicholas, **14**: 27 *n*
 — Rev. James, **14**: 27 *n*
 — John, **3**: 382; **15**: 273
 — Rev. John, **1**: 435
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1675), **15**: 50, 212
 — Joshua, **3**: 59
 — Luke Owen, **8**: 335
 — Nicholas, **14**: 26, 29, 34, 35
 — Richard, **1**: 285 *n*
 — Robert, **2**: 18; **5**: 117; **17**: 18, 21, 35, 41, 46
 — Samuel, **21**: 350
 — Sarah (Gilman), wife of Rev. James, **14**: 27 *n*
 — Zebulon Montgomery, **6**: 308, 309, 311 *n*, 314; **8**: 283 *n*, 388, 390 *n*, 391
 Pilgrim, the term, **19**: 32; **22**: xlix *n*, 43; Pilgrim Puritans, **17**: 374; Pilgrim Fathers, paper on the term, by A. Matthews, 293-391
 Pilgrim martyr, **17**: 384 *n*. *See also* Penry, John
 Pilgrim Tercentenary, **24**: 61, 111, 118
 Pilgrims' Harbor, Ct., **17**: 366
 Pilgrims, The, satire, **17**: 344-345
 — The, song, **17**: 345
 — The, of Hope, **17**: 370 *n*
 Pilgrims of Plymouth, **1**: 18, 64, 228, 235-237; **24**: 61, 118; in Holland, **7**: 81, 82; **22**: 20-43; their church and religion, **8**: 331, 332; **12**: 261, 262; **22**: xv-xviii, xx, 13, 15-20; removal to Plymouth, 25-49; troubles with J. Lyford and J. Oldham, 54-60; with T. Morton, 90; Pilgrims in Holland and America, by W. Warren, **18**: 130-152; The Pilgrim Spirit, by W. Warren, **24**: 10-23. *See also* Pilgrim, the term; Plymouth Colony; Puritans
 Pincheon. *See* Pynchon
 Pinckney. *See also* Pinkney
 — Charles (d 1758), **6**: 194 *n*
 — Charles Cotesworth (d 1825), **17**: 326 *n*
 — Eliza (Lucas), wife of Charles, **6**: 194 *n*
 — John, **3**: 384 *n*, 395, 396 *n*
 — Mary. *See* Gay
 Pine, Robert Edge, **7**: 177
 Pinkerton, John, **11**: 403
 Pinkney. *See also* Pinckney
 — Elizabeth (Gretian), **3**: 384 *n*, 395
 — Frances. *See* Gore
 Pinos River, Col., **6**: 315 *n*
 Pintard, John, **19**: 82
 Pinto, Ferdinand Mendez, **21**: 234
 Piot, Anne (Petit), wife of Martin, **17**: 219 *n*
 — Charles Gaspard. *See* Langloiserie
 — Martin, **17**: 219 *n*
 PIPER, WILLIAM TAGGARD, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 182; death, **14**: 69; tribute to, 70; Memoir, by J. Woodbury, 350-358. *Communication*: Remarks on "Gov. Hutchinson's Field," Milton, **12**: 246
 Pipon, Ensign John, **17**: 16
 Piracy, **1**: 409 *n*; **2**: xix; **3**: 61, 62; **8**: 9; 452; **10**: 194; **18**: 73; **19**: 110; **20**: 30, 31, 43, 54 *n*, 58, 61, 357. *See also* Larimore, Capt. Thomas; Pound, Capt. Thomas; Quelch, Capt. John
 Piscataqua, Me., **1**: 282
 Piscataqua River, **1**: 277, 278; **5**: 170, 176 *n*, 185; **8**: 372
 Piscator, Johann, **21**: 216
 Piteairn, —, wife of John, **25**: 157-159
 — David, **25**: 157, 158 *n*
 — John, **24**: 258, 260 *n*, 263, 281; **25**: 157, 158
 — William, **25**: 157, 158 *n*
 Pitcher, John, **25**: 336, 340
 — Rev. Nathaniel, **15**: 365; **22**: 205
 Pitman. *See also* Pickman
 — Joseph, **24**: 415
 Pits, Isaac, **6**: 136
 Pitson, James, **8**: 115
 Pitt, William, first Earl of Chatham, **2**: 304, 327; **4**: 282; **7**: 250 *n*, 331 *n*; **8**: 276; **10**: 236; **12**: 239; **13**: 19; 209 *n*, 422
 Pittman, Margaret (Gould) Stilson, wife of Thomas, **6**: 65-68
 — Thomas, **6**: 65 *n*

- Pitts, —, **8**: 110
 — James, **8**: 297 *n*; **10**: 49; **16**: 429
 — John, **14**: 369 *n*
 — John (*d* 1815), **5**: 268, 280; **11**: 33; **14**: 323, 324
 — Peter, **24**: 155
 Pittsfield, **21**: 445
 Place, Rev. Charles Alpheus, **25**: 94
 Place names, French, **12**: 369
 Placentia, Newfoundland, **18**: 86, 90, 91
 Placing, college, **15**: exl, 82 *n*; Note on Placing at Harvard College, by A. Matthews, **25**: 420–427
 Plague, **3**: 221; **19**: 327 *n*
 Plainfield, Ct., **17**: 253
 Plaisted, Elisha, **1**: 296, 301
 — Benjamin Brown, **17**: 277, 283
 — Hannah (Wheelwright), wife of Elisha, **1**: 296, 301
 — Ichabod, **24**: 439
 — Ichabod (H. C. 1745), **16**: 749
 — James, **5**: 177 *n*
 — John, **1**: 297 *n*
 — Mary. *See* Huske
 — Mary (Rishworth), **1**: 295
 Plancius, Petrus, **12**: 390
 Plans. *See* under Illustrations
 Plantagenet, Beauchamp, **8**: 211 *n*
 Plantations, **17**: 252. *See* also American Colonies
 Plantin, Christophe, **25**: 68
 Plants, Early New England, by Dr. G. L. Goodale, **3**: 180–194
 Plaster of Paris, **7**: 133; Washington's experiments with, 141, 144, 177–179, 181; **11**: 127, 130
 Platt, — (Wright), **11**: 30 *n*
 — Harold Esmonde, **5**: 49
 Platte River, **8**: 389, 391, 395
 Platts, James, **15**: 293
 Player, Col. —, **14**: 123
 Playfair, Sir Lyon, Baron Playfair, **5**: 378
 Plays, **8**: 339, 345, 346; **19**: 397; The Pilgrims, **17**: 342 *n*–344 *n*
 Plimly, Thomas, **15**: 246, 251
 PLIMPTON, GEORGE ARTHUR, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **8**: 132
 Ploughs, **7**: 384, 386, 389, 390, 393; **11**: 125, 126
 Plowden, Rev. Charles, **25**: 182 *n*, 190 *n*, 207, 220
 — Sir Edmund, **8**: 209, 211, 212; grants to, **1**: 188, 189; **8**: 205, 210, 211
 Plowman, Daniel, **3**: 73, 74
 Plowright, Charles Bagge, **11**: 94
 Plum Island, **5**: 119, 120, 123; **7**: 285
 Plumb, John, **20**: 275
 Plumer, Mary (Dole), wife of Samuel, **11**: 383 *n*
 — Richard, **14**: 381
 — Samuel, **11**: 383, 384
 — William, **3**: 130, 131; **10**: 180; letters, communicated by W. C. Ford, **11**: 382
 Plummer, David, **4**: 95
 — Joshua, **8**: 312
 Plymouth, **1**: 290; **3**: 199; **8**: 94, 304; **11**: 317; **12**: 203 *n*; **15**: 180; **17**: 18; **14**; **19**: 166, 167 *n*, 192; **24**: 130; **25**: 272 *n*; cicadas in, **20**: 104, 106 *n*, 281–285; sickness in, **23**. *See* also Pilgrims of Plymouth
 — Baptist Society, **23**: 676, 682, 683, 690
 — Christian Society, **23**: 684
 — Clark's Island, **14**: 299, 300; **21**: 333; **22**: xxvii, 265, 266; **23**: 673; landing of Pilgrims on, **17**: 297 *n*, 388 *n*; **24**: 15
 — Eel River, **23**: 567. *See* also Fourth Church
 — First Church, **3**: 199; **5**: 283 *n*; **13**: 276, 277; **18**: 17, 18, 20–25; records, **22**; **23**
 — Fourth Church, **23**: 568, 577, 588, 655
 — Lakenham (Lakingham), town, **22**: 278, 280
 — Manomet, **23**
 — Old Colony Club, **17**
 — Old Colony Hall, **17**: 297, 301, 304, 314, 315, 316
 — Pilgrim Association, **17**: 386
 — Pilgrim Society, **1**: 64; **17**: 18; **25**, 26; **22**: 568, 570
 — Saquish, **22**: xxvii, 392, 394, 397
 — Second Church, **23**
 — Standish Guards, **17**: 319, 321
 — Third Church, **5**: 283 *n*; **23**
 — Unitarian Society, **22**: xlvii
 — Universalist Society, **23**
 Plymouth, Eng., **1**: 185; **12**: 202 *n*; **24**: 130
 — Mill Prison, **24**
 Plymouth Church Records, **22**; **23**
 Plymouth Colony, **1**; **2**; **3**; **7**: 290; **10**: 153, 154; **12**: 19; **14**: 269; **15**: 175, 180; **17**: 7, 8, 28 *n*, 29 *n*; **18**: 161, 162, 163, 166, 249 *n*; **20**: 104; **21**: 414; **22**: 164 *n*,

- 166, 167, 276; **24**: 14, 218; patent, **4**: 405; **10**: 265, 267; Some Differences between Plymouth and Jamestown, paper by M. Dexter, **12**: 256–270; life in, **18**: 144–152; freemen in, 1675, **24**: 149–155; paper on, by E. K. Rand, 182–195
- Council, **2**: 7, 8, 10; **6**: 25, 27; **12**: 368
- General Court, **18**: 242
- Laws of, 1672, **4**: 301; **17**: 299 *n*; 1685, **4**: 312; **17**: 299 *n*
- Plymouth Company, **1**: 277, 282; **5**: 170; **6**: 62; **24**: 216
- Plymouth County, **1**: 165; **4**: 12; **20**: 171, 174
- Plympton, Sylvanus, **19**: 293
- Plympton, town, **23**
- Pocahontas, **10**: 303 *n*, 304 *n*
- Pocasset, R. I., **21**: 299, 300. *See also* Tiverton
- Pocock, —, **14**: 122, 125
- Pococke, Richard, **18**: 268 *n*
- Pocumtuck, **21**: 450
- Poe, Edgar Allan, **17**: 342 *n*
- Elizabeth (Arnold), **17**: 342 *n*
- Poem, Early American, paper on, by A. B. Page, **11**: 403–408. *See also* Wiswall, Ichabod
- Pohick, Va., **7**: 130; **18**: 39
- Point Comfort, Va., **8**: 15
- Point Shirley, **8**: 252 *n*; **14**: 386 *n*; **17**: 77 *n*
- Pointer, Rev. John, **25**: 58
- Poland, William, **24**: 415
- Pole, Matthew. *See* Poole
- (Poole), William, **8**: 223; **25**: 17, 23
- Pollack, —, **7**: 350
- Pollard, Benjamin, **4**: 48, 49, 113, 114; **6**: 212
- Thomas, **16**: 412, 416, 428
- Pollington, Isabel. *See* Wentworth-Woodhouse
- Pollock, Sir Frederick, **5**: 400, 401; **6**: 332; **7**: 311
- George, **17**: 276, 283
- Polyander a Kerekhoven, Joannes, **22**: 24
- Pomeroy, Abigail (Wheelock), wife of Rev. Benjamin, **13**: 414 *n*
- Rev. Benjamin, **13**: 414, 416, 417, 419
- Ebenezer, **24**: 44
- Leonard, **3**: 57
- Medad, **6**: 325 *n*
- Samuel Clarke, **8**: 379 *n*
- Samuel Wyllis, **20**: 148
- Pomfret, Earl of. *See* Fernor
- Pond, Rev. Daniel, **16**: 740
- Eliphalet, **5**: 60
- Thomas, **20**: 44 *n*
- Ponel. *See* Pownal
- Pontanus, Rev. Henricus, **15**: 308
- Pool, —, **11**: 135, 142
- Henry, **15**: 174
- Jonathan, **16**: 429
- Thomas, **4**: 98
- William, **12**: 95
- Poole, John, **24**: 155
- Rev. Matthew, **6**: 195; **12**: 128; **20**: 194
- Reginald Stuart, **7**: 210
- William Frederick, **10**: 21
- Poor, Daniel, **23**: 541
- Daniel Noyes, **8**: 301 *n*, 302
- Enoch, **7**: 246, 248, 249
- John, **8**: 301 *n*
- Poor, acts respecting, **4**: 451
- Pope, Rev. Augustus Russell, **23**: 599, 713–715
- Rev. Charles Henry, **12**: 54
- Edward, **17**: 276, 283; **19**: 78
- Jerusha. *See* Flint
- John, **6**: 310
- Joseph, **14**: 118; **19**: 81 *n*
- Pope, the, **6**: 414, 415; **17**: 47; **18**: 12
- Pope Day. *See* Gunpowder Plot
- Popery, **1**: 426; **22**: 6, 12, 14, 114, 385, 388
- Popham, Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John. *See* Champernowne
- Sir John, **1**: 277 *n*; **22**: 123
- Popham Colony, **1**: 277, 278; **3**: 194; **12**: 257; **25**: 237
- Popkin, John Snelling, **12**: 334 *n*
- Popple, William, **3**: 30; **15**: liv *n*
- Porcellian Club. *See under* Harvard College, Clubs
- Pordage, Elizabeth (Lynde), wife of George, **20**: 267
- George, **20**: 267
- Hannah, daughter of George. *See* Bowdoin
- Pork Night, Pope Night, **12**: 291
- Pormortt, Philemon, **1**: 275, 276, 284
- Porpus. *See* Cape Porpoise
- Port Bill. *See* Boston Port Bill
- Porter, —, **7**: 158, 176, 352, 353; **11**: 105, 127, 165; **17**: 165, 172, 201; **18**: 45; **25**: 106

Porter (*continued*)

- Benjamin, **24**: 418
- Rev. Charles, **24**: 131, 133
- REV. EDWARD GRIFFIN, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; death and tributes to, **6**: 337, 339, 340; **7**: 46; Memoir, by S. S. Green, 55-62. *Communications*: Remarks on Boston Massacre and Tea Party, **1**: 171; Lexington and Concord, 355; **3**: 139; tribute to L. Saltonstall, 79; remarks on Gen. Barker, **5**: 49-55; Copley's picture, Death of Pierson, 214; Hopestill Capen, 297; Sandemanians, **6**: 131; visit to Fort St. George, Madras, 211
- Rev. Eliphalet, **23**: 578, 580
- Elizabeth. *See* Noyes
- Elizabeth. *See* Phelps
- Fitz John, **8**: 394
- Harriet Amelia. *See* Hale
- Jabez, **16**: 704, 743
- John, **24**: 373, 374, 409, 432
- Rev. John, **13**: 278
- Rev. John (*d* 1802), **16**: 647; **22**: 330, 342
- Jonathan, **8**: 95
- Sarah. *See* Gridley
- Samuel (*d* 1722), **7**: 82, 83; **24**: 96
- Samuel (*d* 1758), **18**: 82, 83
- William, **24**: 419
- Porteus, Beilby, **14**: 296
- Portland, Earl of. *See* Weston, Sir Richard
- Portland, Me., **12**: 292. *See also* Fal-mouth
- Portland Island, Me., **20**: 139 *n*
- Port Louis, Haiti, **3**: 228
- Port Mahon, Minorca, **10**: 191
- Porto Cavallo, Venezuela, **3**: 224, 225
- Port Royal, Jamaica, **18**: 90
- Port Royal, N. S., **3**: 163, 451; **10**: 141; **22**: 199, 205; **24**: 210. *See also* Annapolis
- Portraits. *See under* Illustrations
- Portsmouth, N. H., **1**: 129; **3**: 8, 13, 44; **6**: 409; **8**: 18; **10**: 93, 96, 355 *n*; **12**: 291, 292, 295; **13**: 108; **14**: 373; **16**: 24; 31; **25**: 29; pre-Revolutionary affairs, **18**: 19; 19
- Portsmouth, R. I., **21**: 358
- Portugal, **20**: 2, 3
- Pory, John, **12**: 105 *n*
- Posey, —, **12**: 95
- Post, Hannah, **10**: 24
- Mary, **3**: 64; **10**: 24

- Susannah, **10**: 25
- Postage, colonial, **13**: 315, 323
- Posy-rings, paper by J. Noble on, **8**: 260-264
- Potain, —, **7**: 187
- Poterie. *See* Leneuf
- Potomac Company, **7**; **11**: 164; **17**: 190; **18**: 29, 30, 49
- Potomac River, **17**: 191
- Potter, —, **8**: 96 *n*
- Abijah, **24**: 432
- ALFRED CLAGHORN, Resident Member C. S. M., **17**: 143, 287. *Communications*: Catalogue of John Harvard's Library, **21**: 190-230; Harvard College Library, 1723-1735, **25**: 1-13
- Amos, **24**: 430, 432
- Benedict Arnold, **17**: 277, 283
- Indego, **14**: 402
- John, **2**: 136
- Luke, **12**: 235
- Rev. Nathaniel, **22**: li *n*, 315-318
- Robert, **16**: 410
- William, **10**: 84
- Potts, John, Jr., **7**; **18**: 49, 50
- Dr. Jonathan, **11**: 43
- Potwine, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Ellsworth
- Rev. Thomas, **11**: 3
- Pou, —, 120
- Pouchot, François, **7**: 330
- Poulett, John, **8**: 350
- Pound, Elizabeth, wife of Capt. Thomas, **20**: 44
- Capt. Thomas, **3**: 62; **11**: 253; **19**: 288, 402, 406; Captain Thomas
- Pound, paper by J. H. Edmonds, **20**: 24-84
- Pousland, Thomas, **24**: 408
- Povey, John, **17**: 12 *n*, 89 *n*
- Richard, **17**: 89 *n*
- Lt.-Gov. Thomas, **2**: xx-xxii, xxxv, 293; **3**: 75, 76; **10**: 382 *n*; **15**: clxv; **17**: 18; 376 *n*; **20**: 99 *n*
- Thomas, **17**: 89 *n*
- William, **17**: 89 *n*
- family, **17**: 89 *n*
- Powars, Battery, **8**: 300 *n*
- Powars & Willis, **8**: 102; **9**: 499-501; **25**: 290, 292
- Powder, **24**: 336, 337
- Powell, —, **17**: 201; **18**: 51
- Anne (Dummer), wife of John, **14**: 292 *n*
- Charles Stuart, **13**: 127

- John, **11**: 257; **14**: 292 *n*
 — John Wesley, **20**: 337
 — Joseph, **11**: 206; **12**: 90
 — Samuel, **7**: 138, 142, 180, 181
 — Thomas, **5**: 284 *n*
 Power, John Carroll, **21**: 263 *n*
 — Lawrence Geoffrey, **20**: 326 *n*
 Powers, Isaac, **14**: 396
 — Rev. Peter, **1**: 447
 Powis, Sir Thomas, **6**: 81
 Powle, Henry, **17**: 98
 Pownalborough, Me., **6**: 53–55, 57
 Pownall, John, **13**: 351, 369, 384; **19**: 230 *n*; **24**: 228, 232, 436
 — Thomas, **20**: 44
 — Gov. Thomas, **2**: xxi *n*, xxx, xxxii, 257, 302, 323; **5**: 70 *n*; **10**: 160; **12**: 47, 242; **15**: clxv; **17**: 80–82, 94, 105 *n*, 107, 108, 110; **24**: 219, 229, 248, 249; **25**: 345; commissions, **2**: 137–145, 247–256; and Boston Massacre, **7**: 12, 19, 212, 213; De Berdt's opinion, **13**: 342, 345, 351, 352, 368, 376, 378
 Powning, Daniel, **12**: 282, 300
 — Elizabeth, wife of Henry, **12**: 282; **14**: 407
 — Henry, **12**: 282
 Powslan, Richard, **21**: 320, 344
 Powwows and conjurers, Indian, **14**: 152, 175, 176, 182
 Pox, **14**: 151, 185, 186; **21**: 110
 Prat, Benjamin, **16**
 Pratt, —, **19**: 366
 — Anne Stokeley, **25**: 77 *n*
 — Bela Lyon, **11**: 54; **19**: 417 *n*
 — Benajah, **24**: 153
 — Benjamin, **4**: 98; **17**: 277, 283
 — Charles, first Earl of Camden, **4**: 282; **13**: 358
 — Daniel, **22**: 201
 — Rev. Enoch, **23**: 555, 558, 563, 577
 — Esther, first wife of Daniel, **22**: 201
 — Hannah. *See* Robbins
 — John, **15**: 175
 — Jonathan, **22**: 269; **24**: 153
 — Joseph, **24**: 347, 406
 — Joshua, **8**: 199
 — Louise Miller (Johnson), **25**: 264
 Prayer, bidding, **10**: 262, 263
 Prayer Book, American, **19**: 319–324, 326 *n*, 327 *n*, 328 *n*
 Prayer Book, English, **1**: 229, 233 *n*; **19**: 317, 318, 321–324, 327–331; **25**: 362, 373–376
 Prayer, days of. *See* Fast days
 Preble, Abraham, **6**: 30, 33–35
 — Abraham (*d* 1663), **5**: 180 *n*
 — Abraham (*d* 1714), **5**: 183 *n*
 — Caleb, **5**: 178 *n*
 — Edward, **11**: 235
 — Jedediah, **24**: 199
 Prence. *See* Prince
 Prentice. *See also* Prentis, Prentiss
 — Caleb, **14**: 127; **19**: 262
 — Edward, **8**: 257
 — Elizabeth (Jackson), wife of John, **8**: 251, 256, 257, 259
 — Elizabeth (Jackson), wife of Thomas, **8**: 253 *n*
 — Henry, **16**; **21**: 383
 — John, **11**: 383, 396, 403
 — John (*d* 1689), **8**: 251 *n*, 256, 257 *n*
 — John (*d* 1800), **17**: 278, 283
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1700), **15**: 369
 — Rev. Joshua, **16**: 720
 — Mary, **16**: 570
 — Rev. Nathaniel, **16**: 422
 — Rebecca (Jackson), wife of Thomas, **8**: 251 *n*, 254 *n*
 — Solomon (*d* 1758), **15**: 304 *n*
 — Rev. Solomon (H. C. 1727), **16**: 584; **22**: 298
 — Thomas, **8**: 251 *n*, 253–255, 259; **15**: 275
 — Thomas (*d* 1685), **19**: 27
 — (Prentis), Thomas (*d* 1709), **19**: 25, 27
 — Thomas (*d* 1710), **8**: 253 *n*, 259
 — Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1726), **16**: 501, 504, 525; **24**: 310, 312
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1782), **13**: 237, 238; **25**: 361
 Prentis, —, **12**: 96, 98
 Prentiss, Hepzibah. *See* Foster
 — John, **22**: lix *n*
 — Rev. Thomas, **23**: 550
 Prerogatives of the King, and Massachusetts General Court, **1**: 185, 209, 218, 220, 223; **13**: 143, 404, 407
 Presbury, Sarah. *See* West
 Presbyterians, **8**: 361 *n*; **12**: 173; **19**: 22; **22**: 114; in New England, **3**: 42; **21**: 22 *n*, 46, 71–73; in England, **3**: 43; **8**: 327; **21**: in New York, **6**: 191 *n*, 199, 200 *n*
 Prescott, Abigail (Oliver), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1738), **11**: 240 *n*, 241 *n*
 — Benjamin (*d* 1738), **11**: 240 *n*, 241 *n*; **19**: 363
 — Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1709), **15**: 397

Prescott (*continued*)

- Benjamin (H. C. 1736), **16**: 646
- Benjamin (*d* 1745), **17**: 276, 283
- Charles, **4**: 121
- James, **1**: 387; **5**: 13 *n*, 278; **11**: 241
- Jonathan, **15**: 417, 428
- Mercy (Gibbs), wife of Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1709), **16**: 852
- Oliver, **5**: 279; **11**: 240
- Peter, **4**: 23
- William, **12**: 336
- William (*d* 1795), **5**: 50; **11**: 357
- William (*d* 1844), **7**: 226 *n*; **11**: 357
- William Gardiner, **11**: 357
- William Hickling, **5**: 365; **7**: 3 *n*; **11**: 356, 357; **12**: 241
- Prescott, town, **13**: 145 *n*
- Present State of the New-English Affairs (1689), **9**: 421; A. Matthews on, **10**: 310-320
- President of the Council for New England, commission of, **2**: 37-43
- Presley, —, **12**: 95
- Press, censorship of, **1**: 393, **3**: 404; **5**: 136, 138; **13**: 2; **21**: 432, 433
- Press Warrants, **3**: 216
- Presson, Benjamin, **24**: 418
- Presteign, Eng., **11**: 270
- Preston, —, **20**: 20 *n*
- Rev. John, **20**: 117; **24**: 68
- Margaret, daughter of Samuel. *See* Moore
- Samuel, **6**: 156
- Thomas, **3**: 258 *n*, 405; **5**: 78 *n*
- Capt. Thomas, **5**: 65-70, 82; **7**: 11: 29, 30; **12**: 289
- Preston, Eng., **6**: 179
- Presumpscot River, Me., **21**: 308 *n*.
See also Amacogan
- "Previous Legislation," a Corrective for Colonial Troubles, paper on by A. McF. Davis, with text, **6**: 403-414
- Price, —, **10**: 241; **11**: 272
- Ann (Wood), wife of Theodore. *See* Bradstreet
- Ezekiel, **5**: 14 *n*, 60, 61 *n*, 261, 277, 281; **14**: 327 *n*; his diary quoted, **5**: 62 *n*, 261 *n*, 265, 270, 274; **13**: 98 *n*; **25**: 152 *n*
- Gertrude A., **20**: 206
- Mary. *See* Knight
- Richard, **14**: 118, 119
- Richard (*d* 1791), **10**: 256, 415
- Rev. Roger, **3**: 195; **5**: 112, 114; **8**: 244; **19**: 307
- Sarah (Myles), wife of William, **11**: 258
- Theodore, **24**: 6
- Thomas, **14**: 118-120
- Walter, **18**: 176
- William, **6**: 124, 364; **14**: 127; **15**: xciii; **19**: 300, 305; **20**: 101 *n*; **25**: 230, 232
- Prices of commodities, **16**: 1770, **5**: 58; 1754-1756 (Washington's ledger), **12**: 88-99; 1688, **19**: 28-32; 1687, **20**: 271-277; price regulation in colonies, **10**: 116-119; **12**: 16; convention at Concord, **24**: 375; Limitation of Prices in Massachusetts, 1776-1779, by A. McF. Davis, **10**: 119-134; range of, during Revolution, **20**: 167-172, 174-178, 181, 182-185, 189; **24**: 355, 371
- Prichard, Hugh, **5**: 117, 130, 141 *n*
- Priest, Degory, **18**: 137
- Priestley, Rev. Joseph, **6**: 421
- Priestman, Thomas, **7**: 104
- Prince, —, **15**: 4, 14; **17**: 274, 283
- Blackenberry, **24**: 409
- Deborah, daughter of Rev. Thomas, **19**: 333, 351, 352, 354, 359
- Deborah (Denny), wife of Rev. Thomas, **19**: 333, 343, 346, 351, 352
- Elizabeth, sister of Samuel. *See* Loring
- Isaac, **20**: 32, 51
- James, **22**: 380, 381, 383
- Joanna Batchelder. *See* Everett
- Job, **24**: 338, 405, 406, 408, 415, 417
- John (*d* 1696), **25**: 18 *n*
- Rev. John (*d* 1836), **23**: 569
- Joseph, **19**: 343, 355
- Joseph (*d* 1747), **19**: 332, 343, 345, 349, 350, 356
- Joseph (*d* 1803), **19**: 293
- Martha, daughter of Samuel. *See* Bourne
- Martha (Barstow), first wife of Samuel, **19**: 332
- Mary, daughter of Samuel. *See* Thacher
- Mercy, daughter of Samuel, **19**: 332, 361
- Mercy, daughter of Rev. Thomas, **19**: 333, 345, 351, 354
- Mercy (Hinckley), second wife of Samuel, **19**: 332, 346 *n*, 349
- Moses, **19**: 24: 408

- Rev. Nathan, **19**; **21**: 385 *n*, 386 *n*;
and H. C., **6**: 276, 277; **16**; **18**: 335 *n*,
372; **19**: 350; **21**; **25**: 247, 250
- Samuel, **19**: 332, 346 *n*, 349
- Sarah, daughter of Rev. Thomas.
See Gill
- Thomas, **19**: 370
- Thomas (*d* 1673), **3**: 115 *n*; **5**: 233,
342; **15**: 20; **17**: 313, 356; **18**: 146;
22: 85, 147
- Thomas (*d* 1748), **19**; and H. C.,
16: 665, 683
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1758), **1**: 236, 443;
3: 87; **8**: 353; **9**: 447 *n*; **10**: 2, 193;
11: 258, 407; **12**: 132, 177; **14**: 66,
410; **18**: 410; **22**: 51 *n*; **24**: 8; and
Election sermons, **1**: 399, 405, 416,
417; his *Annals*, **5**: 15 *n*; **6**: 50 *n*, 91;
7: 399; **11**: 296; **12**: 202 *n*; and H. C.,
11: 408; **15**: xli *n*, lxii *n*, lxx, xci *n*;
16: 450, 453; **24**: 95 *n*; **25**: 395; his
library, **12**: 130; **17**: 121; **20**: 4; **24**:
8; records of, in almanacs, **12**: 271;
on earthquakes, **18**: 7; *Diary*, **19**: 331–
364; on seventeen-year cicadas, **20**:
105; note of S. Sewall on, 116; books
owned by, exhibited, 285; **25**: 58; note
on N. Prince, **21**: 385 *n*
- family, **19**: 346 *n*
- Prince Library. *See* Prince, Rev. Thomas
- Princeton, N. J., **3**: 432
- Princeton University, **3**: 431, 433; **8**:
303 *n*; **10**: 328 *n*; **15**: lxxvii *n*, 329; **19**:
195 *n*, 246
- Nassau Hall, **15**: lxxvii *n*, 330
- Prindge. *See* Rindge
- Pring, Martin, **12**: 378; **18**: 161
- Printing, **22**: 80; **25**: 12; and H. C., **16**;
first press, **17**: 131; **19**: 395
- Printz, Johan, **18**: 175
- Prior Documents, **7**: 4 *n*
- Prison ships, **24**: 388–395
- Prisoners of war, **2**; Franklin, on ex-
change of, **17**: 365 *n*; during Revolution,
24; **25**: 363–368
- Private Bank, **3**: 7, 10, 13; **6**: 84
- Private companies chartered under Mas-
sachusetts Colony, **1**: 195–202
- Privateering, in 1702, **18**: 85; in 1689,
20: 30; during Revolution, 165, 172,
184, 192; Beverly Privateers in Revolution-
ary War, by O. T. Howe, **24**: 318–
435; log of the Pilgrim, by J. Bartlett,
25: 94–124. *See also* Prizes of war
- Prizes of war, **17**: 207; taken by Capt.
T. Larimore, **18**: 85; disposal of, **24**:
327, 328, 335, 353
- Probate, authority in England and
Massachusetts, **10**
- Proby, Henry, **13**: 162
- Processions, **17**: 313 *n*, 314 *n*
- Procter. *See also* Proctor
- —, **5**: 67 *n*
- John, **1**: 410
- John (*d* 1726), **12**: 177
- John (*d* 1757), **12**: 176–178
- Lucretia (Arnold), second wife of
John (*d* 1757), **12**: 177
- Lydia (Richards), first wife of
John (*d* 1757), **12**: 177
- Rachel, wife of Richard, **12**: 177
- Richard, **12**: 177, 178
- Proctor, Mrs. —, **9**: 440 *n*
- Francis, **6**: 75, 76 *n*
- John, **6**: 117; **24**: 416, 432
- John Cleaveland, **10**: 183 *n*
- Martha. *See* Ward
- Nancy (Felt), wife of John Cleave-
land, **10**: 183 *n*
- Thomas, **6**: 75 *n*, 76 *n*
- Produce, bills payable in, **4**; **10**: 96, 97, 99
- Profanity, **1**: 425, 443; **4**: 304; **22**: 196,
245, 267, 332, 374; **23**: 518
- Prohibition, **1**: 444; **5**: 85
- Projects and projectors, Defoe's *Essays*
on, **10**: 290; alluded to in 17th century
literature, 305–309
- Proprietors, absentee, **17**: 259, 260, 263–
265, 270; **18**: 69; of Massachusetts
townships, by S. E. Morison, **18**: 69.
See also Loyalists
- Prosch, G. W., **20**: 380 *n*
- Prospectus, of the Land Bank, **4**: 123–
130; of newspapers, **9**: 414, 483 *n*, 498
- Protestant Episcopal Church in America,
19: 317, 319
- Proud, Robert, **10**: 2
- Prout, Ebenezer, **10**: 319; **17**: 20, 23,
25; **20**: 31 *n*, 57, 66, 68, 69
- Joseph, **6**: 270 *n*
- Lydia (Savage), wife of Timothy,
10: 371 *n*
- Timothy, **10**: 371 *n*; **20**: 64, 65
- Timothy (H. C. 1741), **25**: 250
- Proverbs, weather, Indian, **14**: 177; con-
cerning losers, **21**: 66
- Providence, R. I., **3**: 132; **5**: 255; **10**:
120, 258 *n*; **17**: 378 *n*; pre-Revolution-
ary affairs, **19**

- Providence, R. I. (*continued*)
 — King's Church, **25**: 376
 — Rhode Island Historical Society, and Dighton Rock, **18**: 258 *n*; **19**: 124; **20**: 288–300, 302 *n*, 377, 423
 Providence Gazette, **11**: 441
 Providence Island, **11**: 306
 Providence Island Company, **8**: 370; **12**: 51
 Providence Plantation. *See* Rhode Island
 Province Bills or Notes, **1**: 377, 415; **3**: 5–8, 10, 12, 13
 Province Forts, **6**: 244 *n*
 Province Laws. *See under* Massachusetts
 Provincetown, **17**: 293, 297 *n*, 391 *n*
 — Cape Cod Pilgrim Memorial Association, **1**: 64 *n*; **17**: 293
 Provincial Banks: Land and Silver. *See* Land Bank; Silver Bank
 Provisions at H. C., **16**
 Provosts marshal, **2**: 20
 Prudden, Rev. John, **15**: 214
 — Rev. Peter, **17**: 244–247; **25**: 16, 21
 Prudence Island, **18**: 183 *n*
 Prynne, William, **11**: 286, 287; **12**: 170; **17**: 126; **19**: 408; **20**: 87, 110
 Psalmodies of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay, paper by S. L. Thorndike, **1**: 228–238; **3**: 143
 Psalm-singing, **1**: 228; **22**: 353
 Psalms, various versions, **1**: 230–238; use of, in Plymouth Church, **23**. *See also* Bay Psalm Book
 Psalters, **1**: 228, 230–238; **14**: 190; **22**: xxix, 332, 336, 366
 Ptolemy, **12**: 385, 388, 389, 392
 Public Banks, **3**: 6, 7
 Public houses. *See* Taverns
 Public lands. *See* Land grants
 Publick Intelligencer, **20**: 86, 93–95, 96
 Puckering, Sir Thomas, **12**: 105 *n*
 Puddington, George, **5**: 179, 180
 — family, **5**: 179 *n*, 180 *n*
 Pue, Jonathan, **8**: 168
 Puffer, Joseph, **4**: 102
 — Rev. Reuben, **1**: 429
 Pullin Point, **8**: 252 *n*; **14**: 386; **17**: 77 *n*
 Pulling, John, **25**: 372
 Pulsifer, David, **3**: 104, 116; **6**: 94
 Pumry. *See* Pomeroy
 Punch Hall, **17**: 234, 237
 Punishments, of crime, **4**: 331; **5**: 227 *n*, 231, 334; **6**: 324, 329–336; **12**: 16, 18, 157, 158; **13**: 379, 382, 461; **17**: 116–118; **21**: 374, 376; **25**: 385 *n*; of offenders, leniency toward, **2**: 49, 50, 63, 70, 77, 84, 94, 104, 113, 122, 131, 140, 149, 158, 168, 178, 392; paper on, by J. Noble, **3**: 5–66; at H. C., **16**; **18**: 67; **19**: 261–263; **22**: 376
 Purcell, Capt. —, **3**: 225
 Purchas, Rev. Samuel, **8**: 257; **21**: 236, 249, 250 *n*
 Purchase, Anne, wife of Oliver, **13**: 93
 — Oliver, **13**: 93
 Purdie, Alexander, **8**: 268
 Purgatory River of Colorado, paper by A. Matthew, **6**: 307–316
 Puritanism, **1**: 228–230, 233, 238, 279, 284; **3**: 168; **8**: 326–328; **11**: 54, 368
 Puritans, **1**; **3**: 164; **5**: 218 *n*; **8**: 331, 332, 343 *n*, 344; **10**: 178; **11**: 263, 264, 268, 269, 271; **12**: 261, 262; **16**: 480, 556; **17**: 377 *n*; **22**: 10, 114, 117, 128–130, 133; and Book of Sports, **8**: 337, 338, 341, 342; emigration to New England, **11**: 295–297, 304, 368, 376; confused with Pilgrims, **17**: 294–295, 372–383, 392; "Old Testament spirit" of, by K. B. Murdock, **25**: 239–243. *See also* Pilgrims
 Purnell, Edward Kelly, **8**: 195 *n*
 Purrington, —, **16**: 605
 Pursuivants, warrant-officers, **22**: 13
 Putnam, —, **24**: 440
 — Rev. Aaron, **16**: 804, 817
 — Rev. Alfred Porter, **10**: 390 *n*; **22**: lxi; **24**: 135
 — Bartholomew, **24**: 336, 345, 410, 411, 414
 — CHARLES PICKERING, Resident Member C. S. M., **13**: 224; death, **17**: 249
 — Rev. Daniel, **16**: 434, 436
 — Ebenezer, **16**: 647, 683
 — George, **8**: 9, 10 *n*
 — Rev. George (*d* 1878), **1**: 440; **23**: 587, 596, 601, 718
 — George G., **18**: 200
 — Gideon, **17**: 277, 283
 — Henry, **4**: 117
 — HERBERT, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **8**: 324
 — Israel, **6**: 72; **7**: 249
 — James, **16**: 758
 — John (*d* 1772), **17**: 277, 283
 — Rev. John Jay (*b* 1823), **23**: 716

- Perley, **10**: 368
 — Rufus, **6**: 142 *n*, 147, 265; **7**: 239
 — William, **17**: 278, 283
 — WILLIAM LOWELL, Resident Member C. S. M., **12**: 204
 Putney, Vt., **24**: 44, 45
 Puts, calls, and refusals, **10**: 286, 287, 293, 297
 Puységur, Armand Marie Jacques de Chastenet, Marquis de, **18**: 5
 Pyke. *See* Pike
 Pym, John, **12**: 51, 52, 55, 239; **19**: 422
 Pynchon, John, **17**: 277, 283
 — John (*d* 1703), **2**: 38; **7**: 83, 289 *n*; **15**: xxv, cvii; **16**: 827; **17**: and fur trade, **18**: 176–178, 186
 — John (*d* 1721), **17**: 285 *n*
 — John (*d* 1742), **15**: 353; **17**: 275
 — Joseph (*d* 1682), **15**: clv, clviii, clx, 210
 — Joseph (*d* 1765), **15**: clx; **16**: 578; **17**: 78, 80; **24**: 310
 — Margaret, daughter of William (*d* 1662). *See* Davis
 — Mary. *See* Eliot
 — Nathan, **17**: 276, 283
 — William (*d* 1662), **2**: 10–14; **5**: 116; **6**: 124; **8**: 308 *n*; **21**: 41; **25**: 18, 22, 54; at Springfield, **11**: 352; **12**: 18: 167; his Meritorious Price, **20**: 88, 90, 92, 93
 — William (*d* 1741), **14**: 396
 — William (*d* 1789), **12**: 292; **16**: 733; **20**: 169, 170, 183; **21**: 417

QUABOAG District, **3**: 66, 472; **21**: 335. *See also* Brookfield

Quakers, **1**: 3: 42, 44, 143, 323, 430; **5**: 185 *n*, 238; **6**: 155, 156, 259; **7**: 285, 287; **11**: 309, 319, 320; **12**: 262; **13**: 357; **14**: 50; **17**: 370 *n*, 372, 377; **20**: 95, 114; legislation concerning, **3**: 43; **14**: 388; **20**: 95; **25**: 348; H. A. Parker's remarks on, **5**: 386–389; **6**: 155; C. Holder's letters regarding, **8**: 72–74; **14**: 52–58; William Leddra the Quaker, by J. Noble, **10**: 335–345; in Plymouth Colony, **17**: 383; **18**: 138; **22**: 76, 77, 110; **24**: 14; controversy concerning, in New England, **18**: 146–148

Quansigamond. *See* Worcester

Quatermass, Richard, **24**: 371, 411, 418, 432

Quebec, **7**: 247, 252, 254, 332; **8**: 312; **11**: 14, 15; **12**: 104–113; **18**: 74, 164; **19**: 221; **24**: 236

— Plains of Abraham, **7**: 332

— Ursuline Church, **7**: 331 *n*

Queensberry, Duke of. *See* Douglas, Charles

Quelch, Capt John, **1**: 409 *n*; **5**: 20; **6**: 86; **8**: 161, 162; **18**: 85, 92; paper on, by A. C. Goodell, **3**: 71–77

Querno, Camillo, **6**: 90 *n*

Quested, —, **8**: 370

Quick, Rev. John, **25**: 71 *n*

— William, **3**: 58

Quincy, Abigail Phillips, daughter of Josiah (*d* 1864), **7**: 226

— Dorothy, daughter of Edmund (*d* 1738), **10**: 358. *See also* Jackson

— Dorothy, daughter of Edmund (*d* 1788). *See* Hancock; Scott

— Dorothy (Flynt), wife of Edmund (*d* 1738), **6**: 320 *n*

— Edmund (*d* 1698), **17**: 18

— Edmund (*d* 1738), **5**: 11 *n*; **6**: 320 *n*; **8**: 167; **14**: 367, 397 *n*; **16**: 416, 428, 671; **17**: 70 *n*, 93 *n*; **19**: 362, 363; **20**: 129 *n*

— Edmund (*d* 1788), **3**: 33 *n*; **5**: 22 *n*, 274; **11**: 41; **14**: 323; **15**: cii; **24**: 86 *n*; director of Silver Bank, **4**: 147, 162, 163; letter, **6**: 316, 319; sketch of, 320 *n*

— Edmund (*d* 1877), **6**: 107; **18**: 317 *n*
 — Eliza Susan, daughter of Josiah (*d* 1864), **7**: 220, 226; **15**: cxx; **25**: 233

— Eliza Susan (Morton), wife of Josiah (*d* 1864), **7**: 221–223, 228; **14**: 295

— Elizabeth (Wendell), wife of Edmund (*d* 1788), **6**: 320 *n*

— Eunice, daughter of Henry. *See* Valnais

— Eunice (Newell), wife of Henry, **10**: 358

— Hannah (Hill), first wife of Samuel, **10**: 241

— Henry, **10**: 358

— Dr. HENRY PARKER, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; on Council, 155; death, **6**: 106; tribute to, by A. McF. Davis, 106–108; by Bishop Lawrence, 108–109. *Communication*: Memoir of Dr. E. Wigglesworth, **3**: 328, 348–350

Quincy (*continued*)

- John, **14**: 396; **19**: 337 *n*; **20**: 130 *n*, 138, 145; and Land Bank, **3**: 24; **4**: 18; and H. C., **15**: 383; **16**: 622, 860, 861
- Josiah (*d* 1775), **1**: 172; **5**: 68, 69 *n*, 72 *n*, 77, 266, 267; **11**: 29, 31, 34, 37, 293; **14**: 324; **19**: 420; **21**: 419
- Josiah (*d* 1784), **16**: 593, 594
- Josiah (*d* 1864), **1**: 320, 379; **3**: 78, 427; **5**: 365; **7**: 221 *n*, 222 *n*, 226 *n*; **8**: 194; **10**: 51 *n*, 78, 353 *n*; **12**: 232, 334 *n*, 335 *n*; **14**: 3, 295, 314 *n*; **18**: 318 *n*; **20**: 193; **21**: 367, 389; **25**: 2 *n*; and H. C., **1**: 184 *n*, 204 *n*; **7**: 322; **16**: **19**: 374 *n*; **20**: 200, 201, 202; **21**: 191, 366 *n*, 373, 375-382, 446; **24**: 61; **25**: 6, 9, 59 *n*
- Josiah (*d* 1882), **3**: 482
- Josiah (H. C. 1880), **10**: 185
- Josiah Phillips, **7**: 220
- Katharine, **6**: 320
- Margaret Morton. *See* Greene
- Maria Sophia, **7**: 226
- Mary (Adams), wife of Dr. Henry Parker, **6**: 107
- Mary Jane (Miller), wife of Josiah (*d* 1882), **3**: 482
- Samuel, **5**: 77; **10**: 241 *n*; **20**: 17
- Samuel Miller, **1**: 54; **5**: 67 *n*
- Quincy, Town, and J. Adams's Library, **17**: 122; **19**: 269; church at, **23**: 589
- Church and Temple Fund, **17**: 122
- Thomas Crane Public Library, **19**: 269
- Quinepiack, **17**: 245-247
- Quint, Rev. Alonzo Hall, **1**: 436, 449
- Quonahassit. *See* Cohasset
- Quonehtacut, **12**: 366 *n*

RABBIT-EARS Mountain, **8**: 397

- Raby, Baron. *See* Wentworth, Thomas
- RACKEMANN, CHARLES SEDGWICK, a founder C. S. M., **1**: 12. *Communications*: Remarks on Maj.-Gen. R. Sedgwick, **3**: 173; on F. V. Balch, **5**: 188; commission to Joseph Dwight, 319, 320; letter of Elizabeth Montagu to Mercy Warren, 321; tribute to E. Wheelwright, **7**: 39; tribute to H. D. Sedgwick, **8**: 237-243; Memoir of F. V. Balch, **12**: 338, 339-349; Memoir of J. B. Ames, **13**: 75-81
- Felix, **12**: 347 *n*

Radcliffe. *See also* Ratcliffe

- Alexander, **14**: 229
- Anne, daughter of Anthony. *See* Mowilson, Lady
- Anthony, **1**: 160, 161, 352, 354
- Dorothy, daughter of Anthony. *See* Gerard
- Edward, **1**: 160, 352, 354
- Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony. *See* Harvey
- Elizabeth (Bright), wife of Anthony, **1**: 354
- Frances (Gerard), wife of Edward, **1**: 354
- Radcliffe College, **1**: 162, 351, 355
- Radisson, Mary (Kirke), wife of Peter Esprit, **12**: 109 *n*
- Peter Esprit, **12**: 109 *n*
- Radnor, Earls of. *See* Robartes
- Räss, Andreas, **25**: 140
- Raey, Daniell, **1**: 81
- Rafn, Carl Christian, **18**: 241 *n*, 254-257; **19**: 20
- Raikes, Robert, **7**: 337; **21**: 262 *n*, 264, 265 *n*, 267
- Raimond. *See* Raymond
- Raimont, William, **1**: 81
- Rainborow, Thomas, **11**: 316 *n*
- William, **11**: 316
- Rainolds. *See also* Reynolds
- Rev. John, **22**: 126
- Rainsborough, Martha, daughter of William. *See* Coggan; Coytemore; Winthrop
- Rainsford, Huldah. *See* Archibald
- Rainton, Nicholas, **8**: 347; **11**: 272
- Rale, Sebastian, **1**: 299; **20**: 128
- Raleigh, Sir Walter, **1**: 186, 277; **3**: 408; **8**: 258; **12**: 257, 366 *n*
- Rallé. *See* Rale
- Ramakins, Holland, **22**: 78 *n*
- Ramely, Mathias, **6**: 37
- Ramsay, Dennis, **7**: 131, 138; **17**: 203
- Sarah, **7**: 135, 176, 352, 353, 356; **17**: 201
- Ramsey, David, **10**: 308
- Ramus. *See* La Ramée
- Rand, —, **25**: 98, 109, 112, 121
- Benjamin, **18**: 271 *n*
- Benjamin (*d* 1852), **6**: 385 *n*
- EDWARD KENNARD, Resident Member C. S. M., **17**: 150. *Communication*: Plymouth Plantation and the Golden Age, **24**: 182-195
- Isaac (*d* 1790), **12**: 284, 301

- Isaac (*d* 1822), **5**: 260; **12**: 284; **19**: 263
 — Rev. John, **16**: 753, 760, 764, 781
 — William, **17**: 275, 283
 Randal, —, **14**: 127; **15**: xciii *n*
 Randall, —, **11**: 252; **14**: 127; **17**: 321 *n*
 — Hannah. *See* White
 — John, **6**; **8**: 107, 112, 113
 — William, **11**: 257
 Randell. *See* Randall
 Randolph, Mrs. —, **18**: 42, 43
 — Edmund, **5**: 222; **7**: 392, 396; **18**: 45 *n*
 — Edward, **1**: 131; **2**: 3: 105, 115; **5**: 219, 340 *n*; **6**: 82, 95, 162 *n*, 164, 306; **7**: 285 *n*, 291, 293; **10**: 110, 159, 318; **11**: 293; **12**: 124; **13**: 209, 211; **14**: 216, 217, 227, 230 *n*; **15**: xxv, clxvi; **17**: 19: 29, 32 *n*; **20**: 24, 48, 49, 277; **21**: 353, 354; and H. C., **1**: 199; **15**: xxvi *n*, xxvii, lxxxvii; **18**: 374, 375 *n*; sent to report on Massachusetts, **1**: 220-222; **7**: 291; feeling toward, **1**: 404; **6**: 96, 161; **7**: 2; *quo warranto* proceedings, **1**: 222, 223; **7**: 291; **10**: 114; commissions, **2**: 311-314, 333; and Navigation Laws, **6**: 305; R. N. Toppan's work on, **7**: 231, 263, 271; letters, **10**: 111-113; **20**: 67; quarrels with J. George and G. St. Loe, **20**: 25-27
 — Elizabeth (Nicholas), wife of Edmund, **5**: 222; **18**: 45
 — John, **13**: 101; **17**: 316
 — Peyton, **5**: 268; **8**: 279; **19**: 248 *n*
 — Robert, **18**: 31, 32
 — Sarah, second wife of Edward, **20**: 25
 — Thomas, **10**: 307
 Ranelagh, Earl of. *See* Jones, Richard
 Rankin, Elizabeth. *See* Martineau
 — George W., **21**: 449 *n*
 Ranney, Ambrose Arnold, **3**: 356
 Ransom, Susanna, **22**: 186
 — Susanna (Gardner), **22**: 277, 278, 281
 Ranton, Nicholas, **1**: 353, 354
 — Rebecca (Moulston), wife of Nicolas, **1**: 353, 354
 Rape, **3**: 58, 61, 62; **5**: 334; **17**: 118
 Rapin-Thoyras, Paul de, **10**: 33
 Rash, Em, **6**: 40
 — Joan, **6**: 40
 Rashley, Rev. Thomas, **25**: 16, 22
 Ratcliffe. *See also* Radcliffe.
 — Alexander. *See* Radcliffe
 — Alice, wife of John, **24**: 65
 — Elizabeth, daughter of John, **24**: 65
 — John, **24**: 65, 66
 — Rev. John (*d* 1775), **24**: 35
 — Philip, **3**: 60
 — Rev. Robert, **12**: 124; **18**: 376; **20**: 25; E. P. Merritt speaks on, **24**: 34
 — Thomas, **24**: 65
 Rates, town and ministerial, **3**: 40
 Rathbone, William, **21**: 74 *n*
 Rattlesnakes, **14**: 149, 151, 174, 183, 184; political use of the term, **20**: 231, 235
 Rau, Charles, **20**: 305 *n*, 314
 Raumer, Karl von, **21**: 147 *n*
 Ravell, John, **24**: 340, 420, 427, 432
 Ravenscroft, Samuel, **21**: 358
 — Thomas, **1**: 232, 234, 235, 237
 Ravis, Christian, **14**: 114
 Rawbottom, Capt. —, **8**: 212 *n*
 Rawle, William, **8**: 213
 Rawley. *See* Raleigh
 Rawlin, Rev. Richard, **24**: 4
 Rawlins, Rev. Gershom, **15**: 371, 373, 375; **16**: 746; bookplate, biographical note on, by A. Matthews, **24**: 2-8; letter, 4
 — John, **24**: 4
 — Judah, wife of John, **24**: 4
 Rawlinson, Sir William, **2**: 29
 Rawson, Anne (Glover), wife of William, (*d* 1726), **19**: 346 *n*
 — David, **19**: 346
 — Edward, **1**: 81; **3**: 101, 115, 207, 469; **4**: 5; **6**: 124 *n*, 284, 285, 325 *n*, 326, 329; **10**: 337 *n*, 378; **14**: 135; **15**: clxvi; **17**: 4, 13 *n*-16 *n*, 112, 115; **19**: 346 *n*; **21**: 24: 67; errors by, **6**: 81, 82; R. N. Toppan's sketch of, **7**: 271, 280-295; and H. C., **15**: lxxxvii, cviii, 42, 79, 213, 276, 277
 — Rev. Grindall (*d* 1715), **1**: 410, 412, 442; **7**: 281
 — Rev. Grindall (*d* 1777), **16**: 514, 519, 537, 548, 561
 — Rev. Grindall (H. C. 1741), **16**: 687, 693, 704
 — Jonathan, **17**: 277, 283
 — Margaret (Wilson), **7**: 281
 — Mary (Gulliver), wife of David, **19**: 346
 — Rachel (Perne), wife of Edward, **7**: 281

Rawson (*continued*)

— Rebecca, daughter of Edward. *See*

Rumsey

— William (*d* 1726), **3**: 469; **7**: 294;
16: 417, 428, 430; **19**: 346 *n*

— William (H. C. 1703), **15**: 365, 366,
369, 370, 373; **16**: 417

Ray, —, **13**: 318

— Ebenezer, **24**: 403, 409

— Isaac, **24**: 424

— Joseph, **24**: 403, 416

— Zebulan, **24**: 320

Rayhly. *See* Raleigh

Rayment, Jonathan, **14**: 396

Raymond, Daniel, **4**: 108

— John, **24**: 279–282, 290

— Rev. Miner, **1**: 444

— Robert, **24**: 402, 408

— Sir Robert, first Baron Raymond,
2: 345, 346, 351, 352, 384, 389

— S., **24**: 320

Raymont, —, **25**: 323, 324

Raynes, Francis, **5**: 182

Raynham, town, **13**: 243, 244

— Public Library, **5**: 55 *n*

Raynolds. *See also* Reynolds

— William Franklin, **8**: 373, 395

Raynor, Rev. John, **18**: 143

Raynsford, Edward, **21**: 353

Rea, Daniel, **13**: 107; **25**: 183 *n*

— John, **24**: 403, 416

Read. *See also* Reade; Reed

— Col. —, **11**: 318

— Charles French, **10**: 368 *n*

— Christopher, **15**: 250, 252; **19**: 26

— Daniel, **24**: 155

— Deborah. *See* Franklin

— Elizabeth. *See* Winthrop

— George, **8**: 284; **13**: 326

— John, **3**: 396; **24**: 150, 151

— John (*d* 1749), **3**: 9; **4**: 24; **6**: 174,
183, 206; **8**: 168; **11**: 260; **14**: 99 *n*;
16: 700, 702

— Sampson, **20**: 268

— Sarah Ann Fuller (McLellan), wife
of William, **10**: 368

— Seth, **7**: 256

— Stacey, **18**: 65

— William, **4**: 96; **10**: 368; **17**: 278,
283

Read, Duncan, & Co., **24**: 55

Reade, Thomas, **21**: 159 *n*

— Joseph. *See* Reed, Joseph

Reading, Ellen, or Elinor, wife of
Thomas, **5**: 410 *n*

— Richard, **8**: 113

— Thomas, **5**: 407, 409–411

Reading, town, **15**: 223

Real estate. *See* Estates

Rebels no Saints, tract, **20**: 238

Recall, in politics, **21**: 411, 425

Recusants, popish, **8**: 337–340; **17**: 75

Red Man, the term, paper on, by A.
Matthews, **8**: 149

Redding, surname. *See* Reading

Redding, Ct., **6**: 174

Redemptioners, **5**: 229, 230 *n*; **8**: 216;
17: 178

Redford, Charles, **20**: 31

— Hannah. *See* Wainwright

Reding. *See* Reading

Reed. *See also* Read; Reade

— Capt. —, **5**: 262 *n*

— Abigail. *See* Darling

— Esther (DeBerdt), wife of Joseph
(*d* 1785), **13**

— Isaac, **19**: 293

— John (*d* 1805), **21**: 452, 453

— Rev. John (*d* 1831), **23**: 578

— Jonathan, **17**: 278, 283

— Joseph (*d* 1785), **7**: 276, 277; **13**

— Gen. Joseph (*d* 1789), **1**: viii*; **24**:
325, 326

— Mary Hoes, **11**: 50, 51 *n*

— Mary (Payne) Downs, **5**: 262

— Mary (Tarbell), wife of Samuel,
5: 297 *n*

— Rebecca, **23**: 547

— Ruth, **3**: 59

— Samuel, **4**: 118; **5**: 294, 297 *n*

— Rev. Solomon, **22**: 312, 342

— Thomas Brackett, **3**: 360

— William, **8**: 159; **17**: 278, 283

— William (*d* 1718), **16**: 429

— William Bradford, **13**; **20**: 237 *n*

Reeves, Arthur Middleton, **20**: 326 *n*

— John, **5**: 395 *n*

— William Peters, **20**: 206

Referendum, **21**: 411, 424

Reflections upon Reflections or more
News from Robinson Crusoe's Island,
13: 2

Reformado, The, **7**: 102, 103, 105

Reformation, The, **1**: 229; **6**: 415; **22**:
385, 388

Reformed churches, The, **22**: xx, **14**,
140, 305

Regicides, **1**: 398; **5**: 218, 220; **10**: 6;
17: 366 *n*, 370

Regnal years (1684–1774), **2**: 1–4

- Regulators, of N. C., **6**: 390, 391 *n*; **11**: 28
- Rehoboth, town, **1**: 211; **20**: 173; **21**: 426; **22**: 165; Plymouth Colony free-men in, 1675, **24**: 150
- Reichenbach, Carl, Freiherr von, **18**: 6
- Reid. *See* Read; Reade; Reed
- Reinalda, Elardus, **25**: 68
- Reiner, —, **14**: 123
- Reisner, George Andrew, **25**: 13
- Relations, oral, **23**
- Religion, **8**: 144, 145; revivals of, **12**: 279, 280, 299, 300, 303; **22**: 294, 363, 377; **23**: 634; decay of, **22**: 199, 201, 230, 299, 363
- Relton, Francis Boyer, **17**: 89 *n*
- Remington, Elizabeth, wife of John, **8**: 28
- Frederic, **1**: 338
- John, **8**: 28
- Jonathan (*d* 1700), **3**: 450; **8**: 26–29, 75, 76; **15**: 267
- Jonathan (*d* 1738), **16**: 548, 635, 647
- Jonathan (*d* 1745), **8**: 29; **9**: 453; **14**: 396; **17**: 66; **19**: 336; and H. C. **16**; **24**: 84, 96, 97
- Lucy, daughter of Jonathan (*d* 1745). *See* Hobby
- Martha (Belcher), wife of Jonathan (*d* 1700), **8**: 28, 29
- Remond, Robert, **24**: 412
- Remonstrance of New Netherland, 1649, **10**: 269 *n*
- Remonstrance of 1646, **21**
- Remsen, Henry, **19**: 244 *n*
- Rémusat, Jean Pierre Abel, **19**: 121, 147
- Renan, Ernest, **5**: 313; **6**: 292, 293, 454; **20**: 354
- Renner, William, **21**: 36 *n*
- Repplier, Agnes, **8**: 137
- Reproductions, of Boston News-Letter, **9**: 15, 74, 422 *n*, 455 *n*; of Boston Gazette, 160, 445, 445 *n*; of New-England Courant, 191, 445 *n*, 456; of New-England Weekly Journal, 200, 445 *n*, 460; of Massachusetts Spy, 361, 494
- Repsold, Adolph, **3**: 483, 484
- Georg, **3**: 483, 484
- Republican Party in Me., **5**: 311
- Rescinders, **8**: 95 *n*; **19**: 206 *n*; **25**: 48, 337
- Restoration, 1660, **3**: 43; **5**: 182, 217, 218 *n*; **6**: 181 *n*
- Revere, Joseph Warren, **3**: 399
- Paul, **3**: 297, 307; **5**: 65 *n*, 211 *n*, 271; **11**: 382; **24**: 269; **25**: 37; A Warm Place — Hell, **25**: 48
- Revere Copper Company, **3**: 398, 399
- Reverend, the title, **15**: lxiv *n*
- Review, pamphlet, **21**: 435 *n*
- Review of the State of the British Nation, conducted by Daniel Defoe, **13**: 3–11
- Revolution, American. *See* Revolutionary War
- Revolution, English. *See* England
- Revolutionary War, **1**; **3**; **5**; **6**; **8**: 251 *n*; **10**: 177, 178; effect on Boston Newspapers, **9**: 408, 433, 444, 445, 475, 494, 503; economic disturbances caused by, **10**: 119; Economic Conditions in Massachusetts during the, by R. V. Harlow, **20**: 163–190; political turmoil preceding, **17**: 305; Beverly Privateers in, by O. T. Howe, **24**: 318–435
- Rex *v.* Jackson *et al.*, **5**: 404
- Reynolds. *See* Rainolds; Reynolds
- Reynell, —, **8**: 212
- Reynor, Rev. John, **23**; **25**: 16, 22
- Reynolds. *See also* Rainolds
- , **18**: 29
- Rev. Edward, **20**: 95, 244
- John, **25**: 138, 139 *n*
- Maria, wife of James, **17**: 329 *n*
- Peter, **16**: 637, 691
- Rev. Peter (*d* 1768), **16**: 519; **19**: 334, 348
- Reynolds Pamphlet, **17**: 329 *n*
- Reynor, Humphrey, **5**: 117
- Rhea, John, **13**: 326, 400, 439; **19**: 199 *n*
- Rhode Island, **1**; **2**; **3**: 7, 98, 132 *n*, 412; **4**: 283, 469; **7**: 123, 124, 203, 290; **8**: 14; **11**: 409; **12**: 20, 213; **17**: 8; **19**: 166 *n*; **20**: 40; **21**: 424; **24**: 324; **25**: 168; early banks and currency, **10**: 26, 90, 92; **11**: 387; legislation regarding barberry bushes, 89–93; boundary disputes, **12**: 244; **17**: 121; and non-importation agreement, **19**: 237, 238, 242 *n*
- Charter, **1**: 227; **3**: 412; **6**: 411–413
- Constitution, **11**: 45
- General Assembly, **25**: 373 *n*
- Records, **3**: 132
- Rhode Island College. *See* Brown University
- Rhode Island Land Bank, A. McF. Davis communicates copy of document relating to, **6**: 380; text of, 403–414

Rhodes. *See also* Roads

- JAMES FORD, Resident Member C. S. M., **6**: 256; on Copperheads, **20**: 206, 207 *n*, 208 *n*; on Dr. Olds, 217 *n*
- Ribault, Jean, **12**: 256, 257
- Ricci, Laurent, **25**: 186–188
- Rice, Benjamin, **1**: 109
- Caleb, **14**: 396; **18**: 83
- Rev. Caleb (*d* 1759), **18**: 82, 83; **24**: 164
- Caroline L., **7**: 331, 336
- Edmund, **17**: 139
- Rev. Edwin Wilbur, **21**: 264 *n*
- Eliakim, **4**: 117
- FRANKLIN PIERCE, Resident Member C. S. M., **17**: 160; death, **20**: 279; tribute to, **21**: 405
- John, **14**: 396
- Mary (Ward), wife of Caleb, **18**: 83
- Moses, **4**: 102, 108
- Nathan, **24**: 162, 164
- Priscilla, wife of Rev. Caleb, **24**: 164
- Prudence. *See* Stevens
- Richard, **12**: 234
- Samuel, **21**: 361
- Simeon, **12**: 90
- Thomas, **6**: 36
- William, **4**: 117
- Rich, Barnabe, **20**: 110
- Jairus, **17**: 278, 283
- Sir Henry, first Earl of Holland, **11**: 268 *n*; **12**: 374
- Sir Nathaniel, **13**
- Obadiah, **14**: 272, 273 *n*, 275, 277 *n*, 296
- Robert, second Earl of Warwick, **3**: 412; **6**: 19; **8**: 342; **11**: 317; **13**: 39 *n*, 48. *See also* Warwick Patent
- Thomas, first Earl of Warwick, **1**: 278
- Richard Cœur de Lion, musical composition, **20**: 20, 21
- Richard ye Mason (Harrington, Richard), **15**: 11
- Richards, Ann (Winthrop), second wife of John (*d* 1694), **21**: 334 *n*
- Edward, **14**: 118
- Elizabeth (Hawkins) Winthrop, first wife of John (*d* 1694), **20**: 42
- James (*d* 1680), **5**: 389
- James (*d* 1704), **6**: 125
- John, **4**: 117; **6**: 125; **12**: 177; **15**: 56, 226

- John (*d* 1694), **3**: 469; **10**: 23–25, 113, 114; **13**: 246; **18**: 371; **20**: 42, 61; **21**: 334 *n*, 75, 77, 81; **24**: 62; and H. C., **1**: 205, 206, 210, 223, 379; **13**: 153, 174; **16**: **20**: 198, 201, 202; **21**: 368, 370, 393, 396, 402; Massachusetts agent, **1**: 223; **10**: 110, 111; Councillor, **2**: 18; **17**: 16, 17, 21, 23, 35, 41, 45, 46; E. Randolph on, **10**: 112; death, **17**: 41 *n*; in fur trade, **18**: 176, 179, 180; autopsy on, **20**: 11
- Lydia, daughter of John. *See* Procter
- Mary. *See* Hinckley
- Sarah, daughter of James. *See* Davis
- Thomas, **13**: 56
- Welthean, **6**: 125
- Richardson, —, **15**: lxxi *n*, 269; **19**: 22
- Abijah, **17**: 277, 283
- Amos, **3**: 459 *n*; **11**: 318–321
- Anna (Bemis), first wife of John (*d* 1837), **17**: 370 *n*
- Asa, **8**: 85 *n*
- Hannah (Bemis), second wife of John (*d* 1837), **17**: 370 *n*
- Horace, **19**: 37
- Isaac, **16**: 537
- John, **17**: 278, 283
- Rev. John (H. C. 1666), **16**; **21**: 368–370, 391, 393, 396, 402
- John (*d* 1837), **17**: 369
- Rev. Joseph, **23**: 563, 595, 598, 600
- Mary Cabell, **6**: 340
- Moses, **6**: 228 *n*; **16**: 817; **20**: 148; **24**: 283
- Richard, **14**: 113 *n*
- Robert, **24**: 345, 419, 425, 432, 435
- Samuel, **19**: 268
- Samuel (*d* 1658), **15**: 185, 213
- Stephen, **20**: 273–276
- Stephen (*d* 1718), **16**: 429
- Thomas, **19**: 227 *n*
- Sir Thomas, **8**: 347–349
- Thomas (*d* 1721), **16**: 418, 431
- William Alexander, **20**: 213
- Richelieu, Armand Jean du Plessis, Cardinal, Duc de, **1**: 356; **12**: 101, 104; **13**: 227
- Richerson, James, **24**: 418
- Philip, **24**: 408, 432
- Richford de Salop, Catharina (Moulston), wife of William, **1**: 353
- William, **1**: 353

- Richie. *See* Ritchie
 Richmond. *See also* Ritchmond
 — Capt. —, **8**: 215
 — Rev. Abel, **23**: 565
 — Rev. Edward, **23**: 585
 — Duke of. *See* Lennox, Charles
 — George H., **21**: 287
 — John, **24**: 155
 — Sylvester, **4**: 16
 — William Ebenezer, **20**: 290
 Richmond, Va., Association for Preservation of Va. Antiquities, **25**: 237
 — Formicalo's Tavern, **7**: 396
 Richmond's Island, Me., **1**: 289
 Richthausen, Johann Conrad von, **21**: 130
 Rickard, Giles, **22**: 209; **24**: 152, 153
 — John, **22**: 186; **24**: 153
 — Mary, **22**: 186
 — Rebecca, **22**: 186
 Ricketson, Benjamin Tucker, **19**: 42 *n*
 — John, **6**: 156
 — JOHN HOWLAND, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 96; death and tribute to, **7**: 47
 — Sarah Howland, daughter of Benjamin Tucker. *See* Williamson
 — William, **6**: 156
 Rider. *See also* Ryder
 — Benjamin, **22**: 246, 365
 — Hannah, **22**: 293
 — Hannah (Barnes), first wife of John, **22**: 275
 — John, **22**: 275
 — Lydia, **22**: 293
 — Samuel, **23**: 547
 Ridgway, —, **11**: 217
 — Abigail (Bell), wife of Joseph, **25**: 145 *n*
 — Joseph, **25**: 145 *n*
 Rigby, Alexander, **1**: 282
 — Isabell, wife of John, **14**: 50
 — John, **14**: 50
 Right to Coin under the Colonial Chart-
 ers, by R. N. Toppan, **7**: 263
 Riley, Charles Valentine, **20**: 283
 — John, **13**: 382 *n*
 — Patrick, **19**: 186 *n*
 Rindge, Daniel, **5**: 174
 — Frederick Hastings, **5**: 85
 — John, **14**: 383
 Ring. *See also* King
 — Andrew, **22**: 253; **24**: 152
 — Eleazar, **22**: 205
 — Mary, wife of Eleazar, **22**: 205
 Rings, paper on, by J. Noble, **8**: 260–264
 Rintoul, Roger, **20**: 20 *n*
 Rio de las Animas, Col. *See* Animas
 River; Purgatory River
 Rio Grande del Norte, **8**: 388, 397
 Riots, **1**: 179; **4**: 478
 Ripley, Capt. —, **11**: 217
 — Rev. Ezra, **7**: 301; **22**: lix; **23**: 581–583
 — Rev. Samuel, **6**: 220; **7**: 301; **23**: 576, 581, 582, 588; J. B. Thayer's sketch of, **7**: 302, 308
 — Sarah Alden (Bradford), wife of Rev. Samuel, **7**: 308
 — William Putnam, **23**; **24**: 127
 Ripton, Ct., **22**: 307
 Rishworth, Edward, **1**; **5**: 177 *n*, 178 *n*, 182, 183 *n*, 185; **11**: 264, 287; **15**: 273; **20**: 85; **22**: 78 *n*; difficulties with J. Scottow, **10**: 369, 371 *n*, 372 *n*, 374, 375 *n*, 377 *n*, 378 *n*; on Society of Feoffees, **11**: 271–276
 Ritchie, Capt. —, **24**: 329
 — Rev. William, **23**: 582
 Ritchmond. *See also* Richmond
 — Dr. John, **24**: 415
 Rittenhouse, David, **11**: 45
 Rives, Thomas, **8**: 365, 370
 — William Cabell, **10**: 136, 137; **13**: 102, 103; **21**: 444
 Rivington, James, **7**: 111 *n*; **11**: 448–451
 Rivington & Miller, **11**: 196 *n*, 197 *n*
 Roads. *See also* Rhodes
 — John, **3**: 61
 Roanoke Historical Society, **25**: 237
 Roanoke Island colony, **25**: 237
 Robartes, Charles Bodville, second Earl of Radnor, **8**: 179; **10**: 202 *n*
 — John, first Earl of Radnor, **10**: 202
 Robbins, Abigail (Jackson), wife of Daniel, **8**: 253 *n*
 — Rev. Ammi Ruhamah, **22**: 340, 362
 — Rev. Chandler (*d* 1799), **17**; **18**: 78; **21**: 262 *n*; **23**
 — Rev. Chandler (*d* 1882), **22**: lix; **23**: 587, 589, 595, 596, 598, 600, 718
 — Daniel, **8**: 253 *n*
 — Edward Hutchinson, **17**: 335 *n*
 — Hannah (Pratt), wife of Jeduthun, **22**: 282
 — Jane, wife of Rev. Chandler (*d* 1799), **22**: lviii
 — Jeduthun, **22**: 282
 — Mercy, **23**: 547
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1719), **16**: 412; **18**: 83

Robbins (*continued*)

- Nathaniel (*d* 1795), **16**: 759
- Rev. Philemon, **18**: 78, 80, 82;
21: 262 *n*; **22**: xxii *n*, lii *n*, 307, 324,
325
- Rufus, **23**: 491
- Rev. Thomas, **17**: 383 *n*, 386 *n*;
21: 262 *n*; **22**: xlii
- Roberts, Bartholomew, **19**: 402
- Charles, **10**: 244
- David, **6**: 235 *n*
- John, **11**: 230; **12**: 90
- Rev. Joseph, **16**: 693
- Peter, **24**: 45
- William, **24**: 408
- Roberts *v.* Wetheral, **6**: 302
- Robertson, Archibald, **7**: 404 *n*
- George Croom, **6**: 438
- William, **4**: 86
- William (*d* 1793), **19**: 421
- Robie, Thomas, **12**: 383; **24**: 156, 158,
310; and H. C., **14**: 178; **16**: **25**:
395 *n*
- Robins. *See also* Robbins
- Jonathan Dorby, **25**: 124
- Robert, **4**: 109
- Robinson, —, **8**: 167; **17**: 365 *n*; **18**:
38, 42, 53, 54; **21**: 10
- Anne (Boutineau), wife of John,
11: 6 *n*
- Asa, **11**: 391
- Rev. Charles, **23**: 579, 580
- Christopher, **10**: 62
- Rev. David, **16**: 650, 657, 665
- Ebenezer, **6**: 85 *n*
- EDWARD, Corresponding Member
C. S. M., **13**: 223
- Elizabeth. *See* Butler
- Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John
(*d* 1745). *See* Eliot
- Ephraim, **11**: 391 *n*
- Frances. *See* Gould
- FRED NORRIS, his translation of one
of T. O'Meehan's poems, **13**: 255–
257; Resident Member C. S. M., **14**:
134; President, **19**: 7. *Communica-*
tions: Poem by T. O'Meehan, **18**: 27;
Second Song by T. O'Meehan, 201–
206; Arabic version of cherry tree
story, **25**: 13
- Rev. George, **22**: 367
- George Dexter, **3**: 356
- George Washington, **13**: 98 *n*
- Hannah, **6**: 113, 114
- Henry Cornelius, **7**: 99 *n*

- Henry Crabb, **6**: 453 *n*
- Increase **6**: 85 *n*; **24**: 155
- Increase (*d* 1738), **6**: 85
- Isaac, **24**: 149
- J., **13**: 128
- James, **16**: 514
- John, **7**: 4 *n*, 16; **8**: 139 *n*; **10**: 139;
11: 5, 6, 7; **13**: 386; **15**: 270, 279;
16: **20**: 132, 140, 143, 144, 146
- Rev. John (*d* 1625), **7**: 80, 81; **8**:
327, 331, 333; **12**: 260; **17**: 324, 361 *n*,
363, 376 *n*, 392; **18**: **21**: 263 *n*; **23**:
24: 64, 190; **25**: 74; advice to Pil-
grims, **24**: 17, 18, 20, 186
- John (*d* 1723), **24**: 4 *n*, 6
- Rev. John (*d* 1745), **12**: 276, 279;
20: 136; **21**: 263 *n*
- Joseph, **24**: **25**
- Josiah, **4**: 92–94; **6**: 85 *n*
- Lemuel, **10**: 253; **13**: 98
- Mehitable (Williams), wife of In-
crease, **6**: 85 *n*
- Robert, **8**: 176
- Samuel, **16**: 429
- Sarah (Penniman), wife of In-
crease, **6**: 85 *n*
- Tancred, **14**: 110, 113
- William, **6**: 85 *n*
- Robison, John (*d* 1805), index vol.,
xiii
- Robson, Capt., —, **7**: 4 *n*
- Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien
de Vimeur, Comte de, **1**: 248; **7**: 124,
166 *n*, 190; **8**: 121 *n*
- Rochester, Bishop of. *See* Atterbury,
Francis
- Rochester, Earl of. *See* Hyde, Laurence
- Rochester, church at, **23**
- Rochford, Earls of. *See* Zuytlestein
- Rock, Miss —, **8**: 322
- Joseph, **24**: 178 *n*
- Mary (Wilson) Danforth, wife of
Joseph, **24**: 178
- Rocket, Nicholas, **12**: 251
- Rockford, —, **20**: 274
- Rockingham, Marquis of. *See* Watson-
Wentworth, Charles
- Rockingham, N. H., **11**
- Rockingham, Vt., **24**: 51, 52
- Rock-man, Constant, pseudonym of
S. Mather, **18**: 225
- Rocks, inscribed, **19**: 57, 94 *n*, 95, 96,
98, 111; **20**. *See also* Dighton Rock
- Rockwell, Ebenezer, **3**: 233, 237
- Rodd, Thomas, **14**: 272 *n*, 276 *n*, 296

- Roden, Robert F., **17**: 116
 Rodermel, John, **19**: 184 *n*
 Rodgers. *See also* Rogers
 — Rev. John, **11**: 51; **17**: 350
 Rodman, John, **21**: 295 *n*
 Rodney, Caesar, **13**: 326, 374; **19**: 268
 — Sir George Brydges, first Baron
 Rodney, **11**: 225; **24**: 358; **25**: 101,
 118
 Rodrjago, Peter, **3**: 61
 Roe, Cornelius McDermott, **7**: 346, 347,
 350
 — Sir Thomas, **10**: 263; **21**: 234, 237,
 240, 245, 249
 Roebuck, John Arthur, **6**: 433
 Römer, Col. Wolfgang William, **1**: 92 *n*;
11: 253
 Roes, Thomas, **24**: 154
 Rogers. *See also* Rodgers
 — —, **14**: 346; **18**: 37, 38; **22**: xxiii,
 li *n*, 63; **25**: 107
 — Abigail (Bromfield), first wife of
 Daniel Denison, **5**: 205, 208, 210 *n*;
10: 77, 240
 — Alice, wife of Thomas, **1**: 373, 374
 — Ann, wife of Jacob, **24**: 269
 — Anna (Foxcroft), wife of Rev.
 Daniel (*d* 1785), **6**: 217
 — Benjamin, **17**: 275, 283
 — Charles, **11**: 374, 375
 — Rev. Daniel, **12**: 48 *n*, 52 *n*
 — Rev. Daniel (*d* 1652), **25**: 70
 — Daniel (*d* 1722), **25**: 423; and H. C.,
15: 77, 257; **16**: 519, 838
 — Rev. Daniel (*d* 1782), **13**: 238; **18**:
 310; and H. C., **16**: 25
 — Rev. Daniel (*d* 1785), **6**: 217, 246;
13: 238; **18**: 310; **17**: 225, 230 *n*; **19**:
 338, 341; and H. C., **16**: 25
 — Daniel Denison (*d* 1825), **5**: 210 *n*,
 212; **6**: 216-219; **10**: 240, 242; **13**:
 206 *n*; **17**: 158 *n*
 — Eben, **24**: 406
 — Edward, **11**: 374
 — Eleazer, **22**: 201
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel Deni-
 son. *See* Slade
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Nath-
 aniel (*d* 1723). *See* Taylor
 — Elizabeth (Bromfield), second wife
 of Daniel Denison, **5**: 208, 210 *n*, 214;
6: 77, 216, 217, 220 *n*, 221, 227 *n*; **10**:
 75, 76, 240; **13**: 206; **17**: 158 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Denison), wife of Rev.
 John (*d* 1684), **3**: 197; **6**: 217
 — Elizabeth (Wentworth) Gould, wife
 of Nathaniel (*d* 1770), **20**: 15, 16 *n*.
See also Gould; Perkins
 — Rev. Ezekiel, **1**: 392, 393, 451; **17**:
 212; **21**: 52 *n*, 173 *n*; **25**: 16, 21; paper
 on, by Rev. H. A. Parker, **12**: 48-52;
 and H. C., **16**: **24**: 177 *n*
 — Gamaliel, **9**: 479 *n*. *See also* Rogers
 & Fowle
 — George, **16**: 454, 462; **17**: 275, 283,
 447; **19**: 350; **20**: 16 *n*
 — George Wentworth, **20**: 15 *n*, 16 *n*
 — Hannah, daughter of Daniel Deni-
 son. *See* Mason
 — Henry Bromfield, **6**: 218, 220, 227 *n*;
10: 75, 76
 — Jacob, **24**: 269, 283
 — John, **3**: 390; **6**: 220 *n*; **15**: 330; **24**:
 150, 151, 153
 — John (*d* 1555), **1**: 229; **5**: 245, 246 *n*
 — Rev. John (*d* 1636), **21**: 225
 — Rev. John (*d* 1684), **3**: 197, 448; **6**:
 217; **21**: 183; **24**: 294, 295; and H. C.,
16: **18**: 329, 369 *n*, 371; **25**: 245,
 423
 — Rev. John (*d* 1686), **7**: 71 *n*
 — John (*d* 1732), **19**: 279
 — John (*d* 1745), **1**: 412; **6**: 197, 217;
21: 183; **25**: 423, 424; and H. C., **15**:
 349; **16**: 505, 514, 599, 600, 845
 — Rev. John (*d* 1745), **1**: 412
 — John (H. C. 1728), **15**: cxxxvi; **16**:
 519, 537, 561; **18**: 310
 — Rev. John (*d* 1755), **15**: 369, 374,
 376; **16**: 746
 — Rev. John (*d* 1773), **21**: 183; and
 H. C., **16**
 — Rev. John (*d* 1782), **16**: 652
 — Rev. John (*d* 1789), **15**: cxxxvi; **18**:
 310
 — Joseph, **24**: 151
 — Katherine, daughter of Thomas.
See Elletson; Harvard; Yearwood
 — Lydia (Hutchinson), wife of George,
20: 16 *n*
 — Margaret. *See* Chapman
 — Margaret, daughter of Rev. John
 (*d* 1684). *See* Leverett
 — Margaret, daughter of Rev. Nath-
 aniel (*d* 1655). *See* Hubbard
 — Margaret (Crane), wife of Rev.
 Nathaniel (*d* 1655), **6**: 216
 — Martha (Whittingham), wife of
 John (*d* 1745), **6**: 197 *n*, 217; **25**: 423,
 424

Rogers (*continued*)

- Mary, wife of Rev. Ezekiel, **15**: 271;
16: 844
- Nathan. *See* Rogers, Nathaniel (*d* 1770)
- Nathaniel, **17**: 277, 283
- Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1655), **1**: 394, 395; **6**: 216; **13**: 250; **17**: 341; **18**: 326 *n*, 375; **20**: 87; **25**: 16, 21
- Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1723), **12**: 283; **15**: 77, 81, 257; **16**: 828; **19**: 350 *n*; **20**: 16 *n*
- Nathaniel (*d* 1745), **16**: 424, 434, 436, 438
- Nathaniel (*d* 1770), **19**: 226, 232, 233 *n*, 244 *n*; **20**: 14–16
- Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1775), **12**: 228, 230, 231; **16**
- Nathaniel (*d* 1789), **16**: 647, 674
- Patrick, **6**: 28, 31
- Richard, **11**: 374
- Rev. Richard, **12**: 48 *n*
- Robert, **1**: 325 *n*; **3**: 323; **9**: 489 *n*
- Samuel, **15**: cxxxvi; **16**: 462, 477, 505, 514, 858, 859; **18**: 310; **25**: 422–424
- Sarah, daughter of George, **20**: 16 *n*
- Sarah, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1723). *See* Gee
- Susanna, daughter of John. *See* Peabody
- Thomas, **11**: 373, 374; **24**: 151
- Thomas Rindge, **8**: 301
- Rev. Timothy Foster, **23**: 585
- William, **2**: 100; **14**: 396
- Rogers & Fowle, **3**: 218 *n*, 223, 238; **9**: 449 *n*, 477, 479; **21**: 384 *n*
- Rogers's Farm, Waltham, **16**
- Rogers's Plantation. *See* Rowley, Mass.
- Rolf —, **8**: 167
- Rolfe, Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1708), **12**: 273; **15**: 80; **20**: 153
- Benjamin (*d* 1738), **1**: 369 *n*; **5**: 10, 11 *n*
- Benjamin (*d* 1771), **16**: 584
- Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1708). *See* Checkley
- Henry, **14**: 396
- Sarah (Walker), **24**: 33
- Rollesby, Eng., **11**: 96
- Rollins, —, **7**: 372, 392, 393, 397; **17**: 183; **18**: 35, 37
- John Rodman, **24**: 3, 8 *n*
- Romaine, Benjamin, **24**: 392 *n*
- Roman Catholic Church, **1**: 419, 435, 449; **17**: 46, 47 *n*
- Roman Catholics, **2**; **5**: 227 *n*, 252; in Maryland, **3**: 44, 413, 414; doctrine of Purgatory, **6**: 312, 315, 316; in England, **8**: 337; **12**: 261; **17**: 47 *n*; in New England, **21**: 62; **24**: 15
- Romanzini, Maria Theresa. *See* Bland
- Ronan, Rev. Peter, **25**: 173 *n*, 174 *n*
- Rooke, Harry, **17**: 88 *n*
- Roosevelt, Theodore, **3**: 365; **8**: 387 *n*; **17**: 293
- Root, Dorothy. *See* Phelps
- ELIHU, **8**: 47; Honorary Member C. S. M., **13**: 133
- Rootes, Josiah, **1**: 81
- Ropes, David, **24**: 383, 385, 386
- REV. JAMES HARDY, Resident Member C. S. M., **7**: 295; **17**: 249
- William, **7**: 216
- Rev. William Ladd, **11**: 2
- Ros, John de, Lord Ros, **11**: 69
- Margaret (Dispenser), wife of John de, **11**: 64, 69. *See also* Wentworth
- Rose, Rev. David, **11**: 51
- John, **8**: 367; **25**: 380
- Rosenbach, Abraham S. Wolf, **21**: 287
- Rosicrucians, **21**: 125 *n*, 126 *n*, 129, 142, 145
- Rosier, James, **12**: 378; **14**: 180
- Ross, —, **5**: 232 *n*; **12**: 97; **19**: 215
- Alexander, **13**: 379
- Rev. Alexander (*d* 1654), **14**: 195
- James, **21**: 309, 316 *n*
- John, **21**: 316, 333
- Mary. *See* Beale
- Rosse, Mary, **5**: 387
- Rossiter, Bray, **19**: 276; **20**: 10 *n*
- Joanna. *See* Cotton
- Roswell, Sir Henry, **2**: 8–14
- Rotch, Francis, **8**: 293 *n*, 294 *n*
- Joseph & Son, **19**: 232 *n*
- Rotherfield, Dionisia, **11**: 69, 71 *n*
- Rothwell, John, **20**: 96, 240, 247; **25**: 78, 80 *n*
- Rotterdam, Holland, **6**: 298, 303; **8**: 222; **13**: 65
- Rough, Rev. John, **22**: 132
- Roundy, Benjamin, **24**: 417
- Stephen, **24**: 403
- Rouse, Faithful, **15**: 200, 215
- (Rowse), John, **24**: 150
- William, **24**: 107
- Rousselet, Abbé Louis de, **24**: 298; **25**
- Roux de Rochelle, Jean Baptiste Gaspard, **20**: 376
- Rovigo, Abraham, **24**: 147

- Row, —, **25**: 111, 123
 — Anthony, **21**: 326
 — Richard, **6**: 63
 Rowe, Elizabeth (Singer), **14**: 219 *n*
 — Rev. John (*d* 1677), **11**: 338
 — John (*d* 1787), **5**: 275; **7**: 3 *n*; **13**: 98 *n*; **14**: 321; **18**: 116; **19**: 20: 14, 165 *n*; **21**: 419; **25**: 37
 — Joseph, **12**: 335 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **15**: cxiii *n*
 Rowland, Rev. David Sherman, **13**: 329
 — Edward, **24**: 337, 418
 — Thomas, **22**: 133 *n*
 Rowlandson, Rev. Joseph, **24**: 65
 Rowley, **7**: 285; **12**: 48; **17**: 212; and H. C., **16**; **24**: 177
 Rowley, Eng., **12**: 51
 Rowly, Anna Blossom, wife of Henry, **20**: 106 *n*
 — Henry, **20**: 106
 Roxbury, **1**: 121; **5**: 60 *n*; **8**: 53; **10**: 128; **12**: 57, 76, 113 *n*; **17**: 265; **19**: 190, 192; **21**: 298; arson in, **6**: 324, 326, 330, 333; and H. C., **16**
 — East Meeting-House, **4**: 229
 — First Church, **21**: 260, 261
 — Greyhound Tavern, **8**: 97 *n*; **21**: 298
 — Olympia, **25**: 210 *n*
 Royal (Royall), Isaac (*d* 1761), **15**: 270
 — Isaac (*d* 1781), **8**: 297; **10**: 49; **17**: 79
 — William, **4**: 20; **16**: 548
 Royal College of Physicians and Surgeons, **14**: 156, 157, 160–162
 Royal Commissions and Instructions. *See under* Massachusetts
 Royal Society of London, **14**; **18**; **19**: 48, 57, 58, 62
 Royal Society of Northern Antiquaries of Denmark, **19**: 124; **20**: 289–295, 314, 372, 373
 Rozer, —, **18**: 41
 Rozier, Rev. John, **10**: 274
 Ruck, Abigail. *See* Wentworth
 — Thomas, **6**: 53 *n*
 Ruddock, Abiel, **25**: 37
 — John, **4**: 117; **13**: 352 *n*; **21**: 419; **25**: 35
 Ruge, Sophus, **20**: 326 *n*
 RUGG, ARTHUR PRENTICE, Resident Member C. S. M., **13**: 223; his address at dedication of Hutchinson memorial, **19**: 376, 414, 428, 429–431; Vice-President, **20**: 257
 Ruggles, —, **16**: 441; **19**: 349
 — Henry Stoddard, **11**: 68 *n*
 — John, **17**: 69 *n*
 — Martha (Woodbridge), wife of Samuel, **1**: 415
 — Mary. *See* Hammond
 — Samuel, **21**: 361
 — Rev. Thomas, **6**: 190; **16**: 829, 831
 — Rev. Timothy (*d* 1768), **15**: 378; **19**: 360; **22**: 226
 — Timothy (*d* 1795), **14**: 14; **25**: 48, 49
 Rule Britannia, song, **17**: 346, 348
 Rulers, sermon on, by Rev. J. Davenport, **10**: 1*–16*
 Rum, Sir Richard, Indictment and Tryal of, a tract, **17**: 234–239, 241
 Rum, **1**: 442; **17**: 242; **24**: 202 *n*; Indians and, **14**: 189, 190; at H. C., **15**: 143, 148; trade in, **6**: 363; **19**: 382, 386
 Rumford Count. *See* Thompson, Benjamin
 Rumney Marsh. *See* Chelsea
 Rumsey, James, **7**: 136, 352, 353; **17**: 183, 191, 192; **18**: 49, 51
 — Rebecca (Rawson), wife of Thomas, **7**: 294
 — Thomas, **7**: 294
 — Walter, **7**: 120
 Runamo Rock, Sweden, **20**: 305 *n*, 358
 Runnels, Daniel, **11**: 390, 397, 398
 — Daniel, Jr., **11**: 397
 Rupert, Prince, **8**: 118; **12**: 109; **13**: 164; **21**: 178
 Ruscelli, Girolamo, **10**: 206
 Rush, Dr. Benjamin, **6**: 378; **11**: 39, 40, 42
 Rushworth, Edward. *See* Rishworth
 Ruskin, John, **12**: 361
 Rusling, James Fowler, **7**: 118; **8**: 396
 Russell, Abigail (Corwin), wife of James (*d* 1709), **25**: 46
 — Andrew Leach, **23**: 591, 715
 — Benjamin, **17**: 307, 348, 371 *n*; **25**: 183, 193
 — Catherine Elliott, **17**: 299 *n*; **24**: 129
 — Chambers, **5**: 74; **8**: 159; **11**: 344; **13**: 295; **14**: 14, 17, 19; **16**: 740
 — Sir Charles, first Baron Russell of Killowen, **10**: 62
 — Charles (*d* 1780), **10**: 231 *n*; **15**: 328
 — Charles C., **25**: 169
 — Daniel, **17**: 277, 283
 — Daniel (*d* 1679), **16**

Russell (*continued*)

- Daniel (*d* 1763), **6**: 47 *n*, **91**; **11**: 345 *n*; **14**: 19 *n*; **17**: 80
- ELIAS HARLOW, Resident Member C. S. M., **10**: 114, 145
- Elizabeth (Henley), first wife of Thomas (*d* 1796), **1**: 219 *n*
- Elizabeth (Watson), third wife of Thomas (*d* 1796), **3**: 199; **11**: 344; **25**: 205
- Elliott, **23**: 716, 717
- Faith (Phillips) Savage, wife of Daniel (*d* 1763), **6**: 46
- George, **24**: 154
- George Robert, **13**: 81
- J., **24**: 130
- James (*d* 1709), **2**: 18; **3**: 469; **6**: 41, 46; **10**: 113, 378; **17**: **20**: 53, 60, 61, 66, 71, 75, 77, 81; **21**: 357 *n*; **25**: 46; and H. C., **15**: xlii *n*, clxvi, 76, 255, 381; land grants to, **15**: 278; **21**: 357
- James (*d* 1798), **8**: 297 *n*; **11**: 344–346; **14**: 13
- Jason, **24**: 289, 290
- John, **6**: 130 *n*; **12**: 190; **15**: 366; **17**: 132; **24**: 152; **25**: 289
- John (*d* 1680), **15**: 18, 53, 216, 252
- Rev. John (*d* 1692), **1**: 398, 451; **21**: 450
- John (*d* 1759), **19**: 336, 363
- John (*d* 1765), **16**: 799, 804, 817
- John (*d* 1795), **17**: 278, 283
- John, fourth Duke of Bedford, **13**: 382
- Lord John (*d* 1878), first Earl Russell, **6**: 431, 433
- Jonathan, **13**: 81
- Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1711), **1**: 412; **3**: 453, 454; **22**: 158, 168, 252, 253
- Joseph, **4**: 102; **11**: 230; **17**: 324, 327, 330, 334, 336; **19**: 293 *n*
- Kiniard, **12**: 190
- Mary (Nevill), second wife of Richard, **12**: 190
- Mary (Wainwright), wife of Chambers, **14**: 19 *n*
- Mary H., **23**: 603
- Mehitabel, daughter of Daniel (*d* 1679). *See* Woodbridge
- Nathaniel, **18**: 21, 22; **23**
- Rev. Noadiah, **18**: 328, 330, 371 *n*; and H. C., **16**; **18**: 327, 408
- Prudence. *See* Hancock
- Rebecca (Chambers), wife of Daniel (*d* 1763), **14**: 19 *n*
- Richard (*d* 1676), **3**: 453; **5**: 116, 118; **6**: 14, 17 *n*, 26, 49, 52; **11**: 340; **12**: 190; **19**: **11**; **21**: 29 *n*, 38 *n*, 55 *n*; and H. C., **16**
- (Russel), Rev. Samuel (*d* 1731), **6**: 175, 187, 190, 201
- Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1712), **6**: 188 *n*
- Sarah, daughter of Thomas. *See* Sullivan
- Thomas, **3**: 199; **7**: 221 *n*; **11**: 218, 219, 226, 227, 344; **25**: 205
- Thomas Graves. *See* Graves, Thomas Russell
- Thomas Walley, **19**: 293
- William, **1**: 315; **8**: 154 *n*; **12**: 190
- William (H. C. 1735), **16**: 680
- Rev. William (*d* 1761), **6**: 201 *n*
- Gov. WILLIAM EUSTIS (*d* 1896), Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; death, **3**: 274; Memoir by C. C. Everett, **5**: 83–93
- William Goodwin (*d* 1896), **1**: **1**; **5**: 43, 46
- William Shaw (*d* 1863), **17**: 302 *n*, 307 *n*, 335 *n*, 351 *n*; **22**: xlix *n*, l *n*, liii, 603, 714 *n*, 715
- families, Eng., **12**: 190
- Russell & Cutler, **13**: 157 *n*
- Russia, **5**: 379; **13**: 416; **19**: 354 *n*
- Rust, Enoch, **24**: 325
- Henry, **24**: 356, 412
- Rev. Henry (*d* 1749), **16**: 860
- Nathaniel, **16**: 674
- William, **16**: 753; **17**: 276, 283
- Rust, on wheat and barberry bushes, paper by A. McF. Davis, **11**: 73–97
- Rutherford, John, **10**: 362
- Lewis Morris, **3**: 482, 484
- Rev. Samuel, **21**: 74 *n*, 91
- Rutland, **16**; **19**: 354, 355, 362
- Ruttenber, Edward Manning, **11**: 9 *n*
- Ryan, Catharine, daughter of James, **25**: 228
- James, **25**: 228
- Margaret, daughter of James, **25**: 228
- Mary, daughter of James, **25**: 228
- Thomas, **17**: 178, 179; **19**: 41
- William, **19**: 365, 366; **24**: 419, 420, 433
- Ryder. *See also* Rider
- Joseph, **24**: 149
- Samuel, **24**: 153
- Rye, Walter, **11**: 62 *n*, 68 *n*
- Rymer, —, **11**: 10, 11

Ryswick, Peace of, **10**: 201; as affecting land claims in America, **24**: 218, 219, 224, 231, 236

S. P. C. K. *See* Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge

S. P. G. *See* Society for Propagation of Gospel

S., G., **25**: 79 *n*

S., M., **4**: 298. *See also* Simmons, Matthew

S., T. *See* Savage, Thomas

Sabbath. *See* Sunday

Saberry, Samuel, **24**: 153

Sabin, Jeremiah, **24**: 155

— Joseph, **6**: 84 *n*; **7**: 5 *n*; **12**: 140 *n*, 162; **13**: 3, 12; **14**: 276 *n*; **18**: 221, 222 *n*; **19**: 14; **25**: 187

Sabine, Rev. James, **17**: 297 *n*, 300 *n*

— Lorenzo, **5**: 75 *n*, 262, 269; **6**: 121, 130, 391 *n*, 393, 394 *n*

— Samuel, **24**: 151

— William, **24**: 150

Sable, John, **8**: 175

Sacheverell, Rev. Henry, **1**: 178; **10**: 346

— William, **13**: 119, 202

Sacket, —, **7**: 142

Sackville, Edward, fourth Earl of Dorset, **11**: 208 *n*; **22**: 86, 88

— Lionel Cranfield, first Duke of Dorset, **2**

— Viscount. *See* Germain, George

Sackville

Saco, Me., **1**: 288; **7**: 286; **8**: 127; **15**: 263, 273; **21**: 312; **22**: 197

Saco patent, **21**: 16, 63, 65

Sacrament Certificate, A, 1673, paper by

A. Matthews, **13**: 119–126; Gov. Shirley's, **3**: 194; **13**: 126

Sacramentum academicum. *See* Oaths, of obedience

Sacraments, **12**: 322, 324, 325; **13**: 84, 85; **23**. *See also* Baptism; Lord's Supper

Sadler, Anne, sister of John. *See* Harvard

— John, **11**: 378, 379

— Richard, **21**: 33, 35

— Rev. Richard, **25**: 16, 21

— Rev. Thomas, **6**: 435, 446

Saeckma, Johannes, **25**: 63, 64 *n*

Saffery, Solomon, **17**: 113, 115; **24**: 41

Saffin, Benjamin, **1**: 361, 362

— Elizabeth (Scannon) Lidget, wife of John (*d* 1710), **1**: 86 *n*, 87 *n*

— Grace (Garrett), wife of Simon, **1**: 360

— John (*d* 1661), **1**: 358, 361, 362

— John (*d* 1678), **1**: 361, 362

— John (*d* 1710), **1**: 161 *n*, 201 *n*; **5**: 80 *n*; **6**: 88; **19**: 32; and Slave Adam, by A. C. Goodell, Jr., **1**: 84–112; and family, 358–363

— Joseph (*d* 1676), **1**: 361, 362

— Joseph (*d* 1687), **1**: 361

— Josiah, **1**: 361

— Martha (Willett), first wife of John (*d* 1710), **1**: 86 *n*, 358–362

— Rebecca (Lee), third wife of John (*d* 1710), **1**: 86 *n*; **5**: 80 *n*

— Simon, **1**: 360

— Simon (*d* 1678), **1**: 361, 362

— Thomas (*d* 1687), **1**: 86 *n*, 361

Saffin *v.* Green, **1**: 86 *n*

Safford, John, **24**: 319

Sagadehock, territory of, **24**: 217, 218, 232, 233, 236, 244, 245

Sainneville, Marquis de, **25**: 175

Sainsbury, William Noel, **1**: 375; **5**: 112, 182 *n*

St. Barbe, Capt. —, **24**: 367

St. Castin, Baron de, **1**: 289

St. Christopher, island of, **18**: 73; **22**: 203; **24**: 118

St. Elmo's fire, **14**: 223, 247

St. Estatia. *See* St. Eustatius

St. Étienne, Charles, **1**: 188

St. Eustatius, island of, **24**: 358 *n*

Saintfair, Jeremiah, **25**: 37

St. Firmin, Jean François Greste, **24**: 413

St. Germain-en-Laye, Treaty of, **12**: 106

St. Helena, island of, **13**: 191; **17**: 224

Saint-John, Henry, first Viscount Bolingbroke, **5**: 78, 79; **10**: 203, 289, 309; **12**: 127

St. John, J. Hector. *See* Crèvecoeur

St. John's, Canada, **7**: 255–259

St. Leger, Barry, **8**: 277

St. Loe, George, **20**: 26

St. Mary's, Md., **8**: 17; **17**: 371

St. Mary's, island of, **12**: 387, 388, 390

St. Michael, island of, **12**; **13**: 228, 229, 231, 232

St. Patrick's Purgatory, Ireland, **21**: 115, 116

Saint Pierre, West Indies, **25**: 119

Saint Simon, Louis de Rouvroy, Duc de, **10**: 202 *n*

St. Sulpice, Seigniorship of, **1**: 294

- Sainted Shades, ode, **17**: 326, 328, 330, 335 *n*
- Sakonnet, R. I. *See* Little Compton
- Sal. *See* Cape Verde Islands
- Salaries, of ministers, **3**: 221, 356; of Massachusetts governors, 226, 227, 361, 362; of judges and customs officers **19**: 178. *See also* Wages
- Salée (Sallee), Morocco, **10**: 192
- Salem, **1**: **3**: 44; **5**: 359–361; **8**: 32; **9**: 498, 501 *n*; **10**: 258 *n*; **11**: 35 *n*; **12**: 18; **120**; **20**: 172; **21**: 265 *n*, 426, 428; **23**: 576; **24**: 341; **25**: 366 *n*; county court at, **3**: 52; **5**: 370; **10**: 152, 153 *n*; House of Representatives meets at, **4**: 226, 227, 289, 361, 362, 477; commerce, **5**: 361, 372; **8**: 31, 36; witchcraft, **5**: 370; **8**: 32; **10**: 13; Rev. G. Burdett at, **8**: 358, 371; and H. C., **16**; land grants, **17**: 209, 212; early ministers, 367; pre-Revolutionary activities, **19**
- Essex Institute, **1**: 40; **5**: 362; **10**: 141
- First Church, **1**: 77, 78; **22**: 67, 291; early covenant, **13**: 276, 277
- Latin School, **5**: 363, 364; **8**: 33
- Salem Union League, **24**: 139, 140
- Salem Village, **1**: 62; **17**: 212
- Sales, Francis, **6**: 229 *n*; **24**: 170 *n*
- Salisbury, Stephen, **1**: 46
- Sylvester, **18**: 188, 191
- Salisbury, town, **4**: 240; **15**: 179, 223; **17**: 253, 263; **21**: 431
- Salisbury, Eng., **6**: 207
- Salkeld, William, **6**: 302
- Salley, Alexander Samuel, **9**: 411 *n*
- Salmon, Lucy Maynard, **5**: 228
- William, **14**: 157
- Salmon Falls, N. H., **20**: 84
- Salt, Benjamin, **12**: 288
- Salt, manufacture of, **1**: 201 *n*; **24**: 371 *n*
- Salter, —, **3**: 155; **15**: 297 *n*; **19**: 357
- Jabez, **8**: 253 *n*
- John, **19**: 340
- Mary, daughter of Jabez. *See* Jackson
- Richard, **20**: 62
- Rev. Richard (H. C. 1739), **21**: 183
- Thomas, **4**: 87, 102, 113, 114
- Salter's Company, London, **8**: 243 *n*
- Saltonstall, Dorothy (Parnel) Frizell, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1739), **16**: 673. *See also* Frizell
- Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel (*d* 1707). *See* Cotton; Denison
- Grace (Kaye), **11**: 66 *n*
- Rev. Gurdon (*d* 1724), **6**: 197 *n*, 198, 202–204; **18**: 208; **25**: 423, 424; letters, **6**: 185, 186, 193, 197; and H. C., **16**; **25**: 424 *n*, 425 *n*
- Gurdon (*d* 1785), **19**: 249, 381
- Henry, **5**: 364, 369; **25**: 210 *n*, 309 *n*; and H. C., **15**: exl *n*, 4, 11, 12
- Leverett (*d* 1782), **8**: 85 *n*
- Leverett (*d* 1845), **5**: 360, 362, 363; **10**: 260
- LEVERETT (*d* 1895), Vice-President C. S. M., **1**: 11; a founder, **12**; death, **3**: 78; tributes to, by P. H. Sears, 78; E. G. Porter, 79; G. S. Hale, 80; H. H. Edes, 81; H. Williams, 84; Memoir by J. H. Choate, **5**: 358–385. *Communication*: Memoir of F. L. Ames, **1**: 258–264
- Mary (Whittingham) Clarke, third wife of Rev. Gurdon, **1**: 405; **6**: 197 *n*; **25**: 423; gifts to H. C., **3**: 46; **6**: 175; **16**; **25**: 424
- Muriel, daughter of Richard (*d* 1694), **10**: 356
- Muriel (Gurdon), wife of Richard (*d* 1694), **7**: 71 *n*; **8**: 193 *n*, 203 *n*; **10**: 356, 357; **14**: 116 *n*; **17**: 156
- Nathaniel (*d* 1707), **1**: 310; **3**: 469; **5**: 364; **7**: 200 *n*; **10**: 378; **24**: 175; Councillor, **2**: 18, 38; **17**; and H. C., **15**: cxxxix *n*, 212, 255
- Nathaniel (*d* 1739), **20**: 204; **25**: 424; and H. C., **15**: clx, clx, 356, 357, 365, 366, 368
- Nathaniel (H. C. 1727), **16**: 554, 583
- Nathaniel (*d* 1815), **8**: 85 *n*
- Sir Richard (*d* 1658), **1**: 310; **2**: 10–14; **3**: 81, 408; **5**: 359, 360, 364, 370; **6**: 175; **7**: 71 *n*; **8**: 193 *n*; **11**: 66 *n*, 340 *n*, 377; **12**: 12 *n*; **15**: exl *n*; **18**: 309 *n*; **19**: 392; **21**: 172 *n*; **25**: 16, 20, 21
- Richard (*d* 1694), **1**: 197; **5**: 116, 123; **7**: 71 *n*; **8**: 203 *n*; **10**: 356, 357; **13**: 290; **14**: 116 *n*; **15**: 38; **17**: 156; **18**: 176; **20**: 113 *n*; **21**: 16 *n*, 33 *n*, 38; paper, by J. Noble, on Saltonstall's unnamed candidate for President of H. C., **8**: 193–198; further mention of the matter, **11**: 336, 337, 340; **21**: 369 *n*; and H. C., **15**: 38, 185, 198, 212, 214; at Cambridge University, **25**: 17, 21
- Richard (*d* 1756), **3**: 229; **4**: 14; **5**: 71; **6**: 53 *n*

- Richard (*d* 1785), **12**: 292
- RICHARD MIDDLECOTT (*d* 1922), Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 240; death, **25**: 39; tribute to, **87**
- Robert, **5**: 130
- Silence, wife of Richard, **5**: 385
- Wye, **13**: 228
- Salvation Army, **1**: 139, 314
- Samond, John, **15**: 298
- Robert, **15**: 298
- Sample (Sampel), William, **3**: 380
- Sampson. *See also* Samson
- Abraham, **24**: 153
- Henry, **24**: 153
- John, **23**: 573
- Priscilla, wife of John, **23**: 573
- Samuel, **24**: 153
- Zabdiel, **22**: 571, 572
- Sampson, Loring &, **11**: 231
- Samson. *See also* Sampson
- Capt. —, **24**: 424
- Rev. Ezra, **22**: 345, 384
- Jonathan, **22**: 302, 331
- Lydia (Barnes), wife of Jonathan, **22**: 302, 303, 331
- Sanborn, Alvan Francis, **5**: 241
- Franklin Benjamin, **18**: 130 *n*
- Sanborn-Perris Map, **3**: 68
- Sancroft, William, **11**: 377; **17**: 32 *n*
- Sandelands, Annika (Kyn), wife of James, **1**: 114 *n*. *See also* Baynton
- James, **1**: 114 *n*
- Sandeman, John Glas, **8**: 76
- Robert, **11**: 196
- Rev. Robert (*d* 1771), **6**; **8**: 76; **11**: 196; **18**: 225. *See also* Sandemanians
- Robert Grover, **6**: 131 *n*
- Thomas, **6**: 131 *n*
- Sandemanian Society, Boston, **5**: 270, 271; **12**: 100; The Places of Worship of, in Boston, paper by H. H. Edes, **6**: 109–123
- Sandemanians, **6**: 126, 130, 131; **19**: 182 *n*
- Sanders. *See also* Saunders
- —, **7**: 129, 131, 132
- Charles, **5**: 368
- Edward, **3**: 58; **15**: 296
- John, **14**: 396
- Thomas, **20**: 133, 135, 139
- Thomas (*d* 1774), **13**: 295
- Sanderson, —, **7**: 134, 169; **17**: 169, 177, 178
- Anna, daughter of Robert. *See* West
- Esther (Woodward), wife of Robert, **7**: 91 *n*
- Jonathan, **15**: 301
- Robert, **7**: 91, 93
- Robert (*d* 1693), **6**: 122 *n*, 123 *n*; **7**: 91 *n*
- Sir William, **11**: 282
- family, **7**: 91 *n*
- Sandford. *See also* Sanford
- —, **14**: 377
- Dorothy. *See* Henley
- Ezbon, **15**: 272
- Robert, **8**: 25
- Thomas, **1**: 304
- Sandforth, Peter. *See* Sanford, Peleg
- Sands. *See also* Sandys
- Viola. *See* Hazard
- Sandwich, Earl of. *See* Montagu, John
- Sandwich, **19**: 130, 192 *n*; **20**: 105; **25**: 272 *n*, 343, 344 *n*; church at, **22**: 70, 176, 235, 291; **23**: 560, 586, 715; Plymouth Colony freemen in, 1675, **24**: 154
- Sandy, Bithia, **22**: 252, 255
- Sandys, Edwin, **22**: 133
- Sir Edwin (*d* 1629), **22**: 31 *n*, 32, 37, 38
- Samuel, first Baron Sandys of Ombersley, **24**: 224
- Sanford. *See also* Sandford
- —, **18**: 47
- Ann (Weeden), wife of John, **7**: 201 *n*
- Bridget (Hutchinson), second wife of John (*d* 1653), **7**: 203
- Daniel Sammis, **3**: 244
- Elias Benjamin, **7**: 97
- Elizabeth, daughter of William (*d* 1760), **7**: 203
- Elizabeth (Coggeshall), wife of Richard, **7**: 199 *n*
- Elizabeth (Webb), first wife of John (*d* 1653), **7**: 203
- Francis (Clark), wife of John, **7**: 199 *n*
- George, **7**: 203
- Grissel (Sylvester), wife of William, **7**: 200
- Hope (Sisson), wife of William (*d* 1760), **7**: 203
- John, **7**: 199 *n*, 201, 202
- John (*d* 1653), **7**: 203; **17**: 41 *n*
- John (*d* 1687), **7**: 199 *n*, 203; **17**: 32, 35, 37 *n*, 41
- JOHN ELIOT, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 265; death and tribute to, **11**: 331
- Joseph, **7**: 203, 204

Sanford (*continued*)

- Margaret, daughter of John, **7**: 201
- Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1687).
- See Durfie
- Mary, daughter of William (*d* 1760). See Shearman
- Mary (Gorton), wife of John (*d* 1687), **7**: 199 *n*
- Peleg, **1**: 369 *n*; **7**: 201 *n*, 202; **17**: 33
- Richard, **7**: 199, 203, 204
- Robert. See Staniford
- Ruth, daughter of Richard, **7**: 199
- Ruth, daughter of William (*d* 1760), 199 *n*, 203
- Samuel, **7**: 203
- Sarah, daughter of William (*d* 1760), **7**: 203
- Sarah (Waddell), wife of Samuel, **7**: 203
- Thomas. See Staniford
- William, **7**: 200 *n*, 203, 204
- William (*d* 1760), his manuscript entries in a copy of Titan's New Almanack for 1729, **7**: 198-202; Note on, by H. W. Cunningham, 203
- Sanger, Eleanor Whitney (Davis), **25**: 264
- Rev. Ralph, **23**: 569, 582, 600, 601
- Richard, **17**: 278, 283
- Rev. Zedekiah, **22**: 370, 463; **23**: 542, 555, 560
- Sangre de Cristo, Colo., **8**: 393
- San Jacinto, **6**: 425
- San Joaquin River, **8**: 393
- San Luis Park, Colo., **8**: 388, 396
- Santa Fé trail, **8**: 392 *n*
- Santen, Lucas, **17**: 42 *n*
- Sapper, Thomas, **1**: 86 *n*
- Saratoga, N. Y., **7**: 112 *n*; **8**: 123, 241
- Sargeant, Nathaniel Peaslee, **5**: 10 *n*; **12**: 292
- Sargent. See also Sergeant
- Daniel (*d* 1801), **19**: 293
- Daniel (*d* 1806), **19**: 204 *n*
- Epes (*d* 1762), **8**: 98 *n*; **16**: 862; **17**: 275, 283
- Epes (*d* 1779), **8**: 95, 98, 101; **19**: 204 *n*
- Epes (*d* 1822), **8**: 99 *n*
- George Henry, **10**: 314-316, 319, 320
- Henry, **17**: 336
- John, **13**: 318
- JOHN SINGER, Honorary Member C. S. M., **24**: 318
- Jonathan, **14**: 396

- Lucius Manlius, **1**: 367; **21**: 281
- Peter. See Sergeant
- William, **24**: 149
- Winthrop, **19**: 204 *n*
- Sarmiento, Don Domingo Faustino, **3**: 483
- Sarum. See Salisbury, Eng.
- Sassan, F., **20**: 370
- Saugus River, **12**: 113 *n*
- Saunders. See also Sanders
- Charles, **5**: 122
- Sir Charles, **7**: 332
- James, **11**: 399
- John, **5**: 128, 175 *n*
- John (*d* 1670), **5**: 175 *n*; **6**: 64
- Laurence (*d* 1555), **1**: 229
- Saunderson. See Sanderson
- Saurin, Jacques, **1**: 429
- Savage, Arthur (*d* 1735), **6**: 47 *n*; **8**: 184; **12**: 281; 282, 299
- Arthur (*d* 1765), **6**: 29, 47
- Edward, **8**: 266 *n*; **19**: 405
- Elizabeth (Scottow), wife of Thomas (*d* 1705), **6**: 39 *n*; **10**: 370
- Ezekiel, **6**: 47
- Faith (Phillips), wife of Arthur (*d* 1735), **6**: 47 *n*. See also Russell
- George, **7**: 352
- Habijah (*d* 1668), **6**: 38 *n*
- Habijah (*d* 1746), **6**: 23, 24, 47, 52 *n*; **8**: 110; **14**: 403; **24**: 90-93
- Habijah (*d* 1806), **6**: 47, 53, 54, 55, 58
- Hannah (Phillips) Anderson, wife of Habijah (*d* 1746), **6**: 46, 47
- Hannah (Tyng), wife of Habijah (*d* 1668), **6**: 38 *n*
- James (*d* 1873), **1**: 17, 18, 29 *n*, 131, 205 *n*; **5**: 173; **7**: 222 *n*; **12**: 4, 106 *n*, 113 *n*, 199 *n*; **18**: 319 *n*; **20**: 152, 239
- James (H. C. 1854), **10**: 392
- John, **6**: 47, 53-59; **24**: 403, 416
- Lydia, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1705). See Prout
- Margaret, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1720). See Alford
- Margaret (Lynde), wife of Thomas (*d* 1720), **6**: 37 *n*, 39 *n*
- Rachel (Clough), wife of Arthur (*d* 1765), **6**: 47
- Sarah, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1760), **6**: 47
- Thomas (*d* 1668), **20**: 238, 239
- Thomas (*d* 1682), **1**: 129, 200 *n*; **5**: 406; **6**: 38 *n*, 124 *n*; **18**: 176; **25**: 81

- Thomas (*d* 1705), **6**: 39 *n*; **10**: 370, 371 *n*; **21**: 303
- Thomas (*d* 1720), **6**: 37 *n*, 38 *n*, 39 *n*, 47 *n*, 128; **11**: 98
- Thomas (*d* 1721), **6**: 38 *n*
- Thomas (*d* 1760), **6**: 47, 56
- Savannah, Ga., **19**: 68, 192, 220
- Savell, —, **8**: 91 *n*
- Savery, Elizabeth, **23**: 547
- Joseph, **19**: 349
- Thomas, **23**: 541
- Savil, Elisha, **16**: 704, 721
- Savile, Sir George, **13**: 358
- Savill, Lawrence, **25**: 352, 353
- Savours, Thomas, **17**: 89 *n*
- Sawbridge, George, **20**: 94
- Sawtell, Josiah, **24**: 38, 40
- SAWTELLE, WILLIAM OTIS, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **25**: 361. *Communication*: Sir Francis Bernard and his Grant of Mount Desert, **24**: 197–254
- Sawyer, Sir Robert, **1**: 223
- Saxby, —, **19**: 224 *n*
- Saxton, Rev. Peter, **25**: 17, 22
- Saybrook, Ct., **6**: 173; **12**: 55; **15**: 179
- Saybrook Platform, **6**: 176, 200 *n*
- Saybrook Synod, **6**: 176, 200 *n*
- Saye and Sele, Lord. *See* Fiennes, William
- Sayer, Robert, **13**: 293 *n*
- William, **1**: 287
- Sayle (Sayles), William, **12**: 172; **13**: 54; **21**: 33, 34 *n*
- Sayre, Stephen, **13**
- Sayward, Samuel, **5**: 173
- Saywell, Capt. —. *See* Sewall, Samuel
- Scales, Rev. James, **16**: 592, 598, 604, 608
- Scammell, Alexander, **17**: 342 *n*, 301
- Scammon, James, **10**: 322 *n*
- Scandal, **23**; trials for, **3**: 60, 65
- Scarborough, Me., **1**: 277, 289; **10**: 371, 372, 374–376; **15**: 223; **19**: 192 *n*; **21**: 293, 332; and land grants, **21**
- Scarecrow, **8**: 299
- Scarlet, Humphrey, **12**: 285, 302
- family, **12**: 285, 302
- Scarlet days, **8**: 361; **14**: 46 *n*
- Scarlett, John, **15**: 69, 243, 246, 252
- Robert, **3**: 56; **10**: 194
- Samuel, **16**
- Schaw, John, **19**: 183 *n*
- Schele de Vere, Maximilian, **20**: 222
- Scherpenhayzon, —, van, **11**: 98 *n*
- Schipano, Mario, **21**: 234
- Schlosser, George, **11**: 51
- Schmidt, Alexander, **10**: 10 *n*
- Elizabeth Bromfield (Slade), wife of Henry, **6**: 219
- Henry, **6**: 219 *n*
- Schmieder, Karl, **21**: 144, 145 *n*
- Schminck, Peter, **1**: 317
- Schmuck, Peter, **19**: 183 *n*
- Schneidewin, Friedrich Wilhelm, **6**: 100
- Schoepf, Johann David, **11**: 94
- Schoolcraft, Henry Rowe, **7**: 244; **20**
- Schools. *See* Education
- Schotanus, Henricus, **25**: 60 *n*, 61 *n*, 68
- Schott, Charles Anthony, **12**: 386, 387, 396, 397
- Schouler, James, **12**: 340
- Schroeder, Wilhelm, Freiherr, von, **21**: 137
- Schulenburg, Countess Ehrengard Melusina von der, **10**: 204 *n*
- Schurz, Carl, **3**: 354
- Schutte, Mary, **1**: 319
- Schuyler, Philip, **7**: 193, 249; **11**: 350; **24**: 180; **25**: 128
- family, **24**: 46–48
- Schwab, John Christopher, **19**: 50 *n*
- Schweinitz, Edmund de, **21**: 148
- Schynesborough. *See* Skenesborough
- Seituate, **21**: 313, 427; church at, **23**; freemen in, 1675, **24**: 154
- Sclopis de Salerano, Paolo Federigo, Conte, **12**: 3
- Scobell, Henry, **4**: 298
- Scollay, Anna Wroe. *See* Curtis
- James, **8**: 168; **17**: 276, 283
- John, **5**: 210 *n*; **7**: 239; **8**: 234 *n*
- Mary (Greenleaf), wife of John, **5**: 210 *n*
- Mercy, daughter of John, **5**: 209 *n*, 210; **8**: 234, 235
- William, **5**: 213; **6**: 397 *n*; **8**: 234 *n*
- Scollay v. Dunn, **8**: 166
- Scolly. *See* Scollay
- Scot, Thomas, **3**: 58
- Scotchford (Scotchford), John, **12**: 235
- Scotland, **22**: 14, 154, 205
- Bank of, **10**: 280
- Scott, —, **7**: 365; **18**: 292 *n*
- Benjamin, **17**: 362, 376–378, 382, 383 *n*
- Dorothy (Quincy) Hancock, wife of James, **6**: 319 *n*; **8**: 84 *n*; **13**: 332 *n*; **14**: 350 *n*. *See also* Hancock
- Edward John Long, **13**: 132 *n*; **14**: 209–211; **18**: 277, 283

Scott (*continued*)

- Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Smith; Williams
- James, **6**: 317-319; **7**: 4 *n*; **8**: 84; **13**: 332-334, 343; **14**: 341, 350; **19**: 224 *n*
- James, Duke of Monmouth, **11**: 64
- John, **11**: 230 *n*
- John Morin, **6**: 5
- Rev. Jonathan, **22**: 342
- Mary, daughter of Robert. *See* Emmons
- Robert, **7**: 175
- Ruth Moore, wife of John, **11**: 230 *n*
- (Scot), Thomas, **11**: 288; **20**: 238
- Rev. Thomas, **13**: 314 *n*
- Thomas (*d* 1654), **5**: 175
- Walter, **7**: 117
- Sir Walter, **1**: 315, 316; **3**: 288; **6**: 290; **7**: 117; **10**: 287-289, 293, 305, 307, 310
- William, **7**: 138, 139, 352
- William (*d* 1729), **17**: 119 *n*
- William (*d* 1735), **17**: 119
- Scott & Gill, **19**: 183 *n*
- Scottow, Elizabeth, daughter of Joshua. *See* Savage
- Joshua, **1**: 287 *n*; **6**: 93; **10**: 369, 374, 377 *n*; **11**: 303, 310, 313; **12**: 272; **13**: 217; **14**: 156; **15**: 166, 278; **17**: 367; **21**: 310, 318; **25**: 45; sketch of, **10**: 370
- Lydia, daughter of Joshua. *See* Checkley; Colman; Gibbs
- Mary, daughter of Joshua. *See* Checkley
- Rebecca, daughter of Joshua. *See* Blakeman
- Thomas, **10**: 370, 371; **11**: 303, 305; **15**: 166
- Thomasine, **10**: 370; **11**: 303
- Scrooby, Eng., Separatist Church at, **17**: 384 *n*; **18**: 133; **22**: xv; **24**: 16
- Scrope (Scroope), Adrian, **11**: 288; **20**: 238
- Scruggs, Thomas, **17**: 210
- Scudder, Eliza, **8**: 142
- John, **24**: 150
- Scull, Gideon Delaplaine, **8**: 205
- Seabury, Samuel, **17**: 275, 283
- Rev. Samuel, **7**: 133; **19**: 320 *n*
- Seacomb (Seecomb), Richard, **21**: 309, 316, 324
- Seaconnet River, R. I., **1**: 140
- Seager, Charles, **18**: 254, 255 *n*; **19**: 81, 91; **20**: 383, 425
- Henry, **15**: 250, 252

Seale, Margaret, **3**: 62Seals, **3**: 118, 128. *See also* Harvard College; MassachusettsSearch, Anna, **12**: 331Searle, Fanny, daughter of George (*d* 1796), **7**: 218-226— George (*d* 1796), **7**: 218— George (*d* 1858), **7**: 221 *n*— Margaret, daughter of George (*d* 1796). *See* Curzon— Mary Russell (Atkins), wife of George (*d* 1796), **7**: 218 *n*, 228— Susan Cleveland (Perkins), first wife of George (*d* 1858), **7**: 221 *n*— Susan Coffin (Marquand) Hooper, second wife of George (*d* 1858), **7**: 221 *n*Sears, Rev. —, **23**: 591— Davis, **11**: 235-237— David (*d* 1871), **6**: 80; **10**: 397— Rev. Edmund Hamilton, **8**: 139; **17**: 376— Isaac, **19**: 174 *n*, 244— JOSHUA MONTGOMERY, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death, **10**: 146— PHILIP HOWES, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20; on Council, **3**: 375; death, **5**: 341; tribute to, 342-344. *Communications*: Tribute to L. Saltonstall, **3**: 78; to B. A. Gould, 286; to G. S. Hale, **5**: 45-47— Rebecca, **23**: 547— Richard, **5**: 342; **24**: 149Seaver, James, **11**: 234— James Edward, **7**: 93; **20**: 393Seawall, Samuel. *See* SewallSecarrabbig, Me., **5**: 15Secombe, Rev. Joseph, **12**: 278; **16**: 571, 625, 626; **19**: 334, 359— Thomas, **21**: 45 *n*Secretaries of Province of Massachusetts Bay, commissions, **2**: 315-330Secretary and Register of Territory and Dominion of New England, commissions, **2**: 311-314Sedaine, Michel Jean, **20**: 20 *n*, 21Sedgwick, Arthur George, **12**: 346, 347— Charles, **5**: 321; **8**: 238— Elizabeth (Howe), wife of William, **3**: 156— HENRY DWIGHT, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 182; death, **8**: 237; tribute to, by C. S. Rackemann, 237-243. *Communication*: Robert Sedgwick, **3**: 155-173

- Johanna, wife of Robert (*d* 1656), **3**: 156, 174
- John (*d* 1638), **3**: 174
- John (*d* 1820), **3**: 174
- John (*d* 1864), **3**: 173, 174
- Rev. Obadiah, **20**: 89
- Pamela (Dwight), wife of Theodore, **5**: 319
- Robert (*d* 1656), **1**: 196, 197; **5**: 117, 118, 125, 129, 131; **8**: 237, 241; **11**: 302; **14**: 126; **15**: 17, 21; **18**: 173, 174 *n*; **19**: 397; **21**: 15 *n*, 29 *n*; paper on, by H. D. Sedgwick, **3**: 155–173; documents relating to, communicated by F. L. Gay, **10**: 141, 142; gifts to H. C., **15**: xxii, 24, 176, 209, 215, 264
- Theodore, **3**: 174; **5**: 319, 321; **8**: 238, 242
- William, **3**: 156
- Sedjuke. *See* Sedgwick
- Sedley, Muriel. *See* Gurdon
- Seeley, Rev. Raymond Hoyt, **1**: 434
- Segotea Island. *See* Eleuthera
- Seile, Henry, **20**: 88
- Sejourné. *See* Sigourney
- Selby, Elizabeth, first wife of Thomas, **11**: 254
- Jane, daughter of Thomas. *See* Garret; Melvil
- Mehitable (Bill), second wife of Thomas, **11**: 251, 255, 257
- Thomas, **11**: 257
- Thomas (*d* 1727), **11**: 246, 247, 251, 254–257
- Selden, John, **12**: 128; **16**: 672
- Self-denying agreement in Boston, 1767, **19**: 192–198
- Selfridge, Thomas Oliver, **12**: 335 *n*
- Selike. *See* Sellick
- Seller, John, **19**: 406
- Sellick, David, **11**: 314
- John, **17**: 10 *n*
- Selling of Joseph, pamphlet, **8**: 287
- Selman (Sellman), Capt. J., **24**: 325, 327, 410, 433
- Sendivogius, Michael, **21**: 125
- Senex, John, **11**: 254; **12**: 392
- Senf, William, **17**: 182, 183
- Sentiments of an American Woman, an article, **10**: 252
- Separatist churches, **8**: 326; **18**: 132; **22**: 117, 120 *n*, 129, 131–133
- Separatists, **1**: 236, 398; **8**: 326–328; **12**: 160; **17**. *See also* Dissenters; Independents; Nonconformists
- Sequel of Commencement, poem, **18**: 338 *n*
- Sergant, —. *See* Sargent, Epes (*d* 1762)
- Mehitable Cooper. *See* Sergeant
- Sergeant. *See also* Sargent
- John (*b* 1632), **5**: 178 *n*
- Rev. John (Y. C. 1729), **16**: 754, 756, 791, 799, 850
- Mary (Spencer) Phips, second wife of Peter, **13**: 248; **19**: 152
- Mehitable Cooper, third wife of Peter, **5**: 15; **13**: 248
- Peter, **2**: 18; **10**: 373; **13**: 250; **17**: 19; 152; **20**: 31, 198, 201; and Province House, **6**: 270 *n*; **10**: 243, 245; **13**: 248; and H. C., **15**: 223, 224, 246, 251; **16**: 403, 404, 406
- Tabitha Bull, **8**: 114
- Thomas, **15**: 59, 60, 229, 231
- Sergent, Antoine François, **7**: 330
- Serjeant. *See* Sargent
- Sermons. *See* Election Sermons
- Servants, indentured, **4**: 423; **12**: 40, 153, 154; **17**: 178, 266; paper on, by A. Matthews, **5**: 225–256. *See also* under Harvard College
- Sesso. *See* Yezo
- Seton, George, fifth Earl of Winton, **10**: 193
- Setten, John, **5**: 262
- Seutter, Matthäus, **12**: 392
- Sever, Abigail, daughter of Shubael. *See* Hews
- Ebenezer, **19**: 339
- John, **16**: 806
- Rev. Nicholas, **19**: 341, 356; and H. C., **16**: 18: 372, 373; **21**: 380–382, 388, 389 *n*, 392
- Shubael, **19**: 339
- Sewall, Rev. Charles Chauncy, **23**: 586
- David, **5**: 10 *n*; **6**: 15, 19–21, 54, 55; **8**: 107; **12**: 292
- Rev. Edmund Quincy, **23**: 588, 590, 595, 598–600
- Eliza. *See* Tuck
- Elizabeth (Walley), wife of Rev. Joseph, **19**: 337, 344
- Hannah (Hull), first wife of Samuel (*d* 1730), **20**: 268; gifts to H. C., **1**: 162; **15**: 272, 278, 279; **16**: 846
- Jonathan, **5**: 66 *n*; **8**: 297; **14**: 326 *n*; **16**: 760
- Jonathan Mitchell, **10**: 252
- Rev. Joseph, **1**: 413; **3**: 87; **6**: 276; **8**: 353; **9**: 447 *n*; **10**: 230 *n*, 231; **12**:

Sewall, Rev. Joseph (*continued*)

- 275, 277, 298-300; **14**: 405; **17**: 122, 224; **18**: 214; **19**; **21**: 183, 184, 430; **25**: 26, 249, 395; views on Sunday-keeping, **1**: 415, 416; and H. C., **6**: 270, 271 *n*, 276; **16**; **18**: 376 *n*; **25**: 25, 248; degree from Glasgow, **15**: 314; **18**: 211-213
 — Judith, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1730). *See* Cooper
 — Margaret (Mitchell), wife of Stephen (*d* 1725), **15**: cxi *n*, cxii *n*
 — Mitchell, **16**
 — Rebecca (Dudley), wife of Samuel (*d* 1750), **14**: 294
 — Rebecca (Wigglesworth), wife of Rev. Stephen (*d* 1804), **10**: 38
 — Rufus King, **12**: 371; **20**: 351
 — Judge Samuel (*d* 1730), **1**; **2**: 18; **3**; **4**: 219; **5**: 10, 11 *n*; **6**; **7**: 293, 294; **8**; **9**: 447 *n*, 452, 453; **10**; **11**: 245, 254, 257, 296, 313, 314, 321; **12**; **13**: 210, 249-251; **14**; **17**; **18**; **19**: 65 *n*, 109, 152, 276; **20**; **21**: 183, 184, 293, 369 *n*; **24**; **25**: 40, 75, 230; and H. C., **16**; on J. Cotton, **22**: xxxi-xxxii
 — Samuel (*d* 1750), **4**: 147, 162, 163, 225; **13**: 251, 253; **14**: 294; **17**: 266
 — Stephen (*d* 1725), **3**: 71, 77; **15**: cxii *n*; **18**: 312 *n*; **19**: 266
 — Stephen (*d* 1760), **3**: 229; **4**: 238 *n*; **17**: 79, 80; **19**: 338, 341; and H. C., **6**: 277; **16**; **25**: 250; note on, by Rev. S. Bradstreet, **24**: 24, 26
 — Rev. Stephen (*d* 1804), **7**: 326 *n*; **10**: 38-40, 416; **14**: 6; **20**: 151; and Dighton Rock, **18**: 258 *n*, 294; **19**; **20**: 293, 300, 376
 Seward, William, **10**: 228 *n*
 — William Henry, **6**: 433; **17**: 298 *n*, 387, 390; **20**: 213
 Sewel, William, **10**: 343
 Sewell, William, **12**: 97
 Sexton, Joseph, **20**: 379 *n*
 Seymour, —, **11**: 75, 76; **17**: 274, 283
 — Benjamin, **17**: 308, 351 *n*
 — Sir Edward, **13**: 120, 121
 — Horatio, **6**: 382
 — Rev. Richard, **17**: 300 *n*
 — Thomas, **5**: 98, 104
 — William, first Marquis of Hertford, **13**: 164
 Shackelford, Richard, **17**: 278, 284
 Shaddock, William, **15**: 255
 Shadwell, Thomas, **10**: 293-295, 304

- Shaftesbury, Earl of. *See* Cooper, Anthony Ashley
 Shaftesbury Papers, **8**: 207
 Shakespeare, Edmund, **11**: 374
 — John, **11**: 374
 — Mary (Arden), wife of John, **11**: 374
 — Richard, **11**: 374
 — William, **1**: 316, 428; **7**: 114 *n*; **8**: 50; **10**: 195, 303 *n*; **11**: 372-375, 379; **12**: 161; **13**: 232; **20**: 362, 433
 Shakespearean Club. *See* Boston, Clubs
 Shambly. *See* Chambly
 Shand, David, **19**: 224 *n*
 Shannon, Richard Cutts, **11**: 383
 Shapleigh, Nicholas, **5**: 176 *n*, 185; **10**: 369, 374, 377 *n*; **14**: 396
 Sharp, —, **11**: 100; **18**: 37
 — Rev. Daniel, **1**: 431; **21**: 452 *n*
 — Sarah. *See* Sumner
 — Thomas, **12**: 27
 Sharpe, Horatio, **8**: 265
 — John, **14**: 377
 — Mary. *See* Willard
 Sharrot, Paul, **8**: 165 *n*
 Shattuck, Rev. Benjamin, **15**: 384, 387, 390
 — Dr. FREDERICK CHEEVER, Resident Member C. S. M., **20**: 24
 — George Cheyne, **12**: 334
 — GEORGE OTIS, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 157; death of, **3**: 406; tribute to, by G. S. Hale, 406; Memoir by E. H. Hall, **8**: 7-12
 — John, **16**: 411
 — Moses, **17**: 276, 284
 — William, **15**: 387; **16**: 409, 411
 Shaw, —, **17**: 342
 — Rev. Bezaliel, **7**: 404 *n*
 — Charles, **5**: 23
 — Darius, **17**: 278, 284
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Bezaliel. *See* Craigie
 — Elizabeth (Hammond), wife of Rev. Bezaliel, **7**: 404 *n*
 — George, **18**: 261 *n*
 — Henry Wheeler (Josh Billings), **17**: 372 *n*
 — Ichabod, **4**: 118
 — James, **24**: 152
 — John, **7**: 396
 — Rev. John (*d* 1791), **16**: 571; **22**: 242, 319, 330, 342, 345, 359; **25**: 73
 — Rev. John (*d* 1844), **23**: 555
 — John Angier, **14**: 265, 266
 — John Hayward, **17**: 278, 284

- Jonathan, **22**: 186, 277, 279; **24**: 153
 — Lemuel, **5**: 365, 366; **6**: 385, 402 *n*;
7: 404 *n*; **21**: 380 *n*; **25**: 73
 — Nancy, **7**: 406 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **19**: 381
 — Rev. Oakes, **7**: 407 *n*; **23**: 545, 554
 — Persis, **22**: 186
 — Quincy Adams, **1**: 116, 148, 153,
 154, 336, 382
 — Robert Gould (*d* 1863), **10**: 186
 — ROBERT GOULD, Resident Member
 C. S. M., **20**: 280
 — Samuel, **1**: viii*, 244 *n*, 250; **3**: 144
 — Samuel Savage, **7**: 404 *n*
 — Sarah (Angier), wife of Rev. John
 (*d* 1791), **25**: 73
 — Thomas, **12**: 26 *n*
 — William, **7**; **17**; **18**: 33, 36
 — Rev. William (*d* 1816), **17**: 385,
 390; **22**: lxii; **23**: 541, 542, 560, 563
 Shawomett (Somerset), R. I., **21**: 301
 Shawshin, **16**
 Shays, Daniel, **8**: 274
 Shays's Rebellion, **1**: 429; **11**: 382; **17**:
 253; causes, **20**: 188, 190, 192; **21**:
 428
 Shea, John Gilmory, **25**
 Sheaf, Mary, wife of William, **16**: 444
 — William (*d* 1718), **16**: 432, 444
 Sheafe, Edward, **4**: 23, 70–72, 82; **13**:
 327, 334, 377, 387, 398; **19**: 191 *n*
 — Henry, **17**: 278, 284
 — Jacob, **14**: 134, 135
 — Jacob (*d* 1760), **4**: 98, 121; **6**: 39 *n*
 — James, **8**: 301
 — Sampson, **17**: 33
 — Samson, **16**
 — William (*d* 1771), **16**: 458, 462, 477
 Shearman. *See also* Sherman
 — Alice, daughter of Thomas, **7**: 204
 — Mary, daughter of Thomas, **7**: 204
 — Mary (Sanford), second wife of
 Thomas, **7**: 200 *n*, 203, 204
 — Sarah (Sisson), first wife of Thomas,
7: 200
 — Thomas, **7**: 200, 203
 Sheath, —, **11**: 314
 Shed, Daniel, **15**: 54, 216
 Shed's Neck. *See* Germantown
 Sheffield, Deliverance, **25**: 73 *n*
 Shelburne, Earl of. *See* Petty
 Sheldon, Thankful. *See* Barnard
 Shelley, Henry Charles, **11**: 374, 378, 380;
12: 44, 45
 — Robert, **24**: 150
 Shells, **14**: 153, 154; **17**: 327 *n*, 330 *n*; of
 oysters, **11**. *See also* Feast of shells
 Shelly, —, **13**: 318 *n*
 Shepard. *See also* Sheppard
 — Anne (Tyng), wife of Rev. Thomas,
12: 10
 — Hannah, **1**: 109
 — James, **15**: lix *n*. *See* Shepard, Rev.
 Jeremiah
 — Rev. Jeremiah, **1**: 414; **16**; **19**: 26
 — Joanna (Hooker), second wife of
 Rev. Thomas (*d* 1649), **15**: cxi *n*
 — Margaret (Boradile), third wife of
 Rev. Thomas (*d* 1649), **12**: 136, 137;
15: cxi *n*; **19**: 26 *n*. *See also* Mitchell
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1668), **15**: cliv, clv,
 clviii, clx
 — Samuel (*d* 1673), **3**: 420, 427, 454;
15: lxxi–lxxiii, 17–19, 21
 — Sarah, **1**: 109
 — Thomas, **1**: 88, 90, 101, 103–105, 107
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1649), **1**: 410; **3**:
 416 *n*, 420 *n*, 421, 454; **8**: 330, 331; **12**:
13: 224, 225, 274–276; **14**: 44, 176,
 191, 192, 196; **17**: 211, 213, 215, 362 *n*;
19: 26 *n*, 273; **21**: 74 *n*; **25**: 17, 21;
 his Election sermons, **1**: 391, 392, 410,
 448, 451; and H. C., **15**: xxxiii, lxx *n*,
 lxxii *n*, cxi *n*; **17**: 124, 125, 211; **18**:
 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **21**: 170 *n*; writings, **20**:
 90, 96, 241, 246, 247
 — Thomas (*d* 1677), **1**: 393, 400, 401,
 410, 417; **3**: 422 *n*; **11**: 340; **12**: 10;
14: 191–198; **19**: 396; **20**: 240, 248;
24: 168; and H. C., **16**; **21**: 368 *n*, 396,
 402
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1685), **14**: 191–
 198; **15**: 76, 255; **20**: 241
 Shepardson, William, **8**: 244; **19**: 301,
 306
 Shepherd. *See* Shepard
 Shepherdson, William, **16**: 528
 Sheppard. *See also* Shepard
 — Andrew, **12**: 92
 — John, **19**: 184 *n*
 — Thomas, **21**: 312
 Sherborn, town, **21**: 314; **22**: 581
 Sherburn, Henry, **7**: 254, 255
 Sherburne, Andrew, **24**: 392 *n*
 — Henry, **10**: 93 *n*; **14**: 382; **16**: 784;
25: 30
 Sherland, Christopher, **11**: 273, 274
 Sherley. *See also* Shirley
 — —, **14**: 126
 — James, **22**: 52

Sherman. *See also* Shearman
 ———, **15**: 53; **19**: 264
 ——— Elizabeth, wife of Richard, **1**: 392;
12: 117
 ——— James, **19**: 310, 319, 320; **25**: 166 *n*
 ——— Rev. John (*d* 1685), **1**: 393; **5**: 391;
8: 195; **21**: 311; **25**: 17, 22; and H. C.,
3: 461; **16**: 18: 370
 ——— John (*d* 1691), **15**: clxi, 212
 ——— Mary (Launce), second wife of Rev.
 John, **21**: 311
 ——— Roger, **8**: 236; **19**: 247 *n*
 ——— Samuel, **22**: 353
 ——— William Tecumseh, **7**: 118; **11**: 355;
12: 354
 Sherman *v.* Keayne, **21**: 415
 Sherondel, ———, **25**: 126
 Shertleff. *See* Shurtleff
 Sherwood, ———, **19**: 166 *n*
 Shillaber, Robert, **24**: 394 *n*
 ——— William, **24**: 421
 ——— William Green, **9**: 421 *n*; **10**: 312–
 314, 316, 317
 Shine, John, **1**: 112 *n*
 Shipley, John, **14**: 396; **15**: 280
 Shipman, Carolyn, **14**: 274
 Shippee, John, **11**: 255
 Shippen, Edward, **20**: 266; **21**: 302, 303,
 332
 ——— William, **15**: 330
 Shippie, Mabel. *See* Townsend
 Shipping, Acts granting tonnage of, **4**:
 371, 392, 425
 Ships, **10**: 284; **14**: 147; **22**: 409; Abigail,
12: 163; **21**: 159; Abigail, or Les Trois
 Amis, **8**: 179, 181; Active, **24**: Adventure,
11: 231; **24**: 354, 405, 429, 431;
 Alabama, **6**: 429, 431, 433; Albion, **25**:
 98; Alert, **24**: 429, 432, 433; Alexandra,
6: 433; Alfred, **24**: 337; **25**: 97; Allegi-
 ance, **24**: 383, 386 *n*; Alliance, 389 *n*,
 390; **25**: 141 *n*, 144, 147 *n*, 152–154;
 Ambrose, **12**: America, **11**: 235, 236;
24: 428; Amphitrite, 346, 411; Amster-
 dam, 385; Ann, **5**: 282; **11**: 226, 243,
17: 67, 68 *n*, 178; **22**: xv; **25**: 98; Ann
 Cleve, **21**: 10; Anna and Eliza, **24**: 349;
 Anna Maria, 336; Annabella, 327; Anne
 (Ann), **17**: 300 *n*, 363, 365; Anny, **24**:
 341; Antelope, **11**: 210; Apollo, **24**:
 401; Appledore, **25**: 121; Arbella, **3**:
 99, 322; **5**: 17, 26, 359; **6**: 86; **12**: 13;
 161 *n*; **14**: 115; Arent, **21**: 163; Arun-
 del, **17**: 50; Asia, **11**: 232, 233; Assur-
 ance, **24**: 346, 411; Astrea, **7**: 110; As-

tree (Astrea), **24**: 383, 384, 386, 423;
 Batchelder, 421; Beaton, **25**: 121; Bed-
 ford, **13**: 417; Belisarius, **24**: 388, 414;
 Bellona, 431, 433; **25**: 107; Benning-
 ton, **24**: 434; Betsey, **7**: 5 *n*; **19**: 224 *n*;
 Betsy, **13**: 404, 406; Betty, **24**: 330 *n*,
 346, 406, 429; Beverly, 370; Bickford,
 347, 406; Black Prince, 347, 348, 353,
 406, 425, 433; Black Princess, 403; **25**:
 104; Blackbird, **24**: 402, 428; Blanford,
17: 73; Blessing, **14**: 278 *n*; Blonde,
24: 382–385, 398, 412; Bloodhound, **8**:
 212 *n*; Blossom, **25**: 354; Bombay, **11**:
 233; Bon Homme Richard, **24**: 390;
25: 144 *n*, 152–154; Boston, **3**: 237; **11**:
 235; **23**: 627; **24**: 384; Bowdoin, 432,
 433; Boyne, **18**: 91; Brandywine, **24**:
 350; Britannia, **19**: 224 *n*; British
 Queen, **20**: 379 *n*, 380 *n*; Brother's Ad-
 venture, 71; Brutus, **24**: 427; **25**: 113–
 116; Buccanier, **24**: Buckram, 434;
 Bunker Hill, 431; Cambria, 130; Can-
 terbury, **3**: 231, 236, 237; Caesar, **17**:
 177; Carolina, **24**: 379, 380; Caroline,
5: 378; Cato, **24**: 372, 375, 406, 427,
 428, 434; Centaur, **25**: 101; Centipede,
24: 346, 347, 406, 429; Central America,
 136; Centurion, **12**: 198; **17**: 54; **24**:
 428; Ceres, 427; Chance, 359, 381, 388,
 406, 424, 428; Charles, **3**: 72–75; **12**:
 202 *n*, 203 *n*; Charlestown, **24**: 383,
 384, 386 *n*; Charming Polly, 368; Chat-
 ham, **11**: 219; **24**: 352, 362, 377, 404,
 407, 414; Cicero, **24**: Comet, **6**: 260 *n*;
25: 105; Commerce, **19**: 224 *n*, 253 *n*;
24: 379, 404, 407, 423, 424, 434; Con-
 cord, 330 *n*; Conqueror, 403; Constitu-
 tion, **10**: 277; **11**: 235; Content, **24**:
 365, 407, 429; Cornwell, 407, 425, 427;
 Count D'Estaing, 378, 407, 432, 433,
 435; Crawford, 357; Cumberland, 327,
 430; Cygnet, **6**: 388; Daniel, **24**: 358,
 425; Daphne, **25**: 364; Dartmouth, **8**:
 293 *n*; **20**: 26; Defence, **24**: **25**: 100,
 101, 108; Deptford, **20**: 25 *n*; Despatch,
24: 331, 429; D'Estaing. *See* Count
 D'Estaing; Diamond, **24**: 403, 418;
 Diana, **24**: Digby, 372; Diomedes, **7**:
 110; Dolphin, **19**: 343; **24**: 323, 357,
 361, 408, 429, 430; Dolton, 389; Doro-
 thy, **17**: 102 *n*; Dorset, **13**: 52; Dove,
24: 340, 341, 408; **25**: 107; Dover
 Prize, **20**: 43; Dragon, 29 *n*, 132–134,
 137, 138, 143, 145, 146; Dreadnought,
18: 87; **24**: 432; Driver, 375, 408, 424,

429; Duc de Duras, **25**: 154 *n*; Dulwich, **11**: 99; Dunkirk, 99 *n*; Dunmore, **24**: 400; Dunwich, **11**: 99 *n*; Eagle, **3**: 138; **8**: 316; **24**: 356, 402, 408, 427–429, 432; Earl of Halifax, **19**: 245; Earl Warwick, **13**: 42 *n*; Egmont, **25**: 99; Elizabeth, **1**: 133; **5**: 274; Elizabeth and Sarah, **11**: 343; Emerald, 210; English, **24**: 402; Enterprise, 358, 413; Essex, 355, 356, 401, 402, 408, 426, 430; **25**: 100, 101; Exchange, **13**: 29; **24**: 428; Experiment, English ship, 356; Experiment, of Beverly, 373, 374, 409, 432; Fair American, 346, 372; Fair Lady, 420; Fair Play, **10**: 229; Falcon, **24**: 333; Fanny, English ship, 340, 402, 420, 428; Fanny, of Beverly, 377, 404, 409, 430, 431, 433, 435; Favorite, 429; Fellowship, **13**: 165; Fish Hawk, **24**: 353, 354, 402, 404, 409, 428, 431; Flora, **19**: 224 *n*; Fly, **24**: 346, 399, 410, 430, 431; Foresight, **20**: 25 *n*, 29 *n*; Fortune, **17**: 363, 365; **20**: 35, 62; **24**: 323, 374, 402, 410, 425, 427, 429, 431; **25**: 118; Four Sisters, **17**: 365; Fox, **24**: 387, 410, 429, 432; Francesco di Paula, 349, 350; Franklin, **24**: **25**: 98, 113, 114; Freedom, **24**: Friendship, **17**: 206; **24**: 369, 370, 373, 389, 401, 411, 427; **25**: 111, 112; Garland, **13**: 21 *n*; **25**: 120; Gaspée, **3**: 133 *n*; **11**: 38 *n*; Gates, **24**: 421, 432; Gen. Gates, 336, 404, 420; Gen. Lincoln, 426; Gen. Pickering, 425; Gen. Putnam, 434; Gen. Wayne, 404, 411, 425, 426, 430, 432; Generous Friends, **11**: 227–230; George, **13**: 169; **20**: 145; **24**: 327, 382; George and Ann, **11**: 9; George and James, **6**: 110; George Barclay, **11**: 235, 236; George Law, **24**: 136; Gift, **12**: 18, 203 *n*; **14**: 115 *n*; Gilbert, 136, 136 *n*; Glasgow, **5**: 68 *n*; **6**: 75 *n*; **7**: 3 *n*; Gloucester Packet, **24**: 328 *n*; Gold Wire, 349; Good Content, 401; Good Hope, **8**: 164 *n*; Good Intent, **19**: 217 *n*, 224 *n*, 227 *n*; **24**: 338; **25**: 100–103; Good Man Richard, **24**: 390 *n*; Goodspeed, **20**: 33, 56, 72, 74; Gosport, **17**: 53 *n*; **18**: 84, 86–90, 92; Governor Carver, **17**: 309; Governor Sullivan, **7**: 221 *n*; Grafton, **20**: 25 *n*; Grand Monarch, **11**: 218; Grand Turk, **24**: 433; Greyhound, 390; Griffin, **13**: 94; Growler, **3**: 138; Hague, **24**: 327, 430; Halker, **25**: 113, 114, 116; Hammond, **24**:

394 *n*, 402, 432, 434; Hampden, 344, 397, 401, 411, 424, 425, 434; Hancock, **1**: 310; **24**: 327, 390, 430, 431; Handmaid, **12**: 203 *n*; **17**: 363; Hannah, **6**: 298, 303, 304; **23**: 666; **24**: 324, 325, 327, 330, 331, 364; Happy Return, **20**: 25 *n*; Harlequin, **24**: 336, 420; Harriet Selvyl, 368 *n*; Harrison, **9**: 429; Harvard, **7**: 407 *n*; Hawk (Hawke), **24**: Hayley, **8**: 84 *n*; Heart, **20**: 29 *n*; Hector, **17**: 245; **24**: 367, 373, 412, 424, 426; **25**: 175 *n*; Henry and Ann, 363 *n*, 364 *n*; Herald, **11**: 234, 234 *n*; **25**: 144, 169; Herbert, **8**: 220; Hercules, **11**: 227; **25**: 109, 112; Hermione (Hermionné), **24**: 383, 384, 386; Hero, 361, 362; Heroine, **11**: 233; Hiram, **24**: 337; Honest Piper, **13**: 405; Hope, **9**: 480, 481 *n*; **11**: 218; **21**: 163; **24**: 360, 361, 404, 412, 427, 429, 435; **25**: 106, 199 *n*; Hopewell, **12**: 202 *n*, 203 *n*; **24**: 349, 362, 426, 427; Hunter, 389; Independence, 424, 425; Indus, **11**: 237–238; Industry, 226; **19**: 369; **24**: 330, 337, 401, 424, 427; Intrepid, 411; Isaac, 333; Jack, 383–386, 427; Jacob, **8**: 157; James, **24**: 254; Jane, 424; Jason, 327, 428, 430; Jersey, 388, 389, 391–393; Jewel, **12**: 101–103, 191, 194, 197, 201, 202 *n*; Jinny, **24**: 330 *n*; John, **5**: 232 *n*; **11**: 209; **17**: 131; **19**: 228 *n*; John and Sweet, 368, 369; Joseph, 356 *n*; Joyce, **8**: 221 *n*; Julius Caesar, **14**: 191; Junius Brutus, **24**: 346, 356, 412, 426, 430; Juno, **7**: 12; Katherine, **8**: 179; King of Prussia, **5**: 227 *n*; Kings-Fisher, **17**: 7 *n*; Klock, **21**: 163 *n*; Langdon, **24**: 433; Lark, **3**: 237; **13**: 27; Larramore Galley, **3**: 76; Laurel, **19**: 370; Lee, **24**: 327, 331, 429; Leopard, **20**: 25 *n*; **24**: 424; Levant, 339; Liberty, **13**: 349 *n*; **25**: 36; Light Horse, **24**: 423 *n*; Lion, **12**: 18, 202 *n*, 203 *n*; Lion's Whelp, **1**: 190; Little James, **17**: 363, 365; Little Vincent, **24**: 431; Lively, **11**: 218; **17**: 86 *n*; **24**: Liverpool, **25**: 106; Lord Cambden, **19**: 224 *n*; Lord Dartmore, **24**: 336; Lord Howe, 352; Lord Sandwich, 350; Loving Unity, **8**: 222; Lusia-tania, **17**: 65; Lydia, **7**: 4 *n*, 13, 15; **13**: 332–334; Lynch, **24**: 325; Lyon, **1**: 118; **21**: 157 *n*; **24**: 359, 382, 383, 398, 404, 412, 426, 434; Macaroni, **25**: 114, 116; Maccaroni, **24**: 346; Maine, **5**: 404; Marquis la Fayette, **24**: 426, 427,

Ships (*continued*)

- 434; **25**: 121; Mars, **24**: 350, 375, 412, 413, 427, 435; Mary, **20**: **24**: 350, 351, 368; Mary & Francis, **13**: 92; Mary and James, **24**: 338; Mary and John, **11**: 348; **12**: 202 *n*, 203 *n*; Massachusetts, **24**: 433; **25**: 365; Mayflower, **1**: 64 *n*; **3**: 82; **7**: 399–402; **12**: 202 *n*, 203 *n*; **17**: **18**: 142; **22**: xv, xli, 43, 48–50; **24**: 10, 111; Mercury, **3**: 234, 236, 237; **6**: 75 *n*; **24**: 368, 379, 380; Mermaid, **12**: 47 *n*; **17**: 64 *n*, 77, 78 *n*; Merrimack, **20**: 34, 38, 59, 70, 72, 76; Merry Meeting, 133, 139, 143, 145, 146; Miles Standish, **17**: 309; Milford, **24**: 333; Minerva, **5**: 203, 273; **24**: 428; **25**: 106; Modesty, **24**: 434; Mohawk, **25**: 109, 112; Mohock (Mohawk), **24**: Montgomery, 425, 426; Morning Star, 432; Nancy, 330 *n*; Nathaniel, **3**: 383; **11**: 227, 228; Nautilus, **1**: 327; **24**: 334; Neptune, English brig, **17**: 365 *n*; **24**: 352 *n*, 357; **25**: 121, 124, 175 *n*; Neptune, of Beverly, **24**: 401, 413, 421, 424, 430, 435; Neustra Senora de Merced, 349; New Adventure, 413, 432; New Cambridge, **19**: 305, 310; New Industry, **8**: 244; New Jersey, **24**: 403; Nightingale, **17**: 80 *n*, 90 *n*; Nonesuch, **11**: 342, 343; **17**: 44; Norris, **8**: 221 *n*; North Briton, **24**: 329; Norwich, **17**: 90 *n*; Observer, **24**: 383, 385, 386; Oliver Cromwell, **24**: Pacific, **24**: 404; Palatine, **1**: 114, 366; **8**: 217, 219, 222, 224 (*see also* Palatine light); Pallas, **24**: 349; Pandora, **11**: 218; **24**: 387, 401; Paoli, **7**: 5 *n*; **13**: 370, 371; Patience and Judith, **17**: 102; Patty, **24**: 428, 434; **25**: 118; Pearl, **11**: 210; Pegasus, **25**: 118; Peggy, **5**: 270; **8**: 244; **24**: 400; **25**: 107, 108; Pelican, **24**: 403; Penguin, 428; Penobscot, **25**: 112; Peregrine, **17**: 365; Philadelphia, **3**: 330; Phoenix, **11**: 228; **17**: 60; **24**: 428; Pickering, **11**: 234, 235; Pilgrim, **17**: 365, 366 *n*; **24**: **25**: 94, 95; log of Beverly privateer Pilgrim, 1781–1782, 96–124; Pluto, **24**: 420–433; Polly, 330 *n*, 336, 432; **25**: 121, 128; Port Mahon, **17**: 77 *n*; Portsmouth, **20**: 25 *n*, 29 *n*; Porus, **24**: 346, 370, 426; **25**: 113, 114, 116, 118; Poultney, **3**: 231, 237; Pratt, **13**: 363, 365; Prince Edward, **24**: 360, 361, 372, 412; Prince William Henry, **25**: 112; Princess Royal, **24**: 391; Progress, **8**: 154 *n*; Prospect, **24**: 432; Protector, 333; Prothee, **25**: 118; Providence, Continental sloop, **24**: 358; Providence, English brig, 377, 409; Province Sloop, **20**: 41, 47; Province Snow, **17**: 74; Quebec, **7**: 110; Queen Charlotte, **24**: 355, 356, 408; Queen of Bohemia, **11**: 317; Race Horse, **17**: 83 *n*; Rainbow, **24**: 390; **25**: 122; Rambler, **17**: 365 *n*; **24**: **25**: 100–103; Ranger, **24**: 382, 412, 433; Reasonable, 389; Rebecca, **21**: 254, 256; Recovery, **11**: 232, 233; Regulator, **22**: lix; **25**: 107; Renoma, 103; Renown, **11**: 216, 217; Reprisal, **24**: 337, 338, 415; Republic, 331, 365, 428; Resolution, **20**: 34, 57, 58; **24**: 421, 430, 432, 434; Resource, 354, 377, 402, 403, 415, 427, 431, 434; Retaliation, 336, 337, 401, 402, 416, 428, 432, 433; Revenge, 336, 353, 354, 416, 432, 434, 435; Revolution, 358, 359, 381, 391, 416; Rhodes, 421; Rippon, **17**: 84; Rising Empire, **24**: 400; Roebuck, **11**: 210; Romney, 27; **19**: 177; Rose, **8**: 162; **11**: 38; **14**: 216, 227; **17**: 4 *n*, 5 *n*, 11 *n*, 65; **20**: Rover, **24**: 337, 338, 416, 425, 428; Russell, **23**: 692; St. Jacob, **11**: 343; St. Lucie, **24**: 337; St. Mary's Packet, **11**: 224, 225; **24**: 430; Salem Packet, 358; Sally, **11**: 226; **24**: **25**: 120; Sally Rose, **20**: 43; Samson, **3**: 111; Samuel Smith, **11**: 235; Sarah, **6**: 91; Sarah and Samuel, **8**: 178; Sarah Ann, **24**: 338; Saratoga, 336 *n*, 372, 416, 427, 428, 431, 432, 434; Satisfaction, 425, 433; Saucy Jack, 384; Scammell, 361, 384–386; Scarborough, **8**: 244; **12**: 286, 287; Scorpion, Beverly privateer, **24**: Scorpion, English ship, 389; Scourge, 357, 359, 417, 432; **25**: 111, 112, 118; Sea-flower, **13**: 17 *n*; **18**: 92; Seaford, **24**: 411; Sea Horse, **17**: 66–68; **20**: 128 *n*; Sebastian, 373, 404, 417, 423, 424, 427, 428, 430; Sensible, **25**: 152 *n*; Serapis, **24**: 390; **25**: 153, 154; Severn, **12**: 198; Shaker, **24**: 360, 417, 430; Shark, **11**: 228; Sharpe, **19**: 223, 224 *n*; Shirley, **3**: 233, 237; Sibyl, **24**: 402; Siren, 433; Snake, **17**: 365 *n*; **24**: 368; **25**: 101; Snapper, **24**: 368; Snow, **11**: 212; Solebay, 209–211, 215; Somerset, **6**: 247; **24**: 269; Sophia, **11**: 228–230; South Carolina, **7**: 110; Spanish Packet, **24**: 382, 417, 427; Speedwell, **6**: 37; **7**: 82;

- 18:** 141, 142; **19:** 224 *n*; **22:** 43, 48, 49; Spitfire, **11:** 218; **24:** 404, 432; Spring Bird, 432; Squirrel, **8:** 163, 179, 180; Stagg, **25:** 98; Starks, **24:** 334, 370, 418, 428, 431, 432; Strombol, 389; Sturdy Beggar, 337, 338, 418, 428, 430; Success, **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; **24:** Suffolk, **25:** 116, 118; Summer Islands, **13:** 42 *n*; Supply, **21:** Surprise, **24:** 428; Susan & Ellen, **10:** 356, 358; Susannah, **20:** 132, 134, 138; Susannah and Thomas, **14:** 214; Swallow, **24:** 361, 418, 433, 435; Swan, **11:** 343; Swett, **24:** 427, 430; Swift, **24:** **25:** 109; Talbot, **12:** 101, 103, 191, 192, 201, 202 *n*; Tartar, **11:** 212, 224, 225; **24:** 426, 428; Terrible, **11:** 217; Terrible Creature, **24:** 344, 345, 419, 425, 426, 432, 435; Thames, **10:** 205 *n*; Thomas, **13:** 27, 28 *n*; **24:** 400, 431; Thomas and Elizabeth, **19:** 343; Thomas and Francis, **7:** 76; **15:** *lxx n*; Thompson, **24:** 383; Three Brothers, 349; Three Friends, 367; **25:** 97; Three Sisters, **24:** 343; Thunder, **8:** 151; **13:** 51, 68; Tiger, 164, 165; Tom, **24:** 340, 370, 401, 411, 420; Trades Increase, **6:** 38; Trenton, **24:** 430; Trial, **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; **13:** 396; **17:** 174; Tristram, **19:** 223, 224 *n*; Trois Amis, Les, or Abigail, **8:** 179, 181; Trowe (Trou), **21:** 162, 163; True American, **24:** 341, 342, 419, 426, 434; True Blue, **24:** 425, 427, 429; Truelove, **12:** 170; Tryall (Tryal), **24:** 366, 396, 424, 435; Two Friends, 359, 419; Tyger, 426; Tyrannicide, 331, 425, 426, 428, 430, 431, 434; Unicorn, **20:** 29 *n*; Union, **24:** 366, 367, 373, 412, 416, 425, 426, 429; Unity, 324, 341; Valenciano, 350; Valiant, 419, 425, 427, 430; Vengeance, 425; Vernon, 383; Viper, 378, 427; Virginian, **18:** 78 *n*; Volant, **24:** 424; Vulture, 383, 386 *n*; Warren, **24:** Warwick, **3:** 232; Washington, **6:** 76 *n*; **24:** Welcome, **23:** 688; Whale, **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; Wilkes, **24:** 361; William, **11:** 209; 210; **25:** 123; William and Francis, **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; **13:** 92, 128; Willing Maid, **11:** 215, 216; Winchelsea, 210; Wolf, **19:** 224 *n*; Wolfe, **18:** 85; Yankee Hero, **8:** 316, 316 *n*; **24:** 400
 Shipwrecks, **22:** 409; **23:** 630, 688, 692
 Shirley, —, **8:** 322
 — Frances, daughter of William (*d* 1771). *See* Bollan
 — Frances (Barker), first wife of William (*d* 1771), **8:** 244; **11:** 344 *n*
 — Harriet, daughter of William (*d* 1771). *See* Temple
 — James, **17:** 364
 — Washington, **12:** 47 *n*; **17:** 77 *n*
 — William (*d* 1755), **8:** 244, 265; **12:** 94; **17:** 64 *n*
 — Gov. William (*d* 1771), **2:** 3; **4:** 53, 264, 267, 378, 383; **5:** 7, 74, 236; **6:** 175, 212, 297, 299, 304, 406; **7:** 89, 90; **8:** 162, 222 *n*, 252 *n*, 265; **11:** 344, 413, 414; **12:** 46, 47, 274; **13:** 126; **14:** 386 *n*; **17:** **18:** 305, 306; **19:** 160, 310 *n*, 366, 405; **20:** 103 *n*; **21:** 434; **24:** 53, 56, 59, 199 *n*, 249, 438; **25:** 37; commissions, **2:** 128–136, 237–246; family, **8:** 243, 244; **12:** 45; and H. C., **16:** **18:** 341 *n*
 Shirley, town, **6:** 317 *n*
 Shivorick, Nathaniel, **8:** 164
 Shoemakers' Guild, **1:** 197, 198
 Short, Dudley, **12:** 180
 — Henry, **5:** 123
 — James, **10:** 236
 — Rev. Matthew, **15:** 371, 373
 — Richard, **11:** 342; **17:** 48; **20:** 43
 — Thomas, **25:** 347
 Shorthand, entries in, **16:** **22:** 420 *n*, 422 *n*
 Short Narrative of the Horrid Massacre in Boston, **7:** 16 *n*, 211
 Shotwell, John, **3:** 57
 Shove, Edward, **14:** 396; **19:** 50, 52; **20:** 129 *n*, 134 *n*, 135, 145
 — George, **24:** 154
 — Rev. George (*d* 1687), **15:** 20; **17:** 274, 284; **20:** 156, 382
 — George Anthony, **18:** 263 *n*; **20:** 382, 389, 397
 Shrewsbury, Duchess of. *See* Talbot, Adelhida
 — Duke of. *See* Talbot, Charles
 Shrimpton, Epaphras, **20:** 39, 41
 — Henry, **11:** 314; **20:** 41
 — Mary Hawkins, wife of Henry, **20:** 41
 — Samuel, **15:** 49, 211; **16:** 410, 412, 413; **17:** **20:** **21:** 352
 Shurt (Shurd), Abraham, **6:** 19, 49, 50
 Shurtleff, Benjamin, **12:** 317, 320
 — Nathaniel, **22:** 360
 — Nathaniel Bradstreet, **3:** 99–104, 114, 115; **11:** 313
 — William (*d* 1730), **22:** 179, 198, 256, 279
 — Rev. William (*d* 1747), **20:** 133

- Shute, Barrington, **17**: 63 *n*
 — Rev. Daniel, **1**: 421; **16**: 713
 — Martha. *See* Burbeck
 — Richard, **20**: 28
 — Samuel, **4**: 207; **6**; **8**: 167, 168, 179–182; **11**: 247, 248; **13**: 2, 145, 280; **14**: 136, 362 *n*, 363, 371 *n*, 389; **17**; **20**: 128, 133 *n*, 266; **24**; **25**: 5 *n*, 386; commissions, **2**: 101–109, 228; and H. C., **3**: 402, 403; **16**; controversy with General Court, **3**: 402, 403; **4**: 214; **14**: 389, 390
 Shuttleworth, Hannah, **1**: 44
 Sibbes, Rev. Richard, **11**: 271, 275 *n*; **20**: 95; **24**: 68
 Sibt (Sibi). *See* Sidi
 Sibley, Rev. John Langdon, **5**: 339; **14**: 192 *n*; **19**: 61, 63; **22**: xxxii *n*, lv *n*; **24**: 3, 8 *n*; **25**: 80; and H. C., **16**; **17**: 125, 128, 232; **18**: 313 *n*, 315, 317, 326 *n*; **21**: 364, 366 *n*, 374, 376 *n*
 Siccadam, John, **20**: 32, 38, 39, 72, 74, 77, 82
 Sickterdam, John, **3**: 62
 Sidi, Sheikh, **19**: 354–356
 Sidney, Algernon, **12**: 209, 210, 213; **24**: 2, 317
 — Samuel, **6**: 143 *n*
 Sieyès, Emmanuel Joseph, Comte, **18**: 3
 Sigourney (Sejourne), André, **3**: 337
 — Andrew, **3**: 201, 242, 337
 — Anthony, **5**: 344; **10**: 182 *n*
 — Charles, **18**: 128
 — Lydia (Huntley), wife of Charles, **5**: 216; **18**: 126, 128
 — Mary (Waters), wife of Anthony, **10**: 182 *n*
 — Susannah, daughter of Andrew. *See* Brimmer
 Sill, Joseph, **3**: 452
 Silsbee, Nathaniel, **24**: 406
 Silver, Mary, wife of Thomas, **20**: 153.
See also Wainwright
 — Thomas, **20**: 153
 Silver, **12**: 37, 38. *See also* under Harvard College
 Silver Bank of 1740, **1**: 378; **3**: 7, 14, 15, 17, 33; **4**; **5**: 315; **6**: 168; **10**: 98; **14**: 373. *See also* Land Bank
 Silver Scheme. *See* Silver Bank
 Silvester. *See also* Sylvester
 — Joseph, **24**: 154
 Simcox, Bathshuba, **5**: 201 *n*
 — John, **5**: 201 *n*
 Simmond, Capt. —, **24**: 360, 361
 Simmons, Lemuel, **23**: 560, 561
 — Matthew, **20**: 240, 246, 247
 — Thomas, **24**: 343, 366, 367, 413–415, 424, 433
 Simms, Charles, **18**: 28, 43, 45, 47
 Simon, Benjamin, **20**: 238
 — John, **20**: 103, 104 *n*
 Simon the Tanner, possible pseudonym of Rev. Thomas Prentice (*d* 1782), **25**: 361
 Simonds. *See* Symonds
 Simpkins, Rev. John, **23**: 558, 560
 — Nicholas, **1**: 199 *n*; **5**: 233
 Simple Cobbler of Agawam, pseudonym of Rev. Nathaniel Ward, **1**: 392
 Simpson. *See also* Simson
 — Benjamin, **24**: 69
 — David, **20**: 27
 — Gilbert, **17**: 166; **18**: 34
 — John, **19**: 161 *n*
 — Joseph, **25**: 370
 — Savill, **6**: 268 *n*; **21**: 354, 355
 Sims. *See also* Symmes
 — —, **11**: 118
 Simsbury, Ct., **17**: 253, 268
 Simson, Cudbert, **22**: 133
 Sinding, Paul Christian, **20**: 326
 Singer, Elizabeth. *See* Rowe
 Singleterry, alias. *See* Dunham, Jonathan
 Singleton, Capt. —, **18**: 42, 43
 — Mary. *See* Pelham
 Sion College, Eng., **8**: 344 *n*
 Sisson, Benjamin P., **23**: 593
 — George, **7**: 203
 — Hope, daughter of George. *See* Sanford
 — John, **1**: 141
 — Sarah, wife of George, **7**: 203
 — Sarah. *See* Shearman
 Size (sizes, sizings), **16**
 Skeat, Rev. Walter William, **14**: 268
 Skeleton in Armor, Fall River, **20**: 292 *n*, 313, 323, 330
 Skelton, Rev. —, **6**: 376
 — Rev. Samuel, **12**: 120, 168, 325; **17**: 368, 370; **22**: xxxvii, 67; **25**: 17, 21
 Skene (Skeene), Philip, **6**: 79; **24**: 54
 Skenesborough (Whitehall), N. Y., **7**: 249 *n*
 Skerrett, Clement, **5**: 54 *n*
 Skerry, George L., **24**: 141
 Skiffe, James, **24**: 154
 — Stephen, **24**: 154
 Skilling, John, **21**: 329, 346, 348

- Skinner, —, **7**: 142, 143; **14**: 348 *n*
 — David, **24**: 393
 — George, **19**: 300
 — Henrietta (Dana), **6**: 340
 — Richard, **11**: 255
 — Robert, **5**: 194 *n*; **11**: 255, 257
 — Rev. Warren, **1**: 447
 Skrellings, **20**: 304, 305, 307–309, 325, 328
 Skye, Island of, **10**: 192
 SLADE, DR. DANIEL DENISON, on Council C. S. M., **1**: 11; a founder, **12**; death, **3**: 196; tributes to; by B. A. Gould, 196; by G. S. Hale, 198; by E. Wheelwright, 201; by J. Lowell, 203; Memoir by E. Wheelwright, **6**: 214, 215–248. *Communications*: Daniel Denison, **1**: 116–132; remarks on Louisburg Cross on Gore Hall, 269
 — DENISON ROGERS, Resident Member C. S. M., **5**: 186; Corresponding Member, **10**: 407; death, **17**: 286. *Communications*: Henry Pelham, the Half-Brother of John Singleton Copley, **5**: 193–211; letter of Lord Lyndhurst, 212; letters of J. Lovell, and S. Adams, **6**: 74–79; of Gov. Shirley, **7**: 89; reads paper on portraits of Montecalm, **7**: 330; list, 330; documents from papers of Richard Clarke, **8**: 78–90; letters to and from H. Bromfield, **10**: 71, 72, 73; paper on Copley's portrait of Mrs. Bromfield, 74–77; letter from Mrs. Abigail Rogers, 240–243; marriage settlement between J. Willard and Mrs. Clarke, **12**: 163; R. Clarke's will, **13**: 204; letter of J. T. Slade, **17**: 156
 — Elisha, **19**: 105 *n*; **20**: 386, 389, 403, 409
 — Elizabeth (Rogers), wife of Jacob Tilton, **6**: 215–217, 219, 220; **17**: 158 *n*
 — Jacob Tilton, **6**: 215–217, 219, 220; **17**: 158 *n*; letter of, 156
 — Margaret Bromfield, daughter of Daniel Denison, **5**: 211
 — William Adams, **20**: 389
 Slafter, Rev. Edmund Farwell, **11**: 42 *n*, 66; **20**: 326 *n*
 Slamon, William. *See* Slemmons
 Slarrow, Matthew, **13**: 279
 Slate Island, **5**: 154 *n*, 160
 Slater, Samuel, **21**: 275 *n*
 SLATTERY, Right Rev. CHARLES LEWIS, Resident Member C. S. M., **25**: 263
 Slaughter, John, **21**: 326
 Slavery, **1**: 85, 417, 433, 439; **5**: 235, 254, 374; **6**: 361, 421; **8**: 288; **13**: 320; **17**: 296, 337 *n*; in Great Britain, **5**: 236; in New England, **1**: 173, 293, 439 *n*; **3**: 123, 129, 137, 138, 143; **6**: 88, 363, 365, 367; **17**: 266; **19**: 152; A. Matthews on early protests against, in Massachusetts, **8**: 287; in South, **6**: 344, 347, 359, 362, 365, 368; **17**: 337; Notes on Proposed Abolition of, in Virginia in 1785, by A. Matthews, **6**: 370–380; in West Indies, **24**: 132; G. W. Briggs on, **24**: 125, 127. *See also* Civil War, U. S.; Negroes; Slave-trade
 Slave-trade, **1**: 85 *n*; **6**: 361, 365, 369; of Brazil, **11**: 229, 230; under non-importation agreements, **19**: 216, 219, 221
 Slemmons, William, **13**: 280 *n*
 Sligo, Isabelle Raymonde (de Peyronnet) Browne, Marchioness of, **14**: 387
 Sloan, William, **25**: 35
 Sloane, Sir Hans, **10**: 295 *n*; **14**: 110; **18**: 250, 277
 Slocum, Avis (Stanton), wife of Giles, **7**: 201 *n*
 — Frederick, **20**: 299 *n*
 — Giles, **7**: 201 *n*
 — Martha. *See* Lawton
 — (Socum), Peleg, **7**: 201
 Sloughter, Henry, **1**: 290; **17**: 43 *n*; **19**: 277
 Small, Robert, **20**: 50
 — Sarah. *See* Tompson
 Smallcorn, Samuel, **24**: 415
 Small-pox, **1**: 419, 447; **4**: 229; **7**: 71, 76, 253, 256, 257; **8**: 306, 322; **14**: 2, 3 *n*, 230, 282; **16**: 18: 331, 344, 349, 355; **19**: 167 *n*; **22**: 154, 162, 260, 268; **25**: 25, 164; inoculation for, **3**: 221; **6**: 193; **7**: 247, 253, 254, 404 *n*; **8**: 312; **12**: 227, 250 *n*; **14**: 284, 285, 287; **20**: 13; discussion of inoculation by Rev. C. Mather, W. Douglass and others, **3**: 221; **14**: 18: 223; **19**: 48
 Smart, John, **20**: 33, 56
 — Thomas, **8**: 178
 Smeath, Rev. Simon, **13**: 39 *n*
 Smedley, Baptist, **12**: 235
 Smedly, John, **12**: 235; **15**: 224
 Smibert, Allison, daughter of John, **18**: 273 *n*
 — John, **5**: 96, 211, 349; **6**: 39 *n*, 89; **10**: 74, 75; **13**: 133; **18**: 266, 271, 272, 274; **19**: 56, 75, 109, 405, 406; **20**: 375

Smibert (*continued*)

- Nathaniel, **18**: 273
- Williams, **18**: 272, 273; **25**: 37
- Smit, Michael, **10**: 22
- Smith, —, **11**: 42; **13**: 320; **15**: 297 *n*, 359; **16**: 566, 597; **18**: 34; **22**: 133; **25**: 120
- Capt. —, **11**: 219, 220, 224; **17**: 184; **24**: 403; **25**: 101, 102
- Dr. —, **7**: 174
- Aaron, **17**: 276, 284
- Abigail. *See* Adams
- Abigail, daughter of Deliverance, **7**: 201
- Adam, **6**
- Amos, **12**: 334
- Rev. Arthur Warren, **21**: 276 *n*
- Benjamin, **15**: 294, 296; **25**: 288, 289, 294, 309, 322
- Buckingham, **20**: 433, 354, 412
- Charles Card, **5**: 17; **10**: 353 *n*
- Christopher, **24**: 393
- Daniel, **17**: 32, 35, 42; **24**: 150
- David, **25**: 268 *n*, 288, 289
- Deliverance, **7**: 200, 201
- Ebenezer, **4**: 108
- Edward, **24**: 419
- "Elephant." *See* Smith, Francis
- Elias, **24**
- Elizabeth (Sanford), **7**: 203, 204
- Elizabeth (Scott) Williams, second wife of William (*d* 1769), **13**: 314 *n*, 315
- Eunice, daughter of Sergeant. *See* Pike
- Ezra, **24**: 433
- Francis, **8**: 215; **24**: **25**: 352, 354
- George G., **11**: 232, 233
- George Girdler (*d* 1878), **24**: 177
- Gideon B., **20**: 283
- Goldwin, **5**: 216; **6**: 434; **19**: 416, 423
- Hannah, wife of John, **24**: 164
- Henry, **12**: 59, 62, 63; **24**: 150
- Rev. Henry, (*d* 1648), **12**: 59 *n*; **25**: 17, 22
- Henry Boynton, **19**: 84 *n*
- Isaac, **11**: 218; **19**: 164
- Rev. Isaac (*d* 1829), **5**: 287; **10**: 54, 57
- J. D., **25**: 417
- J. de Bernière, **17**: 402
- James, **1**: 91, 370; **8**: 170, 174, 175; **17**: 191; **19**: 340
- Sir James, **14**: 46

- Jeremiah, **8**: 109
- Jeremiah, Gov. of N. H., **5**: 291; **14**: 333, 335; **15**: cxxxix *n*; **17**: 277, 284
- JEREMIAH (*d* 1921), Resident Member C. S. M., **5**: 186, 348. *Communication*: Tribute to J. B. Thayer, **7**: 310-315
- Dr. Jerome Van Crowninshield, **20**: 398 *n*, 404, 423
- John, **1**: 370; **5**: 123; **13**: **15**: 279, 299 *n*; **18**: 113; **19**: 27; **21**: **24**: 164, 239; **25**: 342
- Rev. John (*d* 1612), **17**: 392; **18**: 132; **22**: **14**, 21, 125, 134; sketch of, 137-138
- John (*d* 1631), **3**: 186, 189; **12**: 32 *n*, 200 *n*, 269; **13**: **17**: 350; **18**: 161; **20**: 90; **25**: 427
- John (*d* 1695), **17**: 18, 21, 23; **20**: 75, 77
- John (*d* 1699), **1**: 161 *n*, 368, 369, 370; **21**: 295, 296, 299-301, 315
- John (*d* 1706), **20**: 276
- Rev. John (*d* 1820), **19**: 78, 83-93; 246 *n*; **20**: 376
- John Chaloner (*d* 1895), **5**: 96
- John Edward, **18**: 279 *n*
- Jonathan, **5**: 291; **21**: 452
- Joseph, **25**: 288, 289, 309
- Joseph (*d* 1717), **3**: 118
- Rev. Joseph (*d* 1736), **15**: 344, 348
- Joseph (*d* 1770), **14**: 372 *n*
- Joshua Toulmin, **20**: 321, 405
- Rev. Josiah, **16**: 561; **24**: 310, 312
- JUSTIN HARVEY, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **13**: 133
- Lydia, **23**: 547
- Margaret, daughter of John (*d* 1699), **1**: 370
- Maria Catherine, daughter of Thomas, **25**: 80
- Mary. *See* Glover; Hinckley
- Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1699), **1**: 370
- Mary, wife of Rev. Ralph, **22**: 63
- Mary, wife of Thomas, **1**: 370
- Mary (Het), first wife of William (*d* 1769), **13**: 314 *n*
- Nathaniel, **4**: 103
- Rev. Peter Thacher, **18**: 219 *n*
- Polly, **8**: 312
- Rev. Ralph, **18**: 143; **22**: xxiii, li, 63, 64, 73; **25**: 17, 21
- Rebecca, daughter of John (*d* 1699). *See* Budd

- Rebecca (Glover), wife of Thomas (*d* 1688), **13**: 249, 250
- Richard, **1**: 88, 107; **10**: 244, 269
- Richard (*d* 1692), **17**; **20**: 276
- Samuel, **1**: 86 *n*; **4**: 118, 120; **10**: 364; **14**: 383, 385; **21**: 452; **24**: 155
- Samuel (*d* 1776), **11**: 443, 444, 445
- Samuel (*d* 1827), **24**: 161, 162, 164
- Rev. Samuel Abbot, **7**: 27; **24**: 285 *n*
- Sarah, **3**: 64; **22**: 364; **23**: 547
- Sarah (Sanford), **7**: 204
- Sergeant, **14**: 27 *n*
- Sidney Lawton, **11**: 252
- Susanna, wife of John (*d* 1699), **1**: 370
- Rev. Sydney, **7**: 116; **13**: 78; **14**: 280
- Capt. T., **19**: 336
- Thomas, **1**: 370; **11**: 320; **15**: 224; **16**: 418, 430; **17**: 166; **24**: 407; **25**: 80, 81, 319, 324, 325, 337, 341
- (Smythe), Sir Thomas (*d* 1625), **22**: 38
- Thomas (*d* 1688), **13**: 242, 243, 249
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1788), **16**: 501, 504; **22**: 312
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1795), **1**: 420; **20**: 132
- William, **3**: 396; **15**: 255, 330; **16**: 409, 411, 416, 428
- William (*d* 1769), **6**: 191, 197; **13**: 310, 444
- Rev. William (*d* 1783), **24**: 310, 312
- William (*d* 1793), **13**: 314
- Rev. William Burritt, **24**: 138
- Zoheth, **15**: 626
- Smith & Douglas, **7**: 384
- Smithfield, R. I., **7**: 91 *n*
- Smollett, Tobias George, **7**: 121; **19**: 268
- Smuggling, **19**: 208; **20**: 191
- Smybert. *See* Smibert
- Smyth, Elizabeth Bradford (Dwight), wife of Rev. Egbert Coffin, **11**: 2
- Ralph Dunning, **1**: 447 *n*
- Snapper, Thomas, **1**: 86 *n*
- Snecanus, Gellius, **25**: 68
- Sneek, Jelle Hotzes van. *See* Snecanus, Gellius
- Snell, Charles, **4**: 104
- George, **5**: 184 *n*
- Nathaniel, **16**: 683, 692
- Snelling, Jonathan, **3**: 387, 388
- Snelling & Simons, **12**: 337 *n*
- Snickers, —, **18**: 51
- Snorre, **20**: 305, 307, 309, 328, 353
- Snorre Thorbrandson, **20**: 304, 328
- Snow, —, **11**: 215
- Anthony, **24**: 150
- CHARLES ARMSTRONG (*d* 1920), Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 271; death, **24**: 111; tribute to, 113
- Charles Henry Boylston, **1**: 321; **3**: 301; **6**: 225
- John, **14**: 396
- Jonathan, **4**: 107
- Mark, **24**: 151
- Nicholas, **24**: 151
- Stephen, **24**: 151
- Snyder, H. W., **21**: 258
- Paul, **17**: 277, 284
- Samuel Thomas, **3**: 398, 399
- Sobriquets applied to Washington, paper on, by A. Matthews, **8**: 275–287
- Social Libraries in Boston, paper on, by C. K. Bolton, **12**: 332–338
- Society for Encouraging Trade and Commerce within the Province of Massachusetts Bay, **19**
- Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, **14**: 135, 136 *n*
- Society for Promoting the Gospel in New England, **6**: 202, 203; **7**: 286, 293; **12**: 190; **13**: 420; **14**: 126; **16**; **20**: 196, 199 *n*, 203; **21**: 187, 188; history and titles of, **6**: 180 *n*, 183 *n*
- Society for Promoting Theological Education, **6**: 421 *n*
- Society for Propagation of Gospel, **3**: 44, 45; **6**: 180 *n*; **16**: 796; **24**: 1, 32; **25**: 5, 6, 34
- Society for the Collegiate Instruction of Women, **1**: 162, 351
- Society in Scotland for Promoting Christian Knowledge, **13**: 420, 421, 461 *n*
- Society of Antiquaries, **18**; **20**: 375
- Society, Worshipful, of Apothecaries. *See* Apothecaries
- Society of Arts and Commerce, **10**: 415
- Society of Arts and Sciences, **1**: 427
- Society of Friends. *See* Quakers
- Society of Merchants, **5**: 104
- Society of Physicians Anti-Inoculation, **14**: 284–289, 400
- Society of the Feoffees, **11**: 267–277
- Society of Young Men, **8**: 117
- Socrates, **6**: 444 *n*; **22**: 7
- Socum. *See* Slocum
- Sodarstrom, Richard, **7**: 129
- Sodbury, Eng., **10**: 263
- Sohier, William Davies, **11**: 360

- Sohier *v.* Trinity Church, **3**: 266
Soldiers, **1**: 157; **4**: 309, 478; **7**: 3 *n*, 6, 7, 20, 22 *n*; **20**: 214 *n*; **24**: 396
Solemn League and Covenant, 1643, **3**: 43; **5**: 260 *n*, 261 *n*, 269, 270; **6**: 114 *n*, 129, 132 *n*; **21**: 28, 40, 85; 1774, paper on, by A. Matthews, **18**: 103-122
Soley, Edward, **21**: 184 *n*
Solis, Abraham, **25**: 169
Solly, Richard, **25**: 5 *n*
Solms, Count de, **11**: 30 *n*
Solomon, Abraham, **5**: 263
Some Considerations upon the Several Sorts of Banks propos'd as a Medium of Trade, pamphlet, **8**: 288
Some Observations upon the French Tongue, 1724. *See* Le Mercier, Rev. Andrew
Some Reflections on the Disputes between New-York, New-Hampshire, and Col. John Henry Lydius, 1764, **24**: 52, 53 *n*
Somers, Sir George, **1**: 218
— John, first Baron Somers, **2**: 29 *n*; **14**: 212
Somers, Ct., **24**: 43
Somers Islands, **1**: 218
Somersby, Henry, **24**: 107
Somerset, John. *See under* Indians
Somerset (Shawomett), R. I., **21**: 301
Somerset, the name, **6**: 61, 68 *n*, 70; **12**: 368 *n*. *See also* New Somerset
Somerset Cove, Me., **6**: 68 *n*
Somerset Island, Me., **6**: 65-70
Somerset Point, Me., **6**: 69
Somersetshire, Eng., **8**: 347-351
Somes, Abraham, **24**: 201 *n*
— Thomas, **17**: 278, 284
Sons of Liberty, **20**: 163; Albany, N. Y., **11**: 26 *n*; Boston, **8**: 99 *n*; **11**: 27, 32, 33, 37 *n*; **12**: 243; **13**: 98 *n*, 317; **19**: 233 *n*, 240; **25**: 286 *n*, 347; Charles-town, S. C., **19**: 223, 239, 241, 248; Newport, R. I., **8**: 96 *n*; New York, **11**: 37 *n*, 350; **19**: 233 *n*, 237, 240, 244, 245; Philadelphia, **19**: 240; Wilming-ton, N. C., **19**: 223, 248
Sons of renowned Sires, ode by J. Davis, **17**: 307, 309, 332 *n*
Sons of the Pilgrims, feast of the, **17**. *See also* Forefathers' Day
Sophia, wife of Ernest Augustus, Elector of Hanover, **2**: 17: 75; paper on portrait of, by J. H. Tuttle, **20**: 96-103
Sorel, Canada, **7**: 247, 252, 257, 258, 261
Soubise, Charles de Rohan, Prince de, **13**: 425
Soule, George, **24**: 153
Soulsby, Basil Harrington, **11**: 250; **14**: 387
Soumien, Samuel, **3**: 270
Southack, Cyprian, **13**: 292, 293; **19**: 402; **20**: 266
Southampton, Eng., **12**: 101, 191, 202 *n*, 203
Southampton, L. I., **3**: 98
Southboro, church at, **23**: 597
South Carolina, **3**: 39 *n*; **4**: 283; **6**: 336, 343; **7**: 275; **8**: 15, 18, 21; **11**: 414; **19**: 187 *n*, 193 *n*, 217, 225 *n*; **24**: 128, 324
— Archives, **3**: 96, 98; **17**: 150 *n*
Southcott, Thomas, **2**: 9-14
Souther, Daniel, **25**: 363-366
Southerton, Rev. Valentine, **11**: 276 *n*
Southerton, Ct., **15**: 199, 275-277. *See also* Pawcatuck
Southey, Robert, **5**: 205 *n*
Southgate, William Scott, **6**: 64 *n*; **12**: 369, 370, 372
South Malling, Eng., **11**: 381
South Park, Colo., **8**: 388, 389 *n*, 390 *n*, 392 *n*, 394, 396. *See also* Bayou Salade
South Sea Company, **3**: 26; **10**: 280, 283, 287, 288, 295
Southwark, London, Eng., **11**: 374, 375, 381
— St. Saviours Church, **10**: 200; **11**: 375, 376
Southwell, Sir Robert, **17**: 114; **21**: 116
Southwick, James M., **20**: 283
— Solomon, **18**: 23
Southworth, —, **17**: 277, 284
— Alice (Carpenter), wife of Edward. *See* Bradford
— Constant, **14**: 269; **15**: 20; **18**: 249 *n*; **24**: 153
— Edward, **22**: xv; **24**: 153
— George Champlin Shepard, **6**: 143 *n*
— Nathaniel, **14**: 396; **24**: 153
— Thomas, **10**: 336; **22**: 110, 145
Sow business, **1**: 392, 393; **12**: 117
Soward, —, **8**: 113
Sowdon, Robert, **5**: 183 *n*
Spademan, Rev. Thomas, **13**: 40 *n*
Spaight, Richard D., **7**: 165
Spain, **3**: 218 *n*, 223; **6**: 205, 299, 300, 313 *n*, 365; **8**: 68; **13**: 423, 432, 437 *n*, 439, 440; **20**: 2, 3; **22**: 25, 29, 196
— Archives, **3**: 95
Spalding, Rev. Martin John, **25**: 213, 227
— Rev. Sampson, **16**: 594

- Spanish-American War, **6**: 455; **11**: 360
 Sparhawk, Catherine, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1815), **6**: 395 *n*
 — Elizabeth (*d* 1800), daughter of Nathaniel (*d* 1815). *See* Spooner
 — John, **22**: 244, 290, 293
 — John (*d* 1747), **16**: 445
 — John (*d* 1755), **6**: 129; **18**: 82, 83
 — Nathaniel, **6**: 129; **17**: 278, 284
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1647), **15**: 17, 18; **20**: 149
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1732), **25**: 37, 38
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1815), **6**: 395 *n*
 Sparke, Michael, **13**: 228
 Sparks, Jared, **5**: 201; **6**: 104; **7**: 5 *n*; **11**: 409 *n*, 419; **14**: 221 *n*; **18**: 6, 367; **19**: 37; **21**: 392 *n*
 Sparrow, —, **13**: 316
 — Rev. Anthony, **13**: 121
 — Jonathan, **24**: 151
 — Samuel, **19**: 364
 Spavin, Robert, **11**: 287, 289
 Speakman, Thomas, **16**: 720; **17**: 276, 284
 Spear, —, **13**: 405
 — Nathaniel, **4**: 21
 — Thomas, **16**: 484; **17**: 275, 284
 Spearing, —, **12**: 96, 98
 Specie payment, 1733, **10**: 90, 92, 93
 Speck, Frank Gouldsmith, **20**: 359
 Speculation, A Search for Beginnings of Stock Speculation, by A. McF. Davis, **10**: 278-310
 Speed, John, **12**: 393
 Spegall, John Peters. *See* Pegall
 Speir, Capt. —, **19**: 224 *n*
 Spence, James, **6**: 428
 Spencer, Asa, **6**: 5 *n*
 — Charles, third Earl of Sunderland, **6**: 193
 — Rev. Elihu, **16**: 850
 — Herbert, **6**: 423
 — John, **7**: 285; **21**: 320
 — Josephine. *See* Gay
 — Michael, **16**
 — Rebecca (Sweetman), wife of Michael, **15**: lxxxvii *n*
 — Robert, second Earl of Sunderland, **2**: 292; **14**: 217, 218
 — William, **12**: 71
 Spenser, Edmund, **1**: 316, 388
 Spirit, the, of Liberty, by Junius Junior, **11**: 294
 Spiritualists' Progressive Union Church, **5**: 55 *n*
 Spofford, Dr. —, **24**: 325
 — Walter Richardson, **14**: 264
 Spooner, Dr. —, **25**: 111, 112
 — Allen Crocker, **17**: 387, 390
 — Andrew, **6**: 395, 400, 401
 — Andrew (*d* 1802), **6**: 394, 395, 400
 — Ann (Howard), wife of Andrew (*d* 1802), **6**: 387, 394, 395, 400
 — Ann Howard, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1802). *See* Jarvis
 — Bourne, **23**: 592
 — Elizabeth, **22**: 364
 — Elizabeth Sparhawk, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1802). *See* Jarvis
 — Elizabeth (Sparhawk), second wife of Andrew (*d* 1802), **6**: 395
 — Ephraim, **18**: 21, 22, 157; **23**: 24; 411
 — John (*d* 1763), **6**: 395
 — John (*d* 1769), **6**: 394
 — Margaret (Oliver), wife of John (*d* 1769), **6**: 394, 395
 — Mary, **23**: 547
 — Walter, **5**: 13 *n*; **10**: 131
 — Thomas, **22**: 306, 315, 317, 321, 343
 — William, **24**: 152
 — William (*d* 1836), **6**: 400, 401
 — Zilpha H., **17**: 351 *n*
 — family, **6**: 395, 400
 Sports and games, **1**: 425; **8**: 339, 344, 346; **12**: 158; **14**: 150, 181; **15**: 142; **18**: 61, 367, 368; **22**: 274, 286; **23**: 514, 535, 536; playing field, **15**: lxxxviii *n*, 401; **16**: 656. *See also* Book of Sports
 Spotswood, Alexander, **7**: 139; **9**: 466, 467; **14**: 60
 — Elizabeth (Washington), wife of Alexander, **14**: 60
 — Henrietta, daughter of Alexander. *See* Washington
 — John, **12**: 91, 92
 — William, **7**: 395, 397
 Spragg (Spragge), John, **6**: 66; **17**: 12 *n*, 35, 42, 43 *n*
 Spragge, Sir Edward, **13**: 172, 173
 Sprague, —, **17**: 276, 284; **19**: 359, 360
 — Anthony, **3**: 469
 — Benjamin, **24**: 402, 408, 409
 — Charles, **5**: 219
 — Charles Franklin, **3**: 371
 — Esther Harrison, wife of John, **19**: 371
 — Hannah (Phipps), wife of Jonathan, **14**: 20 *n*

Sprague (*continued*)

- John, **17**: 278, 284; **19**: 371; **24**: 153. *See also* Spragg, John
 — John (H. C. 1730), **16**: 571, 580
 — John (H. C. 1737), **16**: 635, 646, 656
 — Jonathan, **14**: 20
 — Joseph, **14**: 20 *n*; **24**: 416
 — Josiah, **5**: 82
 — Lawrence, **19**: 371
 — Mary, **11**: 205
 — Noah, **19**: 349
 — P., **11**: 79, 81
 — Peleg, **5**: 42; **17**: 373 *n*, 387, 390
 — Richard, **13**: 161 *n*
 — Richard (*d* 1668), **16**
 — Richard (*d* 1703), **16**: 838; **17**: 18, 24
 — Samuel, **8**: 201; **14**: 396; **17**: 29 *n*; **24**: 150
 — Sarah (Stedman), wife of Joseph, **14**: 20 *n*
 — Susan. *See* Copeland
 — Timothy, **4**: 109
 — Rev. William Buell, **1**: 449
 Spraug. *See* Spragg
 Sprig, —, **18**: 29
 — Richard, **11**: 277
 — Richard (*d* 1795), **18**: 29
 Spring, Ephraim, **16**: 601
 Springfield, **3**: 108 *n*; **10**: 122; **11**: 352, 353; **15**: 179, 223; **17**: 260; **18**: 162, 167; **21**: 432 *n*; Secession of, from Connecticut, by S. E. Baldwin, **12**: 55–82
 — First Church, **10**: 166
 Spring-Rice, Sir Cecil Arthur, **19**: 414, 426, 428 *n*
 Sproat (Sprout), Rev. James, **23**
 Sproul, Robert, **8**: 111–113
 Sprowle, Andrew, **19**: 248 *n*
 Spry, William, **8**: 160
 Spunker Club, **19**: 285, 286, 288, 289; remarks on, by A. Matthews, **20**: 462, 463
 Spur, Thomas, **4**: 117
 Spurr, John, **12**: 330
 — Thomas Jefferson, **7**: 58
 Spurwink, Me., **1**: 289. *See also* Falmouth, Me.
 Spurzheim, Carl Theodor Heinrich, **10**: 79 *n*
 — Gaspard, **10**: 79. *See* Spurzheim, Johann Caspar
 — Johann Caspar, letter regarding death of, communicated by H. H. Edes, **10**: 77–81
 — Willibrod, **10**: 79 *n*

- Spy Pond, **15**: 217, 253; **21**: 353
 Squamacack Neck, R. I., **21**: 294
 Squier, Ephraim George, **18**: 238 *n*, 239 *n*; **19**: 105 *n*, 106 *n*; **20**
 Squire, Stephen, **16**: 412
 Squires, Daniel, **11**: 212
 Stables, Edward, **13**: 294 *n*
 — Susanna (De Berdt), wife of Edward, **13**: 294 *n*
 Stacey. *See also* Stacy
 — Ephraim, **16**: 758
 — Rev. Joseph, **22**: lv
 Stacke, —, **14**: 123
 Stackhouse, Richard, **1**: 81
 Stackpole, Ann, wife of William, **25**: 367
 — John, **4**: 101
 — Nancy, daughter of William, **25**: 367
 — William, **12**: 335 *n*; **25**: 367
 Stacy. *See also* Stacey
 — John, **8**: 167
 — Samuel, **24**: 360, 417
 Stacy's Creek, **18**: 247, 248 *n*
 Staff, Rebecca, **22**: 293, 296, 298
 Stafford, —, **14**: 182
 — Rev. John, **13**: 299
 Staggs, Capt. —, **21**: 79
 Staines, Richard, **1**: 200 *n*
 Stalebrass, —, **10**: 195
 Stales, Robert, **8**: 180
 Stallam, Mrs. —, **14**: 123
 Stamp Act, Parliamentary, **3**: 323; **4**: 458–460; **5**: 229; **8**: 104; **9**: 11: 20, 431, 444; **12**: 243, 290; **13**: 19: 165, 168, 180, 195 *n*; J. Adams on, **1**: 378; repeal, **4**: 463; **8**: 96 *n*; **9**: 429, 490 *n*; **14**: 323; **20**: 13; opposition to, **8**: 90, 120 *n*; **9**: 418; **11**: 26; **19**: 198, 259; **21**: 437; action of newspapers, **9**: 429; **11**: 423–432
 Stamp Act, Provincial, **9**: 424–426
 Stamp Act Congress, **13**: 19: 190
 Stanard, William Glover, **8**: 118 *n*
 Stanbridge, E., **19**: 300
 Standen, —, **25**: 5 *n*
 Stanford, Col. —, **20**: 275
 — Robert, **8**: 173, 174
 Standish, Alexander, **24**: 153
 — Josias, **24**: 153
 — Myles, **12**: 39; **17**: 18: 134, 137, 149, 152, 246 *n*, 247 *n*; **22**: xxix, 61, 75; **24**: 20, 63; and Massasoit, **7**: 399–402
 Standish Guards. *See* under Plymouth
 Standly, Joseph, **24**: 414 *n*
 — Robert, **24**: 400
 — Willis, **24**: 406

- Stanhope, Rev. George, **17**: 221 *n*
 — James, first Earl of Stanhope, **8**: 179; **14**: 365–368; **17**: 154
 — Mary, daughter of Rev. George. *See* Burnet
 — Philip Dormer, fourth Earl of Chesterfield, **13**: 326
 — Philip Henry, fifth Earl of Stanhope, **3**: 346
 — William, first Earl of Harrington, **19**: 363
 Staniford, John, **17**: 275, 284; **20**: 267
 — (Sanford), Robert, **21**: 316
 — (Sanford), Thomas, **21**: 316
 Stanley, —, **17**: 277, 284
 — Rev. Arthur Penrhyn, **5**: 359; **14**: 208
 — Christopher, **6**: 93
 — Hans, **2**: 357 *n*
 — Henry, fourth Earl of Derby, **8**: 345
 — Thomas, **7**: 82
 Stanly, Edward, **24**: 413
 — Robert, **24**: 415, 418
 Stanniford, John, **16**: 690
 Stanning, Mary, **14**: 124
 Stansbury, Howard, **17**: 353 *n*
 — Thomas, **11**: 312
 Stansfeld, Sir James, **6**: 429
 Stanton, Avis, daughter of Benjamin. *See* Slocum
 — Benjamin, **7**: 201 *n*
 — Daniel, **20**: 273, 275, 276
 — John, **14**: 331
 — Martha, wife of Benjamin, **7**: 201 *n*
 Stanyan, Anthony, **1**: 276
 Staples. *See also* Stables
 — Rev. Robert, **13**
 — William Read, **20**: 290
 Staesmore, —, wife of Sabine, **22**: 41
 — Sabine, **22**: 37, 40
 Stark, James Henry, **14**: 327 *n*
 — John, **19**: 130
 — John (*d* 1822), **6**: 260 *n*; **7**: 246, 257; **8**: 277
 Starkey, George. *See* Stirk, George (*d* 1665)
 Starlin. *See* Startin
 Starr, Rev. Comfort, **16**; **21**: 396
 — Ebenezer, **17**: 278, 284
 Startin, Charles, **5**: 200, 201 *n*, 208 *n*, 209; **13**: 205
 — Sarah, wife of Charles, **5**: 208, 209 *n*; **13**: 205
 — William, **5**: 201 *n*
 State House, the Term, paper on, by A. Matthews, **8**: 14–26
 State of the Trade, 1763, **19**: 379–390
 Stationers' Company, **11**: 75, 76
 Staughton. *See* Stoughton
 Stavers, John, **19**: 214 *n*
 Stayner, Abigail, **6**: 114
 Stead, Edward, **4**: 120
 Stearns, Rev. Daniel Munroe, **23**: 591
 — Rev. David, **16**: 555, 561
 — John, **4**: 120; **16**: 412
 — Rev. Oliver, **23**: 598
 — Samuel, **15**: 301; **17**: 239
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1834), **23**: 548
 — Thomas, **6**: 229, 230
 — Rev. William Augustus, **1**: 435, 436
 Stede, Sir Edwin, **20**: 62
 Stedman, Charles, **24**: 260 *n*, 264
 — Charles Ellery, **19**: 37
 — Ebenezer, **16**: 713, 716
 — John (*d* 1693), **15**: 18, 185, 213
 — John (*d* 1728), **11**: 252; **15**: xciii *n*
 — John Gabriel, **11**: 98
 — Sarah. *See* Sprague
 Steel, Samuel, **16**: 667, 670–672; **17**: 275, 284
 — Thomas, **8**: 160, 182, 183
 — Thomas (*d* 1776), **16**: 626; **25**: 426
 Steel, **10**: 217
 Steele, John, **12**: 68, 72
 — Sir Richard, **7**: 121; **11**: 377; **14**: 256, 257
 Steeven, —, **15**: 18
 Steinmetz, John, **19**: 243 *n*
 Stephen, —, **25**: 361
 — Adam, **12**: 91
 — Henry, **15**: 166
 — Sir James Fitzjames, **7**: 311
 — Sir Leslie, **8**: 209 *n*
 Stephens. *See also* Stevens
 — Abigail. *See* Davis
 — Erasmus, **20**: 27
 — I., **20**: 243
 — John, **15**: 291; **24**: 321
 — John & Thomas, **24**: 321
 — Lemuel, **25**: 281 *n*
 — Philip, **20**: 89
 — Phœbe. *See* Cotton
 — Thomas, **24**: 319, 322, 400, 402, 416, 433
 Stephenson. *See also* Stevenson
 — (Stevenson), David, **24**: 420, 433
 — Hugh, **17**: 166
 — Rebecca, **23**
 — Richard, **12**: 90, 93

- Steptoe, Anne. *See* Washington
 — Elizabeth. *See* Lee
 Sterling. *See also* Stirling
 — James, **10**: 361
 Sterling, church at, **23**: 601
 Sterne, Rev. Laurence, **7**: 114 *n*, 183
 Sternhold, Thomas, **1**: 230
 Sternhold and Hopkins's version of the
 Psalms, **1**: 228, 230–238
 Stetson, Rev. Caleb, **23**: 579, 585, 589,
 595, 596, 716
 — Robert, **18**: 398
 — Rev. Seth, **17**: 386, 390
 Steuart, Andrew, **11**: 445 *n*
 — George, **17**: 241
 — Sir John, **17**: 241 *n*
 Steuben, Friedrich Wilhelm August
 Heinrich Ferdinand, Baron von, **1**:
 249, 250; **7**: 193; **10**: 328
 Stevens. *See also* Stephen; Stephens
 — —, **4**: 115; **11**: 216; **15**: 297 *n*;
 20: 276
 — Rev. Benjamin, **1**: 420; **6**: 52 *n*,
 54–59; **16**: 740, 741, 772, 788; **19**: 339
 — BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, Correspond-
 ing Member C. S. M., **7**: 262; death,
 321; A. McF. Davis speaks on, 321
 — Ciprian, **19**: 26
 — Daniel, **25**: 381 *n*
 — Ebenezer, **4**: 16; **5**: 317; **7**: 253; **10**:
 99 *n*
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel, **4**:
 62
 — Elizabeth (Stevens), wife of Phine-
 has, **6**: 260 *n*, 261
 — Elizabeth (Thacher) Jackson, **23**:
 554
 — George Alexander, **25**: 58 *n*
 — Hannah, daughter of Samuel, **4**: 62
 — Henry, **14**: 273 *n*; A. McF. Davis
 on, **7**: 321
 — Henry, Son, & Stiles, **14**: 387
 — Jacob, **15**: 297 *n*
 — James, **8**: 168
 — Jeremiah, **14**: 396
 — John, **24**: 397, 433
 — John (1727), **16**: 554, 583
 — John Austin, **10**: 327; **11**: 420, 421,
 439, 440; **18**: 182 *n*
 — Joseph, **6**: 260 *n*; **17**: 278, 284; **25**:
 153 *n*
 — Rev. Joseph (*d* 1721), **16**; **24**: 87,
 107
 — Mary (Wilder), wife of Simon, **6**:
 260 *n*
 — Rev. Phineas (*d* 1755), **16**: 592, 597,
 608, 623
 — Phinehas (*d* 1756), **3**: 220; **4**: 102;
 6: 59, 260 *n*; **24**: 51
 — Prudence (Rice), wife of Joseph, **6**:
 260 *n*
 — Reuben, **5**: 255
 — Samuel, **4**; **14**: 396
 — Simon, **6**: 260 *n*
 — Thomas, **24**: 408, 418
 — Timothy, **4**: 53, 61–63, 66, 67
 — Rev. Timothy (H. C. 1687), **21**: 184
 — William, **21**: 425
 Stevens & Brown, **14**: 209
 Stevenson. *See also* Stephenson
 — Jonathan, **24**: 410
 — Jonathan Greeley, **10**: 80 *n*; **24**:
 176 *n*, 177 *n*
 — Joseph, **20**: 193 *n*, 199 *n*
 — Margaret, **3**: 268
 — Mary. *See* Hewson
 Steverson, Cornelius, **18**: 188, 191
 Steward, James, **16**: 620
 — John, **15**: 294
 — Robert, **5**: 235
 Stewart, —, **25**: 112
 — Richard, **7**: 136, 352; **17**: 183, 191;
 18: 50
 Stewert, Joseph, **24**: 397, 401
 Stickey, John, **3**: 63
 Stickney, Jonathan, **17**: 277, 284
 Stiles, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Ezra,
 19: 156
 — Rev. Ezra, **1**: 392; **5**: 238; **6**: 132;
 7: 125 *n*, 327; **8**: 235; **10**: 9, 10, 12;
 11: 37, 195 *n*; **12**: 231 *n*, 292; **14**: 181,
 182; **15**: ciii *n*, 306, 322; **17**: 366 *n*,
 370 *n*; **18**; **19**; **20**; **21**: 123, 126; **25**:
 185, 212 *n*, 373 *n*, 418 *n*, 419 *n*
 — George, **11**: 235
 — Henry Reed, **24**: 392 *n*
 — Rev. Isaac, **8**: 235 *n*
 — Jeremiah, **11**: 391 *n*
 — John, **14**: 124
 — Mary, daughter of Rev. Ezra. *See*
 Holmes
 — Nehemiah, **15**: 279
 — Richard, **24**: 425
 — Ruth, daughter of Rev. Ezra. *See*
 Gannett
 Stillman, Rev. Samuel, **1**: 440, 427; **7**:
 93; **19**: 286
 Stilson, James, **6**: 65–68
 — Margaret, daughter of James. *See*
 Hilton

- Margaret (Gould), wife of James, **6: 65 n, 67. See also Pittman**
- Stimpson, Rev. Joseph, **12: 279, 303**
- Stinson, David, **17: 277, 284**
- Stirk, Rev. George (*d* 1637), **21: 100**;
paper on, by G. L. Kittredge, **13: 16-59**; and family, 52-55
- George (*d* 1665), **8: 265; 13: 14: 164; 15: 9, 180; 18: 210 n; 21**
- Stirling, James, **11: 256**
- John, **15: 309; 18: 384**
- Earls of. *See* Alexander
- Stirling, island of. *See* Long Island
- Stith, Robert, **17: 173, 174; 18: 52**
- Rev. William, **19: 25**
- Stitson, William, **3: 159, 174; 12: 250, 253**
- Stoakes, Thomas. *See* Stokes
- Stock, —, **14: 123**
- Rev. Richard, **11: 273**
- Stock speculation, **1: 213**; A Search for the Beginnings of Stock Speculation, by A. McF. Davis, **10: 278-310**
- Stockbridge, Joseph, **22: 235**
- Stockbridge, town, **8: 240, 241; 25: 35**
- Stocken, John Jabez, **3: 93**
- Stoddard, —, **15: 21; 24: 361, 384**
- Anthony (*d* 1687), **6: 286 n, 327, 328; 11: 310, 321, 323; 12: 115; 19: 91**
- Anthony (*d* 1748), **12: 282; 15: clx, 366; 19: 351, 352, 362; 24: 44**
- Rev. Anthony (*d* 1760), **12: 282 n; 15: clx n**
- Esther (Warham) Mather, wife of Rev. Solomon, **18: 335 n**
- John, **17: 276, 284**
- John (*d* 1748), **4: 239; 14: 396; 20: 129 n, 130 n, 154; 24: 107**
- Lydia, daughter of Anthony (*d* 1687). *See* Turell
- Martha, daughter of Anthony (*d* 1748). *See* Fitch
- Martha (Belcher), wife of Anthony (*d* 1748), **12: 282 n; 19: 351 n**
- Mary, first wife of Simeon, **20: 11, 12 n**
- Patience, daughter of Thomas. *See* Capen
- Richard, **17: 276, 284**
- Simeon, **11: 322, 323; 12: 283 n; 14: 287 n, 403; 15: 381; 16: 418, 430; 20: 12 n**
- Rev. Solomon, **1: 411; 16: 17: 255; 18: 335; 20: 115**
- Tabitha (Hodgden), wife of Thomas, **5: 298 n**
- Thomas, **5: 298; 12: 273 n**
- William, **3: 19, 20, 33 n, 46, 48; 4: 10: 96; 19: 334, 345**
- Stoddert, —, **7: 185**
- Stoicks, John, **19: 279**
- Stokes, David, **12: 173 n**
- Thomas, **13: 24 n, 25 n, 30**
- Stone, —, **25: 326**
- Rev. Andrew Leete, **1: 436**
- Benjamin, **11: 395, 401**
- Ebenezer, **9: 453; 24: 104**
- Edwin Martin, **24: 371**
- Gregory, **15: 265, 457; 16: 429, 436**
- Hugh, **3: 62; 20: 68**
- Jacob, **11: 208 n**
- Rev. James, **16: 475, 509**
- Jemima (Miller), wife of Jacob, **11: 208 n**
- John, **1: 81; 12: 16 n**
- Jonas, **11: 387**
- Micah, **17: 278, 284**
- Rev. Nathan, **16: 505; 22: 452**
- Nathaniel, **1: 81; 17: 81; 25: 341**
- Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1755), **19: 365; 20: 131**
- Rev. Richard, **23: 589, 595**
- Richard French, **19: 282 n**
- Robert, **16: 644, 689, 747, 752; 24: 408, 409**
- Samuel, **16: 417; 17: 275, 284; 24: 409, 433**
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1663), **1: 391; 12: 41, 65, 67; 13: 94; 20: 11; 21: 163 n; 25: 17, 21**
- Simon, **20: 131**
- Susannah, daughter of Simon. *See* Goddard
- William, **4: 117; 14: 396**
- William, Gov. of Md., **10: 273 n**
- William Leete, **17: 371**
- Zachariah, **24: 407**
- Stoneham, Joseph, **25: 37**
- Stoner, John, **7: 104**
- Stonington, Ct. *See* Southerton
- Stony Point, N. Y., **8: 279**
- Storah. *See* Storer; Storre
- Storer, —, **15: 18**
- Ebenezer, **7: 11, 19, 21; 10: 324, 416; 15: clvii, 331, 332; 18: 365 n; 20: 151 n; 25: 233**
- John, **1: 300**
- Rev. John Parker Boyd, **23: 582**
- Joseph, **1: 279, 288-291**
- William. *See* Storre
- Storey. *See also* Storer; Storre; Story

- Storey (*continued*)
 — Moorfield, **1**: 1; **3**: 352, 355
 — Thomas, **3**: 62; **20**: 39, 77
 Stork, Samuel, **25**: 5 *n*
 Storke, Mary (Wilkes), wife of Samuel,
 13: 343 *n*
 — Samuel, **13**: 343 *n*
 Storm, Gustav, **20**: 316
 Storr. *See* Storer; Storre
 Storre, Augustine, **1**: 273, 275, 276, 279
 — Marie. *See* Wheelwright
 — Susanna (Hutchinson), wife of
 Augustine, **1**: 275 *n*
 — Rev. Thomas, **1**: 271
 — William, **1**: 279
 Storrow, Ann (Appleton), wife of Thomas,
 3: 177 *n*
 — Ann Gillam, daughter of Thomas,
 3: 177
 — Louisa, daughter of Thomas. *See*
 Higginson
 — Thomas, **3**: 177 *n*
 Storrs, Rev. Richard Salter, **17**: 386, 390
 Story. *See also* Storey; Storre
 — Bradstreet, **17**: 278, 284, 285 *n*. *See*
 also Bradstreet, Dudley Story
 — Charles, **3**: 118
 — Elisha, **16**: 417, 428; **25**: 37
 — Joseph, **5**: 291 *n*, 365; **7**: 226
 — Sarah (Hankredge), wife of Wil-
 liam, **1**: 305
 — William, **1**: 305; **4**: 142, 463; **14**:
 330–332, 345; **17**: 278, 284; **19**: 264;
 21: 419; **25**: 36
 — William Wetmore, **15**: cxxx *n*
 Stoughton, Israel, **1**: 274; **15**: xxxiii, 21,
 22, 175, 176, 209; **16**: 851; **17**: 124, 125;
 18: 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **21**: 26 *n*
 — Rebecca, daughter of Israel. *See*
 Taylor
 — Thomas, **16**: 851
 — William, **1**: 2; **3**: 76 *n*, 469; **6**: 267 *n*;
 8: 157; **10**: 23–25, 110, 380; **11**: 340,
 343; **13**: 246; **17**: **18**: 210 *n*, 323 *n*; **19**:
 11, 27; **20**: 276; **21**: 293, 304 *n*; **22**:
 180; and H. C., **12**: 400; **16**: **18**: 330; **24**:
 82, 89, 169–171; commission, **17**: 151;
 land grants to, **21**: 304, 313, 314, 356
 Stoughton, town, **4**: 472, 474; **21**: 438
 — Doty Tavern, **11**: 52 *n*
 Stout, Jacob, **11**: 228
 Stow, —, **15**: 10
 — John, **7**: 103, 104
 — Samuel, **15**: 4, 7, 11
 Stoward, Moses, **24**: 351
 Stowe, Rev. Calvin Ellis, **6**: 288
 — Harriet Beecher, **20**: 214 *n*
 Strachey, William, **14**: 172, 179, 180
 Strafford, Earls of, second creation, **11**:
 63. *See also* Wentworth, Sir Thomas;
 Wentworth, William
 Strafford, Eng., **11**: 62
 Strafford, N. H., **11**: 395
 Strahan, William, **21**: 290 *n*
 Strahlenburg, Philip Johan, **19**: 76
 Straitsmouth Island, **12**: 201 *n*
 Strange, John, **20**: 83
 Stranguish, —, **15**: 200
 Stratford, Samuel, **25**: 183
 Stratford, Ct., **15**: 180
 Stratford-on-Avon, Eng., **11**: 372, 373,
 374, 380
 — Holy Trinity Church, **11**: 375
 Stratton, John, **15**: 255
 Streate, Rev. Nicholas. *See* Street
 Street, Rev. George Edward, **24**: 234 *n*
 — Rev. Nicholas, **10**: 265, 266; **25**: 18,
 23
 Streeter, Louis Packard, **6**: 116 *n*
 Strickland, Capt. —, **19**: 224 *n*
 — Agnes, **12**: 368 *n*, 381
 Strode, Essex, **13**: 173
 — Sir George, **13**: 162
 — John, **13**: 171
 — Mary (Strode), Holworthy, wife of
 Essex, **13**: 162, 171–173
 — Sir Nicholas, **13**: 171, 172
 Strong, Caleb, **1**: 430; **17**: 313, 315; **18**:
 365 *n*
 — Rev. Jonathan, **17**: 385, 391; **23**: 555
 — Josiah, **11**: 50, 51
 — Lydia, daughter of Josiah, **11**: 51
 — Mary (Young), wife of Josiah, **11**:
 50, 51
 — Simeon, **12**: 278
 — Rev. Thomas Campbell, **11**: 252
 Strother, Anthony, **12**: 90, 98
 Strout, Jacob, **24**: 388, 393
 Strype, John, **7**: 103 *n*
 Stuart, —, **7**: 135; **11**: 149
 — Alexander, **14**: 103, 105–107, 291
 — Charles, **25**: 147 *n*
 — David, **7**: **11**: 150, 182; **17**: 164, 173,
 194, 195; **18**: 34, 47, 48, 52
 — Eleanor (Calvert) Custis, wife of
 David, **7**: 130 *n*, 141, 189, 349, 390,
 392; **17**: 194, 195; **18**: 47, 48, 52
 — Frederick D., **10**: 137
 — Gilbert, **5**: 290; **7**: 218 *n*; **10**: 74,
 259; **11**: 30 *n*; **13**: 254

- Isaac William, **7**: 95 *n*, 98, 99, 119, 125
- James Francis Edward the Old Pretender, **2**; **5**: 79; **6**: 180; **10**: 191, 202 *n*, 203, 346; **14**: 366 *n*; **17**: 75
- John, third Earl of Bute, **8**: 90
- Ludovick, second Duke of Lennox, **12**: 380
- Rev. Moses, **1**: 431
- Nanny, daughter of David, **7**: 141
- Richardson. *See* Stewart, Richard
- Sarah (Windship), wife of Charles, **25**: 146, 147 *n*
- William, **7**: 365, 392
- Stuarts, the, **12**: 208; **13**: 436
- Stubbe, Henry, **14**: 161 *n*; **21**: 110
- Stubbs, —, **8**: 268, 271
- William, **11**: 264
- Studely, Robert, **17**: 91 *n*
- Studley, Daniel, **17**: 392
- Studson, Robert, **24**: 154
- Stukes, —, **19**: 224 *n*
- Sturges, —, **25**: 198
- Thomas, **8**: 176
- Sturgis, Edward, **24**: 149
- John, **7**: 216 *n*
- Julian, **25**: 272
- Lucretia, *See* Bates
- RICHARD CLIPSTON, Resident Member C. S. M., **18**: 308; designs Hutchinson memorial, **19**: 376, 432; on alphabets used in 1500, **20**: 416 *n*; designs Edes memorial, **25**: 256
- William, **10**: 81 *n*; **12**: 336; **25**: 309, 322
- Sturtevant, Mercy, **22**: 186
- Samuel, **6**: 23; **22**: 173, 186, 270, 282
- Sarah, **22**: 293
- Stuteville, Sir Martin, **12**: 105 *n*
- Stutson (Studson), Joseph, **4**: 101, 104
- Stuyvesant, Peter, **3**: 109; **10**: 269 *n*, 272, 273 *n*, 276 *n*; **21**: 161–163; and New England fur traders, **18**: 167 *n*, 171, 178–180, 182, 183 *n*
- Succotash, **17**: 299 *n*, 315, 330
- Suchten, Alexander von, **21**: 128, 129
- Sudbury, **7**: 76 *n*; **15**: 179, 222; **17**: 250
- Suffield, Ct., **12**: 81, 82; **24**: 46
- Suffolk Bar, **5**; **12**: 347
- Suffolk County, **6**: 13 *n*
- Court Files, **5**: 24; **8**: 27, 117; **10**: 377 *n*; The Early Court Files of Suffolk County, Paper by J. Noble, **3**: 317–326; Calendar of Land Bank Papers in, **4**: 83–121
- Court Room, **5**: 14 *n*
- Courts, **5**: 21–23, 73; **10**: 153 *n*
- Prison, **3**: 338
- Suffolk County Convention, 1774, **1**: 165, 166, 176, 180, 181; **11**: 52 *n*
- Suffolk Resolves, **11**: 52 *n*
- Suffrage, **7**: 291; **20**: 9; right of, restricted to church members, **7**: 290; **10**: 164, 165, 171; **12**: 56
- Sugar, **13**: 447; **21**: 255; **24**: 337
- Sugar Act. *See* Molasses trade
- Sugar Loaf Islands, Me., **25**: 428
- Sugars, Mary. *See* Townsend
- Sugden, George, **24**: 414 *n*, 433; **25**: 108
- Sullivan, Capt. —, **7**: 168
- Benjamin, **14**: 139
- Daniel, **14**: 139 *n*
- George, **7**: 221 *n*; **12**: 335 *n*
- James, **1**: 27; **5**: 10 *n*, 12 *n*, 13 *n*, 288 *n*; **6**: 64 *n*, 67; **7**: 219, 221 *n*, 224 *n*; **11**: 402; **12**: 372; **14**: 137, 139 *n*, 344; **20**: 167; **25**: 166 *n*; on name Maine, **12**: 367, 369, 370, 372
- John (*d* 1795), **14**: 137–140
- Maj.-Gen. John (*d* 1795), **3**: 127, 128, 131, 133 *n*; **7**: 108, 246, 257, 261; **11**: 385, 402, 403; **14**: 137, 139 *n*, 351; **25**: 128, 367; in Revolution, **8**: 122, 123, 124, 319; and Rockingham Convention, **11**: 391–393, 401
- John Langdon, **7**: 221–223, 227
- Margery (Brown), wife of John, **14**: 137–140
- Mehitable, daughter of James. *See* Amory; Cutler
- Richard, **7**: 219, 221 *n*, 225, 227; **12**: 335 *n*
- Sarah (Russell), wife of Richard, **7**: 221 *n*, 227
- Sarah Bowdoin (Winthrop), wife of George, **7**: 221 *n*, 227
- Sarah Webb (Swan), wife of William, **7**: 221 *n*, 222, 227
- Thomas Russell, **14**: 140
- Rev. Thomas Russell (*d* 1862), **7**: 222 *n*; **24**: 132
- William, **6**: 127, 385 *n*; **7**: 221 *n*, 222 *n*, 225, 227; **10**: 366 *n*; **17**: 386, 391
- Sully, James, **21**: 271 *n*
- Sulte, Benjamin, **3**: 378; **6**: 261–265; **8**: 186
- Summersant, Summerset, Sumorset. *See* Somerset
- Sumner, Benjamin, **3**: 125

Sumner (*continued*)

- Charles, **3**: 440; **5**: 42, 188, 311; **8**: 344 *n*; **12**: 342, 343; **15**: cxxx *n*; **17**: 376, 387 *n*, 391; **18**: 3 *n*; **21**: 449 *n*; **24**: 135
- Davies, **17**: 277, 284
- Elizabeth (Hyslop), wife of Increase (*d* 1799), **14**: 19 *n*
- George, **7**: 81, 82
- Increase, **14**: 19 *n*
- Increase (*d* 1799), **12**: 116; **14**: 19; **17**: 311, 313, 325; 332 *n*
- Rev. Joseph, **23**: 513
- Sarah (Sharp), wife of Increase, **14**: 19 *n*
- William, **14**: 165
- William Graham, **10**: 95, 97
- William Hyslop, **12**: 335 *n*; **17**: 63 *n*; **21**: 89 *n*, 281
- Sunday, **15**: 136; **16**: 576, 593; observance, **1**: 415, 416; **8**: 340; in England, **8**: 343-348; on Continent, 344; in Plymouth, **23**; Jewish Sabbath, **8**: 344; T. Shepard on, **12**: 142-145, 156, 161; Saturday evening regarded as part of, **15**: 136; **16**: 576; **17**: 301 *n*, 345. *See also* Book of Sports
- Sunday school, **7**: 64; Early Sunday Schools in Boston, by A. Matthews, **21**: 259-285. *See also* Catechizing of Children
- Sunderland, Earls of. *See* Spencer, Charles; Spencer, Robert
- Superiour Court of Judicature, paper by J. Noble, **5**: 5-26
- Superstitions, **21**: 122 *n*
- Supreme Court of the United States. *See under* United States
- Surgeons, **14**: 146, 147, 159, 160, 162
- Surrey, Earl of. *See* Howard, Henry
- Surveyors in New England, **17**: 112
- Susa, Treaty of, **12**: 101, 104-106
- Suspension, at H. C., **16**; at Plymouth Church, **23**
- Sutcliffe, Matthew, **25**: 67 *n*
- Sutton, Ebenezer, **24**: 202 *n*
- George Frederick, **12**: 255
- Sutton, town, **18**: 115; **21**: 314 *n*, 428 *n*
- Sutton's Hospital, **1**: 191
- Sutton's Island, Me., **24**: 202 *n*
- Svinin, Paul Petrovich, **14**: 265, 266
- Swaden, Philip, **6**: 21, 26
- Swain, —, **25**: 116
- Benjamin, **24**: 408
- Rev. Joseph, **16**: 721, 744
- Swan, Gershom, **16**: 418, 431
- Hepzibah (Clarke), wife of James, **1**: 251; **6**: 398 *n*
- James, **7**: 221 *n*
- John, **21**: 235, 242, 245, 246, 249, 250
- John (*d* 1708), **15**: 54, 216
- John (*d* 1752), **15**: 268; **16**: 547, 610, 677
- Rev. Joshua Augustus, **5**: 92
- Rev. Josiah, **21**: 186
- Sarah Webb, daughter of James. *See* Sullivan
- Thomas, **6**: 324, 326-328
- Swanley, Robert, **12**: 111 *n*
- Swansea, church at, **22**: 146, 155; freemen in, 1675, **24**: 152
- Swanwick, Anna, **6**: 453
- Swarton, John, **21**: 296
- Swasey, Joseph, **24**: 357, 407
- Nathaniel, **24**: 357, 377, 405, 407, 434
- Swayne, Bennet, **16**: 833
- Jeremiah, **20**: 75, 77
- Richard, **5**: 120
- Swearingen, —, **12**: 93
- Sweden, **8**: 210; **18**: 167, 168, 175; **20**: 2
- Sweeney, Lawrence. *See* Sweeney, Samuel
- Samuel, **11**: 437, 438, 440
- Sweet, Rev. John Davis, **23**: 595, 598
- Temperance, **12**: 328
- Sweetman, John, **6**: 227 *n*
- Rebecca, daughter of Thomas. *See* Spencer
- Samuel, **15**: 64, 234
- Thomas, **15**: lxxxvii *n*, 265, 266; **17**: 134
- Sweetser, Sarah (Lynde) Clark, wife of Seth (*d* 1731), **6**: 39 *n*, 47, 52 *n*, 53 *n*
- Seth (*d* 1731), **6**: 39 *n*, 47, 53 *n*
- Seth (*d* 1778), **6**: 47, 53-59; **8**: 301 *n*; **16**: 460, 477
- Rev. Seth (*d* 1878), **6**: 54 *n*
- Sweny, Roscoe, **19**: 185 *n*
- Swett, Elizabeth D., wife of Samuel, **19**: 371
- John Barnard, **16**: 859
- Samuel, **19**: 371
- William, **24**: 347
- Swift, Dr. —, **7**: 158
- Jane, **23**: 547
- Jireh, **19**: 360
- Rev. John, **1**: 416; **20**: 135; **21**: 186
- Jonathan, **7**: 311, 312; **10**: 204 *n*; **14**: 290

- Joseph, **19**: 253 *n*
- Joshua, **22**: 343
- LINDSAY, Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 179; death and tribute to, **24**: 303. *Communications*: The Massachusetts Election Sermons, **1**: 388–451; tribute to H. Williams, **7**: 207–209; John Davenport's Election sermon, **10**: 1–6; the truth in history, 101–107; Memoir of S. Butler, 180–189; remarks on distinction between earlier public libraries and those of today, **12**: 132, 133; Memoir of Stanley Cunningham, 306, 307–310; remarks on copy of Winslow's Good Nevves from New England, **17**: 120–122; Use of Manuscripts in Public and Quasi-public Institutions, **18**: 153–156; remarks on John Adams library, **19**: 267–269
- Samuel, **12**: 290
- Samuel (H. C. 1735), **16**: 640
- Rev. Seth Freeman, **23**: 576, 586
- Susanna, **23**: 547
- William, **24**: 154
- Swinburne, Louis, **17**: 352 *n*
- Swineoke, —, **17**: 274, 284
- Sydsen, Walter, **18**: 234
- Syls, Capt. —, **20**: 275
- Sylvester. *See also* Silvester
- , **7**: 200 *n*
- Elizabeth, **22**: 293
- Grissel. *See* Cotton; Sanford
- Hannah, **22**: 293
- Hannah (Bartlett), wife of Joseph, **22**: 269
- Herbert Milton, **20**: 351
- Joseph, **22**: 269
- Joseph (H. C. 1733), **16**: 595, 602
- Solomon, **22**: 293
- Symes, Col. —, **7**: 189
- Symmes, Huldah, daughter of Rev. Zechariah (*d* 1671). *See* Davis
- Susanna (Winslow). *See* Wentworth
- Rev. Thomas, **15**: 356
- Rev. Timothy, **16**: 584, 598, 602, 608
- Rev. William (H. C. 1750), **16**: 781, 816; **19**: 260; **25**: 250, 356
- William (H. C. 1780), **19**: 294
- Rev. Zechariah (*d* 1671), **1**: 395, 451; **3**: 160, 422 *n*; **6**: 124; **12**: 8, 9 *n*, 20, 41; **14**: 124; **15**: 16; **25**: 17, 21
- Rev. Zechariah (*d* 1708), **15**: cliv, clvi, clviii, clix

- Symmons, Constant, **4**: 117
- Symonds, —, **15**: 17
- Harlakenden, **1**: 287 *n*
- Samuel, **1**: 126, 197; **18**: 176; **21**: 16 *n*
- Samuel (*d* 1768), **1**: 287 *n*; **5**: 116, 123, 144, 145; **6**: 26; **7**: 22–24; **15**: clxv, 54, 219; **19**: 25
- Thomas, **11**: 209, 210
- William, **1**: 287, 288
- Symons, —, **17**: 275, 284
- Henry, **25**: 44, 45
- John, **24**: 153
- Moses, **24**: 154
- Symonson, Moses, **24**: 153
- Sympkins. *See* Simpkins
- Synods, **8**: 330; **23**: 117; in New England, **8**: 328; **22**: xxxvii, xxxviii; of Dort, **5**: 238; **13**: 66; **25**: 69, 75 *n*

TABOR, Philip, **1**: 141

- Tadhg Gaolach O Suileabháin. *See* O'Sullivan, Timothy
- Taft, Caleb, **17**: 276, 284
- HENRY WALBRIDGE, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 216; death, **8**: 400
- Rev. Moses, **16**: 817
- WILLIAM HOWARD, Honorary Member C. S. M., **14**: 311
- Taggard, Mary Trow (Welch), second wife of William, **14**: 352
- William, **14**: 352
- Tailer. *See also* Tayler; Taylor; Taylour
- Abigail (Gillam) Dudley, second wife of Lt.-Gov. William, **6**: 268 *n*
- Gillam, **16**: 598, 608, 623, 635
- James, **12**: 175 *n*
- Sarah (Byfield), first wife of Lieut.-Gov. William, **6**: 267 *n*
- Rebecca (Stoughton), wife of William (*d* 1682), **6**: 267 *n*, 268 *n*
- William (*d* 1682), **6**: 267 *n*, 268 *n*
- Lt.-Gov. William, **2**: 4; 206; **5**: 80 *n*; **6**: 190, 270 *n*, 280, 281; **9**: 453, 454; **10**: 384; **14**: 361, 363 *n*, 394, 397 *n*; **17**: 18; 212 *n*; **19**: 308; **20**: 129 *n*, 130 *n*; **21**: 357 *n*; **24**: 88, 89, 90, 94, 100, 103; commissions, **2**: 297; **17**: 152–154; sketch of, **6**: 267; and H. C., **16**
- Talamy, John, **16**
- Talbie, Dorothy, **3**: 60
- Talbot, Capt. —, **11**: 215, 216
- Adelhida, wife of Charles, Duke of Shrewsbury, **14**: 368

Talbot (*continued*)

- Charles, Duke of Shrewsbury, **5**: 79;
17: 27; **20**: 65
 — J., **23**: 713
 — Thomas, **10**: 111
 Talcott, Joseph, **5**: 101, 102; **6**; **10**: 89;
16: 577; **17**: 93
 — Matthew, **19**: 243 *n*
 Talier, William, **12**: 235
 Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice
 de, Prince de Bénévent, **17**: 326
 Talman, Charles Fitzhugh, **18**: 124
 Tanfield, Sir Laurence, **8**: 351 *n*
 Tankerville, Earl of. *See* Bennet,
 Charles
 Tanner, Nicholas, **24**: 152
 — William, **12**: 46
 Tansley, Alice, wife of John, **11**: 67
 — Cecilia, daughter of John. *See*
 Wentworth
 — John, **11**: 66, 67
 Tant, William, **11**: 216
 Tantousq (Sturbridge), **21**: 10, 113
 Tapin. *See* Tappan
 Tappan, Rev. David, **13**: 135, 136, 137;
22: xlii, lviii, lxii *n*; **23**: 540, 542, 548,
 550
 — Jacob, **17**: 41 *n*
 Tar and feathers, **8**: 90, 93 *n*, 104; **19**:
 222
 Tarbell, Anna, daughter of Samuel (*d*
 1776). *See* Edes; Haskell
 — Deborah, daughter of Samuel (*d*
 1776). *See* Pierce
 — Elizabeth (Woods), wife of Thomas,
 3d, **5**: 296 *n*
 — Eunice, daughter of Samuel (*d*
 1776), **5**: 297 *n*
 — Hannah (Longley), wife of Thomas
 (*d* 1678), **5**: 296 *n*
 — Lydia, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1776).
See Farwell
 — Lydia (Farnsworth), wife of Samuel
 (*d* 1776), **5**: 296
 — Martha, daughter of Samuel (*d*
 1776). *See* Phelps
 — Mary, daughter of Samuel (*d*
 1776). *See* Reed
 — Samuel (*d* 1776), **5**: 277, 293–296
 — Samuel (*d* 1796), **5**: 275, 276–282,
 293–297; **11**: 239–242
 — Sarah, daughter of Samuel (*d*
 1776). *See* Boynton
 — Sybil, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1776).
See Moors
 — Thomas (*d* 1678), **5**: 293, 296 *n*
 — Thomas (*d* 1715), **5**: 293, 296
 Tarbox, Rev. Increase Niles, **17**: 380,
 383 *n*
 — Jonathan, **3**: 235, 237
 Tarleton, Sir Banastre, **8**: 278
 Tarrah, Robert, **25**: 363 *n*
 Tartars, **14**: 147, 166, 168; **18**: 275
 Tarte, —, **7**: 129
 Tate, Rev. James, **13**: 278
 — Nahum. *See* Tate and Brady
 Tate and Brady's version of the Psalms,
1: 234; **22**: xxix, 332, 336, 366
 Tauler, John, **1**: 136
 Taunton, **1**: 163, 181; **7**: 92; **10**: 264,
 265, 267, 268; **18**: 241, 245; **19**: 193 *n*;
20: 371 *n*; church at, **10**: 265, 266,
 267 *n*; **22**: 162, 240, 261; **23**: 585;
 freemen in, 1675, **24**: 154
 — Old Colony Historical Society, **1**:
 43; **20**: 374, 389, 393, 402
 Taunton, Eng., **14**: 45, 46 *n*
 Taunton River, **18**: 241, 248 *n*, 251, 289,
 291
 Taututtipoag (taututtipang, cranesbill),
14: 185, 186
 Taverns, Coffee Houses, etc., **1**: 422; **3**:
 75; **7**: 252, 253 *n*, 396, 397; **8**: 28, 97 *n*;
11: 52 *n*, 238, 238 *n*; **13**: 98 *n*; **14**: 20 *n*;
15: 141; **17**: 203; **18**: 51, 53; **19**: 252,
 253 *n*; **21**: 298; **22**: 153, 158, 255, 274,
 295; **24**: 286. *See also* under Boston;
 London, Coffee Houses
 Taxation, **19**: 180; troubles concerning,
17: 253 *n*, 258, 259, 260, 264, 265;
21: 413; without representation, **3**:
 454
 Taxes, **1**: 39, **4**; commodities received
 for, **3**: 7, 10; circular letter of Massa-
 chusetts House of Representatives on
 1768, **8**: 95 *n*; Country rate, **12**: 24,
 25; and H. C., **16**
 Taxil, Léo. *See* Jogand-Pagès, Gabriel
 Antoine
 Tay, Isaiah, **14**: 396
 — Jeremiah, **8**: 164 *n*
 Tayler, —, **17**: 189
 — John James, **6**: 418, 419, 422
 Taylor. *See also* Tailer, Tayler; Taylour
 —, **7**: 128, 168; **11**: 156, 157,
 171; **12**: 89; **24**: 368 *n*
 — Abigail, daughter of James (*d* 1716),
12: 181 *n*
 — Ann, daughter of James (*d* 1716),
12: 181 *n*

- Bayard, **3**: 80; **8**: 395
 — Charles, **12**: 176
 — Christopher, **12**: 175, 176, 178–180
 — Eldad, **5**: 13 *n*
 — Elizabeth, first wife of James (*d* 1716), **12**: 175, 181 *n*
 — Elizabeth, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12**: 180, 181
 — Elizabeth (Jackson) Grant, wife of John, **8**: 255 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Rogers), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1749), **12**: 283, 299
 — George, **24**: 389
 — Henry Osborn, **25**: 240 *n*
 — Jacob, **6**: 76
 — James, **12**: 181; **17**: 112–114
 — James (*d* 1716), **12**: 174, 175, 178, 179, 254; **15**: clxvi; family, **12**: 175, 178, 180, 181
 — James (*d* 1703), **17**: 112
 — Rev. Jeremy, **11**: 377; **22**: 124
 — John, **7**: 201; **8**: 255 *n*; **19**: 232, 244 *n*; **24**: 408
 — John (*d* 1653), **24**: 314
 — John (*d* 1683), **15**: 10, 11, 49, 50, 210
 — John (*d* 1701), **15**: 364
 — Rev. John (*d* 1750), **12**: 228–231, 283, 299; **16**
 — John Lord, **14**: 59
 — Joseph, **13**: 245
 — Rev. Joseph (*d* 1682), **15**: 49, 50, 210, 211, 221, 226
 — Keziah. *See* Eldredge
 — Mary, **22**: 245, 246
 — Mary, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12**: 180, 181 *n*. *See also* Payne
 — Mary, wife of Sebread, **10**: 25
 — Mercy, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12**: 181 *n*
 — Randolph, **14**: 248 *n*
 — Rebecca, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12**: 181
 — Rebecca, daughter of William. *See* Orne
 — Rebecca (Clarke), second wife of James (*d* 1716), **12**: 175, 180, 181 *n*
 — Rebecca (Stoughton), wife of William (*d* 1682), **21**: 357
 — Richard, **15**: 24, 176, 286
 — Rowland, **11**: 229
 — Samuel, **12**: 181
 — Samuel Harvey, **7**: 56
 — Sarah. *See* Bacon
 — Sarah, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12**: 181 *n*
 — Sarah (Burrill), wife of William, **12**: 176 *n*
 — Sebread, **10**: 25
 — Silas, **14**: 175
 — William, **15**: 176. *See* Taylor, Richard
 — Col. William, **17**: 91 *n*. *See* Tailer, Lt.-Gov. William
 — William, **19**: 264; **24**: 322; **25**: 37, 303–305, 335
 — William (*d* 1682), **21**: 357 *n*
 — William (*d* 1769), **12**: 176, 181 *n*
 Tylour, Christopher, **8**: 163
 — William, **8**: 163
 Taynter, Simon, **16**: 412
 Tea, **11**: 33; **19**: 194, 195; **25**: 346; tax on, and resulting troubles, **5**: 61 *n*, 63; **6**: 157, 164, 338; **8**: 12: 36; **13**: 348, 349, 382, 383, 396, 397, 399; **19**: 235 *n*, 239, 255 *n*. *See also* Boston Tea Party
 Teach, Edward. *See* Thatch
 Teacher, church, **22**: xix, xxiv, 9, 98, 99, 120. *See also* Elders
 Teal, William, **16**: 784
 Teatte, Rev. James. *See* Tate
 Teleki, Paul, Count, **14**: 171
 Tellicheri, British India, **11**: 228
 Temperance, **1**: 433; **8**: 351; early tracts and sermons on, in New England, **17**: 234–240. *See also* Rum, Sir Richard
 Tempest, Capt. —, **13**: 187, 188
 Temple, —, **24**: 440
 — Elizabeth (Bowdoin), wife of Sir John, **10**: 414
 — Elizabeth (Watson) Russell, wife of Sir Grenville, **3**: 199; **11**: 344
 — Sir Grenville, **3**: 199; **11**: 344
 — Harriet (Shirley), wife of Robert, **8**: 244 *n*; **11**: 344
 — John, **1**: 330
 — Sir John (*d* 1798), **11**: 344; **19**: 255
 — Mehitable (Nelson), wife of Robert, **8**: 301 *n*
 — Sir Richard, Viscount Cobham, **8**: 179; **10**: 193; **17**: 93 *n*
 — Robert, **8**: 301 *n*, 244 *n*; **11**: 344
 — Sir Thomas, **1**: 224; **10**: 6; **11**: 318; **12**: 122; **15**: 200; **18**: 178; **20**: 201; **21**: 171; **24**: 217
 — Sir William, **11**: 290
 Temple Papers, **10**: 397
 Templeton, James, **14**: 334
 Ten Eick, Peter, **5**: 236
 Tenerife, island of, **12**: 391–393

- Teney, John, **21**: 327
- Tennent, Rev. Gilbert, **22**: 294
- William, **15**: 330
- Tenney, —, **4**: 19
- Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel, **24**: 164
- Nathaniel, **24**: 164
- Samuel, **15**: 396
- Samuel (*d* 1816), **24**: 161, 162, 164
- Tenny, —, **11**: 255
- Tennyson, Alfred, **5**: 43; **8**: 137; **19**: 423
- Tenor, Middle, **3**: 8; **16**: 686; New, **3**: 8; **5**: 100; **10**: 94; **16**: Old, **3**: 8; **5**: 58, 100; **10**: 94; **16**. *See also* Bills of Credit
- Tenterden, Lord. *See* Abbott, Charles
- Stuart Aubrey
- Terceira, island of, **12**: 103, 194, 390, 392, 398
- Ternaux-Compans, Charles Henri, **14**: 272 *n*, 276 *n*
- Ternay, Charles Henri d'Arsac, **25**: 175 *n*
- Terrey, Thomas, **14**: 396
- Territory and Dominion of New England. *See* New England, Territory and Dominion of
- Test Act, 1673. *See under* England
- Test Act, 1776. *See under* Massachusetts
- Tetard, Frances (Elliston) Dupuy, wife of Rev. John Peter, **24**: 78
- Rev. John Peter, **24**: 78
- Tew, Henry, **19**: 110 *n*
- Thomas, **19**: 110 *n*
- Thacher. *See also* Thatcher
- (Thatcher), Anthony, **25**: 309, 322, 345
- David, **25**: 319, 320, 337, 341
- Elisha, **25**: 309, 322
- Elizabeth, sister of James. *See* Stevens
- Dr. James, **17**: 297 *n*, 320 *n*; **19**: 283; **22**: xxxii, 265 *n*; **23**; **24**: 275; and Morton's Memorial, **18**: 18, 21, 22, 25, 26
- Jethro, **25**: 309, 322, 334, 345
- John, **16**: 771; **24**: 149; **25**: 309, 322, 334
- Judah, **24**: 149
- Mary, **18**: 256 *n*
- Mary, daughter of Rev. Peter (*d* 1744), **19**: 332 *n*, 348, 351, 355
- Mary (Prince), wife of Rev. Peter (*d* 1744), **19**: 332, 351
- Moses, **1**: 429
- Oxenbridge (*d* 1765), **19**: 343
- Oxenbridge (*d* 1772), **14**: 14; **15**: 366; **19**: 343
- Peter, **12**: 335 *n*
- Rev. Peter (*d* 1727), **16**; **18**: 221; **20**: 269; **22**: 235; **25**: 395
- Rev. Peter (*d* 1739), **1**: 442; **13**: 237; **15**: 366; **16**: 453; **19**
- Rev. Peter (*d* 1744), **19**; **22**: 226, 230, 235, 289
- Rev. Peter (*d* 1785), **16**: 635; **19**: 332 *n*, 334, 341, 351; **22**: 298
- Rev. Peter (*d* 1802), **6**: 317; **18**: 365 *n*; **23**: 541, 542
- Rodolphus, **24**: 153
- Rev. Roland, **22**: 340
- Samuel, **19**: 332 *n*
- Susanna, daughter of Rev. Peter (*d* 1744), **19**: 332 *n*, 351
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1678), **11**: 340; **14**: 270; **19**: 283 *n*; and H. C., **3**: 461; **15**: 221, 232, 236, 237
- Rev. Thomas Cushing, **10**: 322 *n*
- Thacker, Elias, **22**: 115, 123
- Thanksgiving days, **3**: 65; **19**: 361; **23**: proclamations, Maine, **5**: 167-186; **10**: 108-114
- Thatch (Teach), Edward, **19**: 110
- Thatcher. *See also* Thacher
- Henry Knox, **1**: 239 *n*
- Thaxter, Joseph, **20**: 34, 57, 58
- Rev. Joseph (*d* 1827), **23**: 558
- Robert, **12**: 317, 320; **18**: 67
- Samuel, **6**: 270 *n*, 279-281; **14**: 397 *n*; **15**: 280; **16**: 453; **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*; **24**: 96
- Thomas, **10**: 118
- Thayer, —, **4**: 20
- Alexander, **17**: 276, 284
- Andrew E., **12**: 220
- Rev. Christopher Toppan, **21**: 279
- Cornelia (Van Rensselaer), **3**: 368 *n*
- Cornelius, **12**: 220; **25**: 129, 211
- Daniel, **4**: 98-100
- Eben T., **24**: 408
- Rev. Ebenezer (*d* 1733), **1**: 416; **15**: 389
- Rev. Ebenezer (*d* 1792), **19**: 261; **25**: 251
- EZRA RIPLEY, Resident Member C. S. M., **8**: 29; death and tribute to, **18**: 99
- Gideon, **1**: 314
- JAMES BRADLEY, on Council C. S. M., **1**: 11; a founder, **12**; Vice-President, **5**: 34; death, **7**: 296; tributes to, by J. Noble, 297; by A. McF. Davis, 298-302; by S. L. Thorndike, 303-306;

- by W. C. Williamson, 306; by Rev. E. H. Hall, 307-310; by J. Smith, 310-315; by J. B. Ames, 315; by H. H. Edes, 317; memorial meeting for, 8; 2. *Communications*: Lady Mowlson scholarship, 1: 20; tribute to B. A. Gould, 3: 284; to D. E. Ware, 3: 438-445; Memoir of D. E. Ware, 5: 36, 38-39; tribute to G. O. Shattuck, 8: 10
- Rev. John, 25: 189, 191 *n*, 200, 205 *n*, 210 *n*, 211 *n*; Bibliographical Notes on the Conversion of the Rev. John Thayer, by E. P. Merritt, 129-140; work at Holy Cross Church, Boston, 194-199, 202-208, 211; proposes to go on mission to Indians, 209; Sketch of, by E. P. Merritt, 211-229
- JOHN ELIOT, Resident Member C. S. M., 5: 186
- Lydia (Turell), wife of Cornelius, 12: 220
- Nathan, 21: 410
- Nathaniel, 3: 368 *n*; 24: 415; 25: 131, 133, 140
- Rev. Nathaniel, 5: 202 *n*; 23: 579
- Richard, 21: 302
- Sarah (Plaisted), wife of Cornelius, 25: 129, 211
- WILLIAM ROSCOE (*d* 1233), Resident Member C. S. M., 1: 115; 17: 150; death, 25: 255; tribute to, 257. *Communications*: Paper on John Hay (not printed), 18: 27
- Zechariah, 24: 69
- Theatre. *See* Boston Theatre
- Thelby, —, 13: 318
- Theocracy, 12: 147; 25: 279; Was the Government of the Massachusetts Bay Colony a Theocracy? Paper by H. E. Ware, 10: 151-181
- Theology, 1: 134; 8: 148
- Thermometer, 14: 149, 177, 178
- Thierot. *See* Thurot
- Thing, —, 25: 106
- Thissel, Hezekiah, 24: 402, 408
- Thomas, —, 15: 18; 17: 275, 284
- Adonijah, 19: 222 *n*
- Alban, 14: 113 *n*
- Briggs, 23: 541
- Cyrus, 20: 339, 340, 348, 392, 423
- Rev. Daniel, 23: 579
- Edmond, 24: 224
- George Clifford, 21: 287
- Gideon, 8: 173
- Isaiah, 1: 14; 7: 115 *n*; 9: 11; 18: 109 *n*, 115, 158, 228 *n*, 409; 19: 13; 21: 285; 24: 65, 298 *n*; and American Antiquarian Society, 1: 34, 35, 38; 10: 320; 19: 325 *n*; on first American newspaper, 10: 314, 315, 319
- Jesse, 19: 294
- John (*d* 1776), 6: 136; 7: 245, 246 *n*, 253, 254, 257, 261
- John (*d* 1823), 17: 342 *n*
- John Boice, 23: 569, 592
- Joshua, 11: 205; 12: 317; 17: 320 *n*, 321 *n*; 18: 18; 22: 383, 384
- Mary, 22: 364
- Nathaniel, 24: 150
- Nathaniel (*d* 1738), 22: 205, 242, 289, 292; 24: 96
- Nathaniel (*d* 1838), 22: 382
- Rev. Nehemiah, 23: 564
- Priscilla, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1838), 22: 382
- Rebecca, 20: 41
- Robert Bailey, 1: 317; 11: 76-78
- Thomas, 24: 425
- William, 11: 216; 24: 130 *n*, 151, 419, 434
- William (*d* 1651), 22: 71
- Thomas à Kempis, 1: 393
- Thomas & Andrews, 6: 123 *n*; 19: 325, 326, 328 *n*; 25: 376 *n*
- Thomas's Cellar, Wells, Me., 1: 283 *n*
- Thomason, George, 14: 236; 17: 117; 21: 45 *n*, 46, 236 *n*
- Thomason Catalogue, 20: 86-96
- Thomond, Earl of. *See* O'Brien
- Thompson. *See also* Thomson; Tompson; Tomson
- Rev. —, 7: 130, 131
- Abigail (Emerson), 11: 242 *n*
- Benjamin, Count Rumford, 1: 51; 5: 297; 24: 33
- Daniel, 11: 218
- Ebenezer, 11: 242
- Edward, 12: 90, 94
- Edward Kinnecutt, 17: 277, 284
- Elias, 25: 37
- Francis, 24: 411
- Jacob, 24: 403, 415, 416
- Rev. James William, 23: 582, 715
- John, 24: 152
- Sir John, 10: 62
- Joseph, 16: 839
- Richard, 16: 417, 428
- Robert, 11: 242 *n*; 15: 385; 16: 836; 21: 304

Thompson (*continued*)

- Samuel, **10**: 10
- S. A. & P., **20**: 20 *n*
- Samuel N., & Co., **6**: 235 *n*
- Sarah (Walker) Rolfe, wife of Benjamin, **24**: 33
- Simon, **5**: 174
- Thomas, **24**: 179
- William, **7**: 365; **24**: 418
- Rev. William, **1**: 300
- William (*d* 1781), **7**: 246, 248, 253, 256–258, 261
- Zadock, **6**: 139, 140; **11**: 15
- Thomson. *See also* Thompson; Tompson; Tomson
- Adam, **19**: 282 *n*
- Charles, **8**: 284
- Rev. James, **13**: 278
- Morris, **12**: 107 *n*
- Samuel, **20**: 94, 96
- William (H. C. 1653), **15**: 180
- William (*d* 1796), **7**: 112 *n*; **18**: 76
- Thor, George, **21**: 132
- Thoreau, Cynthia (Dunbar), wife of John, **10**: 40 *n*
- Henry David, **10**: 40 *n*
- John, **10**: 40 *n*
- Thoresby, Ralph, **14**: 83, 110–113, 135
- Thorfinn, Karlsefne, **19**: 115, 147; **20**
- Thorhall Gamlason, **20**: 304–306, 327
- Thorn, Nathan, **24**: 403, 416
- Richard, **24**: 403, 416
- Thorn, Germany, **6**: 203, 205
- Thornbrough, Edward, **24**: 382–387
- Thorndike, Abigail. *See* Woodberry
- Albert, **3**: 488
- Andrew, **24**: 321 *n*, 372, 403, 404, 415, 424, 434
- Anna (Morgan), wife of Andrew, **24**: 321 *n*
- Charles, **10**: 391
- Ebenezer, **24**: 434
- Henry, **24**: 320, 370
- Isaac, **24**: 320
- Israel, **12**: 336
- Israel (*d* 1825), **24**
- Jeremiah, **24**: 409
- John, **1**: 81; **24**: 390 *n*
- Larkin, **24**
- Mary Quincy (Gould), **3**: 285, 488
- Nicholas, **24**: 322, 403, 415, 416
- Osmond (Osman), **24**: 400, 409, 418
- SAMUEL LOTHROP, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; on Council, **6**: 255; death, **14**: 69; tribute to, **70**.

- Communications*: Psalmodes of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay, **1**: 228–238; tribute to B. A. Gould, **3**: 295–298; Memoir of Gould, 475, 476–488; tribute to Judge Lowell, **5**: 41–45; letter of Washington, and note of C. C. Harrison on it, 221; tribute to E. Wheelwright, **7**: 35–37; to C. C. Everett, 64–67; to J. B. Thayer, 303–306
- Thorne, Peregrine Francis, **5**: 50, 51, 53; **24**: 268 *n*
- William, **11**: 41
- Thorner, Robert, **15**: xxxix, 290; **16**: 832, 833
- Thornton, —, **1**: 160; **12**: 98; **13**: 321
- Anna, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Hall
- John Wingate, **1**: 389, 400; **6**: 17 *n*, 50 *n*; **13**: 157 *n*
- Mildred. *See* Washington
- Presley, **18**: 52
- Priscilla, **13**: 240 *n*
- Rev. Thomas, **13**: 245, 246; **15**: 20
- Timothy, **8**: 155
- Thorowgood, Thomas, **14**: 178; **18**: 259; **20**: 89, 96
- Thorp, Giles, **22**: xxix
- Thorpe, —, **7**: 187, 393, 397; **17**: 181
- Rev. William T., **25**: 182 *n*, 224 *n*
- Thorstein Ericson, **20**: 304
- Thorwald Ericson, **20**: 304, 310
- Thorward, **20**: 304
- Threeneedles, Sarah, **3**: 64
- Three Rivers, Canada, **7**: 257, 258, 263
- Three Turks' Heads, **12**: 199, 200
- Threlfell, Capt. —, **25**: 116
- Throat distemper, **16**: 695–697; **18**: 343
- Throckmorton, —, **17**: 185
- Throgmorton, John, **10**: 269
- Sir William, **10**: 303
- Throop, William, **24**: 96, 107
- Thurot, François, **13**: 418
- Thursday Lecture, **1**: 446; **17**: 215
- Thurston, Abijah, **16**: 771, 789
- William, **21**: 267, 268
- Thwaites, Josiah, **17**: 102 *n*
- Reuben Gold, **17**: 185 *n*
- Thwing, Rev. Charles Franklin, **25**: 60 *n*
- Samuel, **24**: 420
- Thynne, Thomas, third Viscount Weymouth, **13**: 407; **18**: 70 *n*
- Tibbets, Capt. —, **24**: 361
- Tichenor, Isaac, **17**: 315

- Ticknor, George, **5**: 40; **6**: 99, 101; **11**: 207; **12**: 364
 Ticonderoga, N. Y., **7**: 247, 262; **13**: 413; **19**: 24
 Tidd, Joseph, **16**: 412
 Tidyman, Philip, **19**: 224 *n*, 227 *n*
 Tiebout, Cornelius, **10**: 259
 Tienhoven, Cornelis van, **10**: 269 *n*
 Tiffany, Rev. Francis, **23**: 714, 718
 Tilden, Abigail (Parrott), **6**: 53 *n*
 — Christopher, **6**: 53 *n*
 — Samuel Jones, **5**: 377; **10**: 6
 — Rev. William Phillips, **23**: 599
 Tileston. *See also* Tyleston
 — John, **17**: 155, 156
 — Thomas, **24**: 49
 Tilestown, Thomas, **14**: 396
 Tiley, Sir Joseph, **10**: 299
 Tilghman, Col. —, **7**: 386
 Tilden. *See* Tilden
 Tilley, William, **5**: 120, 123
 TILLINGHAST, CALEB BENJAMIN, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 331; death and tribute to, **12**: 353; Memoir, by C. K. Bolton, 358, 359–362; relations with A. C. Goodell, **17**: 395
 — William Hopkins, **10**: 413; **15**: xxviii, clxii; **17**: 218 *n*, 226, 227
 Tillotson, John, **14**: 345
 Tilson, Ephraim, **24**: 153
 — Sarah, **22**: 364
 Tilton, Abraham, **24**: 49
 — Peter, **17**: 23
 — Susanna. *See* Slade
 Timbs, John, **11**: 97
 Time-keepers, marine, **12**: 192, 397; **13**: 197
 Timmings, John, **6**: 394
 Timmins, Mary, **6**: 394
 Tinge. *See also* Tyng
 Tinkham, Ephraim, **24**: 153
 — Jane, **22**: 335, 336
 Tippet, Mary, wife of Nicholas. *See* Davis
 — Nicholas, **6**: 125
 Tisbury, church at, **22**: 548
 Tisdal, Ebenezer, **4**: 113
 Tisdale, Henry, **20**: 324 *n*
 — Mary (Avery), **14**: 165
 — Nathan, **16**: 771
 — William, **17**: 276, 284
 Tisdall, James, **15**: 247; **24**: 155
 — John, **24**: 154, 155
 Tissot, Samuel Auguste André David, **25**: 347
 Titan's New Almanack, 1729, **7**: 198–202
 Titles, of honor, **8**: 207; **10**: 259; of newspapers, **9**
 Titon, Francis, **20**: 94
 Tittle, John, **24**: 372, 379, 416, 419, 424, 434
 Titus, Rev. Anson, **8**: 352 *n*; **18**: 302 *n*
 — John, **24**: 151
 — Timothy, **6**: 136
 Tiverton, R. I., **1**: 141; **21**: 300 *n*; **22**: 298
 Toasts, **17**: **18**: 64, 66
 Tobacco, **6**: 344; **8**: 15; **10**: 201; **13**: 23; **14**: 150, 180; **21**: 112; cultivation, **6**: 350, 354, 365, 366; **11**: 103, 160, 191, 192; laws concerning, **12**: 34, 35 *n*; salaries paid in, **13**: 28 *n*, 44, 49–51; at H. C., **15**: 28, 190; pipes for, 150, 153, 180, 181
 Tobago, West Indies, **25**: 109
 Tobey, Elisha, **16**: 698, 713, 728
 — Samuel, **16**: 584, 602
 — Thomas, **23**: 541
 Tobias, Rabbi, **21**: 126 *n*
 Tobin, John, **17**: 343 *n*
 Toby, Benjamin, **25**: 343
 — Cornelius, **25**: 342
 Tocqueville, Charles Alexis Henri Maurice Clérel de, **6**: 367, 368 *n*
 Todd, —, **12**: 91, 95, 96
 — Anthony, **3**: 269; **19**: 245 *n*
 — John, **15**: 294
 Todtenfeld, Johann Ferdinand Hertodt von, **21**: 135–137, 143
 Toledo, Spain, **12**: 392, 393
 Toleration, **1**: 145, 400, 401, 403; **21**: 3, 23, 47, 88
 Toleration Act, **19**: 153 *n*
 Tolman, Daniel, **15**: 279
 — Jonas, **15**: 279
 — Thomas, **15**: 271
 Tolshant Becknam, Eng., **16**: 780, 839
 Tombes, Rev. John, **25**: 355
 Tomblin, William, **20**: 68
 Tomlins, Richard, **20**: 94
 Tomlinson, John, **14**: 377, 380
 — Rev. Russell, **24**: 130, 131, 133
 Tompkins, Abel, **11**: 251
 — Samuel, **24**: 151
 Thompson. *See also* Thompson; Thomson; Tomson
 — Anna (Hubbard), wife of Rev. William (*d* 1759), **14**: 68
 — Benjamin, **21**: 127
 — Rev. Edward, **15**: 68, 242, 346; **22**: 179

- Tompson (*continued*)
 — Rev. John, **14**: 35, 68
 — Rev. Samuel, **15**: 378; **16**: 860-862
 — Sarah (Allen) Morrill, second wife of Rev. John, **14**: 68
 — Sarah (Small), first wife of Rev. John, **14**: 68
 — Rev. William (*d* 1666), **18**: 319; **25**: 18, 22
 — Rev. William (*d* 1759), **14**: 68; **16**: 436
 Tomson. *See also* Thompson; Thomson; Tompson
 — Jacob, **22**: 197
 — John, **5**: 176 *n*
 Tonge, Richard Peter, **24**: 386 *n*
 — Thomas, **11**: 62, 63 *n*, 66
 Tooke, John Horne, **1**: 387
 Tookey, Job, **10**: 23
 Toothaker, Mary, **10**: 25
 Toppan, Abraham, **7**: 264, 282, 283, 288
 — Rev. Amos, **17**: 225 *n*
 — Rev. Benjamin, **16**: 715, 727
 — Rev. Christopher, **14**: 107 *n*; **15**: 339; **16**: 828, 831
 — Edmund, **16**: 448
 — ROBERT NOXON (*d* 1901), Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; on Council, **5**: 354; death and tribute to, **7**: 231; Memoir, by A. McF. Davis, 262, 263-273. *Communications*: Item on Lady Mowlson, **1**: 161; Right to Coin under the Colonial Charters, 216-227; English friends of colonists at outbreak of Revolution, 386; Failure to Establish an Hereditary Political Aristocracy in the Colonies, **3**: 407-415; First and Second Writs of Quo Warranto, against the Connecticut charter, **5**: 340; omission in records by E. Rawson, **6**: 81, 82, 96; Navigation Laws, **6**: 305; speaks on E. G. Porter, 340; Cardinal Carvajal, 414; Edward Rawson, **7**: 271, 280-295
 — Sarah Moody (Cushing), wife of Robert Noxon, **7**: 267; **8**: 401, 404
 Toppan Prize, **7**: 268
 Topsfield, **15**: 223
 Tordesillas, treaty of, **20**: 2
 Tories, American, **5**: 14 *n*; **7**: 277; **9**: 480; **11**: 390, 395; Some Massachusetts Tories, by J. Noble, **5**: 257-297; English, **6**: 428 *n*; **10**: 202. *See also* Loyalists
 Torke, John, **12**: 285, 302
 Torrey, E., **19**: 332
 — Elizabeth, **23**: 554
 — Hannah. *See* Winslow
 — Haviland, **23**
 — Henry Warren, **6**: 105; **7**: 268
 — James, **24**: 154
 — John, **14**: 396
 — John (*d* 1776), **23**
 — Josiah, **10**: 245, 246
 — Rev. Josiah (*d* 1723), **10**: 246; **15**: 354, 356
 — Josiah (*d* 1783), **16**: 687
 — Micajah, **10**: 244, 245 *n*
 — Rev. Samuel, **1**; **11**: 408; **22**: 144; and H. C., **16**; **17**: 275, 284
 — Sarah (Batt), wife of Micajah, **10**: 244, 245 *n*
 — Sarah (Wilson) Batt, wife of Josiah, **10**: 245
 — William (*d* 1690), **1**: 81; **5**: 7; **7**: 284; **10**: 245, 378; **11**: 408; **15**: cviii, 276; **21**: 58 *n*; **24**: 154
 — Rev. William Turner, **17**: 386, 391; **23**: 570, 666, 668
 Torrington, Lord. *See* Byng
 Tortola, **24**: 346; **25**: 113
 Tory, William. *See* Torrey
 Tory, the word, **10**: 139; **17**: 377 *n*; **22**: xxxix, 355
 Totems, Indian, **20**: 329-331, 343, 346
 Totman, Joseph, **25**: 322
 Touche. *See* La Touche
 Touches, Chevalier de, **1**: 248
 Toulmin, Rev. Joshua, **14**: 45, 46 *n*
 Touzel, Susannah. *See* Towzell
 Tower, Charlemagne, **8**: 76
 — Gideon, **7**: 91 *n*, 92 *n*
 Town Hall, or Town House, **8**: 22, 23. *See also* State House
 Town Mandates, New England, paper by K. Colegrove, **21**: 411-449
 Town meeting, **10**: 175; **12**: 268. *See also* Town Mandates
 Towne, Peter, **15**: 267; **17**: 138
 — William, **17**: 132
 Towns, **1**: 192, 193, 195, 211; **21**: 421; **22**: xxvi; **25**: 34; arguments against abolition of town government in Boston, **10**: 346, 347, 350-352; frontier, **17**: 252. *See also* Townships
 Townsend, —, **14**: 323
 — David (*b* 1693), **6**: 122
 — David (*d* 1829), **6**: 122; **8**: 234; **19**: 287, 288
 — Elizabeth, daughter of David (*d* 1693). *See* Peck

- Gregory, **21**: 451
 — Horatio, **21**: 451
 — James, **16**: 788, 804, 822, 852, 853
 — Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1762), **16**: 708; **21**: 449–453
 — Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1776), **16**: 687, 692, 693, 704, 708, 709
 — Joseph, **20**: 59
 — Mabel (Shippie), wife of David (*d* 1693), **6**: 122
 — Mary. *See* Devens
 — Mary, daughter of Horatio. *See* Derby
 — Mary (Sugars), wife of Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1762), **21**: 451
 — Nathan, **16**: 584
 — Penn, **1**: 89, 94, 106; **6**: 85 *n*; **9**: 452, 453; **14**: 397 *n*; **17**: 18, 24, 57, 59, 66; **20**: 116, 269; and H. C., **16**
 — Samuel, **24**: 269
 — Rev. Shearjashub Bourne, **23**: 581
 — Shippie, **6**: 113 *n*, 116, 122; **18**: 225 *n*
 Townsend, town, **15**: 210, 280, 291; **16**: 620, 717
 — Turkey Hills, **6**: 266; **16**: 575
 Townshend, Charles, second Viscount Townshend, **2**: 345, 346, 351, 352, 384, 385, 389; **6**: 199, 210; **13**: 324 *n*; **18**: 341 *n*
 — Charles, third Viscount Townshend, **13**: 324 *n*
 — Charles (*d* 1767), **11**: 292; **13**: 318, 324, 325, 329; **19**: 166; **24**: 231
 — George (*d* 1769), **18**: 341 *n*
 — George, fourth Viscount and first Marquis Townshend, **25**: 50 *n*
 — Thomas (*d* 1780), **13**: 324
 — Thomas (*d* 1800), first Viscount Sidney, **13**: 324
 Townshend Acts, **6**: 161; **14**: 323; **19**
 Township grants, **24**
 Township Number Four (Charlestown, N. H.), **3**: 220; **6**: 259, 260 *n*, 264, 265; **8**: 186; **24**: 51, 52
 Townships, **11**: 264, 265; **19**: 271; in Penobscot region, **24**
 Towor, Capt. —, **8**: 215
 Towzell, Susannah (English), **10**: 19, 20
 Toy, Mercy, **14**: 231 *n*
 — Nancy (Saunders), **24**: 148
 Tracy, Capt. —, **24**: 400
 — John, **24**: 153
 — Nathaniel, **8**: 316, 317, 319; **25**: 150, 151
 — Patrick, **8**: 254 *n*
 Tracys, privateers, **20**: 192
 Trade, **2**: 333, 334; **4**: 320, 454, 455; **6**: 306; **7**: 188, 190, 291; **10**: 132; **12**: 18, 65, 66, 105, 107 *n*; **19**: 159–161, 170 *n*; **21**: 15; letter of Gov. Shirley on, **6**: 297; of W. Bolland, 299–305; oaths taken to observe acts of, **17**; in fur, A. H. Buffinton on, **18**: 162–192; prior to the Revolution, **19**: 168–191; State of the, 1763, paper, by C. M. Andrews, 379–390; during the Revolution, **24**: 362–366, 375. *See also* England, Board of Trade
 Trading companies, **10**: 278, 300, 301, 303
 Trail, John, **19**: 352
 — Robert, **8**: 162
 Trainband, **15**: 26, 30, 188
 Training-day, **1**: 442; **22**: 169
 Transilvanus, Filodexter, pseudonym of Benjamin Woodbridge (*d* 1684), **17**: 130
 Transubstantiation, oath concerning, **17**: 46
 Transylvania, **5**: 312
 Trapier, Benjamin Foissin, **17**: 278, 284
 Trappers, **8**: 373, 374, 388, 389, 392
 Trask, —, **24**: 354
 — Abigail (Parkman), wife of John, **1**: 305
 — Daniel, **24**: 405
 — Isaac, **24**: 345
 — Israel, **24**: 405
 — Israel Eliot, **17**: 278, 284
 — John, **1**: 305
 — Joseph, **24**: 434
 — Nathaniel, **24**: 386, 404, 409
 — Philip, **24**: 434
 — Samuel, **24**: 430, 432
 — William, **1**: 305; **17**: 210; **20**: 261
 Traske, Osmond, **1**: 81
 Travel, expense of, 1687, **20**: 271–277
 Travis, Daniel, **12**: 382, 383
 Treadwell, Daniel, **12**: 336
 — James Parker, **1**: 321
 Treason, **13**: 379, 382, 461; **17**: 118
 Treat, Abigail (Willard), **13**: 253
 — Rev. Richard, **15**: 330
 — Robert (*d* 1710), **17**: 34, 35, 43; **20**: 277
 — Robert (*d* 1770), **6**: 176 *n*
 — Rev. Samuel, **1**: 413, 414, 451; **15**: 20; **22**: 85, 147, 168
 Trecothick, Barlow, **5**: 70 *n*; **7**: 12; **13**: 360 *n*
 — John, **20**: 15 *n*

- Trelawny, Edward, **3**: 221, 236
 — Robert, **3**: 112, 113 *n*; **6**: 64
 Trench, William, **15**: 7
 Trenchard, George, **13**: 180
 — Sir John, **11**: 343
 Trenholm, Esther, wife of William, **22**: 333
 — William, **22**: 333
 Trent, William, **11**: 415, 419
 Trenton, N. J., **8**: 284; **10**: 363
 Trerice, Nicholas, **7**: 72; **21**: 29 *n*
 Trescott, Joseph, **5**: 82
 Trescott, John, **16**
 — William, **16**: 429
 Trethersly, —, **6**: 25
 Trevett *v.* Weeden, **3**: 247 *n*
 Trevor, Sir John, **2**: 29
 — Thomas, first Baron Trevor of Bromham, **2**: 344, 345, 350, 351, 384, 388, 389
 Trewant, Morris, **24**: 150
 Treworgie, John, **12**: 109
 Trial, A, in 1685, for "Frequenting the College [Harvard] contrary to Law," paper by J. Noble, **3**: 448–470
 Trick, —, **8**: 113
 Trigg, Jonathan. *See* Tyng
 Trimmingham, John, **13**: 54
 Trinidad, Col., **6**: 313
 Triplett (Triplet), William, **7**: 133; **18**: 38, 39, 42, 44, 47, 53, 54
 Troccoli, Giovanni B., **25**: 79
 Trollet, Michael James, **17**: 276, 284; **19**: 263
 Tropater, John, **24**: 408
 Trott, Bernard, **20**: 69, 70
 — Lemuel, **16**: 548
 Troutbeck, Rev. John, **20**: 14 *n*, 15 *n*
 — Sarah (Gould), wife of Rev. John, **20**: 14 *n*, 15 *n*
 Trow, —, **18**: 45
 Trowbridge, Rev. Caleb, **15**: 391
 — Edmund, **5**: 67 *n*, 70, 73, 75–77; **11**: 344–346; **14**: 13, 14, 17, 32, 34; **16**: — James, **15**: lviii *n*, 250, 252
 — John, **25**: 236
 — JOHN, Resident Member C. S. M., **13**: 272; on Council, **14**: 309. *Communications*: Franklin as a Scientist, **18**: 1–12; letter of Washington, 27
 — Lydia (Lidia), daughter of Thomas. *See* Dana
 — Mary, daughter of Thomas, **5**: 75
 — Mary (Goffe), second wife of Thomas, **5**: 74; **15**: cxliv
 — Mary (Goffe), wife of Edmund, **11**: 344
 — Thomas, **5**: 74; **15**: cxliv
 True, Rev. Henry, **16**: 781, 798, 816
 — James, **19**: 294
 True Relation of the Passages of God's Providence, etc. *See* Peters, Rev. Hugh
 True State, A, of the Proceedings In the Parliament, etc., **7**: 4 *n*
 Truebody, Anne. *See* Henley
 Trufant, Joseph, **8**: 125 *n*
 Trumbull, David, **7**: 101 *n*
 — Faith, daughter of Jonathan (*d* 1785). *See* Huntington
 — James Hammond, **1**: 392; **3**: 4 *n*; **5**: 111; **8**: 333; **10**: 268, 312 *n*, 313 *n*; **13**: 3, 12, 13, 15, 207, 212; **14**: 180, 274, 276 *n*; **18**: 241 *n*, 248 *n*; **19**: 13
 — John, **3**: 124, 137
 — John (*d* 1831), **7**: 101 *n*; **8**: 278; **14**: 322
 — John (*d* 1843), **5**: 198, 215; **6**: 80; **7**: 101 *n*, 102 *n*; **10**: 417; **18**: 274 *n*
 — Jonathan, **7**: 125 *n*
 — Jonathan (*d* 1785), **7**: **10**: 416, 417; **11**: 49, 350; **21**: 78, 127 *n*; **24**: 262 *n*, 278 *n*, 380; **25**: 355
 — Jonathan (*d* 1809), **1**: 254 *n*; **7**: 100 *n*, 183; **10**: 416; **17**: 313, 315; **24**: 379; **25**: 355–360
 — Joseph, **6**: 80; **7**: 101 *n*; **10**: 417
 — Mary, **24**: 206, 207
 Truro, **19**: 192 *n*; **21**: 105
 Trusdale, William, **20**: 201
 Trusedale, Katharine, wife of Richard (*d* 1676), **24**: 63
 — Mary, wife of Richard (*d* 1671), **24**: 63
 — Richard (*d* 1671), **24**: 62, 63 *n*
 — Richard (*d* 1676), **24**: 62 *n*, 63
 — William, **15**: 224, 252; **24**: 62 *n*
 — William, **24**: 162. *See* Trusedale, Richard (*d* 1671)
 Trusty, Samuel, **10**: 96 *n*
 Truth, the, in history, paper by L. Swift, **10**: 101–107
 Tryon, William, **6**: 342, 357, 390, 391; **7**: 107; **12**: 244; **19**: 221
 Tubbs, William, **24**: 153
 Tuck, Eliza (Sewall), wife of William, **24**: 382 *n*
 — Henry, **24**: 402, 408
 — John, **24**: 402, 408, 418
 — Sewell, **24**: 354

- Thomas, **1**: 81
 — William, **24**: 382 *n*
 — William (*d* 1784), **24**
 Tucker, —, **1**: 297; **18**: 47, 48; **19**: 185 *n*, 349
 — Charles Rollins, **20**: 393
 — Daniel, **13**: 17 *n*, 19, 20
 — GEORGE FOX, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 157. *Communications*: Extracts from Diary of J. R. Anthony, **6**: 259; Bartholomew Gosnold and his Landing at Cuttyhunk, **7**: 321; name of town of Barnstable, **10**: 115; Gov. Bellingham's will, **12**: 113–116; Paul Cuffee, **17**: 1
 — Henry St. George, **13**: 101
 — John, **21**: 332
 — Rev. John, **1**: 424
 — Joshua, **13**: 247
 — Richard, **5**: 176 *n*; **6**: 62, 64 *n*
 — Samuel, **24**: 327; **25**: 152 *n*
 — Samuel Marion, **20**: 195 *n*
 — Timothy, **20**: 60
 — REV. WILLIAM JEWETT, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5**: 340
 Tuckerman, Edward, **3**: 184; **14**: 180
 — Rev. Joseph, **23**: 576
 — Richard. *See* Tucker, Richard
 Tuckney, Rev. Anthony, **20**: 91, 92
 Tudor, Col. William (*d* 1819), **5**: 259; **17**: 310 *n*, 340, 341
 — William (*d* 1830), **7**: 222 *n*, 225
 Tuer, Andrew White, **13**: 267, 268
 Tufts, Cotton (H. C. 1749), **16**: 771, 781, 798
 — Cotton (H. C. 1777), **12**: 321
 — John, **5**: 260; **24**: 417
 — Jonathan, **4**: 109
 — Rev. Joshua, **16**: 649
 — Peter, **25**: 402
 — Simon (H. C. 1724), **24**: 310, 312
 — Simon (H. C. 1744), **16**: 745
 — Thomas (H. C. 1701), **16**: 417, 428
 — Thomas (H. C. 1732), **25**: 426
 Tufts College, **1**: 49; **12**: 362
 Tulasne, Louis René, **11**: 86
 Tulley, John, his almanacs, 1687–1702, by A. B. Page, **13**: 207–223
 Tunbridge, Lord. *See* Zuytlestein, William Nassau de
 Tunes, **1**: 229, 232, 234, 235, 237; **8**: 139; **17**: 310 *n*, 326, 328, 330, 332 *n*, 337, 338, 340. *See also* Music; Psalmody
 Tunis, Rev. John, **24**: 124 *n*
 Tunison, Garret, **18**: 188, 191
 Tunstall, Cuthbert, **1**: 226
 Tupper, Eldad, **16**: 850
 — Rev. Elisha, **22**: 292
 — Rev. Elisha (*d* 1787), **16**: 850
 — Martin Farquhar, **7**: 118
 — Thomas, **24**: 154
 Turell, Colburn, **20**: 37
 — Rev. Ebenezer, **12**; **18**: 79, 221 *n*; **24**: 158, 309
 — Jane (Colman), first wife of Rev. Ebenezer, **12**: 283, 284, 298
 — Lucy (Davenport), second wife of Rev. Ebenezer, **12**: 284
 — Lydia. *See* Thayer
 — Lydia (Stoddard), wife of Samuel, **12**: 283 *n*
 — Samuel, **12**: 283 *n*; **16**: 745, 750
 Turfrey, George, **21**: 359
 Turgot, Anne Robert Jacques, Baron d'Aulne, **18**: 2, 3
 Turk, Rev. George, **13**: 52. *See* Stirk, Rev. George
 Turnbull, Dr. —, **25**: 380
 — Thomas, **17**: 278, 284
 Turner, —, **1**: 391; **13**: 172, 173; **14**: 344; **15**: 212; **17**: 314, 315
 — Amos, **20**: 130 *n*, 145
 — Rev. Caleb, **22**: 345, 359, 370
 — Charles, **11**: 170
 — Rev. Charles (*d* 1818), **1**: 425; **17**: 304, 385, 391; **22**: 301
 — Daniel, **6**: 198, 201, 203
 — Rev. David, **5**: 283 *n*
 — Ezekiel, **4**: 117; **20**: 12
 — FREDERICK JACKSON, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 156; Resident Member, **13**: 146; President, **17**: 291. *Communications*: Documents on W. Blount's conspiracy, **8**: 357; First Official Frontier of the Massachusetts Bay, **17**: 249–270
 — Hannah. *See* Barker
 — Henry Edward, **17**: 38 *n*
 — Humphrey, **20**: 63
 — John, **13**: 299 *n*; **24**; **25**: 98
 — John (*d* 1742), **14**: 397 *n*; **20**: 129 *n*, 130 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **18**: 168
 — Ralph, **21**: 308
 — Robert, **1**: 197
 — Robert (*d* 1664), **5**: 118, 145; **11**: 299–303
 — Thomas, **14**: 396; **17**: 275, 284; **24**: 96
 — William, **3**: 300; **10**: 244

Turner (*continued*)

- Rev. William, **10**: 221
- William (*d* 1676), **24**: 38
- Turner's Falls, **24**: 38
- Turnoor, Sir Edward, **3**: 93
- Tusculum, N. J., **3**: 433
- Tutchin, John, **20**: 244
- Tuthill. *See also* Tuttle
- Zechariah, **6**: 281; **14**: 98 *n*
- Tuttle. *See also* Tuthill
- Charles Wesley, **12**: 372, 373, 375, 381, 382; **17**: 37 *n*
- Jacob, **16**: 762
- JULIUS HERBERT, Resident Member C. S. M., **12**: 2. *Communications*: Extract from Rev. C. Mather's Diary, **13**: 139; William Whiston and Cotton Mather, 197-204; early New England libraries, 288-292; library of Dr. William Ames, **14**: 63-66; Rev. T. Weld, 121-126; Early Manuscript Maps of New England, **17**: 112-115, manuscript relating to Elijah Corlet and Daniel Weld, 140-142; his paper on Rev. J. Phillips, 208-215; on Peter Prudden's Company, 244-248; early clubs and societies at Harvard College, **18**: 79-84; letters of I. and C. Mather, **19**: 149-153; letters of Dr. N. Ames and his son N. Ames, 259; Capt. C. Harrison, 370-371; note on portrait of Electress Sophia of Hanover, **20**: 96-103; on entries in Judge Sewall's Diary in Gov. Andros's time, and account of Andros's journey to Connecticut, 1687, 270-278; early surnames in Bay Colony, **21**: 258; Land Warrants under Andros, 292-363; on book owned by R. Keayne, **24**: 8; letters of C. Phelps, **25**: 50
- Tweeddale, Lord. *See* Hay, John
- Twing, Mrs. —, **19**: 345
- Twisden, John, **5**: 177 *n*
- Twisleton, John, **21**: 97
- Twisse, Rev. William, **8**: 196
- Tyas, Joan (Jane). *See* Wentworth
- Tydye, Robert, **21**: 326
- Tyler, Abby Little (Hitchcock), **1**: 425
 - Andrew, **5**: 193
 - Daniel, **11**: 36
 - Edward, **11**: 218
 - Hannah, **10**: 23
 - Hopestill, **10**: 23
 - John, **16**: 505
 - Pres. John, **21**: 444
- John Ford, **10**: 186
- Lyon Gardiner, **15**: ciii *n*
- Mary, wife of Hopestill, **10**: 23
- MOSES CORT, **20**: 88, 248; Corresponding Member, **6**: 380; death, **7**: 83; tribute to, 234
- Royall, **4**: 70, 77; **7**: 112, 117; **14**: 13, 17
- William, **8**: 114
- Tyleston. *See also* Tileston
- James, **3**: 237
- Tyley, Samuel, **3**: 260, 263; **5**: 10; **6**: 41
- Tylor, Edward Burnett, **20**: 342
- Tymberten, Capt. —, **8**: 223 *n*
- Tyndal, Sir John, **5**: 142
- Margaret, daughter of Sir John. *See* Winthrop
- Tyndale, William, **1**: 228
- Tyng, Col. —, **4**: 21
 - Dudley Atkins, **3**: 175; **15**: cxliv; **18**: 361 *n*
 - Edward (*d* 1682), **1**: 285 *n*; **3**: 459 *n*; **6**: 26; **11**: 307; **24**: 67; and H. C., **3**: 461; **15**: 54, 200, 221, 232, 236, 237, 245, 252
 - Edward (*d* 1701), **2**: 38; **3**: 113 *n*; **15**: 278; **17**: 6 *n*, 30, 32, 35, 43; **21**: 308, 311, 344, 348
 - Edward (*d* 1755), **17**: 74
 - Eleazer, **14**: 396
 - Eunice, daughter of Edward (*d* 1682). *See* Willard
 - Hannah, daughter of Edward (*d* 1681). *See* Savage
 - John, **4**: 162; **16**: 831
 - Jonathan, **2**: 38; **17**: 30-32, 35, 43; **20**: 276; **21**: 351
 - Rev. Stephen B., **6**: 426. *See* Tyng, Rev. Stephen Higginson
 - Rev. Stephen Higginson, **6**: 426 *n*
 - William, **1**: 196, 199 *n*; **3**: 88; **5**: 6; **9**3; **11**: 315; **14**: 122, 126; **15**: clxvi, 21; **18**: 174; **21**: 15 *n*, 180; his estate, **11**: 309, 311, 327; his library, **11**: 311; **13**: 289
- Tyrians, **19**: 125, 127
- Tyrker, **20**: 310
- Tyson, Edward, **14**: 175

UFFINGTON, Thomas, **13**: 305 *n*

- Ulmer, John, **6**: 37
- Umberger, David, **13**: 103
- Underhill, John, **3**: 159; **5**: 246; **10**: 270, 276; **11**: 305; **12**: 39 *n*
- Thomas, **20**: 95

- Underwood, Joseph, **15**: 268
 — William, **12**: 235
 Unitarian, the word, **23**: 584, 592, 593, 595; in Plymouth church records, **22**: xlv, xlvii, xlviii; **23**: 579
 Unitarian Book and Pamphlet Society, **24**: 133 *n*
 Unitarian Churches, **5**: 312
 Unitarian Review, **6**: 441 *n*
 Unitarianism, **5**: 361; **8**: 32; **17**: 296, 386 *n*; **18**: 77; J. Martineau on, **6**: 418, 421, 442, 452, 453; **8**: 144
 United Colonies of New England, Commissioners of. *See* Commissioners of the United Colonies of New England
 United Fires, the sixteen, **17**: 332
 United States, **3**: 96; **5**: 258, 259, 279, 372; **6**: 98, 99, 313 *n*, 418, 432; **7**: 128 *n*; **8**: 46; **10**: 138; **13**: 97 *n*; **24**: 130; status of servants, paper by A. Matthews, **5**: 225–256; treaty with Great Britain, **8**: 68–72. *See also* Civil War; Slavery
 — Articles of Confederation, **21**: 438
 — Board of Fortification, **8**: 47
 — Coast and Geodetic Survey, **12**: 386 *n*, 393–397; **13**: 231
 — Congress, **1**: 35; **3**: 249; **5**: 371, 372, 379; **8**: 286; **9**: 506; **10**: 135, 136, 277; **17**: 188, 190; **18**: 64; **24**: 328, 394; and national parks, **8**: 379 *n*, 381 *n*, 382–387
 — Constitution, **3**: 246, 249, 362, 470 *n*; **5**: 375; **6**: 434; **8**: 136, 284, 285; **12**: 213; **17**: 325, 337 *n*; **20**: 9
 — Constitutional Convention, **8**: 273, 283
 — District Court for Massachusetts, **8**: 169
 — Electoral Commission, 1876, **5**: 378
 — Endicott Board. *See* Board of Fortification
 — Forest Reserves, **8**: 378 *n*
 — Hydrographic office, **12**: 191
 — Navigation Law, **5**: 372; **10**: 61
 — Navy, **1**: 49 *n*
 — President, **8**: 378 *n*
 — Secretary of the Interior, **8**: 377 *n*, 378
 — Secretary of War, **8**: 379, 380
 — Senate, **24**: 180
 — Supreme Court, **8**: 40, 383, 386; *Marbury v. Madison*, **3**: 246, 249
 University Alumni Founders of New England, by J. G. Bartlett, **25**: 14–21
 Updike, Daniel Berkeley, **24**: 7 *n*, 78, 80
 Upham, Abigail, daughter of Jabez. *See* Barnard
 — Rev. Caleb, **16**: 744
 — Rev. Charles Wentworth, **10**: 13
 — Rev. Edward, **16**: 595
 — Jabez, **14**: 27 *n*
 — Joshua, **8**: 95
 — Joshua Nichols, **17**: 278, 284
 — William Phineas, **1**: 77; **3**: 101, 103, 246 *n*, 319, 327; **5**: 19; 83, 92, 93
 Upsall, Nicholas, **12**: 331
 Upton, Charles Barnes, **6**: 444, 445, 447
 Urbiger, Baron, **21**: 143
 Urmstone, John, **5**: 249
 Uromcon, Barret, **24**: 58
 Urquhart, James, **5**: 203 *n*
 Usher, Abraham, **19**: 253 *n*, 254 *n*
 — Bridget (Lisle) Hoar, wife of Hezekiah (*d* 1697), **10**: 196 *n*; **11**: 291
 — Hezekiah (*d* 1676), **4**: 297; **5**: 390; **6**: 124 *n*; **14**: 135, 190 *n*; **15**: 185, 213; **20**: 266
 — Hezekiah (*d* 1697), **11**: 291 *n*; **21**: 172; **24**: 66
 — James, **12**: 128; **21**: 117; **24**: 186
 — John (*d* 1726), **2**: 38; **4**: 302, 304; **10**: 3; **12**: 123; **13**: 216–218; **14**: 15; xxv, clxvi; **16**: 604, 827; **17**: 19; **20**: 26, 49, 271, 272; **21**: 295 *n*, 353
 — Rev. John (*d* 1775), **16**: 761; **24**: 5; **25**: 26
 — Rev. John (*d* 1804), **16**: 761
 Utah, **8**: 396
 Utie, Nathaniel, **10**: 273
 Utrecht, Treaty of, **6**: 361; **10**: 201, 202 *n*; **11**: 99, 100; **19**: 272; as affecting claims in America, **24**: 216–218, 224, 236, 238, 248
 — University of, **6**: 173; **13**: 462; **15**: 305, 307; **18**: 210 *n*
 Uzuld, Azariah, **14**: 191
 VAGAN, Thomas de. *See* Vaughan, Thomas
 Vail, Eugène A., **20**: 349
 Valentine, John, **8**: 174, 175, 181
 — Samuel, **3**: 390, 391; **8**: 167
 Vallancey, Charles, **5**: 204 *n*; **18**: 260, 267, 269, 291; **19**: 72, 76, 109; **20**: 293 *n*, 294 *n*, 308, 423, 424, 426
 Vallandigham, Clement Laird, **20**

- Valle, Pietro della, **21**: 234, 250
 Valle Salado. *See* Bayou Salade
 Valnais, Eunice (Quincy) de, wife of Joseph, **10**: 358
 — Joseph Dupas de, **10**: 358; **14**: 260; **15**: 331; **18**: 357
 Van Alstyne, Lawrence, **11**: 51
 Vanbraam, Jacob, **12**: 90
 Vanbruck, Peter, **14**: 46
 Van Buren, John, **20**: 212
 — Martin, **13**: 102, 103, 270, 271
 Van Cortlandt, John, **19**: 185 *n*
 — Philip, **19**: 181 *n*, 184 *n*, 189, 190 *n*
 — Pierre, **11**: 46
 — Stephen, **17**: 10 *n*, 35, 38, 42 *n*, 43 *n*
 Van Cortlandt, Manor of, **3**: 412
 Vandeput, Sir Peter, **16**: 833
 Vanderwort, Peter, **19**: 244
 Vane, Sir Henry, **11**: 65; **22**: 86, 88
 — Gov. Sir Henry (*d* 1662), **1**: 3; 408 *n*; **7**: 74; **8**: 372; **10**: 26; **11**: 298, 319, 369, 370, 380; **12**: 13; 90, 91; **15**: clxiv; **17**: 381; **19**: 408, 417 *n*; **20**: 267; **25**: 18 *n*
 — Henry de Vere, Baron Barnard, **19**: 417 *n*
 — W., **19**: 183 *n*
 Vanhorne, Abraham, **17**: 222 *n*
 — David, **19**: 174 *n*
 — Mary, daughter of Abraham. *See* Burnet
 Van Ness, Cornelius Peter, **3**: 138
 Van Rensselaer, Cornelia. *See* Thayer
 — Killian, **24**: 48
 — Richard, **18**: 188
 — William Bayard, **6**: 105
 — family, **3**: 412; **13**: 268
 Van Schaack, Peter, **5**: 238
 Van Schaick, Anthony, **24**: 48
 Vans, Hugh, **19**: 350
 Van Vorst, Simon, **8**: 186 *n*
 Varkens Kill (Salem, N. J.), **18**: 168
 Varlo, Charles, **8**: 205 *n*, 211–213
 Varney, George Jones, **12**: 369, 371, 372
 — James Hobbs, **6**: 68 *n*
 Varnum, —, **4**: 17; **19**: 356
 — James Mitchel, **17**: 277, 284
 Vassall, Henry, **7**: 404 *n*
 — John (*d* 1747), **7**: 404 *n*; **15**: cxxxix *n*; **16**: 651, 770; **24**: 169, 170 *n*, 172, 174
 — John (*d* 1797), **6**: 128
 — Leonard, **16**: 610–612, 615, 674; **19**: 336, 350
 — Samuel, **2**: 10–14
 — William, **2**: 10–14; **20**: 268; **21**; and H. C., **15**: cxxxix *n*; **16**: 610–612, 651, 738, 823; **19**: 281; **24**: 169, 170 *n*, 172
 Vassall estate, **7**: 404
 Vattel, Emmerich, **10**: 238; **20**: 5–9
 Vaudreuil, Pierre de Rigaud, Marquis de, **3**: 96
 Vaughan, —, **17**: 275, 284; **24**: 310–312
 — Benjamin, **12**: 338 *n*
 — Charles, **6**: 396 *n*, 399 *n*
 — Elliott, **16**: 667; **17**: 275, 284
 — Frances Western (Apthorp), wife of Charles, **6**: 396 *n*, 397 *n*, 399 *n*
 — Francis Wales, **6**: 385, 396 *n*, 399 *n*
 — George, **1**: 271 *n*, 273 *n*
 — Henry, **21**: 141
 — John, **25**: 37
 — Sir John (*d* 1674), **1**: 191; **13**: 119
 — Thomas (*d* 1665), **21**
 — William, **15**: 272 *n*
 — Sir William, **11**: 293
 — William (*d* 1719), **10**: 385, 386
 Vaughn, Capt. —, **25**: 101
 Vaux, —, **25**: 254
 Veazey. *See* Veazie; Veazy; Vesey
 Veazie, Joseph, **6**: 114, 118, 131
 — Rev. Samuel, **16**: 623; **22**: 299
 — William, **14**: 247 *n*; **21**: 335
 Veazy, William, **15**: 246, 250, 251
 Ven, —, **15**: cxi *n*, 207; **24**: 167, 175
 — John, **2**: 10–14; **24**: 167 *n*
 — Thomas, **24**: 167 *n*
 Venables, Robert, **3**: 163, 164, 168
 Venezuela, **6**: 315, 316
 Venezuela incident, **5**: 379
 Venn, John, **25**: 14, 19
 — John Archibald, **25**: 14
 Venner, Thomas, **11**: 306–308
 Venning, Rev. Ralph, **11**: 341
 — William Marshall, **6**: 181 *n*
 Vergennes, Comte de. *See* Gravier
 Verhel, Arnoldus, **25**: 63
 Vermont, **1**: 447; **11**: 44–48; name of, **11**: 15, 44, 53; land grants in, by Massachusetts, **24**: 35–59; controversies over territory of, **25**
 — Constitutional convention, **10**: 256
 — Records, **3**: 99, 134–139
 Vernon, Edward, **7**: 217
 — Caroline, **17**: 243 *n*
 — Fortescue (*d* 1778), **19**: 294 *n*
 — Fortescue (*d* 1790), **19**: 294
 — Francis, Viscount Orwell and Earl of Shipbrook of Newry, **24**: 231

- James, **17**: 51
 — Jane (Cowell), wife of Fortescue (*d* 1778), **19**: 294 *n*
 — William, **19**: 294 *n*
 Vernon, Vt., **24**: 36, 38, 39
 Verplanck, Gulian Crommelin, **17**: 336 *n*
 Verrazano, Giovanni da, **20**: 356
 Verres, Caius, **21**: 81, 82
 Very, Benjamin, **24**: 397, 401
 Vesey, William, **3**: 65
 — Rev. William (*d* 1746), **18**: 210 *n*; **24**: 5
 Viall, Benjamin, **15**: cxxxvii *n*; **17**: 275, 284; **18**: 82, 83
 — John, **18**: 83
 — Mary. *See* Holyoke
 — Samuel, **18**: 83
 — Susannah (Flint), wife of Samuel, **18**: 83
 Vicars, John, **20**: 85 *n*
 Vice-admiralty, courts of, **6**: 298; **10**: 379–386; **19**: 178
 Vickory, Herbert, **24**: 415
 — John, **24**: 420, 434
 Vicksburg, Miss., **8**: 380
 Vierevant, J. Evers, **24**: 80 *n*
 Vignaud, Henry, **20**: 326 *n*
 Vigo, Spain, **10**: 193
 Vila, James, **17**: 337–339, 341 *n*
 Villegagnon, Nicolas Durand de, **3**: 111
 Villers (Villa, Villan, Viller), Rev. John, **18**: 276, 279, 282, 293, 294
 Villiers, George, first Duke of Buckingham, **11**: 376; **12**: 374 *n*; **13**: 163
 — George, second Duke of Buckingham, **10**: 287, 288
 — George Bussy, fourth Earl of Jersey, **13**: 407
 Vimont, Barthélemy, **14**: 172
 Vinal, Elijah, **4**: 96
 — John, **4**: 96, 121
 — Rev. William, **12**: 275; **16**: 665, 683, 692, 693
 Vinall, John, **24**: 154
 — Stephen, **24**: 154
 Vincennes, Ind., **7**: 331, 334, 335
 Vincent, Augustine, **1**: 353
 — Henry, **24**: 149
 — John, **24**: 149
 — Rev. Philip, **8**: 359
 — Thomas, **4**: 20; **20**: 238
 Vindex, pseudonym of Samuel Adams, **7**: 22 *n*; **11**: 17, 23
 Vindication of the British Colonies, etc., **6**: 389 *n*
 Vines, Richard (*d* 1651), **5**: 179 *n*; **6**: 51 *n*, 62–64; **21**: 16, 63, 111
 — Rev. Richard (*d* 1656), **8**: 194; **20**: 95
 Vinland, **3**: 192; **19**: 124; **20**
 Vintners, of Boston, **1**: 198
 Vintners' Company, Eng., **1**: 161 *n*
 Vinton, Rev. Alexander Hamilton, **1**: 433
 Virgil, **8**: 276; **10**: 234; **15**: 134; **24**: 188
 Virginia, **1**: 3: 42, 43, 408, 409; **4**: 283; **5**: 227; **6**: 7: 74; **8**: 15, 16, 21, 23, 25; **10**: 133, 258 *n*, 273 *n*, 304 *n*; **11**: 410 *n*; **12**: 194, 366 *n*; **13**: 97, 228, 229, 231, 346; **14**: 175, 180; **17**: 252, 259 *n*, 337, 339; **19**: 23, 193 *n*, 215, 367
 — Charters, **1**: 184, 216; **3**: 408
 — Convention, 1776, **8**: 267, 268; **25**: 373 *n*
 — Council, **3**: 408
 — General Assembly, **5**: 388 *n*; **6**: 371, 376, 377; **8**: 15; **17**: 295
 — House of Burgesses, **5**: 224; **12**: 268; **25**: 270 *n*
 — House of Delegates, **6**: 378, 379
 Virginia Company, **19**: 278, 303; **13**: 61 *n*; **22**: 31–42
 Virginia Gazette, **8**: 268 *n*; **11**: 418
 Visscher, Hugo, **25**: 77, 79
 — Nicholas, **12**: 391
 Vixon, Robert, **24**: 151
 Voax or Noax, Mary, **5**: 264
 Voltaire, François Marie Arouet de, **12**: 253
 Vose, Elijah, **7**: 247 *n*
 — Rev. James Gardiner, **7**: 247 *n*
 — Joseph, **7**: 245, 246; Journal of, communicated by H. W. Cunningham, 248–262
 — Moses, **24**: 414 *n*
 — Sarah (Howe), wife of Joseph, **7**: 246
 — Solomon, **24**: 163
 — William, **24**: 414 *n*
 Voting, by proxy, **18**: 57; **21**: 413 *n*
 Vynes. *See* Vines
 W., J., **11**: 403, 406; **14**: 248, 253. *See also* Wiswall, Rev. Ichabod
 Waddell, —, **7**: 355, 356
 — Sarah, daughter of William. *See* Sanford
 — William, **7**: 203
 Waddington, Rev. John, **17**: 377

- Wade, Humphrey, **19**: 360
 — Rev. John, **15**: 346, 349
 — Jonathan (*d* 1684), **5**: 120, 121
 — Jonathan (*d* 1689), **19**: 27; **21**: 297
 — Nathaniel, **19**: 28
 — Thomas, **5**: 120; **24**: 154
 — WINTHROP HOWLAND, Resident Member C. S. M., **8**: 186
 Wadhams, Abigail (Beebe) Allen, wife of Solomon, **11**: 16
 — Solomon, **11**: 16 *n*
 Wadland, —, **17**: 10 *n*
 Wadsworth, —, **16**: 660
 — Alexander, **3**: 391 *n*
 — Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1737), **5**: 249; **10**: 55; **19**: 334, 338, 341, 342; and H. C., **6**; **12**: 7; **14**: 313, 314 *n*, 316, 317; **16**; **18**: 83 *n*, 211, 314, 328; **21**; **24**; **25**: 247–249, 395, 423–425
 — Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1826), **10**: 55
 — Christopher, **24**: 153
 — James, **6**: 189
 — John, **22**: 235; **24**: 153
 — John (*d* 1734), **14**: 396
 — Rev. John (*d* 1766), **16**: 475, 502, 510, 525
 — John (*d* 1777), **8**: 309, 320; **18**: 369 *n*
 — Joseph, **12**: 130; **24**: 153
 — Peleg, **17**: 299
 — Recompense (*d* 1679), **15**: 64, 65, 234, 235; **17**: 275, 284
 — Recompense (H. C. 1708), **15**: 374, 376, 378, 383; **16**: 860
 — Ruth (Bordman), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1737), **6**: 272, 273; **15**: cxviii, cxix; **16**: 653, 660
 — Samuel, **6**: 272 *n*
 Wager, Sir Charles, **8**: 180
 Wages, Act for establishing, **4**: 373; fixing of, in Massachusetts Colony, **12**: 16; paid by Washington, **17**: 171; **18**: 32, 33; during Revolution, **10**: 123; **20**: 177 *n*; on privateers, **24**: 335, 353; of ordinary seamen, 353 *n*
 Waggit, —, **10**: 222
 Waggoner, —, **20**: 40, 83
 Wagstaffe, William, **14**: 290, 291
 Wainwright, Anne, daughter of John (*d* 1708). *See* Winthrop
 — Anne (Pierce, Peirce), second wife of Simon, **20**: 153, 155
 — Christian (Newton), wife of John (*d* 1739), **20**: 154, 155
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Simon. *See* Breck
 — Elizabeth (Norton), wife of John (*d* 1708), **20**: 152, 154
 — Francis (*d* 1692), **20**: 152, 153
 — Francis (*d* 1711), **3**: 450; **15**: cxxxix *n*, 73, 78, 249; **20**: 152–155; **24**: 168
 — Francis (*d* 1722), **14**: 19 *n*, 294; **20**: 152, 154, 155
 — Hannah, second wife of Francis (*d* 1692), **20**: 152
 — Hannah (Redford), wife of John (*d* 1721), **20**: 155
 — John (*d* 1708), **20**: 152–154
 — John (*d* 1708), **17**: 275, 284; **20**: 154, 155
 — John (*d* 1721), **15**: 395, 396; **18**: 341 *n*; **20**: 152 *n*, 153, 155
 — John (*d* 1736), **20**: 154, 155
 — John (*d* 1739), **10**: 94 *n*; **14**: 396; **17**: 67; **20**
 — John (*d* 1764), **16**: 720; **20**: 155
 — Rev. Jonathan Mayhew, **1**: 431, 432
 — Mary, daughter of Francis. *See* Russell
 — Mary (Eveleth), wife of John (*d* 1764), **20**: 154, 155
 — Mary Dudley, wife of Francis (*d* 1722), **14**: 294; **20**: 154, 155. *See also* Atkins
 — Mary Silver, third wife of Simon, **20**: 153
 — Philippa, first wife of Francis (*d* 1692), **20**: 152, 153
 — Robert Dewar, **17**: 278, 284
 — Sarah (Gilbert), first wife of Simon, **20**: 153, 155
 — Sarah (Whipple), wife of Francis (*d* 1711), **20**: 153, 154
 — Simon, **20**: 152, 153, 155
 — family, **12**: 214; **20**: 152–156
 Wait, Elizabeth. *See* Ball
 — John, **15**: cvii
 — Joseph, **3**: 129
 — Martha, **22**: 286
 — Return, **22**: 286
 — Samuel, **8**: 300 *n*
 — Samuel (*d* 1720), **16**: 429
 — WILLIAM CUSHING, **7**: 89; Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 475
 Waite, Arthur Edward, **21**: 142 *n*, 145
 — Richard, **1**: 369 *n*
 — Thomas, **5**: 194 *n*; **21**: 299 *n*, 300

- Wake, John, **12**: 89
 — William, **2**
 Wakefield, John, **15**: 273
 — Mary, **15**: 273
 Wakely, Andrew, **12**: 391
 — Thomas, **21**: 348
 Wakeman, Rev. Jabez, **15**: 348, 354, 364
 — Rev. Samuel, **11**: 408; **17**: 274, 284
 Wakes, **8**: 339, 348, 349, 350
 Waldenses, **7**: 59; **10**: 105; **11**: 371
 Walder, Friedrich von, **7**: 129
 Waldern, Walderne. *See* Waldron
 Waldo, Faith (Peck), **6**: 92
 — Hannah. *See* Fayerweather
 — Jonathan, **12**: 178; **15**: 279; **16**: 597
 — Samuel (*d* 1759), **3**: 250, 251; **4**: 57; **6**: 129; **12**: 178; **15**: 299 *n*; **17**: 81; **19**: 160; **24**: 245 *n*; suit *v.* Haskell, **5**: 15, 16 *n*
 — Samuel (*d* 1770), **16**: 736
 Waldren, —, **19**: 21
 Waldron, Rev. Daniel Wingate, **1**: 437, 450
 — John, **11**: 391 *n*
 — (Waldern, Walderne), Richard (*d* 1689), **1**: 285 *n*; **5**: 119, 120; **10**: 372 *n*
 — Richard (*d* 1745), extracts from his College Customs, **25**: 244–253
 — Richard (*d* 1753), **9**: 466; **15**: 398
 — William, **5**: 182; **16**: 687, 692, 693, 698, 704; **17**: 276, 284
 — Rev. William (*d* 1727), **5**: 250; **12**: 274
 Wales, Prince of, **13**: 191; **14**: 361; **16**: 481; **17**: 92 *n*, 154; **25**: 386. *See also* George II
 Wales, Rev. Atherton, **16**: 537
 — Elkanah, **3**: 102
 — Rev. John, **16**: 561; **22**: 325
 Wales, **10**: 296
 Walford, Emma Mary, **5**: 112
 — Thomas, **12**: 18, 24, 26
 Walker, —, **17**: 276, 284
 — Amasa, **3**: 316
 — Benjamin, **3**: 469; **18**: 271 *n*
 — Dorothy, daughter of James (*d* 1691), **20**: 371
 — FRANCIS AMASA, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death, **3**: 313; tributes to, by J. Lowell, 313; by G. S. Hale, 315
 — George, **14**: 124
 — Rev. George, **11**: 290
 — Rev. George Leon, **13**: 274
 — Hannah, daughter of James (*d* 1691). *See* Jones
 — Henry, **20**: 85
 — Sir Hovenden, **15**: 396; **18**: 341 *n*; **20**: 155
 — Isaac, **19**
 — Jacob, **15**: 299 *n*
 — James (*d* 1691), **18**: 286 *n*; **20**: 371; **24**: 154
 — Rev. James (*d* 1874), **1**: 431, 448; **3**: 442, 477, 486; **5**: 46; **6**: 97 *n*, 102; **7**: 266; **10**: 66, 400, 401; **11**: 238; **17**: 404; **21**: 380 *n*; **23**: 582; **25**: 406
 — Joseph, **15**: 269
 — Philip, **24**: 150
 — Richard, **5**: 116, 117, 120 *n*, 131. *See also*, Waldron, Richard (*d* 1689)
 — Sarah. *See* Thompson
 — Susannah (Collins), wife of Thomas, **6**: 328, 329
 — Thomas, **6**: 326–328; **14**: 46
 — Thomas Oliver, **11**: 207
 — Rev. Timothy (*d* 1782), **3**: 121
 — Timothy (*d* 1822), **3**: 124, 138
 — William, **24**: 151
 — Rev. WILLISTON, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **8**: 77; death and tribute to, **25**: 86
 — Rev. Zechary, **17**: 275, 284
 Walking, disorderly, **23**
 Wall, John, **21**: 79
 — Mary (Greene) Lewis. *See* Lewis
 — Patrick, **5**: 260
 Wallace, —, **7**: 380, 382; **17**: 180, 181, 184
 — George Riddle, **3**: 431
 — James, **11**: 38
 — John William, **6**: 378 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **24**: 404
 Wallass, William, **19**: 339
 Walle, John, **20**: 266
 Waller, Richard, **10**: 295 *n*; **14**; **18**: 260, 261 *n*
 Walley, Abiel, **6**: 44
 — Elizabeth. *See* Sewall
 — John (*d* 1712), **1**: 100, 411; **2**: 18; **10**: 373; **15**: xlii *n*; **17**: 32, 35, 43, 46; **20**: 116; **21**: 299 *n*
 — Rev. John (*d* 1784), **16**: 607, 623
 — Thomas, **3**: 382, 393; **24**: 149
 — Rev. Thomas (*d* 1678), **15**: 20; **22**: 144
 Wallin, Edward, **25**: 5 *n*
 — John, **13**: 194

- Wallis, John (*d* 1690), **21**: 330, 340 *n*, 349
 — Lindley, **19**: 314
 — Nathaniel, **24**: 419
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1709), **21**: 339, 341, 349
 — Samuel, **12**: 214, 217
 — William, **3**: 109
 — William Wait, **5**: 82
 Wallker, George, **14**: 383
 Walmsley, Right Rev. Charles, **25**: 178 *n*
 Walpole, Robert, first Earl of Orford, **2**: 345, 346, 351, 352, 384, 385, 389; **6**: 199, 205; **18**: 341 *n*; **19**: 354 *n*, 363; **21**: 423
 — Horace, fourth Earl of Orford, **8**: 276; **18**: 3, 272 *n*
 Walpole Historical Society, **6**: 213
 Walsh, Benjamin Dann, **20**: 283
 Walter, Arthur Maynard, **17**: 278, 284
 — Increase, **15**: 390, 392; **16**: 861
 — Sir John, **8**: 347, 348, 351 *n*
 — Rev. Nathaniel, **16**: 537, 543; **19**: 334, 339
 — Rev. Nehemiah, **1**: 413; **16**: 17; **140**; **19**: 334, 339, 347, 364; **22**: 169
 — Thomas, **14**: 97, 100 *n*; **15**: 390, 392, 397; **16**: 406, 862
 — Rev. William, **11**: 261; **25**: 146 *n*, 157 *n*, 164-166
 Walters, Thomas, **8**: 156
 Waltham. *See* Rogers's Farm
 Walton, Capt. —, **18**: 88, 91
 — Brian, **12**: 127, 128, 132
 — Ephraim, **24**: 415
 — Jacob, **19**: 244 *n*
 — John, **13**: 112
 — Rev. William, **5**: 119; **25**: 17, 22
 Walver, —, **17**: 274, 285
 — Rev. Abraham, **15**: 6
 Walz, John Albrecht, **24**: 293
 Wampum, as currency, **1**: 220; **18**: 163, 178
 Wandsworth, Eng., **11**: 381
 Wannerton, Thomas, **6**: 51 *n*
 Wanton, Gideon, **6**: 388 *n*
 — John G., **6**: 388
 Wapping, Eng., **10**: 262, 263
 War and Washington, poem, **10**: 252 *n*
 War of 1812, **1**: 430; **6**: 455
 Waranoco. *See* Westfield
 Warburton, William, **3**: 81, 82
 Ward, Albert Longley, **20**: 393
 — Artemas, **14**: 43; **20**: 149; **24**: 331; **25**: 55, 57
 — Artemus. *See* Browne, Charles Farrar
 — Benjamin, **10**: 181
 — Daniel, **4**: 109
 — Deborah Bolton, wife of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1640), **13**: 39 *n*
 — Edward, **8**: 257; **11**: 415
 — Edward (*d* 1731), **7**: 120; **14**: 190, 257
 — Enoch, **16**: 626
 — George Atkinson, **5**: 211; **6**: 129
 — Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1704). *See* Greenwood
 — Hannah (Jackson), wife of John (*d* 1704), **8**: 251 *n*, 254 *n*, 255, 257 *n*
 — Henry, **20**: 111
 — Henry (*d* 1797), **6**: 393; **11**: 38
 — James, **15**: 176, 283; **18**: 210 *n*
 — John, **8**: 257 *n*; **13**: 38 *n*; **20**: 150
 — John (*d* 1656), **15**: 53, 200, 214, 216
 — Rev. John (*d* 1693), **13**: 39 *n*; **25**: 17, 22
 — John (*d* 1704), **8**: 251 *n*, 254, 255, 257, 259
 — Rev. Joseph, **13**: 40 *n*
 — Joshua, **24**: 356, 412, 418
 — Lydia (Gray), wife of Thomas Wren, **10**: 78 *n*
 — Martha (Proctor), wife of William, **10**: 78 *n*
 — Mary. *See* Rice
 — Mary Augusta (Arnold), wife of Thomas Humphry, **6**: 446
 — Mary Butler, wife of Benjamin, **10**: 181
 — Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1653), **1**: 273, 392, 396 *n*, 451; **8**: 24; **12**: 166, 167; **13**: 38 *n*, 40 *n*, 41 *n*; **16**: 17: 264; **25**: 17, 22, 74; his Body of Liberties, **4**: 295; **7**: 23, 24; **17**: 116; **25**: 385 *n*
 — Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1667), **12**: 167; **13**
 — Richard, **1**: 186
 — Richard (*d* 1763), **6**: 393; **14**: 396
 — Samuel, **7**: 119; **13**: 40 *n*; **24**: 419
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1640), **13**: 38-41
 — Samuel (*d* 1686), **15**: 224, 247, 269; **16**: 410, 413, 415, 537
 — Samuel (*d* 1776), **6**: 405
 — Samuel (*d* 1800), **17**: 277, 285
 — Thomas, **2**: xix *n*
 — Thomas Wren (*d* 1858), **10**: 78, 79, 80; **12**: 336
 — William, **4**: 12-15; **8**: 254 *n*; **10**: 78 *n*

- Warde, William, **10**: 206
- Wardell, William, **1**: 284
- Warden, David Bailie, **19**: 123, 147; **20**: 308, 376
- James, **19**: 164
- Wardwell, Lydia (Perkins), wife of Elia-
kim, **5**: 387
- Mercy, **10**: 24
- Sarah, **3**: 64; **10**: 24
- WARE, DARWIN ERASTUS, Resident
Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; death, **3**:
438; tributes to, by J. B. Thayer, 438–
445; by J. Noble, 445–448; Memoir,
by J. B. Thayer, **5**: 36, 38–39; tribute
to, by C. F. Adams, 356. *Communica-
tion*: Tribute to B. A. Gould, **3**: 291
- Harriet, daughter of Rev. Henry
(*d* 1845). *See* Hall
- Rev. Henry, Jr. (*d* 1843), **5**: 38;
46; **6**: 289, 454; **8**: 139; **10**: 66; **22**:
lix; **23**: 569, 587, 595, 596
- Rev. Henry (*d* 1845), **3**: 176; **5**:
38, 206 *n*, 310; **6**: 288, 289; **10**: 66;
12: 317; **17**: 403; **18**: 77, 373; **23**: 570
- HORACE EVERETT, Resident Mem-
ber C. S. M., **10**: 26; on Council, **14**:
75; gift and recommendation, **19**: 2;
death, **20**: 280; tribute to, **21**: 405;
bequest, **24**: 81, 112. *Communica-
tions*: Was the Government of the
Massachusetts Bay Colony a Theoc-
racy? **10**: 151–180; letter of E. W.
Allen, on wheat rust, **11**: 95; An Inci-
dent in Winthrop's Voyage to New
England, **12**: 101–113, 193; Winthrop's
Course across the Atlantic, 191–203;
A Forgotten Prime Meridian, 382–
398; Observation with the Dipping
Needle at Boston in 1722, **13**: 183–
197; Supplement to "A Forgotten
Prime Meridian," 226–234; Memoir of
F. H. Lincoln, **14**: 128, 129–133; Ob-
servation with the Dipping Needle,
135; notes on term Indian summer,
18: 123–128; Note on the Periodical
Cicadas, **20**: 104–107; Note on Win-
throp's Course across the Atlantic, 278;
Additional Note on the Periodical Cic-
adas, 280–285
- John, **17**: 206
- John (H. C. 1813), **10**: 80 *n*
- Rev. John Fothergill Waterhouse,
23: 718; **24**: 133
- Lucy Clark, daughter of Rev.
Henry (*d* 1845). *See* Allen
- Mary Lovell (Pickard), wife of
Rev. Henry (*d* 1843), **6**: 447, 448
- THORNTON MARSHALL, Resident
Member C. S. M., **8**: 324; death, **14**:
359; tribute to, **17**: 144
- Rev. William, **23**: 579
- Ware, town, **24**: 43
- Wareham, church at, **22**: 362; **23**: 568,
569
- Wareyn, Rev. Robert. *See* Warren
- Warham, Rev. John, **11**: 348; **25**: 18, 23
- Warley, James, **13**: 42 *n*
- Warner, Daniel, **14**: 383
- Daniel (*d* 1792), **17**: 278, 285
- Dorothy (Phelps), wife of Lemuel,
25: 50 *n*
- Herman Jackson, **6**: 71, 72
- John, **21**: 44 *n*
- Jonathan, **6**: 71–73
- Lemuel, **25**: 50 *n*, 51
- Seth, **3**: 138; **10**: 256; **11**: 48
- (Warriner), Thomas, **5**: 407, 409–
411
- William Augustus, **6**: 72
- Warrants, **2**: xxii, xxiii; of distress, **4**;
to survey lands, **22**: 292–363
- Warren, Ambrose William, **5**: 215 *n*
- Ann (Winthrop), wife of Dr. John
Collins (*d* 1856), **7**: 227 *n*
- Benjamin, **14**: 396; **22**: 289, 296;
23: 545, 547; **24**: 336, 344, 411, 414,
416, 434
- Rev. Charles Jarvis, **23**: 677
- Cornelius, **5**: 235
- Edward (*d* 1878), **19**: 285–288; **20**:
462
- Edward Henry, **13**: 76, 77
- Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph (*d*
1775). *See* Welles
- Emily, daughter of Dr. John Collins
(*d* 1856). *See* Appleton
- Rev. Henry White, **1**: 444
- Sir Herbert, **19**: 426, 427
- James (*d* 1715), **22**: 197, 203, 205
- James (*d* 1808), **1**: 387; **3**: 383; **4**:
77; **5**: 12 *n*, 321; **6**: 349; **7**: 239; **10**:
416; **20**: 169, 170, **25**: 284 *n*, 288
- James Sullivan, **12**: 337 *n*
- Rev. John (*d* 1749), **16**: 514; **18**:
212 *n*; **24**: 310, 312
- Dr. John (*d* 1815), **5**: 287 *n*; **11**:
36, 44; **12**: 318, 319, 321; **19**: 286, 288,
289 *n*; **20**: 462, 463; **25**: 159, 161 *n*,
162; medical work of, **19**: 285, 289; **20**:
12

Warren (*continued*)

- Dr. John Collins (*d* 1856), **6**: 231, 234; **10**: 81 *n*; **12**: 334, 335, 338
- Dr. John Collins (H. C. 1863), **10**: 81 *n*; **11**: 252; **12**: 334 *n*; **20**: 463
- Dr. Jonathan Mason, **6**: 234
- Joseph, **17**: 278, 285; **22**: 279
- Joseph (*d* 1775), **1**: 65 *n*, 87 *n*, 172; **3**: 307, 381, 389; **5**: 7: 11, 215; **8**: 234, 310; **10**: 55 *n*, 418; **11**: **12**: 334; **13**: 97; **14**: 330 *n*; **18**: 104; **19**: 268, 423; **20**: 18; **25**: 36, 346
- Joseph (*d* 1790), **8**: 234 *n*
- Mary, **22**: 364; **23**: 553
- Mary, daughter of Richard. *See* Bartlett
- Mary, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1775). *See* Lyman; Newcomb
- Mercy (Otis), wife of James (*d* 1808), **5**: 321, 322; **7**: 327 *n*; **8**: 276; **14**: 321; **19**: 270
- Nathaniel, **23**: lii *n*
- Sir Peter, **3**: 226; **5**: 211, 319, 320; **16**: 813
- Richard (*d* 1628), **14**: 130
- Richard (*d* 1696), **17**: 364; **18**: 134, 137
- Richard (*d* 1793), **8**: 234 *n*, 235
- Rev. Robert, **10**: 357
- William, **3**: 62; **20**
- Rev. William Fairfield, **25**: 60 *n*, 66 *n*
- Winslow, **24**: 131
- WINSLOW, **1**: 1; Resident Member C. S. M., **18**: 27. *Communications*: The Pilgrims in Holland, **18**: 130–152; The Pilgrim Spirit, **24**: 10–23
- Warren, R. I., **18**: 239 *n*
- Warrin, John, **16**: 416, 428
- Warriner. *See* Warner
- Warwell, Michael Angelo, **17**: 342 *n*
- Warwick, Earls of. *See* Rich
- Warwick, Eng., **10**: 201
- Warwick Patent, **12**: 55, 59, 60, 79, 80
- Washburn, Artemas, **17**: 278, 285
- CHARLES GRENFILL, Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 388
- Eben, **23**: 541
- Emory, **1**: 205 *n*; **8**: 40, 152, 159, 162; **12**: 241; **19**: 420, 429
- John, **24**: 151, 153
- Washington, —, daughter of William Augustine, **14**: 62
- Anne (Aylett), wife of Augustine, **14**: 60
- Anne (Blackburn), wife of Bushrod (*d* 1829), **7**: 137–139, 343, 344
- Anne (Steptoe), fourth wife of Samuel, **8**: 271 *n*
- Augustine, **7**: 137 *n*; **8**: 268 *n*; **11**: 110 *n*; **14**: 60; **17**: 162 *n*
- Augustine (*d* 1743), **5**: 222 *n*
- Augustine (*d* 1798), **14**: 59, 60, 62, 63
- Bushrod (*d* 1829), **7**: 137, 138, 139, 343, 344; **8**: 267–269; **13**: 135 *n*; **14**: 63 *n*; **17**: 189
- Bushrod (*d* 1830), **14**: 59, 60, 62, 63
- Charles, **12**: 92; **17**: 164 *n*; **18**: 29 *n*, 52 *n*
- Corbin, **7**: 137, 138; **8**: 268 *n*; **14**: 61
- Elizabeth. *See* Lewis
- Elizabeth, daughter of Augustine. *See* Spotswood
- Elizabeth (Foote), wife of Lund, **18**: 29, 48
- Ferdinand, **7**: 173, 174
- Frances (Bassett), wife of George Augustine, **7**; **11**; **17**: 168, 169, 178, 180, 187; **18**: 29, 33, 49, 51–53
- George, **1**; **3**: 133 *n*, 136, 328, 344, 346, 370 *n*, 371 *n*; **5**; **6**; **7**; **8**; **10**; **11**: 350, 352, 363, 399, 415, 418; **12**: 253, 254, 269, 333; **13**: **14**: 58, 59, 60, 141, 198, 199, 347 *n*; **15**: cxx; **17**: 325, 331, 333, 334, 341, 369; **18**; **19**; **20**: 362, 364, 367, 423; **22**: lviii; **23**: 465; **24**: **25**: 158 *n*, 181 *n*, 355, 366; visits to Boston and vicinity, **3**: 240; **6**: 212; **8**: 265; **13**: 107; **25**: 375 *n*; letters, **6**: 72; **7**: 181–196; **10**: 73 *n*; **11**: 103–195; **13**: 110; **14**: 60, 408; portraits, **6**: 137; **7**: 239; **8**: 266 *n*; **11**: 30 *n*; **13**: 254; Diary, **7**: 128–181, 341–398; **17**: 162–205; **18**: 28–54; degree from H. C., **7**: 322, 326 *n*, 328; **8**: 266; **10**: 252; **15**: 330; **18**: 207 *n*; birthday celebrations, remarks on, by A. Matthews, **10**: 253–258; **12**: 254; **13**: 96, 126; **14**: 199; **18**: 62–68; extracts from Ledger of, communicated by W. C. Ford, **12**: 88–99; and Potomac Company, **17**: 190; **18**: 29, 30, 49
- George Augustine, **7**; **11**; **17**; **18**
- George Steptoe, **7**: 158, 163, 176; **11**: 105, 115; **18**: 28 *n*, 47, 48
- Hannah, **17**: 185
- Hannah (Bushrod), wife of John Augustine, **7**: 137 *n*; **8**: 267–269, 271; **14**: 60, 62

- Hannah (Fairfax), wife of Warner, **5**: 221, 222
- Hannah (Lee), wife of Corbin, **7**: 137 *n*, 182; **8**: 268 *n*
- Harriott, daughter of Samuel, **11**: 105; **18**: 28, 36, 47 *n*
- Henrietta (Spotswood), wife of Bushrod (*d* 1830), **14**: 60
- Henry, **8**: 119 *n*
- Jane, daughter of John Augustine and wife of William, **7**: 137–139, 367; **8**: 268 *n*, 271; **14**: 60, 62, 63
- Jane (Champe), first wife of Samuel, **8**: 271 *n*
- John (*d* 1677), **8**: 119
- John (*d* 1746), **5**: 222 *n*
- John (*d* 1787), **8**: 118, 119
- John Augustine, **7**: 137; **8**: 118 *n*, 267, 268; **12**: 90, 92, 94, 95; **14**: 60, 61 *n*, 63 *n*; **17**: 167, 168, 189 *n*; **18**: 50, 51; letter, **8**: 267, 268
- John Territt, **8**: 119 *n*
- Kitty, **7**: 135, 138, 165, 176, 352, 353, 356; **17**: 185
- Lawrence, **7**: 143, 365, 366; **17**: 169, 195, 196
- Lawrence (*d* 1676), **8**: 119
- Lawrence (*d* 1697), **5**: 222 *n*
- Lawrence Augustine, **7**: 157, 158, 163; **11**: 105; **18**: 47
- Louisa Ffossaker, daughter of John (*d* 1787), **8**: 119 *n*, 121
- Lucy, (Chapman), third wife of Samuel, **8**: 271 *n*
- Lund, **7**: 17: 164, 173, 200, 201; **18**: 29, 38, 39, 47–50; wife of, **7**: 135, 341, 389
- Martha (Dandridge) Custis, wife of George, **5**: 224, 349; **6**: 137 *n*; **7**: **8**: 279; **10**: 72, 252, 253; **11**: **13**: 110, 111, 134; **14**: 61; **17**: 168, 169; **18**: 49; **19**: 368; **22**: 463; **25**: 375 *n*
- Mary (Ball), **7**: 395; **14**: 141
- Mary Constantine, daughter of John (*d* 1787), **8**: 119 *n*, 121
- Mildred, daughter of John Augustine, **7**: 137, 139. *See also* Lee
- Mildred (Thornton), second wife of Samuel, **7**: 271 *n*
- Mildred (Thornton), wife of Charles, **18**: 52 *n*
- Nancy. *See* Hungerford
- Robert, **7**: 143
- Robert (*d* 1765), **8**: 119
- Robert Townshend, **8**: 119 *n*
- Samuel, **7**: 173 *n*; **8**: 271; **11**: 105 *n*; **18**: 47 *n*; **20**: 362
- Sarah, daughter of John (*d* 1787). *See* Harper
- Sarah, wife of Robert (*d* 1765), **8**: 119, 121
- Susannah Perrin, fifth wife of Samuel, **8**: 271 *n*
- Thomas Lund, **8**: 119
- Thornton, **7**: 371
- Warner, **5**: 222
- William, **17**: 162, 163
- William Augustine, **7**: 137–139, 367; **8**: 268 *n*, 269, 271; **11**: 110, 159, 163, 175, 190; **14**: 59–62; **17**: 162 *n*; letters, **14**: 60, 61
- William Henry, **8**: 119 *n*
- Washington, D. C., **1**: 431; **8**: 376 *n*; **13**: 269
- White House, **13**: 270
- Wasson, John, **19**: 339
- Wassonet. *See* Assonet
- Waterbury, Conn., **17**: 253
- Waterford, N. Y., **7**: 248 *n*
- Waterhouse, Dr. Benjamin, **12**: 321; **17**: 302 *n*; **18**: 157; **25**: 159 *n*, 161
- David, **17**: 16, 17, 24
- Samuel, **20**: 15 *n*
- Rev. Thomas, **25**: 17, 22
- Waterman, Anna, wife of John, **22**: 186, 282
- John, **22**: 186, 282; **24**: 153
- Rev. Jotham, **23**: 554, 558, 563
- Richard, **5**: 237 *n*
- Water-power, early, **1**: 202 *n*
- Waters, Capt. —, **24**: 327
- Benjamin, **24**: 370, 373, 374
- Daniel, **24**: 434
- Henry Fitz Gilbert, **1**: 77, 160, 352; **3**: 174; **6**: 215 *n*; **11**: 367, 373, 374, 378, 381
- John, **24**: 354, 403, 416
- Mary. *See* Bethune
- Mary. *See* Sigourney
- Thomas, **3**: 63, 64
- Rev. THOMAS FRANKLIN, Resident Member C. S. M., **11**: 1, 331. *Communications*: records relating to John Humfrey and family, **14**: 117–120; letter written by five Quakers, July, 1658, 388
- Waters & Crafts, **14**: 17
- Waterston, Rev. Robert Cassie, **23**: 599
- Waters-Winthrop Map, **17**: 115

- Watertown, **1**: 58; **4**: 289, 478-480; **8**: 312 *n*, 313; **9**: 433, 444, 449, 503; **12**: 55-57, 113 *n*, 250, 252; **15**; **16**; **17**: 208; **19**: 213; **21**: 311, 353, 413
 Waterville, N. H., **8**: 388 *n*
 Watkins, John, **20**: 33
 Watshone, —, **15**: 304 *n*
 Watson, —, **11**: 160; **17**: 164, 275, 285
 — Benjamin Marston, **7**: 278; **13**: 135-139; **14**: 299; **17**: 299 *n*
 — Eliza (Oliver), wife of George, **3**: 198; **8**: 98 *n*; **22**: lvi
 — Elizabeth, daughter of George (*d* 1800). *See* Russell; Temple
 — Elizabeth, wife of William (*d* 1815), **22**: 364
 — Elkanah (*b* 1656), **22**: 265 *n*
 — Elkanah (*d* 1804), **22**: 330
 — George, **3**: 119; **24**: 152
 — George (*d* 1800), **3**: 198, 199; **8**: 86 *n*, 98 *n*; **23**; **25**: 270 *n*
 — Isaac, **4**: 108
 — James, **6**: 390
 — John (*d* 1731), **3**: 199; **22**: 230
 — John (*d* 1826), **13**: 205; **17**: 320 *n*, 321, 342 *n*; **22**: 374
 — John Fanning (*d* 1860), **5**: 239; **17**: 371
 — Leonard, **11**: 285
 — Lucia, wife of John (*d* 1826), **22**: 374
 — Mary, daughter of George (*d* 1800). *See* Hutchinson
 — Paul Barron, **20**: 326 *n*
 — Sarah, daughter of George. *See* Brimmer
 — WILLIAM, a founder of C. S. M., **1**: 12; bequest to C. S. M., **18**: 98; **19**: 2; death, **18**: 99. *Communication*: Remarks on B. A. Gould, **3**: 310
 — William, **17**: 277, 285
 — William (*d* 1815), **22**: 364, 367, 381, 383, 386
 Watson-Wentworth, Charles, second Marquis of Rockingham, **4**: 282; **13**: 308, 319, 350, 388, 431 *n*; **24**: 31, 51
 Watt, Alexander, **10**: 205 *n*, 236; **13**: 339
 — Robert, **14**: 271, 275
 Watts, Capt. —, **3**: 155
 — Hannah. *See* West
 — Henry, **21**: 319
 — Isaac (*d* 1737), **16**: 833
 — Rev. Isaac (*d* 1748), **5**: 191; **13**: 422; **16**: 510, 666; **18**: 223 *n*, 283 *n*; **19**: 363; **22**: xxx, xxxix, 332, 351, 366; **25**: 5 *n*, 6
 — John, **3**: 63; **19**: 182 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **5**: 255
 — Samuel, **3**: 20, 25, 26, 33 *n*, 46, 48, 62; **4**: 8, 21, 40, 83, 106, 137, 142; **10**: 96 *n*; **17**: 79, 80; **20**
 — Samuel (H. C. 1738), **16**: 726
 Waunerton. *See* Wannerton
 Way, Richard, **15**: 255; **16**: 409, 412, 416
 Way River. *See* Weir River
 Wayne, Anthony, **3**: 137; **7**: 260; **8**: 122, 124, 279
 Wayte, John, **10**: 378
 — Richard, **12**: 329, 330
 Wear, Capt. —, **14**: 154
 — Robert, **13**: 279
 Weare, Mary (Davis), wife of Peter, **5**: 180, 181 *n*, 183
 — Meshech, **3**: 131, 138; **11**: 400; **16**: 616, 626; **25**: 249
 — Peter, **5**: 181, 182, 183
 Weare Papers, **24**: 34
 Weaver, Edward, **5**: 21
 Webb, —, **8**: 131; **25**: 122, 123
 — Benjamin, **16**: 704, 721, 733
 — Christopher, **15**: 54, 216
 — Daniel, **24**: 439
 — Elizabeth. *See* Sanford
 — George, **7**: 396
 — Henry, **7**: 203; **10**: 261 *n*; **11**: 307; **16**; **21**: 13, 14
 — Rev. John, **1**: 417, 418, 446; **8**: 353; **13**: 237, 240; **14**: 405; **16**: 450, 453; **17**: 224; **19**
 — Joseph (*d* 1698), **15**: 255, 285; **16**: 409, 411; **17**: 23; **25**: 37
 — Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1684), **15**: xx, 68, 70-72, 242, 244, 247
 — Matthew, **8**: 367
 — Rev. Nathan (*d* 1772), **16**: 514; **24**: 310, 312
 — Nathan (*d* 1853), **13**: 110; **18**: 55 *n*
 — Richard, **1**: 197
 — Sarah. *See* Lincoln
 — Stephen, **24**: 359, 372, 379, 404, 407, 416, 434
 — Dr. Thomas Hopkins, **18**: 254 *n*; **19**: 57, 61, 63, 80, 91, 94 *n*, 119, 124; **20**
 Webber, Mrs. —, **12**: 299
 — Joseph, **21**: 324
 — Mary, **21**: 324 *n*, 325
 — Rev. Samuel, **3**: 176, 177, 179; **5**: 206 *n*; **8**: 290; **12**: 317; **15**: cxx; **18**: 77; **20**: 151; **21**: 258

- Webster, Daniel, **1**: 55 *n*, 204 *n*; **5**: 291, 374, 375; **7**; **10**: 389, 391; **17**: 298 *n*, 320, 328 *n*, 374, 381, 386, 391; **19**: 298; **24**: 34, 160
- Ezekiel, **24**: 34
- Grace (Fletcher), wife of Daniel, **7**: 227
- James, **7**: 109
- John White, **19**: 65
- Mary, **10**: 22
- Noah, **6**: 138, 139, 141; **7**: 143, 144; **25**: 212 *n*
- Mrs. Prentiss, **6**: 340
- Redford, **8**: 324 *n*
- Sir Richard, **10**: 62
- Rev. Samuel, **1**: 426, 427
- Stephen, **4**: 102
- Wedderburn, Alexander, **12**: 83, 84, 86, 87
- Wedel, Georg Wolfgang, **21**: 141, 143
- Wedford, Richard, **13**: 169
- Weed, —, **17**: 275, 285. *See* Weld, Thomas (H. C. 1701)
- Weeden, Ann. *See* Sanford
- WILLIAM BABCOCK, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **8**: 186; death, **14**: 298; tribute to, 305; on Dutch fur trade, **18**: 166 *n*
- Weekly Memorials for the Ingenious, **24**: 314
- Weekly News-Letter. *See* Boston News-Letter
- Weekly Pacquet of Advice from Rome, **24**: 315, 316
- Weekly Rehearsal, **9**: 219–225
- Weeks, Clement, **24**: 161; his note-book, communicated by W. C. Lane, **10**: 33–59
- Elinor, wife of William, **24**: 161
- John, **22**: 91
- John Wingate, **25**: 428
- Joseph, **24**: 405
- Rev. Joshua Wingate, **25**: 370, 371 *n*
- William, **19**: 296; **24**: 161
- William (*d* 1843), **10**: 33
- Weir, John Ferguson, **7**: 125 *n*
- Weir River, **14**: 386
- Weiss, Rev. John, **24**: 132
- Weisse, Jane Lee (Hunt), wife of John Adam, **10**: 390 *n*
- John Adam, **10**: 390
- Nicholas, **10**: 390 *n*
- Welby, Robert, **1**: 271
- Welch. *See also* Welsh
- Charles, **3**: 91, 93
- John, **18**: 92
- Mary Trow. *See* Taggard
- Nathaniel, **15**: 78, 79
- Weld. *See also* Weles; Welles
- Rev. Abijah, **16**: 448, 454, 462, 477
- Dr. CHARLES GODDARD, Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 282; death, **14**: 69; tribute to, 70
- Daniel, **17**: 141, 142
- John, **14**: 123; **15**: 4, 7; **17**: 274, 285; **21**: 29 *n*
- Joseph, **3**: 46–50; **4**: 84, 87–89, 121
- Margaret, first wife of Rev. Thomas (*d* 1662), **13**: 129
- Martha (Child), wife of Joseph, **3**: 46
- Samuel, **21**: 298
- Stephen Minot, **5**: 38; **6**: 220; **8**: 9; **12**: 339
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1662), **1**: 273 *n*; **3**: 332, 418 *n*; **12**: 41 *n*; **17**: 217; **19**: 396; **25**: 17, 22; and H. C., **1**: 158, 354; **15**: xxxiii, lxxii *n*, 4, 17, 18, 21, 175; **17**: 124, 125; **18**: 320 *n*, 321 *n*; letter of, communicated by F. L. Gay, **13**: 128–132; Rev. T. Weld's Receipts and Disbursements, by J. H. Tuttle, **14**: 121–126
- Rev. Thomas, (H. C. 1671), **18**: 314 *n*; **21**: 298
- (Welde), Thomas (H. C. 1701), **15**: 361, 363, 364, 369, 373; **18**: 314 *n*
- Thomas (H. C. 1738), **16**: 680
- WILLIAM GORDON, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death, **3**: 274; Memoir, by J. H. Allen, 328, 329–336. *Communication*: Land Bank documents, **3**: 46–48
- Weles. *See also* Weld; Welles; Wells
- —, **15**: 175
- Welles. *See also* Weld; Weles; Wells
- Arnold (*d* 1802), **19**: 165 *n*
- Arnold (*d* 1827), **8**: 234 *n*; **19**: 295
- Elizabeth (Warren), wife of Arnold (*d* 1827), **8**: 234 *n*
- Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1707), **15**: 387
- Samuel (*d* 1770), **3**: 33 *n*, 208; **4**: 147, 162, 163
- Thomas, **11**: 353; **12**: 61, 66, 76, 77
- Wellesbourne, Eng., **13**: 124, 125
- Wellesley, Marianne (Caton) Patterson, wife of Richard Colley, **7**: 117
- Richard Colley, Marquis Wellesley, **7**: 117
- Wellesley College, **3**: 434

- Wellfleet, **20**: 173, 177
 Welling, John, **11**: 11 *n*
 Wellington, Isaac, **17**: 278, 285
 — Mary. *See* Lane
 — Palsgrave, **15**: 269
 Wellman, Adam, **24**: 338 *n*
 — Rev. Richard, **16**: 721, 733, 740, 744
 Wells. *See also* Weles; Welles
 — Dorothy, wife of Rev. Samuel, **10**: 205
 — EDGAR HUIDEKOPER, Resident Member C. S. M., **14**: 359; Corresponding Member, **17**: 143
 — Rev. Edward, **12**: 392
 — Rev. George Wadsworth, **23**: 583
 — Joseph, **18**: 92
 — Philip, **21**: 294, 296, 301, 311, 313–361; **22**: 265 *n*
 — Samuel, **8**: 115
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1678), **10**: 205
 — SAMUEL (*d* 1903), Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death, **8**: 188; tribute to, 189; Memoir by C. M. Green, **10**: 26, 27–31. *Communication*: Tribute to B. A. Gould, **3**: 282
 — Thomas, **1**: 300
 — Rev. Thomas. *See* Weld
 — Thomas (*d* 1750), **14**: 396; **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*, 138, 145; **24**: 38
 Wells, Me., **1**: 7: 286; **8**: 127, 129; **17**: 252, 257; **19**: 192 *n*; **21**: 445; attacks on, **3**: 377; **6**: 90, 265; **22**: 172, 197, 281
 Wellsboro, Me., **19**: 192 *n*
 Welsh. *See also* Welch
 — Louis Abraham, **25**: 180 *n*
 — Mary, wife of Thomas, **24**: 164
 — Thomas, **24**: 164
 — Thomas (*d* 1831), **24**: 161, 162, 164
 Welsh, the, **3**: 331; **22**: 71
 Welstead, William, **14**: 403
 — Rev. William (*d* 1753), **1**: 418; **12**: 275, 279, 303; **14**: 403; **19**: 334, 339, 345, 354, 362, 363; and H. C., **6**: 277; **16**; **21**: 380, 388, 392
 Wenborne, John, **17**: 275, 285
 WENDELL, BARRETT, **14**: 375; Resident Member C. S. M., 267; on Puritans and Rev. C. Mather, **24**: 183, 184, 185, 188; death and tribute to, 302. *Communication*: Remarks on smugglers' holes, **20**: 190
 — Cornelius, **10**: 136, 137
 — Elizabeth. *See* Quiney
 — Jacob, **12**: 164; **17**: 79, 80, 221, 224; **19**: 338, 340, 341
 — Katherine. *See* Gannett
 — Mary (Jackson), wife of Oliver, **8**: 254 *n*
 — Oliver, **5**: 268; **8**: 254 *n*; **11**: 31; **18**: 365 *n*; **20**: 149
 — Rebecca. *See* Bowes
 — Sarah, daughter of Oliver. *See* Holmes
 Wenham, **12**: 234 *n*; **15**: 223; **21**: 431
 Wensley, John, **14**: 119
 Wentworth, — (Beaumont), wife of John, **11**: 69
 — Abigail (Ruck), first wife of Benning (*d* 1770), **25**: 35
 — Agnes (Dronsfield), wife of John, **11**: 66, 68, 69
 — Beatrice, daughter of Matthew. *See* Kaye
 — Benning, **17**: 276, 285
 — Benning (*d* 1770), **3**: 120, 121, 128, 129, 138, 177 *n*; **6**: 215 *n*; **9**: 468; **16**: 717; **20**: 16 *n*, 17 *n*; **24**: 31, 32, 33, 51; **25**
 — Sir Butler Cavendish, **11**: 63
 — Cecilia (Tansley), wife of Richard (*d* 1449), **11**: 66, 67
 — Sir Charles Mary, **11**: 63
 — Charles Watson, second Marquis of Rockingham. *See* Watson-Wentworth, Charles
 — Edward (*d* 1767), **5**: 262
 — Edward (*d* 1794), **5**: 257, 260, 262
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel. *See* Gould; Perkins; Rogers
 — Elizabeth (Woodruffe), wife of Matthew, **11**: 66
 — Frances (Wentworth) Atkinson, wife of Sir John (*d* 1820), **11**: 344 *n*; **20**: 17 *n*
 — Frederick Thomas, third Earl of Strafford, **11**: 63
 — George Albert, **7**: 57
 — Godfrey, **11**: 63
 — Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1730). *See* Atkinson
 — Baroness Henriette Maria, **11**: 64
 — Henry, **17**: 276, 285
 — Hugh, **12**: 170; **13**: 26 *n*
 — Hugh (*d* 1787), **11**: 63
 — Hunking, **10**: 93 *n*; **14**: 383, 384
 — Isabel (FitzWilliam), wife of Richard (*d* 1488), **11**: 66
 — Joan (Tyas), wife of John, **11**: 69
 — John, **9**: 465 *n*; **11**: 64–69

- John (*d* 1730), **3**: 118, 177 *n*; **5**: 290 *n*; **16**: 567; **20**: 14 *n*, 133–135, 143; **24**: 31
- Sir John (*d* 1820), **3**: 121, 124, 177 *n*; **11**: 63, 344 *n*; **12**: 133; **20**: 17 *n*; **24**: 31–33; **25**: 125, 127
- Keziah (Blackman), wife of Edward (*d* 1767), **5**: 262
- Margaret (Despencer) Ros, wife of Roger, **11**: 64, 69
- Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1773), **3**: 177 *n*. *See also* Appleton
- Mary (Payne) Downs Reed, second wife of Edward (*d* 1794), **5**: 262
- Matthew, **11**: 66, 67
- Peregrine, **11**: 63
- Richard (*d* 1449), **11**: 66, 67
- Richard (*d* 1488), **11**: 66, 67
- Roger, **11**: 69
- Samuel, **5**: 290 *n*; **20**: 14 *n*, 17 *n*; **25**: 36
- Sarah, daughter of Samuel. *See* Apthorp
- Susanna (Winslow) Symmes, first wife of Edward (*d* 1794), **5**: 262
- Sir Thomas, **11**: 64, 66
- Sir Thomas (*d* 1641), first Earl of Strafford, **8**: 344 *n*; **11**: 62, 64, 65, 368, 378; **21**: 8 *n*, 117
- Thomas (*d* 1667), first Earl of Cleveland, **11**: 63, 64
- Thomas (*d* 1739), third Earl of Strafford, **20**: 103, 104 *n*
- Thomas Hanford (*d* 1849), **5**: 262 *n*
- William, **1**: 275, 276, 279; **11**: 64, 67
- William, second Earl of Strafford, **11**: 63, 65; **21**: 115
- family, **1**: 275 *n*; **6**: 215 *n*; The English Wentworth Family, paper by Rev. H. A. Parker, **11**: 61–71
- Wentworth Manor, **5**: 290
- Wentworth-Woodhouse, Isabel (Pollington), wife of William, **11**: 69
- Sir Thomas, **11**: 65
- William, **11**: 64
- family, **11**: 63–65
- Wesley, Rev. John, **6**: 370, 372, 373; **21**: 262 *n*, 371 *n*
- Rev. Samuel, **14**: 254
- Wessagussett, **24**: 15
- West, —, **7**: 391; **15**: 272
- Abigail (Leonard), second wife of David, **6**: 123 *n*
- Abigail Leonard, daughter of David. *See* Cunningham
- Anna, daughter of John (*d* 1741). *See* Green
- Anna (Sanderson), wife of Richard, **6**: 122 *n*
- Benjamin (*d* 1813), **12**: 383 *n*
- Benjamin (*d* 1820), **5**: 215 *n*; **11**: 30 *n*
- Rev. Charles E., **24**: 392 *n*
- David, **6**: 122 *n*, 123 *n*
- Edie, wife of John, **5**: 410
- Eunice, daughter of John (*d* 1741). *See* Butler
- Francis, **24**: 153
- Hannah (Watts), first wife of David, **6**: 123 *n*
- John, **5**: 175 *n*; **6**: 122 *n*
- John (*d* 1663), **5**: 175 *n*, 410
- John (*d* 1691), **6**: 66 *n*; **10**: 159; **17**: 12, 15 *n*; **20**: 28, 48, 274, 277; **21**: 313, 314, 359
- John (*d* 1741), **6**: 114 *n*, 122 *n*
- John (*d* 1827), **6**: 123 *n*
- Judah, **22**: 296
- Keziah, daughter of John (*d* 1741). *See* Linklester
- Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1741), **6**: 114, 122 *n*
- Mary (Avery), wife of Sanderson, **6**: 122 *n*
- Mary (Eldredge), wife of John (*d* 1741), **6**: 122 *n*
- Nathaniel, **24**: 344, 345, 347, 406, 419, 435
- Richard, **6**: 122 *n*
- Samuel, **24**: 153, 414, 435
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1807), **1**: 426; **17**: 373, 385, 391; **19**: 56, 78, 84, 85, 88, 91, 92; **20**: 376; **21**: 126 *n*; **22**: 316
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1808), **19**: 84 *n*; **25**: 197
- Sanderson, **6**: 122 *n*
- Sarah (Presbury), wife of David, **6**: 122 *n*
- Rev. Stephen, **22**: 311
- Thomas (*d* 1790), **6**: 267; **16**: 791, 850; **22**: 340
- Thomas (*d* 1801), **11**: 237
- W., **19**: 253 *n*
- William, **5**: 253
- family, **6**: 122
- West, Company of the, **10**: 281–283
- West Bridgewater, church at, **23**: 589
- Westbrook, Thomas, **6**: 29
- Westerly, R. I., **21**: 294, 295
- Western, Charles (*d* 1771), **11**: 345

- Western (*continued*)
 — Charles Callis, Baron Western of Rivenhall, **11**: 345
 — Frances Shirley (Bollan), wife of Charles, **11**: 344, 345
 Western Monthly, **8**: 375 *n*
 Westfall, Abel, **7**: 390
 Westfield, **12**: 79–81; **15**: 223; **17**: 253; **21**: 431
 Westford, **18**: 103, 109, 110
 West India Company, Dutch, **3**: 412; **8**: 17; **10**: 270 *n*, 272; **18**: 166, 178; **21**: 162 *n*
 West Indies, **5**: 127; **6**: 183 *n*, 342, 351, 352, 363, 364; **12**: 194; **24**: 132; **25**: 109–124
 Westminster, Duke of, Marquis of. *See* Grosvenor
 Westminster, town, **8**: 28; **18**: 111 *n*
 Westminster, Vt., **24**: 45, 50, 52
 Westminster Assembly, **1**: 138; **8**: 327, 328; **25**: 69, 72; its catechisms, **1**: 134; **14**: 359, 409; **17**: 126; **22**: xx, xxxi, 154, 175
 Westmoreland, Earl of. *See* Fane, Thomas
 Westmoreland County, Va., **8**: 267 *n*
 Weston, Coomer, **17**: 319
 — Edmond, **24**: 153
 — Rev. Isaiah, **23**: 548
 — Rebecca (Baynton), wife of Thomas, **1**: 114 *n*
 — Richard, first Earl of Portland, **22**: 86, 88
 — Sir Richard (*d* 1652), **21**: 103 *n*
 — Sir Richard (*d* 1681), **11**: 286, 287
 — ROBERT DICKSON, Resident Member C. S. M., **10**: 246
 — Thomas, **1**: 114 *n*; **17**: 364
 Westwood, William, **12**: 61
 Wetherell (Wethrell). *See also* Witherell
 — —, **17**: 301, 309, 312
 — Jeremiah, **4**: 101
 — (Witherell), Rev. William, **15**: 20; **25**: 17, 21
 Wethersfield, Ct., **12**: 58, 74; **19**: 213
 Wetmore, William, **3**: 394
 — William (*d* 1830), **12**: 248; **24**: 162
 Weyman, William, **11**: 197 *n*
 Weymouth, George, **3**: 188; **12**: 257, 378; **18**: 161; **25**: 427
 — Viscount. *See* Thynne, Thomas
 Weymouth, town, **10**: 268 *n*; **15**: 179, 222; **21**: 438
 Weysemitt, **21**: 351, 352 *n*
 Whale Cove, Me., **6**: 69 *n*
 Whales, **8**: 169–178; **21**: 243; **22**: xxviii; **25**: 151
 Whaley, William, **17**: 166, 167
 Whaling industry, **8**: 169; **19**: 272; **22**: 211
 Whalley, Edward, **1**: 398; **5**: 218, 340, 349; **8**: 193 *n*; **11**: 291; **17**: 366 *n*; **21**: 449
 — Jane. *See* Hooke
 Wharton, Richard, **1**: 201 *n*; **12**: 115; **15**: xxv, 255, 278; **16**: 409, 411, 416, 428, 432, 567, 588; **17**: 30, 32, 35, 44; **20**: 26
 — Samuel, **19**: 199 *n*
 — Thomas, **11**: 442
 Whatecoat, Richard, **6**: 371
 Whately, Richard, **3**: 81
 Wheat, Moses, **12**: 235
 — Richard, **20**: 13 *n*
 — Samuel, **19**: 264
 Wheat, **6**: 350–352, 358; **16**. *See also* Grain
 Wheatland, Henry, **1**: 42 *n*; **5**: 96
 — Richard, **11**: 237
 — Stephen Goodhue, **3**: 78
 Wheaton, Henry, **3**: 480
 Wheeler. *See also* Wheler
 — —, **7**: 136, 351; **19**: 345
 — Alexander Strong, **1**: 75 *n*
 — Charles, **17**: 278, 285
 — Charles Stearns, **6**: 97, 98
 — Elizabeth. *See* Cunningham
 — Elnathan, **17**: 278, 285
 — Sir Francis. *See* Wheler
 — George, **12**: 235
 — John, **21**: 426
 — John Hill, **6**: 391
 — Joseph, **5**: 268; **12**: 235; **13**: 218
 — JOSEPH, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **7**: 203; death, **10**: 247; tribute to, by G. L. Kittredge, 247; materials collected by, for vindication of Gen. Hull, 366 *n*, 409
 — Rev. Joseph (*d* 1793), **6**: 4
 — Obadiah, **12**: 235
 — Ralph, **14**: 404
 — Thomas, **12**: 235
 — Timothy, **12**: 234
 — William, **4**: 87; **16**: 429
 — Rev. William Willard, **23**: 553
 Wheelock, Abigail. *See* Pomeroy
 — Rev. Eleazar, **3**: 121; **13**: 298, 323 *n*, 376, 414 *n*, 461 *n*; **22**: 307, 311, 324; **24**: 32; De Berdt's letters to, **13**: 410–428; letter of J. Smith to, 427 *n*

- Ralph, **25**: 17, 21
 Wheelwright, Mrs. —, **5**: 213
 — Aaron, **1**: 302 *n*
 — Abraham, **1**: 302 *n*
 — ANDREW CUNNINGHAM, Resident Member C. S. M., **3**: 271; death, **12**: 182
 — Rev. Charles Apthorp, **1**: 302 *n*
 — Daniel, **1**: 301, 302 *n*
 — EDMUND MARCH, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 182; death, **14**: 298; tribute to, 304. *Communications*: A Frontier Family [the Wheelwrights], **1**: 271–303; Memoir of J. F. Andrew, **3**: 351–374; letter relating to Indian attack on Saco and Cape Porpoise, **8**: 127
 — EDWARD, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; on Council, **3**: 150; President, 375; death, **7**: 31; meetings in honor of, 31–44; tributes to, by A. C. Goodell, 35; S. L. Thorndike, 35; A. McF. Davis, 37; C. S. Rackemann, 39; H. H. Edes, 39; Council, 45; bequest to C. S. M., 40, 46, 63, 235; **8**: 134; **11**: 335; **17**: 288; **24**: 301; W. M. Hunt's portrait of, presented to C. S. M., **17**: 123. *Communications*: Memoir of F. Parkman, **1**: 304–350; tribute to D. D. Slade, **3**: 201, to B. A. Gould, 298–303; Letters written by an American Loyalist [Martin Gay] and his Wife, 379–400; tribute to J. Lowell, **5**: 2; to G. M. Lane, 3; to G. S. Hale, 3; to P. H. Sears, 342; to S. Butler, 344; to F. V. Balch, 187; to J. H. Allen, 310; remarks on presenting photograph of letter of Washington, **6**: 71; Memoir of D. D. Slade, 215–248; tribute to S. Johnson, 258; to E. G. Porter, 337; to E. J. Phelps, 381; incident of battle of Lexington, **7**: 26
 — Esther, **1**: 295
 — Esther, daughter of John (*d* 1745), **1**: 294
 — Esther, wife of Samuel (*d* 1700), **1**: 293, 297 *n*
 — Rev. George, **1**: 302 *n*
 — Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1745). *See* Plaisted
 — Henry Augustus, **7**: 29, 32
 — Henry Blatchford, **19**: 36
 — Isaphine Moore (Luyster), wife of Edward, **7**: 32
 — Jeremiah, **1**: 297, 301, 302; **5**: 213 *n*
 — Job, **1**: 302
 — John, **1**: 301 *n*, 302 *n*; **24**: 338, 415
 — Rev. John (*d* 1679), **1**: 3: 117, 123; **6**: 64; **7**: 79, 203; **8**: 129; **10**: 270, 374 *n*; **12**: 13, 16, 19, 20; **13**: 93; **18**: 174 *n*; **25**: 17, 22
 — John (*d* 1745), **1**; **6**: 90; **8**: 128, 129; **16**: 453, 476; **20**: 130 *n*, 131 *n*
 — John (*d* 1760), **1**: 302; **4**: 48, 79; **14**: 397 *n*
 — John (H. C. 1745), **16**: 749
 — Rev. John Bourne, **1**: 277 *n*
 — John Tower, **7**: 28
 — John Tyler, **10**: 187
 — Joseph, **1**: 277 *n*, 300, 302
 — Lot, **7**: 28, 29
 — Marie (Storre), first wife of Rev. John, **1**: 275 *n*
 — Mary (Hutchinson), second wife of Rev. John, **1**: 273, 275 *n*, 280
 — Nathaniel, **1**: 302
 — Samuel, **1**: 299
 — Samuel (*d* 1700), **1**; **5**: 184; **8**: 128, 129; J. Scottow and, **10**: 369, 372 *n*, 374, 376–378
 — Sarah, daughter of Rev. John. *See* Crispe
 — Susanna (Wilson), wife of Lot, **7**: 28, 29
 — Thomas, **1**: 283, 286, 300
 — family, **1**: 302
 Wheler. *See also* Wheeler
 — Sir Francis, **11**: 343
 Whellen, Richard, **25**: 97, 98, 105, 108, 124
 Whetcomb, John, **1**: 387; **5**: 13 *n*
 — Simond, **2**: 8, 10–14
 Whetlie, Elizabeth, **19**: 277
 Whetstone, Sir William, **18**: 90
 Whigs, American, **3**: 440; **5**: 363; **6**: 391 *n*; **9**: 479 *n*; **10**: 254; English, **1**: 386; **13**: 358
 Whincop, John, **22**: 42
 Whipple, Alice. *See* Davis
 — Charles, **17**: 119 *n*
 — Dana, **24**: 415
 — John, **4**: 118; **20**: 358, 419
 — Rev. Joseph, **16**: 454
 — Mary. *See* Holyoke
 — Matthew, **24**: 96
 — Sarah. *See* Wainwright
 — Silvester Gardiner, **17**: 278, 285
 Whiskey Insurrection, **10**: 365
 Whiston, Rev. William, **13**: 183, 193, 194, 196; **14**: 135, 136; William Whiston and Cotton Mather, by J. H. Tuttle, **13**: 197–204

Whitaker. *See also* Whittaker

— Rev. Jonathan, **23**: 573; and H. C., **15**: cxxxviii *n*; **17**: 272, 273

— Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1730), **6**: 267; **16**: 572, 594

— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1795), **13**: 323 *n*

Whitcomb, Charles Adams, **3**: 287

— James, **4**: 117

Whitcombe, Benjamin, **13**: 168

White. *See also* Whyte

— —, **13**: 425; **15**: 180, 255; **16**: 409, 589; **25**: 369

— ANDREW DICKSON, Honorary Member C. S. M., **11**: 347; death, and tribute to, **20**: 254

— Benjamin, **1**: 387; **4**: 16, 103; **5**: 13 *n*; **13**: 337; **16**: 416; **19**: 339, 340

— Benjamin (H. C. 1738), **16**: 639, 650, 665, 674

— Benoni, **6**: 74

— Catherine. *See* Carver

— Cornelius, **14**: 24 *n*

— Daniel, **11**: 284 *n*

— Daniel (H. C. 1722), **16**: 448, 454, 462, 519

— Daniel Appleton (*d* 1861), **23**: 714; **24**: 123 *n*, 138, 140

— Edmund, **15**: 81

— Edward, **14**: 396; **15**: 256

— Emanuel, **24**: 149

— Francis, **1**: 285 *n*

— Gideon, **14**: 24, 25

— Rev. Gilbert, **6**: 224

— Hannah, **22**: 364

— Hannah (Randall), wife of Cornelius, **14**: 24 *n*

— Henry, **19**: 174 *n*

— Henry Orne, **1**: 325

— Hugh, **5**: 66

— Sir Ignatius, Marquis of Albeville, **10**: 300

— Isaac, **24**: 345

— Jacob, **19**: 293 *n*, 295

— James, **19**: 295. *See* White, Jacob

— James. *See* White & Adams

— Joanna (Howland), wife of Gideon, **14**: 24 *n*

— John, **6**: 313 *n*; **11**: 31

— John (*d* 1645), **11**: 264, 272

— John (*d* 1721), **14**: 363–365, 367; **17**: 63 *n*, 102 *n*; **20**: 97; **24**: 45; and H. C., **6**: 211 *n*; **16**: 24; **87**, 107

— Rev. John (*d* 1760), **20**: 136

— Rev. John (*d* 1852), **23**: 581, 582

— Jonathan, **24**: 415

— Joseph, **6**: 73; **17**: 373 *n*; **24**: 336, 344, 346, 406, 416, 417, 435

— Joseph (*d* 1830), **5**: 291; **8**: 33

— Moses, **6**: 3, 4

— Nathaniel, **13**: 53; **16**: 462; **21**: 341

— Rev. Nathaniel, **13**

— Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1646), **15**: 9, 180

— Paul, **6**: 17 *n*

— Peregrine, **6**: 73, 74

— Peregrine (*d* 1704), **24**: 150; birth of, **1**: 64 *n*; **6**: 73, 74; **17**: 355

— Peter, **24**: 350

— Pliny Holton, **1**: 447 *n*

— Phillips (*d* 1774), **24**: 161, 162, 164

— Phillips (*d* 1811), **24**: 164

— Resolved, **24**: 150

— Robert, **5**: 410

— Roger, **22**: 61

— Samuel, **3**: 65; **22**: 235; **24**: 338, 415

— Samuel (*d* 1758), **16**: 683, 692

— Samuel (*d* 1769), **4**: 15, 17; **16**: 683, 692, 693

— Sarah, wife of Joseph, **6**: 73

— Sarah (Phillips), wife of William, **24**: 164 *n*

— Susanna (Fuller), wife of William (*d* 1621). *See also* Winslow

— Rev. Sylvanus, **12**: 228, 231; **16**: 448, 454, 462, 519

— Rev. Thomas, **8**: 343 *n*, 344 *n*; **17**: 392

— Timothy, **16**: 448

— William, **21**: 63 *n*; **24**: 165 *n*

— William (*d* 1621), **17**: 355 *n*

— Rev. William (*d* 1836), **5**: 213; **21**: 264 *n*, 274 *n*; **25**: 164 *n*, 362, 373 *n*, 375 *n*

— Rev. William Hunt (*d* 1853), **23**: 579

— Rev. William Orne, (*d* 1911), **24**: 23

White & Adams, **9**: 506, 507, 508

Whitefield. *See also* Whitfield

— Edwin, **11**: 251

— Rev. George, **3**: 178 *n*; **5**: 250, 283 *n*; **11**: 30; **12**: 279; **13**: 22; **14**: 301; and H. C., **16**: 750; **17**: 227–231

Whitegift, John. *See* Whitgift

Whitehall, N. Y., **7**: 249 *n*

Whitehaven, Eng., **18**: 202

Whitehead, Rev. James, **8**: 141

— William Adee, **3**: 97

Whitelocke, Sir Bulstrode, **11**: 282

White Man's Brook, **19**: 108

White Spring, **19**: 108

Whitworth. *See also* Whitworth

— Charles, **5**: 260 *n*, 261

Whitfield. *See also* Whitefield

— —, **13**: 324

— Edward Tertius, **6**: 427

— Rev. Henry, **25**: 18, 23

Whitgift, John, **11**: 267; **22**: 127

Whiting, Anthony, **11**: 192, 193; letters from Washington to, 106-195

— Benjamin, **22**: 554, 555, 557, 558, 564, 587

— Joanna (Gay), wife of Nathaniel, **20**: 239

— John, **15**: 268

— Rev. John (*d* 1689), **15**: 19

— Rev. John (*d* 1697), **15**: 69, 73, 75, 243, 248, 254

— Rev. John (*d* 1752), **16**; **25**: 3

— John (*d* 1766), **6**: 185, 193 *n*

— Joseph (*d* 1717), **6**: 185 *n*, 193

— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1723), **15**: cliv, clv, clviii, clix

— Nathan, **23**: 547

— Nathan (Y. C. 1743), **17**: 276, 285

— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1679), **12**: 168; **14**: 118, 120; **25**: 17, 21, 22; and H. C., **15**: xxxiv *n*; **18**: 322, 323 *n*, 375; **21**: 167 *n*; **25**: 357

— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1713), **15**: 19

— Thurston, **17**: 277, 285

— Timothy, **6**: 3

— William, **12**: 75

Whitman, Capt. —, **19**: 237 *n*

— Rev. Jason, **23**: 589, 600

— Rev. Levi, **23**: 554

— Rev. Nathaniel, **23**: 581, 600, 601

— William Henry, **23**: 717

— Rev. Zechariah, **15**: 214

Whitmarsh, Rufus, **11**: 346 *n*, 347

Whitmore, Rev. Benjamin, **23**: 577

— Brewer Goddard, paper on E. Goddard's Journal, **20**: 128-132

— John, **16**: 403, 404

— Martha W., **20**: 282

— William Henry, **1**: 54, 133; **3**: 4: 292, 295; **5**: 6: 96; **7**: 25, 26; **10**: 74, 311, 312, 317; **19**: 12; **20**: 103; **21**: 251, 252; his edition of J. Dunton's Letters from New England, **14**

Whitney, Rev. Aaron, **14**: 29 *n*

— Abel, **17**: 276, 285

— Alice, daughter of Rev. Aaron. *See* Man

— Amos, **15**: 281, 291

— Benjamin, **15**: 282; **16**: 515, 842

— Daniel, **14**: 25, 43

— DAVID RICE, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 216; death, **17**: 402; tribute to, **18**: 99

— Edward Farley, **13**: 175

— Elisha, **24**: 372, 401

— Rev. George, **23**: 590

— James Edward, **13**: 257

— JAMES LYMAN, Resident Member C. S. M., **5**: 412. *Communication*: on early history of Yale College, **6**: 210

— Job, **22**: li *n*, 313-316

— John, **15**: 282; **16**: 515, 842

— Jonathan, **4**: 15

— Josiah Dwight, **3**: 480; **6**: 104, 139, 140, 311; **8**: 376 *n*, 383 *n*, 384, 387

— Lydia (Bowes), second wife of Rev. Phinehas, **6**: 316, 320

— Peter (*d* 1816), **18**: 302, 305; **23**: 513

— Rev. Peter (*d* 1843), **23**: 589, 590, 595

— Rev. Phinehas, **6**: 316, 319-321

— Susan, **3**: 348

Whiton, Priscilla. *See* Dudley

Whitridge, Joshua Barker, **17**: 351 *n*

Whittaker. *See also* Whitaker

— Richard, **24**: 155

— Thomas, **8**: 164

Whittell, Elizabeth (Burling) Curzon, wife of Richard, **7**: 218 *n*

— Richard, **7**: 218 *n*

Whittelsey, Lois, daughter of Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1705). *See* Hall

— Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1705), **5**: 202; **6**: 191

— Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1729), **16**: 600

Whittemore, Rev. Aaron, **16**: 616, 623

— Benjamin, **15**: 280

— Edward Lloyd, **25**: 309

— Joseph, **16**: 752, 784, 785

— Nathaniel, **12**: 383

— Samuel, **21**: 384 *n*

— Samuel (*d* 1726), **16**: 429

— Samuel (*d* 1793), **24**: 287, 288 *n*

Whittier, John Greenleaf, **1**: 32; **5**: 44, 192; **7**: 107; **8**: 217 *n*, 219, 224; **14**: 294; **17**: 372; **21**: 74 *n*

Whittingham, —, **17**: 275, 285

— Elizabeth. *See* Appleton

— Martha, daughter of William (*d* 1672). *See* Rogers

— Mary, daughter of William (*d* 1672). *See* Saltonstall

— William, **6**: 217; **15**: 62, 73, 230, 249; **24**: 167, 168; **25**: 423

— William (*d* 1579), **1**: 229, 231; **22**: 8

- Whitton, Henry, **11**: 254, 257
 Whittredge, Elijah, **24**: 408
 — Joseph, **24**: 415
 — Livermore, **24**
 — Mary (Buckley), **10**: 13
 — William, **24**: 322 *n*
 Whitwell, Samuel, **25**: 47
 — Rev. William, **17**: 276, 285
 — Rev. William Augustus, **23**: 582
 Whitworth. *See also* Whiteworth
 — John Dean, **5**: 261 *n*, 264, 269
 — Miles, **5**: 261, 269
 Whole Duty of Man, **14**: 240 *n*, 241 *n*
 Whyte. *See also* White
 — Rev. Alexander, **13**: 224, 225
 Wibert, Thomas, **14**: 383
 Wibird, Richard, **14**: 383
 Wiclif, John, **1**: 228; **5**: 241 *n*
 Wiggan, Andrew, **14**: 383, 385
 Wiggin, —, **7**: 29
 — James, **1**: 285
 — Sarah (Barefoot), wife of Thomas,
 5: 183 *n*
 — Thomas, **5**: 183 *n*
 Wigglesworth, Rev. Edward (*d* 1765), **3**:
 197, 348 *n*; **6**: 84, 276; **10**: 38, 230 *n*,
 231; **18**: 210 *n*; **19**: 341; **21**: 384 *n*,
 385 *n*; **25**: 11, 36, 356, 395; and H. C.,
 16; **25**: 25; his controversy with G.
 Whitefield, **17**: 227–231
 — Rev. Edward (*d* 1794), **3**: 197, 348
 n; **10**; **13**: 113; **14**: 316; his discourse
 on Prof. J. Winthrop, **7**: 325–327; and
 H. C., **16**; **18**: 362, 363 *n*, 373
 — Edward (*d* 1876), **3**: 348 *n*; **10**: 79
 — Dr. EDWARD (*d* 1896), Resident
 Member C. S. M., **1**: 75; death, **3**: 196;
 tributes to, by B. A. Gould, 197; by
 C. M. Green, 204; Memoir by H. P.
 Quincy, 328, 348–350
 — GEORGE, Resident Member C. S. M.,
 1: 13
 — Rev. Michael, **1**: 406, 410, 451; **3**:
 197, 348 *n*; **16**; **18**: 325; **20**: 115; **25**:
 239
 — Rebecca, daughter of Edward (*d*
 1765). *See* Sewall
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1768), **1**: 417; **16**
 — Samuel (*d* 1800), **16**: 816
 — Sarah (Leverett), wife of Rev. Ed-
 ward (*d* 1765), **15**: xxix *n*, cxii *n*, cxvi *n*
 Wight, Rev. Ebenezer, **6**: 112 *n*; **19**: 365
 Wigs, Sewall and Noyes on, paper by
 W. C. Ford, **20**: 109–119; reprint of
 N. Noyes's essay, 120–128
 Wilberforce, Albert Basil Orne, **14**: 203–
 205, 209; **18**: 279 *n*
 Wilbert, Richard. *See* Wibird
 Wilbore, Anna. *See* Merriek
 Wilbraham, **1**: 167
 Wilbur, George King, **20**: 395
 — JAMES BENJAMIN, Corresponding
 Member C. S. M., **24**: 309
 Wilcocks, Mary, **3**: 232 *n*
 Wilcox (Wilcok), Daniel, **1**: 140, 141; **21**:
 299
 — John A. J., **24**: 249 *n*, 250
 Wild, Edward Augustus, **1**: 334; **3**: 287
 — John, **21**: 230 *n*
 — Jonathan, **4**: 102
 Wildbore, John, **15**: 272
 Wilde, John, **8**: 342
 — Silent, **11**: 34
 Wilder, —, **15**: 297 *n*
 — James H., **24**: 143
 — Joseph, **4**: 94; **14**: 396
 — Mary. *See* Stevens
 — Nathaniel, **3**: 61
 Wildgosse, Thomas, **10**: 308
 Wilkes, John, **11**: 27; **13**: 196, 343 *n*; **17**:
 96 *n*; **25**: 403; his North Briton, No.
 45, **8**: 96 *n*; **25**: 48 *n*
 — Mary. *See* Hayley; Jeffrey;
 Storke
 Wilkins, Comfort, daughter of Richard,
 14
 — Rev. Daniel, **16**: 746
 — John, **1**: 91, 108; **10**: 365; **24**: 404,
 407
 — Richard, **14**: 216, 217, 219, 220,
 232 *n*
 Wilks, Francis, **3**: 22, 23, 26, 27; **4**: 16;
 6: 167; **19**: 361 *n*; **20**: 101; petition of,
 concerning New Hampshire Notes, **14**:
 375–377, 380–383
 Willard, —, **4**: 17
 — Abel, **17**: 277, 285
 — Abigail, daughter of Rev. Samuel
 (*d* 1707). *See* Treat
 — Abijah, **14**: 332
 — Benjamin, **14**: 27 *n*
 — Daniel, **1**: 101; **15**: 297 *n*
 — Elizabeth (Dunster), second wife of
 Simon (*d* 1676), **3**: 415 *n*
 — Emma, **8**: 139
 — Eunice, daughter of Rev. Samuel
 (*d* 1707), **19**: 358
 — Eunice (Tyng), second wife of Rev.
 Samuel (*d* 1707), **12**: 163 *n*; **20**: 114,
 115

- Hannah (Appleton) Clarke, second wife of Josiah (1756), **8**: 78 *n*, 79 *n*; **19**: 342 *n*; marriage settlement of, **12**: 163–166
- Henry, **15**: 297 *n*
- James, **17**: 136
- John (H. C. 1690), **3**: 415 *n*; **15**: 339; **16**: 829, 831
- John (*d* 1726), **15**: 298 *n*
- Rev. John (*d* 1807), **16**: 798, 804
- Rev. John Barstow, **1**: 44 *n*
- Jonathan, **15**: 267, 281; **16**: 694
- Jonathan (*d* 1706), **15**: 297 *n*
- Joseph, **17**: 103. *See* Willard, Josiah (*d* 1756)
- Rev. Joseph (Y. C. 1714), **15**: 297 *n*
- Rev. Joseph (*d* 1804), **3**: 415; **5**: 206 *n*; **8**: 290, 296; **10**: **12**: 278, 305, 315; **13**: **14**: 27 *n*; **22**: xlii; **23**: 540; and H. C., **15**: cxx, clii, 122 *n*, 326; **18**: 67, 364, 365 *n*; **19**: 81 *n*; **21**: 258 *n*; **25**: 250; sketch of, 250 *n*
- Rev. Joseph (*d* 1828), **14**: 26, 27 *n*, 29, 33; **25**: 250 *n*
- Joseph (*d* 1865), **3**: 415 *n*; **8**: 223 *n*; **25**: 279 *n*, 280 *n*
- Joseph (*d* 1908), **12**: 235
- Josiah, **15**: 297 *n*
- Josiah (*d* 1750), **19**: 336
- Josiah (*d* 1756), **1**: 420; **2**: **3**: 239, 240; **4**: **5**: 13, 21, 153; **6**: 27, 52, 212; **8**: 79 *n*; **9**: 453, 454; **14**: 392, 394, 395, 398 *n*; **17**: **19**: 342, 348, 353, 356–358; **20**: 114, 129 *n*, 130 *n*; **21**: 388–390, 399; **24**: 39, 41, 199 *n*; marriage settlement, **12**: 163–166; and H. C., **16**
- Katharine (Allen), first wife of Josiah (1756), **12**: 164 *n*
- Mary (Dunster), third wife of Simon (*d* 1676), **3**: 415 *n*
- Mary (Sharpe), first wife of Simon (*d* 1676), **3**: 415 *n*
- Richard, **17**: 275, 285
- Robert, **3**: 415
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1707), **1**: 404, 413, 442, 448; **3**: 87, 415 *n*; **10**: 373 *n*; **12**: 163 *n*; **19**: 358 *n*; **20**: 112, 115; **22**: 169; and H. C., **1**: 208; **6**: 272; **13**: 253; **16**: **18**: 368 *n*, 377 *n*; **20**: 204; **21**: 183; **25**: 391
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1741), **3**: 415 *n*; **12**: 278; **15**: 297 *n*; **16**: 448, 477
- Samuel (*d* 1752), **6**: 145; **19**: 354
- Samuel (*d* 1848), **17**: 278, 285
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1859), **23**: 578
- Sarah (Brooks), wife of Benjamin, **14**: 27 *n*
- Sidney, **10**: 37 *n*; **14**: 114
- Simon (*d* 1676), **3**: 415 *n*; **5**: 117, 119; **6**: 48; **12**: 133, 134, 164 *n*, 232, 234–236; **15**: 232; **25**: 390 *n*
- Simon (*d* 1712), **15**: 339, 344, 348; **20**: 115
- Susanna, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1865), **13**: 112, 113
- Sylvester David, **12**: 134
- Theodora, daughter of Robert, **3**: 415; **13**: 113
- Willes, Sir John, **3**: 29, 30
- Stephen, **6**: 136
- Willet, Rev. Andrew, **8**: 258
- Francis, **16**: 595, 604
- John, **15**: lxxvi, xciii, 200
- Willett, James, **1**: 359; **24**: 152
- Thomas, **1**: 86 *n*, 358; **21**: 162; **22**: 155; his family, **1**: 359, 360
- Willey, Aaron C., **8**: 218, 219
- William, **16**: 862. *See* Williams, Rev. Elisha (*d* 1755)
- William I, of England, **3**: 331; **12**: 370; **13**: 94, 125
- William III, of England, **1**: 375, 420; **2**: **3**: 43, 65; **4**: 326, 327; **6**: 180 *n*; **8**: 130; **10**: **12**: 130, 131; **14**: 100 *n*; **15**: xxxix, xlv, xlv, 355, 356, 364; **17**: **19**: 303; **20**: **25**: 66
- William and Mary, of England, **2**: 7, 30, 69, 83, 206, 372; **3**: 22, 250; **4**: 313, 314; **5**: 69; **6**: 96; **8**: 151; **10**: 164 *n*, 289, 309, 386; **13**: 214 *n*; **14**: 390, 397, 398; **15**: 338; **16**: 588, 766; **17**: **20**: 30, 49, 101; **24**
- William, Martin, **20**: 68
- William and Mary College, **3**: 433; **15**: ciii *n*; **21**: 169 *n*
- Williams, —, **7**: 158, 171; **20**: 275
- Abigail, wife of Joseph, **5**: 61 *n*
- Rev. Abraham, **1**: 421; **16**: 788
- Ann. *See* Noyes
- Anna (Klapp), wife of Langdon, **20**: 157
- Benjamin, **4**: 117; **11**: 226
- Charity, **3**: 64
- Charles, **25**: 145 *n*, 146 *n*, 149 *n*, 156 *n*, 157 *n*
- Rev. Daniel, **6**: 180, 182 *n*; his library, **14**: 276 *n*; **20**: 193, 199 *n*; and H. C., **16**
- David, **7**: 402

Williams (*continued*)

- Deborah (Wiswall) Cheney, wife of Ebenezer, **6**: 334 *n*
- Desire (Barker) Bell, wife of Charles, **25**: 145 *n*, 146 *n*, 149 *n*
- Ebenezer, **6**: 334 *n*
- Edward, **14**: 408
- Edward Payson, **7**: 250, 255
- Rev. Eleazar, **15**: 373, 376, 378
- Elijah, **16**: 574
- Rev. Elisha, **6**: 175, 184, 206, 207; **13**: 314 *n*; **15**: 392; **16**: 862
- Elizabeth (Scott), wife of Rev. Elisha, **13**: 314 *n*
- Ephraim, **8**: 256 *n*
- Ephraim (*d* 1755), **7**: 207; **8**: 252 *n*, 256 *n*, 260 *n*; **24**: 57
- Eunice (Mather), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1729), **6**: 244
- George, **20**: 178; **24**
- GEORGE FREDERICK, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115
- (alias Cromwell), Henry, **13**: 169
- HENRY, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20; death, **7**: 205; tributes to, by J. Noble, 205; by L. Swift, 207. *Communications*: Incorporation of Quincy Historical Society, **1**: 182; tribute to L. Saltonstall, **3**: 84; the Charter Oak, **5**: 216–220
- Isaac, **8**: 256
- Israel, **16**: 523, 540, 584; **17**: 81; **19**: 196 *n*, 211 *n*
- Israel, & Son, **19**: 244 *n*
- James, **3**: 207
- Rev. James, **22**: xxvi, 111
- Jeremiah, **7**: 250 *n*
- John, **13**: 181 *n*; **23**: 714; **24**: 154
- Rev. John (*d* 1729), **6**: 244, 245 *n*; **14**: 285 *n*; **15**: 80, 262, 392
- John (*d* 1774), **16**: 573; **24**: 310, 312
- Rev. John (*d* 1899), **5**: 216
- Rev. John Adams (*d* 1872), **23**: 578
- Jonathan, **4**: 106; **11**: 257, 323; **12**: 301
- Joseph, **5**: 61 *n*; **24**: 155
- Joseph (*d* 1798), **5**: 60, 63
- Martha (Park), wife of Isaac, **8**: 256 *n*
- Martin, **3**: 60
- Mehitable. *See* Robinson
- Molly, **10**: 130
- Rev. Moses (*d* 1742), **14**: 110
- Moses (*d* 1882), **11**: 5 *n*
- MOSES, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death and tribute to, **21**: 405. *Communication*: Tribute to F. V. Balch, **5**: 189
- Nathaniel, **3**: 469; **17**: 275, 285; **24**: 155
- Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1693), **15**: xlii *n*; **19**: 362, 364
- Richard, **12**: 287 *n*; **24**: 154
- Robert, **8**: 256 *n*
- Rev. Roger, **1**: 30, 42 *n*, 353; **3**: 132 *n*, 192, 194, 430; **5**: 228, 237; **7**: 285, 286; **8**: 24, 25, 280; **11**: 318, 370; **12**: 20, 262, 325; **14**: 18: 143–145; **19**: 116; **20**: 89; **21**: 74 *n*; **22**: xxiii, li *n*, lv *n*, 64; **24**: 68; **25**: 17, 22
- Samuel, **24**: 155
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1817), **10**: 416; **15**: xcix; **19**: 73; **20**: 150, 151
- Samuel (*d* 1841), **19**: 295
- Samuel Gardner, **21**: 148
- Seth, **14**: 396; **19**: 58
- Simeon, **17**: 276, 285
- Smith, **20**: 296
- Rev. Solomon, **16**: 438, 443
- Stephen, **19**: 346, 352
- Rev. Stephen (*d* 1782), **15**: 390, 392; **16**: 406, 862, 863
- Theodore, **24**: 407, 435
- Thomas, **7**: 399, 400; **8**: 252 *n*, 256 *n*; **12**: 335 *n*; **17**: 276, 285
- Timothy, **12**: 334 *n*
- Rev. Warham, **16**: 438, 445; **25**: 247
- Rev. William (*d* 1741), **1**: 415, 442, 443; **12**: 280 *n*; **15**: 80, 262; **16**: 523
- William (*d* 1755), **6**: 261 *n*
- Rev. William (*d* 1760), **1**: 418; **15**: lxii *n*, lxvi, 399; **16**: 529; **19**: 334, 351; **25**: 395
- Rev. William (*d* 1784), **11**: 49; **16**: 543
- Williams, Bellamy & Williams, **19**: 242 *n*
- Williamsburg, Va., **8**: 15, 16
- Williamson, Caroline (Cross), wife of Joseph, **8**: 13; **19**: 34, 38
- David, **7**: 402
- Grace, daughter of William Cross. *See* Edes
- Rev. Hugh, **22**: 320, 321
- Hugh (*d* 1819), **3**: 269
- Joseph, **8**: 13; **19**: 34, 35
- Sir Joseph (*d* 1701), **14**: 46; **18**: 69–71
- JOSEPH (*d* 1902), **5**: 169; Corresponding Member C. S. M., 298; death,

- 8: 13; tributes to, by H. H. Edes, 13; by Council, 189. *Communication*: Paper on "Master Williamson," 7: 398-403
- Master, paper on identity of, by J. Williamson, 7: 398-403
- Sarah Howland (Ricketson), wife of William Cross, 19: 42, 44; 25: 404
- Timothy, 19: 34; 24: 150
- WILLIAM CROSS, Resident Member C. S. M., 1: 115; death and tribute to, 8: 188; Memoir, by Grace W. Edes, 19: 34-45. *Communication*: Sonnet on J. B. Thayer, 7: 307
- William Durkee, 12: 368, 370, 374; 25: 404, 430
- Willing, Thomas, 19: 199 *n*, 252
- Willing, Morris & Swanwick, 18: 35
- Willinton, —, 10: 222
- Willis, —, 15: 175; 22: 89
- Benjamin, 16: 683, 692
- Edward, 7: 216 *n*
- George. *See* Wyllys
- Grace. *See* Hall
- John, 22: 109; 24: 151
- Joshua, 4: 54
- Nathaniel, 24: 151
- Nathaniel (*d* 1831), 9: 501 *n*. *See also* Powars & Willis
- Nathaniel Parker, 8: 139; 18: 79
- Pauline, 14: 58-60
- Richard, 18: 279 *n*
- Samuel, 4: 16
- Samuel (*d* 1709), 15: cxxxix *n*; 24: 175
- Stephen, 15: cxii; 25: 47
- Thomas, 16: 25; 18, 23, 46
- William, 8: 127 *n*; 12: 369 *n*, 371; 14: 58 *n*
- Rev. Zephaniah, 22: lx; 23: 541, 548, 564, 579-581; 24: 131
- WILLISTON, SAMUEL, Resident Member C. S. M., 1: 115; 21: 1; on Council, 408
- Thomas, 7: 21
- Willmans, Henry, 11: 193 *n*
- Willmott, Robert, 5: 52-54
- William, 5: 54
- Willoughby, Francis, 5: 117, 123, 129; 6: 41; 8: 152; 16: 21: 64
- Jonathan, 17: 274, 285
- William, sixth Baron Willoughby of Parham, 2: xvii, xx, xxix, xxxii, 200, 202, 205, 377 *n*; 17: 2; commission as Vice-Admiral, 2: 187-198, 357-368
- William (H. C. 1726), 16: 519, 537
- Wills, —. *See* Welles, Samuel
- Charles, 8: 179
- William, 24: 154
- Willson, Robert Wheeler, 12: 196
- William, 14: 396
- Wilmington, Earl of. *See* Compton, Spencer
- Wilmington, Del., Historical Society of Delaware, 3: 96
- Wilmington, N. C., 11: 445 *n*
- Wilmot, Montagu, 24: 199, 236, 237
- Thomas, 24: 151
- Wilmouth, John, 24: 155
- Wilson, —, 7: 169, 355, 356; 12: 90; 14: 123; 15: 16, 199, 215; 17: 178; 25: 109, 110
- Arthur, 8: 342-344
- Benjamin, 18: 4
- Benjamin (*d* 1788), 24: 31
- Sir Daniel, 17: 363, 373 *n*; 18: 254 *n*; 19: 64, 65, 75; 20: 294 *n*, 326 *n*, 423
- Deborah (Buffam), wife of Robert, 5: 387
- Edmund, 7: 281
- Elizabeth (Mansfield), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1667), 7: 281; 14: 135
- Hannah (Jackson), wife of Nathaniel, 8: 251 *n*, 257 *n*, 259
- Henry, 11: 254
- Isaac, 3: 450, 458, 459
- James, 4: 118; 19: 246 *n*
- James Grant, 11: 76
- Jeremy, 10: 9
- John, 7: 28, 29; 11: 12, 13; 13: 352 *n*
- Rev. John (*d* 1667), 5: 202 *n*, 370; 7: 281, 288; 10: 243, 265; 11: 295, 300, 301, 306, 308, 314; 12: 13; 89, 90; 14: 134, 135, 401, 407; 15: xxxiii, 16, 185, 209, 213, 215; 17: 124, 125, 327, 336, 376 *n*; 18: 320 *n*, 321 *n*; 20: 261; 21: 8, 158, 175 *n*; 22: 68; 24: 9; 25: 17, 22, 70, 74
- Rev. John (*d* 1691), 10: 243; 24: 9, 178
- John (*d* 1696), 7: 114 *n*
- John (*d* 1728), 17: 275, 285; 24: 178
- John (*d* 1848), 24: 34
- John (*d* 1868), 8: 189
- John (*d* 1903), 8: 189; 25: 85, 405
- Lambert, 19: 273 *n*
- Margaret. *See* Rawson
- Mary, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1667). *See* Rock

Wilson (*continued*)

- Nathaniel, **3**: 458; **8**: 251 *n*, 257; **15**: 255; **16**: 409, 411, 432, 444, 468
- Richard, **3**: 58; **17**: 135
- Robert, **14**: 334
- Samuel, **4**: 108; **15**: 225
- Rev. Samuel, **13**: 278
- Sarah, **17**: 243 *n*
- Sarah, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1691). *See* Batt; Torrey
- Susanna, daughter of John. *See* Wheelwright
- Susanna (Payne), wife of John, **7**: 29 *n*
- Sir Thomas, **12**: 374 *n*
- William, **17**: 276, 285
- William Lyne, **3**: 367 *n*
- Woodrow, **24**: 63, 181
- Wilton, David, **15**: 224
- Winchell, Rev. James Manning, **21**: 272, 452 *n*
- Winchelsea, Earl of. *See* Finch, Daniel
- Winchester, Bishop of. *See* Hoadly, Benjamin; Neile, Richard
- Winchester, Ebenezer, **16**: 745, 788, 804, 805; **20**: 4
- Winchester, N. H., **24**: 36, 37
- Winchester, Statute of, **5**: 396, 398, 401
- Wincobb. *See* Whincop
- Wincoll, John, **1**: 287 *n*; **5**: 184 *n*; **10**: 372 *n*
- Wincoln. *See* Wincoll
- Windebank, Sir Francis, **11**: 276 *n*; **22**: 86, 88
- Windham, Sir Hugh. *See* Wyndham
- William, **18**: 5
- Windham, Ct., **17**: 253; **19**: 192, 194, 238
- Window, Richard, **5**: 176 *n*
- Wind River Mountains, **8**: 381 *n*, 388
- Winds, **14**: 149, 154, 177
- Windship, Amos, **15**: cxxxviii *n*; **18**: 339 *n*; paper on, by S. E. Morison, including sketch by A. Matthews, **25**: 141-171
- George Baker, **10**: 392
- family, **25**
- Windship & Janes, **25**: 163 *n*
- Windsor, Mercy, **3**: 64
- Windsor, Ct., **11**: 5 *n*; **12**: 56-58, 66, 74, 76; **15**: 179
- Wine, **7**: 284; **15**: xx, 67, 196, 197, 241
- Winegar, Elizabeth (Doty), wife of John, **11**: 52
- Garret, **11**: 14, 50
- John, **11**: 52

- Wines, Bridget, wife of Faintnot, **15**: 199, 215; **24**: 63
- Winey, Jacob, **19**: 253 *n*
- Wing, Ann. *See* Briggs
- Dorothy, second wife of Jashub, **7**: 199
- Edward. *See* Tyng
- Elisha, **19**: 349, 360
- Jashub, **7**: 199
- Jedidiah, **19**: 360
- Jehosabeth, **8**: 98 *n*
- John, **1**: 403; **11**: 312, 313
- family, **7**: 199 *n*
- Wingate, Paine, **10**: 418; **15**: xcvi *n*; **24**: 175; **25**: 355, 356, 359
- Winkley, Rev. Samuel Hobart, **23**: 601
- Winlock, Joseph, **6**: 104
- Winlowe, Margery, daughter of Richard. *See* Bernard
- Richard, **24**: 198
- Winnissimet. *See* Chelsea
- Winship, Edward, **15**: 267; **25**: 142
- GEORGE PARKER, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6**: 256; Resident Member, **18**: 103. *Communications*: Letters written in Boston, 1779, 1780, **7**: 93; controversy between Rev. N. Stone and Rev. S. Osborn, **19**: 365; Memoir of F. L. Gay, 390, 392-409; contemporary English allusions to American colonies, **20**: 21
- Jason, **24**: 286
- Rev. Josiah, **23**: 545
- Lydia. *See* Wyman
- family, **25**
- Winslow, —, **4**: 17; **15**: 297 *n*; **24**: 441
- Abigail (Atkinson), wife of John (*d* 1695), **11**: 323
- Edward, **6**: 127, 130; **18**: 285, 292 *n*; **22**: 289
- Edward (*d* 1655), **3**: 82; **6**: 59, 60; **8**: 22, 199, 331; **11**: 317; **14**: 122, 175-177; **17**; **18**; **21**; **23**; **24**: 16, 17, 20, 190
- Edward (*d* 1753), **6**: 125, 127; **19**: 356; **20**: 140; **24**: 174
- Edward (*d* 1780), **6**: 130; **16**: 711, 746
- Edward (*d* 1815), **17**: 298 *n*, 301, 342 *n*, 385, 391
- Elizabeth, daughter of Edward (*d* 1753). *See* Clarke
- Hannah, daughter of Edward (*d* 1753). *See* Davis
- Hannah (Torrey), **22**: 374

- Isaac (*d* 1738), **16**: 453; **17**: 57, 59
 — Isaac (*d* 1777), **3**: 14; **4**: 148; **6**: 113, 120 *n*, 127–130; **10**: 98; **17**: 96
 — Isaac (*d* 1793), **6**; **24**: 39
 — Joanna, **23**: 553
 — John, **20**: 28
 — John (*d* 1674), **6**: 127; **11**: 317, 320
 — John (*d* 1774), **3**: 389; **14**: 17; **17**: 304
 — Jonathan, **24**: 150
 — Joshua, **5**: 262; **6**: 130; **8**: 87
 — Joshua (*d* 1769), **3**: 33 *n*; **4**: 147, 162, 163; **6**: 38 *n*, 39 *n*, 52 *n*, 128, 129; **19**: 164, 175, 363, 381; **24**: 39
 — Josiah (*d* 1674), **1**: 196; **21**: 13 *n*; **22**: 262
 — Josiah (*d* 1680), **3**: 115 *n*; **11**: 408; **15**: 9, 20; **17**: 274, 285; **18**: 249 *n*; **22**: 152, 156; **24**: 150, 152
 — Kenelm, **24**: 149
 — Kenelm (*d* 1783), **25**: 337, 341
 — Mary (Chilton), wife of John (*d* 1674), **6**: 127; **11**: 317; **17**: 297 *n*; **20**: 28
 — Nathaniel, **24**: 150
 — Sarah (Hayward), wife of Josiah, **5**: 262
 — Susanna, daughter of Josiah. *See* Wentworth
 — Susanna (Fuller) White, wife of Edward (*d* 1655), **17**: 355 *n*
 — Thomas, **25**: 341
 — family, **6**
 Winsor. *See also* Winzor
 — Justin, **1**: 348; **11**: 249, 407, 433 *n*; **14**: 276 *n*; **18**: 121, 257; **24**: 95 *n*; **25**: 134, 233; on Capt. Smith's map, **13**: 227, 228; and Dighton Rock, **19**: 60, 64; **20**
 — Thomas, **25**: 46
 Winter, John, **3**: 112, 113 *n*; **6**: 64; **21**: 305 *n*
 — Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Jordan
 Winter Harbor, Me., **1**: 296
 Winters, —, **15**: 17
 Winthrop, —, **17**: 275, 285
 — Adam (*d* 1623), **10**: 388; **21**: 156 *n*
 — Adam (*d* 1652), **20**: 42; **21**: 16 *n*, 158 *n*
 — Adam (*d* 1700), **2**: 18; **6**: 39 *n*; **7**: 286; **17**: 16, 17, 24, 35, 44–46; **20**: 64, 66; **21**: 177 *n*
 — Judge Adam (*d* 1743), **6**: 280; **7**: 325 *n*; **10**: 405; **14**: 397 *n*; **15**: 297 *n*; **16**: 434, 577, 690; **19**: 354, 355, 362; **20**: 154; **24**: 93, 95
 — Adam (*d* 1744), **6**: 52 *n*
 — Adam (*d* 1774), **10**: 55; **24**: 251
 — Ann, daughter of John (*d* 1676). *See* Richards
 — Ann, daughter of Thomas Lindall, **7**: 227
 — Ann (Dudley), wife of John (*d* 1747), **14**: 294
 — Anne (Wainwright), wife of Adam (*d* 1743), **20**: 154 *n*
 — Deane, **5**: 122, 141–143
 — Elizabeth (Hawkins), second wife of Adam (*d* 1652), **20**: 42
 — Elizabeth (Read), second wife of John, Jr. (*d* 1676), **11**: 318
 — Fitz-John, **2**: 38, 39; **11**: 245, 318, 319, 406; **17**: 4 *n*, 15 *n*, 30, 32, 35, 44, 89 *n*; **20**: 273; **21**: 168, 179, 334 *n*
 — Forth, **21**: 156 *n*, 175 *n*
 — Francis Bayard, **21**: 189 *n*
 — FREDERIC, A. B., Resident Member C. S. M., **25**: 361
 — James, **8**: 131, 320; **10**: 55, 416; **15**: lxix *n*, lxxix *n*, lxxxix *n*, xcix; **19**; **20**
 — Jane, daughter of Thomas Lindall, **7**: 227
 — John (*d* 1649), **1**; **3**; **5**; **6**: 124, 356; **7**; **8**; **10**; **11**; **12**; **13**; **14**: 115, 116, 125; **15**: xxxiii, cxxxii, clxiv, clxv, 22, 167, 200, 283; **17**; **18**; **19**: 394, 395, 417 *n*; **20**: 10, 105 *n*, 106 *n*, 111, 278, 281, 282, 284; **21**; **22**: 67, 68; **25**: 17, 22, 44, 74, 96 *n*
 — John, Jr. (*d* 1676), **1**: 120; **3**: 82, 109, 160; **5**: 116, 132, 141, 143, 218; **7**: 282, 288; **8**: 24; **10**: 6, 388; **11**: 314, 316, 318; **12**; **14**: 271; **17**: 44 *n*, 160, 341 *n*, 366; **18**: 177 *n*; **20**: 106 *n*; **21**; **24**: 295 *n*; **25**: 18
 — John (*d* 1707). *See* Winthrop, Fitz John
 — John (*d* 1747), **10**: 403; **14**; **21**: 128, 131 *n*, 168, 177, 179. *See also* Winthrop v. Lechmere
 — John (*d* 1779), **1**: 387; **4**: 277; **5**: 13 *n*; **8**: 291 *n*, 297 *n*, 320; **10**; **11**: 7; **14**: 4 *n*, 9; **18**: 7, 8, 9, 294 *n*; **19**: 47, 52, 58, 62, 63, 65, 66, 110; **20**: 43, 133 *n*, 375, 376; **21**: 177 *n*; **25**: 36; paper on, by H. H. Edes, **7**: 321–328; and H. C., **8**: 306 *n*; **16**; **18**: 369 *n*, 373; **20**: 150; **25**: 27, 32, 356
 — Joshua, **5**: 140–143
 — Judith, wife of Stephen, **7**: 294; **11**: 318

Winthrop (*continued*)

- Kate Wilson (Taylor), wife of Robert, **14**: 294
- Katherine (Brattle) Eyles, wife of Wait Still, **10**: 393, 398–403; **20**: 117
- Lucy. *See* Downing
- Margaret, daughter of John (*d* 1676). *See* Curwin
- Margaret (Tyndal), third wife of John (*d* 1649), **3**: 88; **5**: 142; **10**: 356, 406; **12**: 36 *n*
- Mariam (Ford), **1**: 278 *n*
- Martha (Rainsborough) Coytemore, fourth wife of John (*d* 1649), **5**: 141, 142
- Mary (Luttrell), wife of Adam (*d* 1700), **6**: 39 *n*
- Richard Charles, **21**: 150
- Robert Charles (*d* 1894), **1**: 85 *n*, 372; **5**: 359, 365; **7**: 69; **10**: 14: 188 *n*; **17**: 379, 387, 391; **18**: 317; **20**: 208 *n*; **21**: 150 *n*, 168, 169 *n*; **25**: 251
- Robert Charles (*d* 1905), **7**: 325 *n*, 327 *n*; gives copies of letters of Gov. J. Winthrop to C. S. M., 68; **19**: 395; bequest, **10**: 145, 149, 405; **19**: 395; Memoir, by H. H. Edes, **10**: 387, 388–406
- Samuel (*d* 1677), **5**: 141–143; at H. C., **15**: 4, 7, 206; **17**: 274, 285
- Samuel (*d* 1779), **3**: 233; **5**: 12, 13 *n*, 65 *n*, 69; **6**: 6; **16**: 857
- Sarah Bowdoin, daughter of Thomas Lindall. *See* Sullivan
- Stephen, **3**: 87, 89; **10**: 153 *n*; **11**: 315, 316, 318, 320; **21**: 14, 29 *n*, 74 *n*, 114
- Thomas Lindall, **7**: 221 *n*; **10**: 389; **19**: 295
- Thomasine (Clopton), second wife of John (*d* 1649), **7**: 69
- Wait Still, **1**: 414; **2**: 18, 38; **3**: 76 *n*; **8**: 157, 158; **10**: 11: 245, 319; **14**: 364 *n*; **16**: 17; **19**: 151; **20**: 21: 156, 168, 177, 179, 334 *n*; **24**: 88; **25**: 230
- William, **6**: 400 *n*; **10**: 55; **12**: 231; **24**: 8 *n*
- William Woolsey, **6**: 156
- family, **21**: 168, 177, 179
- Winthrop *v.* Lechmere, **3**: 247; **10**: 389
- Winton, Earl of. *See* Seton
- Winton, Statute of, **5**: 402
- Winzor. *See also* Winsor
- Joseph, **7**: 171

Wiquapaug, Ct., **15**: 275Wire, John, **24**: 247Wise, Ammi Ruhamah, **3**: 20; **4**: 11— Rev. Jeremiah, **15**: 361, 363— Rev. John, **1**: 415; **3**: 452–454; **11**: 406Wisewell, John, **19**: 369Wishart, Rev. William, **15**: 317Wisher, William, **19**: 253 *n*Wisner, Rev. Benjamin Blydenburg, **17**: 386, 391Wiswall, Deborah, daughter of John (*d* 1687). *See* Cheney; Williams— Elizabeth (Oliver), wife of Enoch, **8**: 258— Enoch, **8**: 258 *n*; **12**: 281; **21**: 346— Esther, daughter of Enoch. *See* Allen— Rev. Ichabod (*d* 1700), **8**: 200; **17**: 274, 285; **22**: 70, 155, 156, 164, 168; an Early American Poem, paper by A. B. Page, **11**: 403–408— Ichabod (H. C. 1725), **16**: 462, 484, 505, 514— Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1687).*See* Munnings— John (*d* 1687), **6**: 334 *n*; **12**: 123, 124; **21**: 254— Rev. John (*d* 1812), **13**: 240; **16**: 789— Rev. Samuel, **15**: 363, 366; **16**: 641— Thomas, **8**: 256, 258Witchcraft, **1**: 62, 69, 403, 410, 414, 417; **4**: 344; **14**: 182; **17**: 117, 294 *n*, 382 *n*, 384 *n*, 393; **18**: 150, 198, 200; **20**: 117; **21**: 123; trials, **3**: 64, 323; **6**: 95; **13**: 248; Some Documentary Fragments touching the Witchcraft Episode of 1692, by J. Noble, **10**: 12–26Withe, Nicholas, **17**: 135Wither, George, **20**: 242Witherell. *See also* Witherill— Samuel, **24**: 154— Sarah (Jackson), second wife of Thomas (*d* 1809), **22**: 359— Thomas, **23**: 556— Thomas (*d* 1809), **23**: 486— William, **24**: 154— Rev. William (*d* 1684), **22**: 274Witherhead, Abigail, **22**: 293— Remember, **22**: 293Witheridge, Mary, **10**: 23Witherill. *See also* Witherell— John, **24**: 154

- William, **24**: 155
 — Theophilus, **24**: 154
 Withers, Jane, wife of Thomas, **5**: 184
 — Thomas, **5**: 176 *n*, 184
 Witherspoon, Rev. John, **3**: 433; **13**: 99; **14**: 258, 259, 263; **15**: 330
 Withington, Ebenezer, **8**: 299 *n*
 — Henry, **8**: 231
 — Rev. Hiram, **6**: 289; **23**: 601
 — Rev. Leonard, **1**: 431
 — Margaret Paul, wife of Henry, **8**: 232 *n*
 — Mather, **16**: 592; **25**: 426
 — Philip, **8**: 299 *n*
 Witte, Henning, **17**: 232
 Woalfe, Anthony, **1**: 369 *n*
 Woburn, **3**: 160; **15**: 179, 223
 — Horn Pond, **7**: 221 *n*, 227 *n*
 Wolcott, Elizabeth. *See* Offley
 — John, **4**: 4
 — Oliver (*d* 1797), **11**: 358; **12**: 350, 355
 — Oliver (*d* 1833), **11**: 350, 351; **12**: 355; **17**: 325
 — Roger (*d* 1767), **3**: 107; **11**: 349, 357; **24**: 44
 — ROGER (*d* 1900), Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115; death, **7**: 63; tributes to: by C. W. Clifford, **85**; F. Carter, **86**; Rev. H. A. Parker, F. H. Lincoln, A. McF. Davis, and W. C. Wait, **89**; Memoir, by Rev. A. Lawrence, **11**: 347, 348–363; promotes publication of Massachusetts Province Laws, **17**: 398; **18**: 199
 — Rev. Samuel, **1**: 441
 — Samuel (*d* 1695), **6**: 324
 Wolfe, James, **1**: 301; **5**: 288; **8**: 273; **11**: 15; **18**: 74; **20**: 148; **25**: 123
 Wollaston, William, **8**: 235, 236 *n*
 Wolleb, Johann, **6**: 277; **16**: 730
 Wollington, —, **25**: 254
 Wollnough, Joshua, **21**: 67
 Wolstenholme, Sir John, **22**: 35, 37, 38
 Women, **1**: 436; **4**: 451; **6**: 332 *n*; **7**: 252, 254; **12**: 363–365; **13**: 88; **22**: xix
 Wood. *See also* Woode; Woods
 —, **13**: 324; **24**: 206
 — Aaron, **25**: 368
 — Abiel, **22**: 203
 — Abraham, **4**: 86; **17**: 252
 — Amos, **7**: 91 *n*, 92 *n*
 — Ann. *See* Bradstreet
 — Anthony, **11**: 291 *n*; **20**: 111 *n*; **21**: 141 *n*
 — Benjamin, **12**: 215–217
 — David, **8**: 300 *n*; **24**: 269; **25**: 402
 — Rev. James, **14**: 50
 — John, **11**: 235; **24**: 152
 — John (*d* 1615), **13**: 38 *n*
 — Joseph, **16**: 535. *See* Wood, Joshua (H. C. 1727)
 — Joseph, **24**: 333 *n*
 — Joseph (*d* 1808), **24**: 322, 333, 376
 — Joshua, **24**: 349 *n*
 — Joshua (H. C. 1727), **16**: 528, 535; **24**: 310, 312
 — Michael, **12**: 235
 — Rev. Nathan Eusebius, **21**: 271
 — (Atwood) Nathaniel, **23**. *See also* Atwood, Nathaniel
 — Roger, **13**; **14**: 63 *n*
 — Ruth, wife of David, **25**: 402
 — Ruth (Haskell), wife of Joseph, **24**: 333 *n*
 — Samuel, **22**: 203, 270; **24**: 152
 — Samuel (H. C. 1745), **16**: 803
 — Solomon, **1**: 307; **4**: 117
 — Stephen, **24**: 151
 — Sumner, **17**: 277, 285
 — William, **10**: 204; **25**: 21
 — William (*d* 1639), **13**: 299; **14**: 224 *n*; **25**: 20; his New England's Prospect, **1**: 120; **3**: 185, 186; **8**: 252 *n*; **14**: 171, 172, 174, 177
 Woodberry. *See also* Woodbury
 — Abigail (Thorndike), wife of Jacob, **24**: 360 *n*
 — Asa, **24**: 379, 419, 423, 435
 — Benjamin, **24**: 396, 435
 — Cornelius, **24**: 411
 — Curtis, **24**: 402, 408
 — Herbert, **24**
 — Hugh, **1**: 81
 — Humphry, **1**: 81
 — Jacob, **24**: 360 *n*, 409
 — Joanna. *See* Herrick
 — (Woodbury), John, **1**: 40 *n*; **12**: 339; **17**: 210
 — Joseph, **24**: 402
 — Levi, **24**: 402, 408
 — Lucy (Herrick), wife of Thomas, **24**: 322 *n*, 379 *n*
 — Luke, **24**: 409
 — Nathaniel, **24**: 402
 — Nicholas, **1**: 81
 — Thomas, **24**: 322 *n*, 379 *n*
 — Thomas (*b* 1743), **24**: 319, 322, 377, 415
 — William, **1**: 81; **24**: 427, 435

- Woodbridge, Abigail, **1**: 200 *n*
 — Abigail (Leet), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1691), **20**: 195 *n*
 — Abigail (Warren) Lord, third wife of Rev. Timothy, **6**: 188
 — Rev. Ashbel, **6**: 191
 — Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1684), **8**: 132; **17**: 128, 130; **18**: 210 *n*; **20**: 92, 194-196; **25**: 17, 23
 — Benjamin (*d* 1728), **1**: 367
 — Dudley, **15**: 214, 339, 344
 — John, **5**: 178 *n*
 — Rev. John (*d* 1691), **5**: 325; **11**: 406; **20**: 193, 195
 — Rev. John (*d* 1696), **5**: 78; **7**: 282, 283; **8**: 131, 132; **10**: 84; **11**: 406; **20**: 196; **25**: 18 *n*, 74
 — John (H. C. 1710), **15**: 383, 389, 390; **16**: 861
 — Lucy, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1696). *See* Bradstreet
 — Mehitabel (Russell), wife of Rev. Samuel, **15**: 274, 275
 — Mehitabel (Wyllys), wife of Rev. Timothy, **5**: 78
 — Mercy (Dudley), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1696), **20**: 195
 — Rev. Samuel, **15**: 274, 275
 — Rev. Timothy (*d* 1732), **5**: 77, 78, 79, 325 *n*; **6**: 17; 89 *n*
 — Rev. Timothy (Y. C. 1706), **15**: 387
 Woodbridge, N. J., **11**: 434 *n*, 436, 438, 443, 444
 Woodbury. *See also* Woodberry
 — JOHN, Resident Member C. S. M., **13**: 146. *Communication*: Memoir of W. T. Piper, **14**: 350-358
 — William, **1**: 40 *n*
 — William (H. C. 1735), **16**: 678
 Woodby, Andrew, **24**: 403, 416
 — Ebenezer, **24**: 403, 416
 — Jacob, **24**: 403, 416
 — John, **24**: 403, 416
 — Thomas, **24**: 403, 416
 Woodcock, Jeremiah, **4**: 94, 95, 121
 — John, **20**: 271, 272, 276, 277
 — Michael, **4**: 118, 121
 — Rev. Thomas, **14**: 44
 Woodcocke, John, **24**: 151
 Woode, —, **5**: 174
 Wooden, Jonathan, **24**: 415
 Woodhal, Elizabeth (Grindal), **7**: 281
 Woodhouse, Mrs. —, **13**: 45
 — Henry, **13**
 Woodley, Edward, **3**: 58
 Woodman, Andrew, **24**: 403, 416
 — Archelaus, **15**: 273
 — Arthur Lee, **3**: 354 *n*
 — Edward, **7**: 282, 285, 288
 — Jonathan, **20**: 60, 70
 — Nathan, **24**: 408
 Woodmancy, —, **20**: 276
 Woodmansey, John, **8**: 154 *n*
 — Robert, **25**: 17, 22
 Woodrope, William, **8**: 155
 Woodruffe, Elizabeth. *See* Wentworth
 Woods. *See also* Wood; Woode
 —, Elisabeth, **12**: 216
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel. *See* Tarbell
 — Fortunatus, **17**: 276, 285
 — Henry, **12**: 235
 — HENRY ERNEST, **1**: 1; a founder C. S. M., **2**, **3**, 12; Registrar, **11**; death and tribute to, **21**: 405. *Communications*: reports organization of Historical Societies in Massachusetts, **1**: 157, 266; **3**: 243; remarks on number of Brimmers named Martin, **201**; paper on Edmund Gurdon, **10**: 356-358; letter of S. Tarbell, Jr., **11**: 239; descent of R. Russell, **12**: 190; family of John Humfrey, **14**: 120, 121
 — Rev. Leonard (*d* 1854), **25**: 357
 — Rev. Leonard (*d* 1878), **3**: 111, 112
 — Samuel, **5**: 296 *n*
 — William, **12**: 235
 Woodstock, Ct., **12**: 81, 82; **17**: 253; **21**: 359; **22**: 327; **24**: 43, 46
 Woodward, —, **12**: 98; **17**: 274, 285
 — Ashbel, **7**: 96
 — Cyrus, **17**: 277, 285
 — Esther. *See* Sanderson
 — Rev. George Wheeler, **23**: 591, 595
 — John, **4**: 68
 — Dr. John, Gresham College, **14**; **18**: 260, 266
 — Nathaniel, **17**: 113, 115; **24**: 41
 — Richard, **1**: 161 *n*
 — Sec. Samuel, **2**: xxx, xxxii, xxxv, 317, 318; **14**: 88 *n*, 365; **15**: clxvi; **17**: commission, **2**: 315
 — Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1748), **16**: 753
 — William, **10**: 204 *n*. *See* Wood, William
 — William Henry, **5**: 291
 Woodworth, Joseph, **24**: 154
 — Walter, **24**: 154
 Wookey, George, **10**: 71

- Wooldridge, —, **7**: 355, 356
 Woolcot. *See* Wolcott
 Woolhurst, John, **14**: 219
 Woolley, Jonathan, **4**: 102
 — Thomas, **4**: 102, 109
 Woolman, John, **1**: 439
 Woolsey, Theodore Dwight, **6**: 201 *n*
 Woolson, Thomas, **19**: 26
 Wooster, Rev. Francis, **22**: 291
 Worcester, Rev. Samuel Melancthon, **17**:
 362, 387, 389 *n*, 391
 — Rev. William, **25**: 17, 22
 Worcester, **20**: 186, 187; **21**: 428; land
 grants in, **21**: 303–305
 — American Antiquarian Society, **1**:
 22, 33–38, 268; **9**: 412 *n*; **10**: 320
 Worcester, Eng., **11**: 275 *n*
 Worcester County, **1**: 37 *n*, 61, 165; **5**:
 225; **6**: 266; **11**: 387; **18**: 302; Land
 Bank mortgages in, **4**: 11 12, 15, 16
 Worcester Spy, **5**: 298; **9**: 433, 494
 Worrin, —, **3**: 389. *See* Warren, Joseph
 (*d* 1775)
 Worsaae, Jens Jacob Asmussen, **20**: 306 *n*,
 314
 Worsely, Capt. —, **24**: 423
 Worship, public, at H. C., **16**; at Plym-
 outh, **23**
 Worsingham. *See* Wolstenholme, Sir
 John
 Worsley, Benjamin, **21**: 98 *n*, 118 *n*, 120,
 122 *n*
 Worthington, Dr. —, **11**: 235
 — Rev. John, **21**: 116
 — Roland, **10**: 390 *n*
 Worthylake, George, **6**: 281
 Wory, —, **15**: 174
 Woster. *See* Wooster
 Wotton, Sir Henry, **5**: 188; **14**: 370
 Wren, Sir Christopher, **15**: ciii *n*; **21**:
 178; **24**: 74 *n*
 Wrentham, **7**: 91 *n*, 92 *n*; **22**: 372
 Wright, —, **15**: 297 *n*; **19**: 23
 — Abel (*d* 1707), **17**: 275, 285
 — Abel (*d* 1797), **17**: 278, 285
 — Carroll Davidson, **18**: 301
 — Chauncey, **7**: 304
 — Edward, **20**: 52
 — Henry, **16**: 429
 — James Osborne, **14**: 274, 278 *n*
 — Rev. Joseph, **13**: 18, 21
 — Joseph, **11**: 30 *n*
 — Nathaniel, **2**: 10–14; **12**: 102 *n*
 — Patience (Lovell), wife of Joseph,
11: 30 *n*
 — Richard, **24**: 152
 — Samuel, **15**: 279; **16**: 596
 — Thomas Goddard, **21**: 180 *n*, 182 *n*,
 189 *n*
 Wright & Gill, **11**: 199, 200
 Writhington, Eng., **5**: 222
 Writs, in Land Bank suits, **4**; of Assist-
 ance, **19**: 419, 430
 Wroe, Joshua, **1**: 369 *n*; **11**: 255
 Wyat, Thomas, **19**: 343
 Wyatt, Sir Thomas, **1**: 231
 — William, **24**: 406
 Wyborn, Howard, **14**: 114
 Wyborne, John, **17**: 275, 285
 Wybourne, Daniel, **8**: 167
 Wyclif (Wycliffe). *See* Wielif
 Wyer, David, **3**: 232; **6**: 20
 — Edward, **17**: 278, 285
 — John, **11**: 31 *n*
 Wyeth, —, **17**: 275, 285
 — John (*d* 1706), **15**: 67, 239, 339
 — John (*d* 1756), **16**: 473, 748, 754,
 772
 — Jonathan, **15**: 304 *n*
 Wylbour, —, **21**: 44 *n*
 Wylie, —, **6**: 443
 Wylly, Alexander, **17**: 278, 285
 Wyllys, George (*d* 1645), **5**: 216; **12**: 66
 — George (*d* 1796), **13**: 311, 313
 — Hezekiah (*d* 1741), **6**: 185, 186
 — Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel.
See Woodbridge
 — Samuel, **5**: 78
 Wyman, Jabez, **24**: 286
 — Jasher, **6**: 266; **15**: 281, 291
 — Jeffries, **19**: 64 *n*
 — Lydia (Winship), wife of Jabez,
24: 287 *n*
 — Mary. *See* Foster
 — Thomas Bellows, **25**: 403, 404
 Wyndham, Charles, second Earl of
 Egremont, **24**: 206
 — Sir Hugh, **13**: 119
 Wynkoop, Benjamin, **19**: 253 *n*
 Wynne, Sir William, **10**: 71
 Wyoming, **8**: 377, 381 *n*
 — Legislature, **8**: 395, 396
 Wythe, George, **6**: 379; **11**: 42

YALE, Ann, daughter of Thomas (*d*
 1619). *See* Hopkins
 — Ann (Lloyd), wife of Thomas (*d*
 1619). *See* Eaton
 — David (*d* 1626), **25**: 418 *n*, 419

- Yale (*continued*)
 — David (*d* 1690), **5**: 118; **20**: 265; **25**: 418, 419; and Remonstrance, 1646, **21**: 17, 26, 27 *n*, 29, 37, 50, 67
 — David (*d* 1730), **18**: 207-209; **25**: 418, 419
 — Elihu, **6**; **15**: ciii *n*; **21**: 26, 27; **25**: 417-419
 — John, **25**: 419
 — Thomas, **25**: 418, 419
 — Ursula, wife of David (*d* 1690), **21**: 26; **25**: 419
 — family, **25**: 419
 Yale College, **8**: 235; **10**: 412 *n*; **15**: lxvii *n*, ciii; **18**: 339; **19**: 195; **21**: 169 *n*; **24**: 5, 44; **25**: 6 *n*, 7, 77; controversy over location, **5**: 78; **6**: 172, 176, 183; system of placing students, **5**: 243 *n*; **25**: 420, 422; H. H. Edes communicates letters and papers concerning early history of, **6**: 172-210; discussion of these, 210-212; early catalogues, **18**: 207, 208 *n*
 Yankee, the word, **7**: 95, 101, 102, 112, 118, 210; **20**: 148, 220
 Yankee Club, Ireland, **13**: 259; **14**: 198, 199
 Yankee Doodle, **7**: 106, 107, 114 *n*, 115, 119, 210, 341; **17**: 337
 Yaocomoco, Md., **17**: 371
 Yard, Mrs. —, **11**: 43
 — Robert, **15**: liv *n*
 Yardly, John, **21**: 336
 — Thomas, **20**: 276
 Yarmouth, **13**: 245; **20**: 315; **22**: 173, 282; **24**: 149
 Yarmouth, Eng., **8**: 359, 361; **14**: 46 *n*
 Yarmouth, N. S., **24**: 363, 364
 Yates (Yats). *See also* Yeates
 —, **12**: 96
 — John Van Ness, **19**: 91, 114, 122, 147; **20**: 424
 — Richard, **19**: 174 *n*
 Yeaden, Miss —, **8**: 322
 Yeadon, Richard, **17**: 387 *n*, 391
 Yeamans, Sir John, **6**: 389
 Yeardley, Sir George, **22**: 38
 Yearwood, Katherine (Rogers) Harvard Elletson, wife of Richard, **11**: 376, 381
 — Richard, **11**: 376, 379, 381
 Yeates. *See also* Yates
 — George, **6**: 32
 — James, **6**; **8**: 107, 112, 113
 Yellowstone National Park, **8**
 Yellowstone River, **8**: 373, 377 *n*, 379 *n*, 391
 Yeomans, Rev. John William, **1**: 449
 Yezo, **14**: 168-170
 Yonges, Rev. John, **25**: 17, 22
 York. *See also* Yorke
 York, George, **7**: 157
 —, John, **14**: 231 *n*
 York, Archbishops of. *See* Blackburn, Launcelot; Lamplugh, Thomas; Neile, Richard; Sandys, Edwin
 York, Duke of, Edmund, **11**: 67
 York, Duke of, James, **2**: 187, 357; **13**: 121, 164; **17**: 42 *n*; and New World, **3**: 412; **18**: 74, 183 *n*, 184; **24**: 208, 209, 217. *See also* James II
 York (Agamenticus), Me., **1**: 189, 278, 282, 284, 285, 293; **5**: 170 *n*, 177 *n*, 179-181; **12**: 197, 199, 200; **17**: 252; **19**: 192 *n*; **21**: 331; **22**: 273
 York County, Me., **6**: 64 *n*; extracts from court records, **5**; **10**
 Yorke. *See also* York
 —, **2**: 145, 154, 163, 173, 183
 — Dorothy. *See* Dudley
 — John, **24**: 224
 — Sir Joseph, Baron Dover, **25**: 154
 Yosemite National Park, **8**: 376-379, 382-387
 Youghal, Ireland, **20**: 44 *n*
 Young, Alexander, **17**: 362; **18**: 20; **23**
 — Anthony, **13**: 291, 292
 — Arthur, **11**: 94-96, 145, 153, 191
 — BENJAMIN LORING, Resident Member C. S. M., **25**: 361
 — Charles, **11**: 278
 — Ebenezer, **17**: 276, 285
 — Edward, **10**: 33; **11**: 60
 — Rev. Edward James, **10**: 402
 — George M., **20**: 351, 386, 388, 390
 — John. *See* Youngs, John
 — Mary, **5**: 264
 — Robert, **13**: 322
 — Samuel, **15**: xlix *n*. *See* Torrey, Rev. Samuel
 — Thomas, **3**: 134; **21**: 138; **24**: 52, 54; **25**: Memoir, by H. H. Edes, **11**: 2-54
 — William, **3**: 155; **4**: 10; **11**: 50; **18**: 113, 114
 Younge, Thomas, **8**: 24
 Youngman, Johannes, **8**: 223 *n*
 — John Didrick, **8**: 223 *n*
 Youngs, John, **17**: 35, 42-44
 Youth's Manual, **21**: 274

- Z**, A., pseudonym of Rev. John Eliot, **9**: 412 *n*
- Zacharia, Father, **25**: 140
- Zacharias, Chrystopolitanus, **21**: 202
- Zanesville, O., **20**: 217
- Zantzinger, Paul, **10**: 363
- Sarah Barton, daughter of Paul. *See* Davenport
- Zaphnath Poaneah, **18**: 261
- Zcheil, (Zheil), **21**: 143–145. *See* Child, Robert
- Zeigler, Martha Ruggles. *See* Windship
- Zeki, Ibrahim, **25**: 13
- Zenger, John Peter, **24**: 79
- Zeni, the, **3**: 110
- Ziegler, Kaspar, **20**: 4
- Zinzan, Rev. Nicholas, **13**: 294 *n*
- Zouch, Mrs. —, **13**: 305 *n*
- Richard, **8**: 371
- Zouche, Sir William, **17**: 329 *n*
- Zuylestein, William Henry Nassau de, fourth Earl of Rochford, **13**: 407
- William Nassau de, Viscount Tunbridge and second Earl of Rochford, **14**: 368

ML32.02

65259

C718

J

Index

v.1-25

Publications of the
Colonial Society of
Massachusetts.

**Graduate Theological Union
Library**

2400 Ridge Road
Berkeley, CA 94709

DEWCO

GTU Library



3 2400 00708 9331

GTU Library
2400 Ridge Road
Berkeley, CA 94709
For renewals call (510) 642-2500
All items are subject to recall

